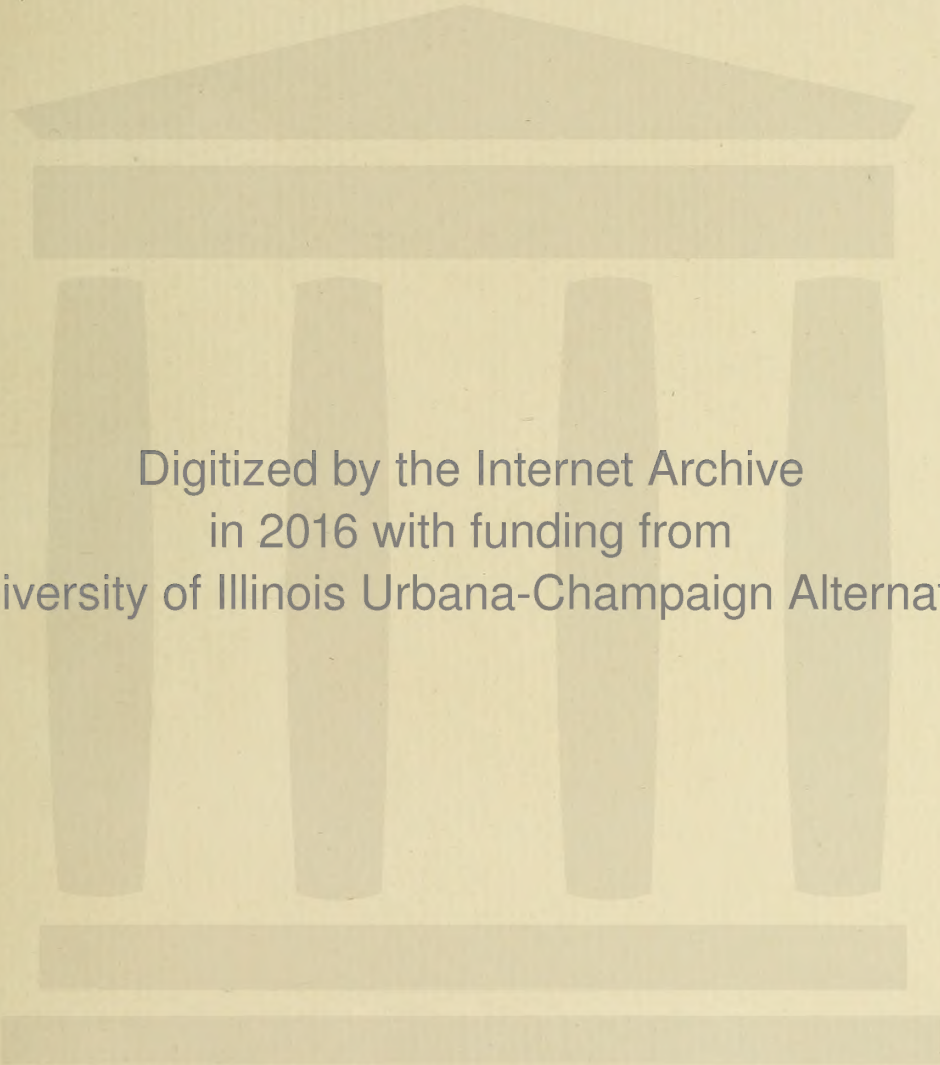


**THE UNIVERSITY
OF ILLINOIS
LIBRARY**

C42
D88E_y
v. 2



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2016 with funding from
University of Illinois Urbana-Champaign Alternates

<https://archive.org/details/historyofdulwich02youn>

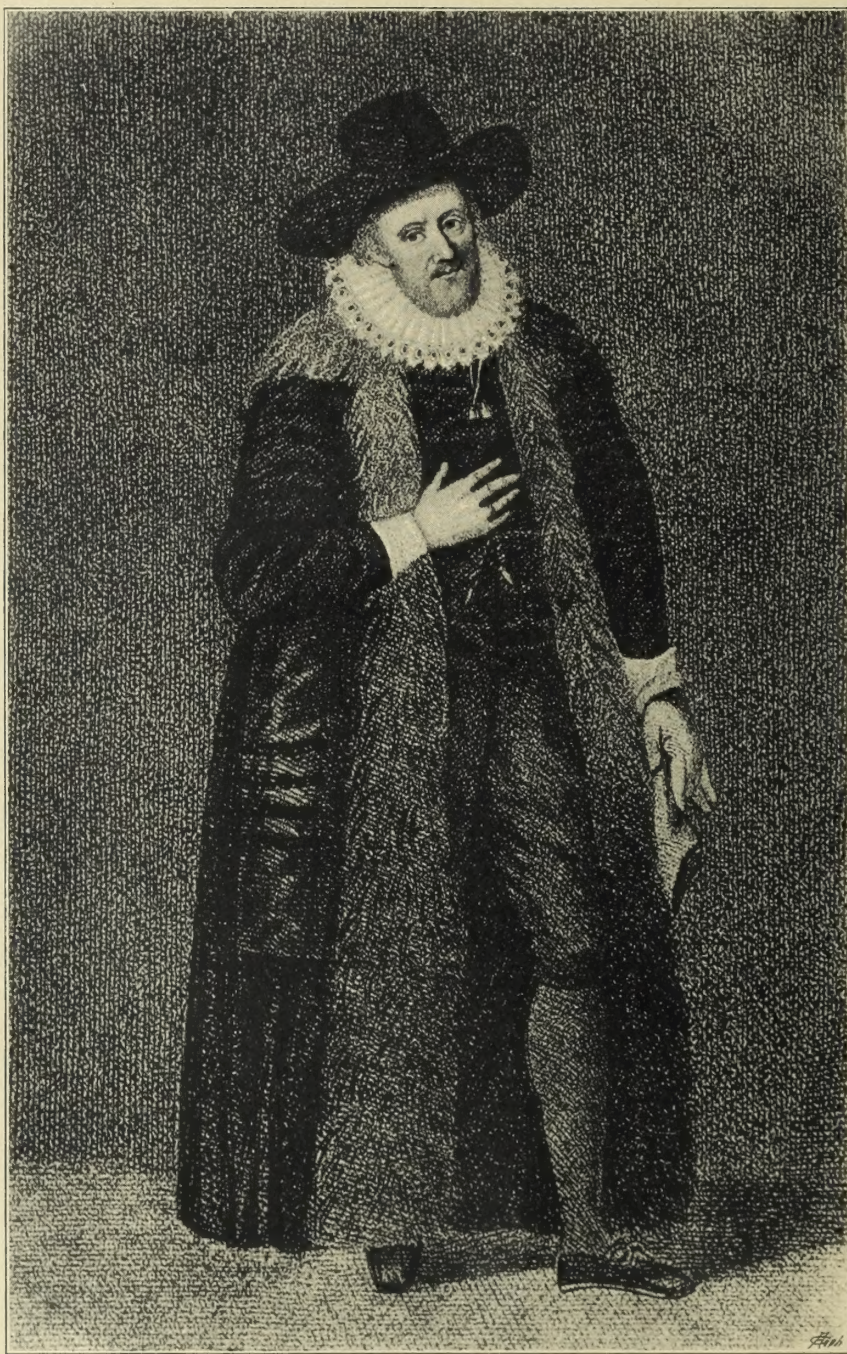
THE HISTORY OF DULWICH COLLEGE.

There is a history in all men's lives,
Figuring the nature of the times deceased.

2 *Henry IV.* III. I.

[Issue limited to 250 Copies.]

THE LIBRARY
OF THE
UNIVERSITY OF ILLINOIS



Edward Alleyn
1620.

THE
HISTORY OF DULWICH COLLEGE,

*DOWN TO THE PASSING OF THE ACT OF PARLIAMENT
DISSOLVING THE ORIGINAL CORPORATION,
28th AUGUST 1857;*

WITH

A LIFE OF THE FOUNDER, EDWARD ALLEYN,

AND

AN ACCURATE TRANSCRIPT OF HIS DIARY, 1617-1622;

TO WHICH IS ADDED NOTICES OF THE LIVES AND WRITINGS OF SOME OF THE MASTERS AND
FELLOWS, TOGETHER WITH NOTES ON LOCAL PECULIARITIES AND ASSOCIATIONS.

BY WILLIAM YOUNG,
ONE OF THE GOVERNORS OF THE COLLEGE.

WITH NUMEROUS ILLUSTRATIONS.

IN TWO VOLUMES.—VOL. II.

PRINTED FOR THE AUTHOR BY MORRISON & GIBB, EDINBURGH;

AND SOLD BY

T. B. BUMPUS, 2 GEORGE YARD, LOMBARD STREET,
LONDON.

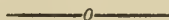
1889.

C42
D88E_y
v.2

CONTENTS OF VOLUME II.

CHAP.	PAGE
I. LIFE OF EDWARD ALLEYN,	1
II. THE DIARY OF EDWARD ALLEYN,	51
III. THE FORTUNE THEATRE,	256
IV. THE COURT ROLLS,	266
V. BOOKS AND MANUSCRIPTS,	321
VI. THE REV. JAMES HUME, 1706-1730,	343
VII. THE REV. OZIAS THURSTON LINLEY, 1816-1831,	375
VIII. JOHN ALLEN, OF HOLLAND HOUSE, 1811-1843,	380
<hr/>	
INDEX,	421

ILLUSTRATIONS IN VOLUME II.



1. PORTRAIT OF EDWARD ALLEYN,	<i>to face Title Page</i>
2. PLATT OF THE SEVEN DEADLY SINS,	<i>to face page 5</i>
3. ALLEYN'S DIARY—AUGUST 22 TO SEPTEMBER 11, 1619,	„ 148
4. ALLEYN'S DIARY—SEPTEMBER 12 AND 13, 1619, WITH PARTICULARS OF FOUNDATION DINNER,	„ 152
5. ALLEYN'S DIARY—LAST PAGE, 1622,	„ 254
6. COURT ROLL, 1333,	„ 272
7. COURT ROLL, 1434,	„ 287

HISTORY OF DULWICH COLLEGE.

VOLUME II.

CHAPTER I.

LIFE OF EDWARD ALLEYN.

“EDWARD ALLEYN was born on the 1st September 1566, his baptism on the day following being recorded in the parish register of St. Botolph's, Bishopsgate. Fuller's often-quoted statement that he was born 'near Devonshire house where now is the sign of the Pie' is fully confirmed by the mention of Pye Alley and Fisher's Folly, the old name of Devonshire House, in close connection with his father's property. In the pedigree signed by himself, in the Visitation of Surrey in 1623 (an authentic copy of which from the original in the Herald's College is given by Hunter, Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 24487, f. 166, b), he appears as the son of Edward Alleyn, of Willen, co. Bucks, and of Margaret Townley, daughter of John Townley, of co. Lancaster. The paternal descent is so far borne out that a pedigree in the Visitation of Bucks in 1634 (Brit. Mus. Harley MSS. 1234, f. 13) makes the elder Edward Alleyn to be the second son of Thomas Alleyn, of Willen and of Mesham, co. Bedford. On the other hand, even so experienced a genealogist as Mr. Joseph Hunter failed to trace the connexion between Margaret Townley and the Townleys of Lancashire;* and there is too much reason to suspect that it rested simply on imagination. This is not the less likely from the date of the pedigree, which was drawn out just before Alleyn's marriage with Constance Donne, and about the time when he is known (MSS. iii. 96) to have been desirous of 'sum further dignetie,'† for the attainment of which a good descent was probably of consequence.”

* A John Townley, of Gray's Inn, was a tenant under Alleyn at Dulwich, but he does not address him as if he were a relative (MSS. iii. 57). (W.)

† See p. 39.

“The earliest mention in the Dulwich collection of Edward Alleyn, the father, is in a bond dated 1555 (Muniment 77). He is there styled ‘of London, Yeoman ;’ as also in 1557 (Mun. 76). In subsequent deeds, the first of which records his purchase of a house in Bishopsgate in 1566 (Mun. 80), he uniformly appears as an ‘innholder,’ and he is so described in his will, dated 10th September 1570 (Mun. 82). The statement made by Malcolm (*Londinium Redivivum*, 1802, vol. i. p. 345), and noticed by Hunter as ‘a very curious fact,’ that in the entry of his burial at St. Botolph’s on the 13th September 1570 he is called ‘poete to the Queene,’ may be readily dismissed. On referring to the register the word is found to be ‘porter,’ and the title ‘one of the Queen’s Maiesties porters’ is given him in a document (MSS. iv. 4) dated 1567. In the pedigree of 1623, besides Edward Alleyn, he has four other children, all sons, viz. John, William, Oliver, and Percival. Of the last three there is no mention in the Dulwich MSS., but in the register of St. Botolph’s the baptism of William Allen is recorded on the 13th February 1567/8, and the burial of Oliver Allen on the 13th December 1563. Apparently the only one of the four brothers who grew up was John Alleyn, whose name frequently occurs until after 1596. In that year he died, his property being administered by his widow, Margaret Alleyn. Whether his son, also named John, survived him is uncertain ; but he too was already dead in 1623 without issue.* The elder John was senior to his brother Edward, and, as his baptism is not recorded in the parish register, was probably born before his parents settled in St. Botolph’s. His wife’s name being Margaret, it is not improbable that he was the John Allen whose marriage to Margaret Davie was registered on 21st August 1580. In this case, his mother-in-law, who is called Julian Crapwell (Mun. 111), must have had more than one husband.”

“Some time before the 12th February 1580, the widow of Edward Alleyn, the father, married again ; for on that day she executed a deed (Mun. 84) as the wife of John Browne, who then and after is called a haberdasher. If we are to believe Mr. Collier and others who have followed him, he was an actor as well ; but it is plain that he has been confounded with Robert Browne, and Mr. Collier’s confident assumption that it was by his stepfather that Alleyn, to use Fuller’s expression, was ‘bred a stage player’ is, in fact, entirely unsupported. In default of evidence, both the reasons which led him to choose the profession and the date of his entering it must be left to conjecture. Unlike John Alleyn, who soon became, as his father was, an innholder, he continued to be styled merely ‘yeoman’ and ‘gentleman’ during the whole of the period covered by the early deeds relating to the property they inherited at Bishopsgate ; and it is a curious fact, not hitherto

* A John Alleyn “from M^r Edward Alleyn his house at Dulwich” was buried at Camberwell, 31st March 1614 (*Blanch Hist. of Camberwell*, p. 177).

remarked, that on the first occasion on which he is credited with a profession it is that of a 'musicion' (Mun. 106). This was in 1595, by which time his reputation as an actor was fully established; and the designation is additional evidence that in the early theatre there was no strongly marked distinction between the stage and the orchestra. The probability is that he began to act when quite a youth, perhaps at the instigation of his elder brother, who, if not actually a performer, was in some way engaged in theatrical affairs." (Warner, *Catalogue of Dulwich Manuscripts and Muni-*ments, pp. xv., xvi.)

Alleyn was brought up for the stage, and probably, as was then the custom, in his boyhood played female parts; * but the first record of him as a player is to be found in the Hall Papers of the Borough of Leicester under date 6th March 1583/4. From these documents it would appear that the company of the Queen's Master of the Revels came before the mayor† and two other justices of Leicester on the 3rd March 1583/4, producing their licence from Edmund Tylney, Esq., and requesting permission to play in the town. This was granted, but on the 6th March they were followed by the Earl of Worcester's Company, who alleged that the first set of players were not duly authorized, and also asked permission to perform plays. The mayor having refused it, they contemptuously expressed their intention to play notwithstanding, and sent their trumpeter and drummer through the town to announce their performance. The dispute was afterwards arranged, as will be seen from the following copies of the documents:—

Tuesdaie the third daie of m̄che, 1583, certen playors whoe said they were the s̄unts of the Quenes Maiesties Master of the Revells, who required lycence to play & for there aucthorytye showed fōth an Indenture of Lycense from one
 M^r Mayor. M^r Edmonde Tylneye Esquier M^r of her Ma^{ty} Revells of the one pte and
 M^r J. Tatā. George Haysell of Wisbiche in the Ile of Eyle in the Couñ of Cambridge,
 M^r Morton. gentlemā on the other pte. The w^{ch} indenture is dated the vjth daie of
 Februarye in the xxvth yere of her Ma^{ty} reign &c.

In wh^{ch} Indenture there ys one article that all Justices, Maiores, Sherifs, Bayllyfs, Constables, and all other her officers, Ministers, & subjects whatsoeū to be aydinge & assistinge vnto the said Edmund Tilneye, his Deputies & Assignes, attendinge & havinge due regard vnto suche parsons as shall disorderly intrude themselves into any the doings & aēcons before menēoned, not being reformed qualified & bound

* In what is supposed to be Alleyn's inventory of costumes (MSS. i. 30) occurs the entry, "wemens gowns."

† "The manner is that when players of enterludes come into a towne, they first attende the Mayor to enforme him what noble man's servants they are, and so to get licence for their publick playing; and if the Mayor like the actors he appoints them to play their first play before himselfe and the Aldermen and Common Counsell of the city; and that is called the Mayor's play, where every one that will comes in without money, the Mayor giving the players a reward as he thinks fit to shew respect unto them." (Willis's *Mount Tabor, or Private Exercises of a Penitent Sinner*, published in the yeare of his age 75, A.D. 1639; quoted by Mr. Halliwell-Phillips in his *Outlines of the Life of Shakespeare*. 1881.)

to the orders p̄scribed by the said Edmund Tyllneye. These shalbee therefore not only to signifye & geve notice vnto all & eũy her said Justices &c. that noñ of there owne ptensed auctoritye intrude themselves & presume to shewe forth any suche playes, enterludes, tragedies, comedies, or shewes in any places wthin this Realm, wthoute the ordlye allowance thereof vnder the hand of the sayd Edmund.

Nota. No play is to bee played, but suche as is allowed by the sayd Edmund, & his hand at the latter end of the said booke they doe play.

The forsed Haysell is nowe the chefe playor, &c.

Fridaye the 6 of M̄che.

Certen players cam̄ before M^r Mayor at the Hall there being p̄sent M^r John Tatā, M^r George Tatā, M^r Morton, and M^r Worship: who sayed they were the Earle of Woster's men: who sayd the forsyd playrs were not lawfully aucthorysed, & y^t they had taken from them there comys̄s, but it is untrue for they forgat there box at the Iñ in Leīc & so these men gat yt & they sed the syd Haysell was not here hymself and y^e sent the same to Granton to the syd Haysell who dwellithe there.

Memorandum relating to the Earl of Worcester's players. William Earle of Worcester, hathe by his writinge dated 14 Januarye A° 25 Eliz. licensed his servantes, viz. Rob^t Browne, James Tunstall, *Edward Allen*, Wm. Harryson, Thos. Cooke, Ryc. Johnes, Edward Browne, Ryc. Andrewes to playe and go abrode, vsinge themselves orderly &c. &c. These are therefore to require alle suche her highnes offycers to whom these presents shall com quietly and friendly within your severall prescintes and corporaciouns to permyt and suffre them to passe with your furtherance vsinge and demeanynge themselves honestlye, and to geve them the rather for my sake suche intertaynment as other noblemen's players have. In wytnes &c.

M^r MAYOR
M^r JOHN HEYRYCKE
M^r NORVCE
M^r JA. CLARK
M^r GEORGE TATAM

M^r MORTON
M^r ROB^t. HEYRYCKE
M^r ELLYS
M^r NEWCOM

Memorandum, that M^r Mayor did geve the aforesaid playours an angelle towards theyre dynner, and wild them not to playe at this present, being Frydaye the vith of Marche for that the tyme was not convenyent. The foresaid playours met M^r Mayor in the strete near M^r Newcombe's house, after the angelle was given abowte a ii howers, who then craved lycence ageyne to play at thre, and he told them they should not; then they went away and sed they wold play, whether he wold or not, and in dyspyte of him, with dyuers other evyl and contemptuous wordes: Witnes M^r Newcom, M^r Wycan, and William Derycke. More, these men contrarye to M^r Mayor's commaundement, went with their drummes and trumppytes thorowe the towne in contempt of M^r Mayour, neither wold come at his commandment by his officers use (*sic*) worship

Wm. Pateson, my Lord Habarde's man	}	these ii
Tho. Powlter, my Lord of Worcester's man		were

they which did so muche abuse M^r Mayor in the aforesyd wordes.

Nota. These seyde playours have submitted themselves, and are sorrye for there wordes past, and craved pardon, desyeringe his worship not to wryte to there master

The platt of The Secound parte of the Seuen Deadlie Sinnes

A tent beinge plac'd one the stage for Henry
the sixt. Sevin it & sleepe to him The Centenar
A purceuamnt & Cowly. Go Duke and 2 warders
Holland & Pallant. to them Pride. Gluttony
Wrath and Couetousnes at one dore. at an other
dore Enuie. Sloth and Lechery The three put
back the four. and so Exemt

Henry awaking Enter A Keeper & Sinclair to him
a seruamnt & Belt to him Lidgate and the
Keeper Exit then enter againe. Then Enuie
passeth ouer the stage Lidgate speaks

A scitt. Dumb show

Enter King Gordoduk wth 2 Comsailors. & Burbadg
m^r Brian. Th^e Godale. The Quene wth ferrex and
Porrex and som attendamts follow. Samder wth fly
Harry & Duke. Kitt. Ro Pallant. & Holland
After Gordoduk hath consulted wth his Lords he
brings his 2 sons to 10 seuerall seats. They
ending an on other ferrex offers to take forre his
Coronne. he draws his weapon. The King Quene and
Lords step between them. They thrust them away
and menasing each other exit. The Quene
saieth. Retast Heuillie Lidgate speaks

Enter ferrex Crownd wth Drum and Colours and soldiers
one way. Harry. Kitt. & Cowly John Duke. to them
At a notther dore. Porrex Drum and Colours and soldie
wth fly. & Pallant John Sinclair & Holland.

Enter God Quene. wth 2 Comsailors. m^r Brian
Th^e Godale. to them ferrex and Porrex seuerall waies
wth Drums and Power. Gordoduk entreing in
The midst between Henry speaks

A Larum wth Excursions After
Lidgate speaks

Enter ferrex and Porrex seuerally Gordoduke
Mia following them Lucius and Damasus m^r try
Good.

Enter ferrex at one dore. Porrex at an other The
fight ferrex is slayn. to them Videna the Quene
to her Damasus. to him Lucius.

Enter Porrex sad wth Jordan his man. R.P. wth fly
to them the Quene and A Ladie Nick Samder.
And Lords & Cowly m^r Brian. to them Lucius Rmng

Henry and Lidgat speaks Sloth passeth ouer

Enter Giraldus Phronsius Aspasia Pompeia Rodope
R Cowly Th^e Godale. R.G. Ned. Nick.

Enter Sardinapalus Arbactus Nicanor and
Captaines marching. m^r Phillipp m^r Pope R.Pa
Kitt & Sinclair. & Holland.

Enter A Captaine wth Aspasia and the Ladies R.H

Lidgat speaks

Enter Nicanor wth other Captaines R.Pall.
& Sinclair. Kitt. & Holland & Cowly. to them
Arbactus. m^r Pope. to him will foole. & Duke
to him Rodope. Ned. to her Sardinapalus
Like A woman wth Aspasia Rodope Pompeia
will foole to them Arbactus and 3 m^r fitson
m^r Pope & Sinclair. Vincent & Cowly to them
Nicanor and others R.P. Kitt

Enter Sardinapa. wth the Ladies to them A
Messenger. Th^e Godale to him will foole
Rmng. A Larum

Enter Arbactus pursuing Sardinapalus
and the & dies fly. After Enter Sarda
wth as many Jewels robes and Gold as he c
cary. A Larum

Enter Arbactus Nicanor and the other Captaine
in triumph. m^r Pope. R.Pa. Kitt. & Holl. & Cowly & Sin.

Henry speaks and Lidgate Lechery passeth
ouer the stage

Enter Terens Philomela & also
A Burbadg. & Cowly. & God.

Enter Progne Jtis and Lords Samder wth fly
Harry.

Enter Philomela and Terens to them Julio

Enter Progne Jantsea Jtis and Lords. Samder
Belt wth fly Harry Th^e Godale to them
Terens wth Lords. & Burbadg. & Duke & Cowly

A Dumb show. Lidgate speaks

Enter Progne wth the Sampler to her Terens
from Hunting. wth six Lords to them Philomela
wth Jtis bed in a dist. Mercury Comes and all
waies. to him 3 Lords Th^e Godale Harry wth fly.

Henry speaks to him Lieutenant Purcuamnt
and warders R.Cowly & Duke. & Holland & J
Sinclair. to them Warwick. m^r Brian

Lidgate speaks to the
Audience and so
Exits.

Amis

agayne them, and so vpon there submyssion they are licensed to play this instant at thre p.m., and also they have promysed that vpon the stage in the begynnyng of there play to shoe vnto the herers that they are lycensed to playe by M^r Mayor, and with his good will and that they are sorye for the wordes past. (Leicester "Hall Papers," vol. i. 38-42.)

At this time (1583) Alleyn was only seventeen years of age, and as has been already mentioned, probably as was then the custom, took women's parts, although of this there is no evidence of any kind. The next mention of him as an actor is in 1586, when his name again appears in a list of the Earl of Worcester's players, along with Robert Browne, Richard Jones, and others. In the Dulwich manuscripts, the first record of him as connected with the stage is on the 3rd January 1588/9 (MSS. i. 2), in a deed of sale by Richard Jones of London, yeoman, to Edward Alleyn of London, gentleman, for £37. 10s., of all his "share, parte, and porcion of playinge" "apparells, playe Bookes, Instrumentes, and other commodities" held by him "joyntelye with the same Edward Allen, John Allen, citizen and "Inholder of London, and Roberte Browne, yoman." But possibly the "Platt of the second part of the Seven Deadlie Sins" (MS. xix.) contains an earlier notice of him, if, as is generally supposed, the "Ned" there mentioned refers to Alleyn. A reduced facsimile of this document is given on the opposite page. The original measures 16 × 12 inches, with a square hole in the centre column for the peg by which it was suspended in the theatre.*

The Seven Deadly Sins was one of those transition performances which formed a link between the "morality" as it existed in earlier times and the history and comedy of Shakespeare's day. Mr. Collier considers that the play consisted of pantomime and extemporaneous dialogue on a prearranged plot, and he thus describes it:—

It relates to three distinct stories, illustrating the consequences of Envy, Sloth, and Lechery: first, that of Gorboduc and his sons Ferrex and Porrex; secondly, that of Sardanapalus; and thirdly, that of Tereus; and the question arises, in what way Henry VI. and Lidgate were concerned in it. Henry VI. is in his tent, and probably Lidgate is supposed to regulate the performance in his presence, and for his amusement. In the course of the piece, Henry and Lidgate twice talk together, and Lidgate seems to act as chorus to explain the dumb shows, and to deliver the prologue and epilogue.

The "plat" of the first part of the play, which probably dealt with Pride, Gluttony, Wrath, and Covetousness, has not been preserved. As Tarleton was buried 3 Sept' 1588, the piece must have been composed before that date.†

* This platt (or plot) was printed in Malone's *Shakespeare*, vol. iii., and in Collier's *History of Dramatic Poetry*, vol. iii.

† Mr. Collier, in his *Old Man's Diary*, 1832-3, mentions the title-page of a rare play in Devonshire House. A moste pleasante & merie new Comedie intituled "A Knack to know a Knave." Newlie

Alleyn's progress as a player must have been rapid, as in 1592, when he was only twenty-six years of age, T. Nash, in *Pierce Pennylesse*, says, "Not Roscius or Æsop those tragedians admyred before Christ was borne could ever performe more in action than famous Ned Allen." A similar comparison is made by Ben Jonson in the well-known epigram—

If Rome so great, and in her wisest age
 Fear'd not to boast the glories of her stage,
 As skilfull Roscius and grave Æsop, men
 Yet crown'd with honors as with riches then;
 Who had no lesse a trumpet of their name
 Then Cicero, whose every breath was fame;
 How can so great example dye in mee,
 That, Allen, I should pause to publish thee?
 Who both their graces in thyselfe hast more
 Outstript, then they did all that went before;
 And present worth in all dost so contract,
 As others speake, but onely thou dost act.
 Weare this renowne; 'tis just, that who did give
 So many Poets life, by one should live.

In this same year Philip Henslowe in his diary makes the following entry:—"Edward Alen wasse maryed unto Jone Woodward the 22 day of October 1592. In the iiii & thirtie year of the Queens Majestie's Rayne Elizabeth by the Grace of God of England france & Iarland, defender of the fayth."

Joan Woodward was a daughter by a former husband of Agnes, then the wife of Philip Henslowe; the Christian name, occupation, and means of Joan Woodward's father are unknown. There is a tradition that Edward Alleyn had been married before he wedded Joan Woodward, but the only confirmation thereof is in a letter (MSS. i. 8) from Richard Jones to Edward Alleyn, in which he thanks him for his great bounty during his sickness; is "to go over beyond the seeas with M^r Browne and the company," and prays for a loan of £3, with which to release from pawn a suit of clothes and a cloak; will send over the first money he gets, for in England he gets nothing, or only a shilling a day; prays to God for his health and "Mistris Allenes." This letter is without date, but is endorsed by Alleyn, "M^r Jones his letter wheron I lent hym 3^l;" and in the margin, partially torn

set forth as it hath sundrie tymes been played by Ed. Allen & his Companie with Kemp's applauded merriments of the men of Goteham in receiving the king into Goteham. Imprinted at London by Richard Jones, 1594. This comedy was performed by Henslowe's Company at the Rose Theatre in 1592. The main plot relates to King Edgar, Elfrida, and Bishop Dunstan. What are called "Kemp's applauded merriments" were scenes of mere clownage and low buffoonery.

Mr. Collier also states that Marlowe in his *Tamburlaine the Great* seems to have relied too much upon the comic talents of those who played inferior parts; indeed, what they contributed was so bad that the first printer of that tragedy, in 1590, omitted it all as unworthy of the rest of the representation.

away, is an acquittance to "Master Allen dat . . . Feb." The letter was written in February 1591/2, for in Cohn, *Shakespeare in Germany*, 1865, p. xxxviii., there is a passport from Lord Howard in favour of Robert Browne, John Bradstrict, Thomas Saxfield (Sackville), and Richard Jones, going to Germany "avec intention . . . d'exercer leurs qualitez en faict de "musique agilitez et joeuz de commedies, trajedies et histoires," dated 10th February 1591/2.

Be this as it may, Edward Alleyn and Joan Woodward were undoubtedly a loving and happy couple for thirty-one years.

"Not the least of the advantages which resulted to Alleyn from his marriage was that it brought him into intimate relations with his wife's stepfather, Philip Henslowe. Although the latter appears to have been servant to Agnes Woodward at the time he married her (*Alleyn Memoirs*, by Collier, p. 124), his origin was less obscure than has been generally supposed. In the Visitation of Sussex in 1634 (Harley MS., 1562, f. 114, *b*) he is said to have been the fourth son of Edmond Hensley, or Henslowe, of Lindfield. The latter married Margaret Ridge, of the same county, and was, as we learn elsewhere (*Sussex Archaeological Collections*, vol. xiv., 1862, pp. 47-51), for a long period Master of the Game in Broil Park and Ashdown Forest. The pedigree in the volume quoted goes back as far as Edmond's great-grandfather, William Hensley, or Hensleigh, of Devon, who, according to the Visitation of Devon in 1620 (*Harleian Society*, vol. vi., 1872, p. 123), married Joan, daughter and co-heir of William Whitfield. Philip Henslowe's name, which is spelt in a variety of ways, first occurs in 1577 (MSS. iii. 1), when he was already living in the liberty of the Clink,* in Southwark, as he continued to do till his death. In 1584 (Mun. 86) and subsequently he is described as a dyer; but he seems to have acted also as a pawnbroker and to have engaged in sundry other trading speculations. In 1592 or 1593 he became a Groom of the Chamber to Queen Elizabeth, and in 1603 a Sewer of the Chamber to James I. Illiterate himself, he has gained a permanent place in literary history through the preservation of the volume which recorded his receipts and transactions as a theatrical proprietor and manager at the most critical period of the development of the English drama, although, unfortunately, there is nothing to show that he came into contact with its most illustrious exponent. His connexion with the stage, which probably began with his acquisition of the 'Little Rose' in 1585 (Mun. 15), and the erection or re-erection of a theatre on its site in 1587 (Mun. 16), has been fully discussed by Mr. Collier in the introduction to his edition of the diary, and there is no occasion to dwell

* "The Clinke, a gaol or prison for the trespassers in those parts [of Southwarke], namely in old times for such as should brabble, fray or break the peace on the said bank" (*Stow's Survey*).

upon it here. It is enough to say that from 1592, the year in which his diary opens, and in which Alleyn was married, Henslowe and he were united more or less closely in a theatrical partnership, which was only dissolved by the death of the former in 1616." (Warner.)

It is noteworthy that Henslowe's allusions to Alleyn as a player are few, and generally obscure. "Tambercam" and "Cutlack" are mentioned, as well as "Dr. Fostose," but not directly in connection with Alleyn, who, however, in all probability played the hero in the two former plays as he certainly did in the last named.

The gull gets on a surplis
With crosse upon his breast
Like Alleyn playing Faustus
In this manner drest.

—S. Rowland in the "Knave of Clubs," 1600.

In 1592, the year of Alleyn's marriage, Henslowe notes (p. 253), "An accounte of such charges as hath been layd out, about Edward Alenes howsse." "Pd y^e plomer, pd y^e nayllmann, at y^e frying-pan," etc.

On page 115 is the following entry, 1597/8 :—

"A not of all suche goods I have bought for playinge sence my sonne Edward Allen leafte playinge—

1 shorte velvet clocke ymbrodered with bugeles	3 ^{li}	
16 oz coperlace brad with sylver & gold	.	10 ^s 8 ^d
13 oz do do	.	16 ^s

"Edward Alleyn, at the time of his marriage, was a member of the Company known as the Lord Admiral's, and he still remained attached to it after it passed, on the accession of James I., to Henry, Prince of Wales. In 1593, however, when the plague was raging in London, he joined Lord Strange's Company in a provincial tour, and to this we are indebted for a very interesting correspondence with his wife and her stepfather."

The first letter was written from Chelmsford by Alleyn to his wife, though addressed to himself; it is *literatim* as follows (MSS. i. 9) :—

To E. Alline, on the bank side.

My good sweett harte and loving mouse, I send the a thousand comendations, wishing thee as well as well may be, and hoping thou art in good helth, with my father, mother, and sister. I have no newes to send thee, but that I thank god we ar all well, and in helth, which I pray god to contineu with us in the contry, and with you in london. But, mouse, I littell thought to hear that which I now hear by you for it is well knowne, they say, that you wear by my lorde maiors officer mad to rid in a cart, you and all your felowes, which I ame sory to hear: but you may thank your ij suporters, your stronge leges I mene, that would nott cary you away, but lett

you fall in to the hands of such Tarmagants. But, mouse, when I com home, Il be revengd on them: tell when, mouse, I bid thee fayerwell. I prethee send me word how thou doste, and do my harty comendations to my father, mother and sister, and to thy own self; and so, swett hart, the lord bless thee. From Chellmsford, the 2 of Maye 1593

thyn ever, and no bodies els, by god of heaven

Farewell mecho moussin, and
mouse and farwell bess dodipoll.

EDWARDE ALLEYN.

It is curious to note. that he spells his own name "Alline" in the address, though he signs it in his usual way at the end of the letter.

The next letter is from Bristol on the 1st August 1593, but instead of being addressed to himself, is in this case sent through her stepfather "Mr. hinslo" (Henslowe). It is as follows (MSS. i. 11):—

This be delyvered to M^r hinslo, on of the gromes of his maist. chamber, dwelling, on the bank sid, right over against the clink.

Emanell

My good sweete mouse, I comend me hartely to you And to my father, my mother and my sister bess, hopinge in god, though the sicknes be round about you, yett by his mercy itt may escape your house which by the grace of god it shall; therefor use this corse: kepe your house fayr and clean, which I knowe you will, and every evening throwe water before your dore and in your bake sid, and have in your windowes good store of reue and herbe of grace, and with all the grace of god, which must be obtaynd by prayers: and so doinge, no dout but the Lord will mercyfully defend you. Now, good mouse, I have no newse to send you but this, thatt we have all our helth, for which the Lord be prayسد. I reseved your Letter at Bristo by richard couley, for the wich I thank you. I have sent you by this berer, Thomas popes kinsman, my whit wascote, because it is a trobell to me to cary it. reseave it with this letter, And lay it up for me till I com. if you send any mor Letters, send to me by the cariers of Shrowsbery, or to Westchester, or to York, to be kept till my Lord Stranges players com. And thus, sweett hartt, with my hearty comendñ to all our frends, I sett from Bristo this Wensday after Saynt James his day, being redy to begin the playe of hary of cornwall. Mouse, do my harty commend to M^r grigs, his wife, and all his houshold and to my sister phillyps

Your loving housband

E. ALLEYN.

Mouse, you send me no newes of any things: you should send of your domestycall matters, such things as hapens att home; as how your distilled watter proves, or this or that, or any thing, what you will.

And, Jug, I pray you, lett my orayng tawny stokins of wolen be dyed a very good blak against I com hom, to wear in the winter, you sente me nott word of my garden, but next tym you will; but remember this in any case, that all that bed which was parsley in the month of september you sowe itt with spinage, for then is the tym. I would do it my selfe, but we shall nott com hom till allholland tyd. and so swett mouse, farwell, and broke our Long Journey with patiene.

The answer to this letter, in the handwriting of some third person, is as follows (MSS. i. 12):—

To my wealbeloved Sonne Edward Allen, one of my Lord Stranges Players, this be delyvered with spead.

Welbeloved Sonne Edward Allen. After our hartie comendations bothe I and your mother, and syster bease, all in generall doth hartliely comend us unto you: and for your mowse, her comendationes comes by y'sealfe, which as she sayes, comes from her harte and her sowle, praigne to god day daye (*sic*) and nyght for your good heallth, which trowley, to be playne, we doe saie all, hoopinge in the lorde Jesus that we shall have agayne a mery meting: for I thanke god we have been flytted with feare of the sycknes, but thankes be unto god, we are all at this time in good healthe in our howsse; but rownd a bowte us y^t hath bene all moste in every howsse abowt us, and whole howsholdes deyed, and y[e]t my friend the baylle doth scape but he smealles monstrusly for feare, and dares staye no wheare, for ther hath deyed this last weake, in generall 1603, of the which number ther hath deyed of them of the page 113–0. 5. (*sic*) [query 1135?] which hause bene the greatest that came yet; and as for other newes of this and that, I cane tealle youe none, but that Robart Brownes wife in Shordech and all her cheldren and howshowld be dead and heare dores sheut vpe; and as for your joyner he hath browght you a corte coberd and hath seat up your portowle in the chamber, and sayes you shall have a good bead stead and as for your garden y^t is weall, and your spenege bead not forgotten. Your orange colord stockenes died, but no market in Smythfylld, nether to bye your cloth, nor yet to sealle your horsse, for no man wold ofer me a bove fower pownd for hime; therfor I wold not sealle hime but have seante hime into the countrey, tyll youe retorne backe agayene. This, licke poore peapell rejoyssinge that the lorde hath in compasased us rownd, and kepeth us all in health we end, prayinge to god to send you all gud health, that yet maye please god to send, that we maye all merelye meat; and I praye you do ower comendations unto them all, and I wold gladley heare the licke frome them; and thankes be to god your poore mowsse hath not ben seack seance you want.

Your poore and asured frend tell death

PHILLIPPE HENSLEY.

Your loving wiffe tyll deathe

JONE ALLEN.

The next letter in the same handwriting is as follows (MSS. i. 13):—

For my wealbeloved husbände M^r Edward Allen, on of my Lorde Strange's players, this be delyvered with speade

Jesus.

Welbeloved Sonne Edward Allen, I and your mother and your sister Beasse have all in generall our hartie comendations unto you, and very glad to heare of your good healthe, which we praye god to conteneue longe to his will and pleasur: for we hard that you weare very sycke at Bathe, and that one of your felowes weare fayne to playe your part for you, which wasse no lytell greafe unto us to heare, but thankes be to god for amendmente, for we feared y^t much, because we had no leatter from you when the other wifes had leatters sente; which made your mouse not to weape a lytell, but tooke yt very greavesly, thinckinge that you hade conseved some unkindnes of her, because you weare ever wont to write with the first: and I praye ye do so styll, for we wold all be sorey but to heare as often frome you as others do frome ther frendes;

for we wold write oftener to you then we doo, but we knowe not whether to sende to you, therefore I praye you forgeat not your mouse and us: for you seant in one leatter that we returned not answere wheather we receved them or no, for we receved one which you made at Seant James tide, wherein maekes mensyon of your whitte wascote, and your lute bockes and other thinges which we have receved, and now lastly a leater, which Peter browght with your horsse, which I wilbe as carfull as I cane in y^t. Now, sonne, althouge longe yet at the laste I remember a hundered comendations from your mowse, which is very glade to heare of your healthe and prayeth daye and nyght to the lord to conteneue the same, and lickewisse prayeth unto the lord to seace his hand frome punyshinge us with his crosse that she mowght have you at home with her, hoping hopinge (*sic*) then that you shold be eased of this heavey laboure and toylle: and you sayd in your leater that she seant you not worde howe your garden and all your thinges dothe prosper; very well, thanckes be to god, for your beanes are growen to hey headge and well coded, and all other thinges doth very well; but your tenantes weax very power, for they cane paye no reant, nor will paye no rent while Mychellmas next, and then we shall have y^t y^f we cane geat y^t, and lyckwisse your Joyner comendes hime unto you and sayes he will mack you suche good stufe and suche good peneworthes as he hoopeth shall weall licke you and contente you: which I hope he will do, because he sayes he will prove himseallfe ane onest man: and for your good cownsell which you gave us in your leater we all thanck you, which wasse for keeping of our howsse cleane and watringe of our dores, and strainge our windowes with wormwode and rewe, which I hope all this we do and more: for we strowe y^t with hartie prayers unto the lorde, which unto us is more avaylable then all thinges eallse in the world; for I prayse the Lord god for y^t, we are all in very good healthe, and I praye ye, sonne, comend me harteley to all the reast of your fealowes in generall, for I growe poore for lacke of them, therfor have no geaftes to sende, but as good and faythfull a hart as they shall desyer to have comen amongste them. Now, sonne, we thanck you all for your tokenes you seant us; and as for newes of the sycknes, I cane not seande you no juste note of y^t because ther is comandement to the contrary; but as I thincke doth die within the sitteye and without of all syckneses to the number of seventeen or eighteen hundredth in one weacke: and this, prayinge to god for your health, I ende from London the 14 of Auguste 1593.

Your lovinge ffather and Mother to our powers

P. H. A.

Your lovinge wiffe to comande till death

JOHNE ALLEN.

Again, on the 28th September 1593 they write to Edward Alleyn as follows (MSS. i. 14):—

This be delyvered unto my welbeloved husband M^r Edward Allen, one of my lord Stranges players, geve with spede

Right welbe loved sonne Edward Allen. I and your mother and your sisster beasse have all in generall our hartie commendations unto you, and as for your wiffe and mowse she desieres to send heare commendationes alone, which she sayes comes frome heare very harte; but as for your wellfare and health we do all joyne to geather in joye and rejoysses ther att, and do all to geather with one consent pray to god long to contineue the same. Nowe, Sonne, leate us growe to a lyttell unkindnes with you,

be cause we cane not heare frome you as we wold do, that is when others do; and if we cold as sertenly send to you as you maye to us, we wold not leat to vesete you often, for we beinge with in the crosse of the lorde, you lettell knowe howe we do but by sendinge, for yt hath pleassed the lorde to vesette me rownd a bowt, and almoste all my nebores dead of the plage, and not my howsse free, for my two weanches have hade the plage, and yet thanke be to god looke and ar well, and I my wiffe and my two daughters, I thanke god, ar very well and in good heallth. Nowe to caste a waye unkindnes and to come to our newes, that is that we hade a very bade market at Smyth fylld, for no monn wold ofer me a bove fower pownd for your horsse, and therfor have not sowld hime, but to save carges I have sent hime downe into the contrey, that be keapte tell you retorne: and as for your clocke, cloth ther wasse none sowld by retaylle, for all wasse bowght up by the wholle saylle in to dayes, so the fayre lasted but iij dayes: and as for your stockings they are deyed, and your joyner hath seate up your portolle in the chamber, and hath brothe you a corte cobert, and sayes he will bring the reaste very shortly, and we beare with hime because his howsse is visited: and as for your garden that is very weall, your spenege bead and all sowed: and as for my lorde a Pembroke's [men] which you desier to knowe wheare they be, they ar all at home, and hauff ben ther v or sixe weekes, for they cane not save ther carges to travell, as I heare, and weare fayne to pane the parell for the . . . when I wasse in Smythfell a selling of your horsse, I meate with owld
(a portion is here torn off)

To aske for yt, for yf we dead, we wold have sowght yt owt, but we never had yt: and this I eand, praysinge god that it doth please hime of his mersey to slacke his hand frome visiting us and the sittie of London, for ther hath abated this last two weacke of the syknes iiij hundreth thurtie and five, and hath died in all betwext a leven and twealle hundred this last weacke, which I hoop in the lord yt will conteneu in seasynge every weacke that we maye rejoyssye agayne at our meating: and this with my hartie comendations to thy own seall, and lickewisse to all the reaste of my felowes in generall I praye you hartily comende me.

From London the 28 of Septembr. 1593.

Your lovinge father and frend to my power tell death

PHILLIPE HENSLOW.

Your asured owne seallfe tell deathe

JONNE ALLEN

comendinge to her munshen.

Your wiffe prayeth you to send her word in your next leater what goodman Hudson payes you yerley for his reante for the house, the sealer and all, stille in his hand; and as for your tenenantes we cane get no rent; and as for Grege and his wife hath ther comendations unto you, and your sister Phillipes and her husband hath leced two or thre owt of ther howsse, y^e [yet] there in good health, and doth hartily comend them unto you.*

Towards the end of 1593 the plague abated, and acting in theatres in

* On the back of this letter are pen-and-ink sketches of four heads and one figure nearly full length. On the reverse is a rough sketch of a proscenium, with the words "embroidered carpet" written at the side. They seem to be of a considerably later date than the letter; but the full-length figure has some resemblance to Alleyn's portrait, with the addition of a long silky beard.

London was again permitted, but only by special licence of the Privy Council, as the following documents show (MSS. i. 16):—

To the right honorable our verie good Lords, the Lords of her Ma^{ties} moste honorable Privie Councell.

Our dueties in all humblenes remembred to your Honors. Forasmuche (righte Honorable) oure Companie is greate, and thearbie our chardge intollerable in travellinge the Countrie, and the contynuaunce thereof wilbe a meane to bringe us to division and sepeacon whearebie wee shall not onelie be undone, but alsoe unreadie to serve her Ma^{ties} when it shall please her Highnes to commaund us. And for that the use of our plaiehowse on the Banckside, by reason of the passage to and frome the same by water, is a greate releif to the poore Watermen theare, and our dismissal thence, nowe in this longe vacation, is to those poore men a greate hindraunce and in manner an undoeinge, as they generallie complaine, both our and their humble petiçon and suite thearefore to your good Honnors is that you wilbe pleased, of your speciall favour, to recall this our restrainte, and pmitt us the use of the saide Plaiehowse againe. And not onelie our selves, but alsoe a greate number of poore men shalbe especiallie bownden to prairie for your Honors.

Your Honors humble Supliants
The righte Honorable the Lord Straunge

His Servantes and Plaiers.

(MSS. i. 17):—

To the right honnorable my Lorde Haywarde, Lorde highe Admirall of Englande, and one of her Ma^{ties} moste honnorable previe Counsayle.

In moste humble manner complayneth and sheweth unto your good Lordeshipp your poore suppliantes and dayly orators Phillipp Henslo and others, the poore watermen on the bancke side: whereas your good L. hathe derected your warrant unto hir Ma^{ties} Justices for the restraynte of a playe howse belonginge unto the saide Phillipp Henslo, one of the groomes of her Ma^{ties} Chamber. So it is, if it please your good Lordshipp, that wee your saide poore watermen have had muche helpe and reliefe, for us oure poore wives and children, by meanes of the resorte of suche people as come unto the said playe howse. It maye therefore please your good L., for godes sake and in the way of charetie, to respecte us your poore watermen, and to give leave unto the said Phillipp Henslo to have playinge in his saide howse duringe suche tyme as others have, according as it hathe byne accustomed. And in your Honnors so doinge, you shall not onely doe a good and a charitable dede, but also bynde us all, according to oure dewties, with oure poore wives and children, dayly to praye for your honnor in muche happynes longe to lyve.

HENRY DRAPER.

EDWARD ADYSSON, on of her M^{ties}
watermen.

CHRISTOPHER TOPEN.

JEAMES GRANGER.

FERDINANDO BLACKE.

PARKER PLAYNE.

WILLIAM DORRET, M^r of her Majesties barge.

GILBART ROCKETT, on of her M^{ties} wattermen.

WYLLIAM HODGYES.

THOMAS JARMONGER, on of her M^{ties} wattermen.

WILLIAM TUCHENNER, on of her M^{ties} mean.

ISACK TOWELL.

EDWARD ROBARTES, on of her M^{ties} wattermen.

THOMAS COX.

THOMAS EDMANSON.

JAMES RUSSELL.

In consequence of these petitions, the following warrant of the Privy Council was issued (MSS. i. 18):—

Wheareas, not longe since, upon some consideracons, we did restraine the Lorde Straunge his servauntes from playinge at the Rose on the Banckside and enioyned them to plaie three daies at newington Butts. Now, forasmuch as wee are satisfied that by reason of the tediousnes of the waie, and that of long tyme plaies have not there bene used on working daies, and for that a number of poore watermen are thereby releved, you shall pmitt and suffer them, or any other there, to exercise them selves in suche sorte as they have don heretofore, and that the Rose maie be at libertie without anye restraunte, so longe as yt shalbe free from infection of sicknes. Any commaundement From us heretofore to the contrye notwithstandinge.

To the Justices, Bayliffes, Constables
and others to whome yt shall apperteyne.

In or about 1594 Alleyn became lessee of the baiting house at Paris Garden on the Bankside, a place which seems to have been used for this purpose for some sixty or seventy years before that date; but Alleyn “sould itt to my father Hinchloe in Februarie 1610 for 580^l,” having derived a handsome annual profit during his tenure, as noted in his diary. As will be seen hereafter, he retained to the end of his days a considerable interest in this lucrative form of “sport.”

Independently of his interest in theatres and Bear gardens, he appears by 1596 to have been a man of considerable property, as he is found disposing of an estate in Sussex for £3000, to be paid for in instalments extending over twenty years. At the same time he also held the parsonage of Firle, near Beddingham in Sussex, which he sold in this year to a gentleman of that county named Langworth, as is shown in the following document (Mun. 109):—

This agremente and bargaen betwene Edward Alleyn and M^r Arthur Langworth, as foloweth, was made the 5 daye of July 1596. Yt was agreed upon that M^r Langworth shold geve unto Edward Alleyn for the leasse of the parsonage of Furlle iij thowssen powndes of laffull mony of England, to be payd in xx^{te} yeares in maner folowinge: by a hundred and fiftie powndes a yeare, and to begine payment at our Ladey daye next folowinge, and so to paye every halfe yeare the hallfe of the hundreth and fiftie powndes, or within one moneth after, being xxviij dayes: and for the performance of the xx yeares payment bath promesed to potte hime in suche assuerence, as by his learned counsell he shall devise at his nexte cominge to towne after the daye above written. In wittnes whereof to this I have seate to my hand

PHILLIPPE HENSLOW.

In 1594–97, as may be gathered from Henslowe’s diary, Alleyn was again performing on the London stage; but towards the close of the latter year, as has been already mentioned, he is represented as having for some reason “leafte playinge.” In confirmation of this temporary retirement, he

is found, both in June and September 1598, staying with his wife at the house of the above-named Arthur Langworth at Brill, in Sussex.

During his absence there, Mr. Bowes, the "chief Master ruler and "overseer of all and singular his majesty's games of bears and bulls and "mastive dogs and mastive bitches," died, and it appears that Henslowe and Alleyn made considerable efforts to obtain the office, the following letter being addressed by Henslowe to Alleyn on the subject (MSS. ii. 1):—

This be dd. unto M^r Edwarde Alleyn, at M^r Arthur Langworthes at the Brille in Sussex, d. this

Sonne Edward Alleyn, I commend me unto you and to my daughter, and very glade to heare of your healthes, wth god conteneue. The cause whie I writte unto you is this: M^r Bowes liesse very sycke, and every bodey thinckes he will not escape; in so muche that I feare I shall losse all, for Doctor Seassar hath done nothinge for me; and as for ower other matter betwext us, I have bene with my Lord Admeralle a bowte y^t, and he promysed me that he wold move the quene a bowte y^t; and the next daye he rides frome the corte to Winsor, so that ther is nothinge ther to be hade but good wordes, wth trobelles my mynd very muche, for my losse you knowe is very muche to me. I did move my lady Edmones in y^t, and she very onerably ussed me, for she weant presentley and moved the quene for me; and M^r Darsey of the previ chamber crossed her and made y^t knowne to her that the quene had geven y^t all readey in reversyon to one M^r Dorington a pensenor; and I have talked wth hime and he confessthe y^t to be trew, but as yet M^r Bowes lyveth, and what paynes and travel I have tacken in y^t M^r Langworth shall mack y^t knowne unto you for I have had his heallpe in y^t for so much as in him lyesse, for we have moved other great parsonages for y^t, but as yeat I knowe not howe y^t shall please god wee shall spead, for I ame sure my lord Admerall will do nothinge. And thus I comitte you bothe to god, leavinge the wholle descord to be unfolded to you by M^r Langworth. From London this 4 of June 1598

Yours to my power

PHILLIPPE HENSLOWE.

I pray you commend me unto M^r Langworth
and to all the reast of our frendes ther.

Mr. Langworth appears to have taken a journey with the object of helping the negotiations in some way, the following letter being addressed by him to Alleyn some time in the same month of June 1598 (MSS. ii. 2):—

M^r Alley Whereas you saie you sent me a letter the laste weeke I Rd non neither heard any such thing at my deptyng from you. You said I should not neede to come till after twelfe day: and therfor no cause to saie out of sight out of mynde and neither as you saie all my friend voves are as yeasly forgotten as promises you do yo^r self meany to cherg me vniustly I have nothing to you but a god will. I told you I had delt for the office for you w^{ch} I have don as sone as the gtice is sett the sooner the better for me. Therefore I tell you plaine if it came not from you whom I have ever served I should disdaine to answer such comanding matter wthout cause.

If it please god to take away M^r Bowes I cannot helpe it but be sorry: You know I suddenly devised a way to helpe if yo^r Lord wold do it. Therfor I forshowed it not. I was not acquainted howe my L. of Nottingham wold geve ov^r the staffe. My Lord told you what to do therfor blame yo^rself. Suddenly you may do it still as I said before. I tolde you I would gett yo^u a place if the ptie and you would agree, so do I tell you still. I told you the derest price, and the lowest or neere thereabouts. I assure you if I had not lovid you I wold wold (*sic*) not haue taken so much paynes and made such a vile jorney not for the thing. But to finish if otherwise you can better helpe yo^rself do it I will loose my Labore: But if you cannot I will pforme this. You shall haue the place agreing and paieing for it. And I wilbe reddey as a frend to helpe the best I can and I will hast to you as much as I knowe may serve the torne. it shall not be many dais but I wilbe wth yo^u: it semeth you were not yo^r owne man when you write this and I as mellincoly to answer such a letter to on I have loved so well and so litle regarded. But I shalbe wiser on day. Love and kindnes may make me breake my hart. But Imperious speches doth nothing wth me. I pray you comend me to mrs Alleyne and the whole company.

Yo^r trewe ffrend ffrend (*sic*)

AR: LANGWORTH.

To my very Loving ffrend
M^r Edward Allen hast this.

Whatever these negotiations may have been, they were not successful; for Mr. Bowes dying within a few days of the date of Henslowe's letter, as appears from a letter to Sir Robert Cecil from Hen. Lok (*Calendar of State Papers*, 1598-1601, p. 60), the office was granted on the 7th August 1598 (*ibid.* p. 79) to Sir John Dorrington.

Henslowe and Alleyne seem to have contemplated some arrangement with this new holder of the office, as the following letter, which contains a remarkable notice of Ben Jonson, was addressed by Henslowe to Alleyne at Brill on the 26th September 1598 (MSS. i. 24):—

To my welbelovde sonne M^r Edward Alleyne, at M^r Arthure Langworthes at the Brille, in Sussex, give this.

Sonne Edward Alleyne. I have Rec. your leatter, the which you sente unto me by the Caryer, wher in I understand of both your good healthes, which I praye to god to conteneu; and forther I understand you have considered of the wordes which you and I had betwene us consernynge the bear garden, and accordinge to your wordes you and I and all other frendes shall have as much as wee can do to bring y^t unto a good eand: therfore I wold willingly that you weare at the bancate, for then with our losse I shold be the meryer. Therfore, yf you thincke as I thincke, y^t weare fytted that we weare both here to do what we mowght, and not as two frends, but as two joynd in one. Therfor, Ned, I love not to macke many great glosses and protestacions to you, as others do but as a poore frend you shall comaunde me, as I hoope I shall do you. Therfore I desyre rather to have your company and god wisses then your leatters. For ower laste talke which we had abowte M^r Pascalle,* assure you I do not for geatte

* William Paschall, gentleman sewer to the Queen and an officer of the Lord Chamberlain (Henslowe's *Diary*, p. 192).

now to leat you understand newes, that I will teall you some, but y^t is for me harde and heavey. Sence yow weare with me I have lost one of my company which hurteth me greatly, that is Gabrell,* for he is slayen in hogesden fylldes by the hands of bengemen Jonson, bricklayer: therefore I wold fayne have a littell of your counsell, yf I cowlde. Thus with hartie comendations to you and my dawghter, and lyckwise to all the reast of our frends, I eande. From London the 26th of September 1598.

Your assured frend to my power

PHILLIPE HEGLOWE.

The next record of Alleyn is in connection with the building of the Fortune Theatre† in Golden Lane, Cripplegate. A lease of the site was acquired by him on the 22nd December 1599 (Mun. 20), and the contract with Peter Streete for its erection was signed on the 8th January 1599/1600 (Mun. 22). Although the house itself was built for Henslowe and Alleyn together, all the deeds relative to the site, etc., down to the acquisition of the freehold in 1610 (Mun. 38), are in Alleyn's name only, and the same is the case with the two warrants in furtherance of the project (MSS. i. 27 and 29). Ultimately the whole property came into his possession, and it formed (and still forms) part of the endowment of Dulwich College. The exact date of the completion of the building is unknown, but it was probably open for performances before the end of the year 1600, and Alleyn's own acting no doubt from the first formed one of its principal attractions.

Meanwhile Henslowe and Alleyn continued to exhibit bear-baiting at Paris Garden, under a licence from Sir John Dorrington, for which they paid him £40 a year (MSS. ii. 4). He also had recourse to them for aid when called upon to exhibit in the presence of Queen Elizabeth, as appears from the following letter (MSS. ii. 3):—

M^r henslow I have Recevid a Letter to have hir Ma^t games to be at the court of munday‡ next next (*sic*) so short a warning as I never knew the Like and my self not well having had a fitt of an ague of fryday at nygt. But yf ther be no Remydye then good M^r henslow lend us your speytts and Jackcobe§ to furnysh yt as well as you canne and I have wrytten to my syster Hide|| to lett her ma^y understand of the losse we haue had this wynter of our beste beares and to sygnyfy so much to them that execute my Lord Chamberlin's place and so I will leve you for this time hoping you

* As Mr. Collier shows (*Mem. of Edward Alleyn*, p. 50), this was Gabriel Spencer or Spenser, killed by Ben Jonson. In the introduction to his *Memoirs of Actors*, 1846, p. xxii., he gives the confirmatory extract from the register of St. Leonard's, Shoreditch: "1598. Gabriell Spencer, being slayne, was buried the xxiiiith of Septemb." (W.)

† For further particulars respecting the Fortune, see Chap. IV.

‡ The occasion was perhaps the same as that referred to in a letter from Rowland White to Sir R. Sidney, 12th May 1600, "tomorrow she hath commanded the beares, the bull and the ape to be baited in the Tiltyard" (*Sidney Papers*, 1746, vol. ii. p. 194). (W.)

§ Jacob Meade, joint lessee of Paris Garden. (W.)

|| Mrs. Luce Hyde, one of the Queen's "Ladies." (W.)

will dow all your best Indevers to satisfy hir mat^y in this servyse. from Wigell this . . . of Maye 1600.

Your very frend

JOHN DORINGTON.

In 1601-2 Alleyn certainly was again a member of the old company of players at the Fortune in the parish of St. Giles without Cripplegate; but the plague reappearing in 1603, the players had once more to go to the country, and during his absence his wife wrote to him as follows (MSS. i. 38):—

Jhesus.

My intyre and welbeloved sweete harte, still it joyes me and longe, I pray god, may I joye to heare of your healthe and welfare, as you of ours. Allmighty god be thanked, my own selfe, your selfe and my mother, and whole house are in good healthe, and about us the sycknes dothe cease and likely more and more by gods healpe to cease. All the companyes be come home and well for ought we knowe, but that Browne of the Boares head is dead, and dyed very pore. He went not into the cuntrye at all, and all of your owne company ar well at there owne houses. My father is at the corte, but wheare the court ys I know not. I am of your owne mynde, that it is needles to meete my father at Basyng: the uncertayntye beinge as it is, I comend your discreation. It weare a sore journey to loase your labour, besyde expenses, and change of ayre mighte hurte you; therefore you are resolved upon the best course. For your cominge hoame I am not to advyse you, neither will I: use your owne discreation, yet I longe and am very desyrus to see you; and my poore and simple opinion is, yf it shall please you, you maye safely come hoame. Heare is none now sycke neare us; yet let it not be as I wyll, but at your owne best lykyng. I am glad to heare you take delight in hauckinge, and thoughe you have worne your appayrell to rags, the best ys you knowe where to have better, and as wellcome to me shall you be with your rags, as yf you were in cloathe of gold or velvet. Trye and see.

I have payd fyfty shillings for your rent for the warfe, the Lordes rent. M^r Woodward, my Lordes bayly, was not in towne but poynted his deputy who receaved all the rentes. I had witnesses with me at the payment of the money, and have his quittance, but the quyttance cost me a groat: they sayd it was the baylives fee. You knowe best whether you were wont to paye it; yf not, they made a symple woman of me. You shall receave a letter from the Joyner hym selfe, and a prynted bill; and so with my humble and harty comendations to your owne selfe. M^r Chaloners and his wyfe, with thanks for your kynde usage, with my good mothers kyndest comendations with the rest of your household . . . is well but can not speake. I ende prayinge allmighty god to blesse [you] for his mercyes sake, and so sweete harte, . . . once more Farwell till we meete, which I hope shall not be longe. This xxi of October 1603.

A postscript to this letter is partly lost owing to the decay of the paper at the bottom of the sheet:—

Above a weeke agoe ther[e cam]e a youthe who said he was M^r Francis Chalofner's man [and wou]ld have borrow[e]d x^s to have *bought** things for [hi]s

* The words in italics are written between the lines in the MS.

M^r^[a] t hym cominge wthout [to]ken d I would have [i]f I bene sue and inquire after the fellow and said he had lent hym a horse. I feare me he gulled hym, though he gulled not *vs.* The youthe was a prety youthe & hansom in appayrell; we know not *what* became of hym. M^r Bromfield commendes hym; he was heare yesterdaye. Nicke and Jeames be well and commend them; so dothe M^r Cooke and his weife in the kyndest sorte, and so once more in the hartiest manner farwelle.*

Your faithful and lovinge wiefe

JOANE ALLEYNE.

During this tour the company visited Leicester, for the following item occurs in the Chamberlain's accounts:—

1603. Itē, given to the Lorde Admyralls playrs the xvijth of August x^s

Mr. Kelly adds the following note:—"Philip Henslowe and Edward Alleyne were at the head of this company. 'Edward Allen, servaunte' 'to the Lorde Admyrall' had a warrant dated 22 April 1603, for £30 "for performances before the late Queen. Soon afterwards he became "the 'Princes servant.'" (Notices Illustrative of the Drama, etc., extracted from the MSS. of the Borough of Leicester, by William Kelly, London, 1885.)

On the accession of King James the First the patent of Sir John Dorrington as master of "our game and pastimes and sportes of beares, "bulles and mastiffe dogges" was renewed to him on the 14th July 1603 (Mun. 25). Dorrington died soon after, and was succeeded by Sir William Steward on the 20th July 1604 (*Cal. State Papers*, 1603-10, p. 134). There is no evidence of Henslowe and Allen having made any attempt to obtain the patent direct from the Crown in succession to Sir John Dorrington, but they purchased it from Sir William Steward on the 28th November 1604, as the following documents show (MSS. ii. 6):—

Be it knowne unto all men by theis pnts, that I, S^r William Steward, Knight, have receaved and had the day of the date hereof, of Phillip Henslowe and Edward Allen of the pishe of S^r Saviours in Southwarke in the Countye of Surrey, Esquiers, the some of fioure hundreth and fitye poundes of lawfull money of England, in full

* The postscript of this letter is given by Collier (*Memoirs*, p. 63) as follows:—

Aboute a weeke agoe there came a youthe who said he was M^r Frauncis Chaloner who would have borrowed x^{li} to have bought things for . . . and said he was known unto you, and M^r Shakespeare of the globe, who came . . . said he knewe hym not, onely he herde of hym that he was a roge . . . so he was glade we did not lende him the monney . . . Richard Johnes [went] to seeke and inquire after the fellow, and said he had lent hym a horse. I feare me he gulled hym, though he gulled not us. The youthe was a prety youthe, and hansom in appayrell: we knowe not what became of hym. M^r Benfield commendes hym: he was heare yesterdaye. Nicke and Jeames be well, and comend them; so doth M^r Cooke and his wiefe in the kyndest sorte, and so once more in the hartiest manner farwell.—Your faithfull and lovinge wiefe
JOANE ALLEYNE.

In the original there is absolutely nothing about Shakespeare, nor about Richard Johnes.

satisfaccon payment and discharge for the absolute bargayne, sale and assignement of a certen Patent to me made and graunted by o^r soveraigne Lord the Kinges Ma^{tie} that now is, of the Mastership of his Ma^{tie} games of Beeres Bulls and doggs, and the fees profitts and app^tennces whatsoeu^r to the same place or office belonginge or apptayninge. The receipte of which ffoure hundreth and ffiftye poundes, in forme aforesaid receaved, I doe acknowledge by theis pnts, and thereof and of eu^y pcell thereof I clerelye acquite and discharg the said Phillip Henslowe and Edward Allen and either of them, their executors and administrators for by theis pnts. And further I the said S^r William Steward, Knight, have remised, released and altogether for me my executors and administrators for eu^r quite claymed unto the said Phillip Henslowe and Edward Allen and either of them, their executors and administrators all and all manner of accons, sutes, debts, accompts reconings some and somes of money claymes dutyes and demaunds whatsoever, which againste the said Phillip Henslowe and Edward Allen or either of them ever I have had, now have, or hereafter shall or may move or have, by reason or force of anye matter, cause, bargaine, contract or thinge whatsoever, from the beginninge of the worlde untill the day of the date hereof. In witnes whereof I have hereunto sett my hand and seale dated the eight and twentieth daye of November 1604, and in the second yere of the Raigne of our soveraigne Lorde Kinge James &c.

WILLIAM STEUARTE

Sealed and delivered in the presence of us

EDW. TAYLOR servant to

HARMAN DAVIES Notar. Public

JOHN ALLEN

JACINTHE BRADSHAWGHE.

L. S.

The next MS. (ii. 5), being a patent of the office from James I., is imperfect, wanting the first sheet of the four, but proceeds as follows :—

and advantages whatsoever to the said office of cheefe M^r Overseer and Ruler of our beares, Bulls and Mastiffe Dogges in any wisse belonginge, in as large and ample manner as S^r William Steward, Knight, or before him S^r John Dorrington, Knight, deceased, or as Raphe Bowes, or any other at any tyme ever had, used, perceaved or enioyed, in for or by reason of the same office. Giuinge by these pntes, for us our heires and successors, unto the said Phillip Henslow and Edward Allen, and to either of them joyntly and severallye, and to the deputie or deputies of them or either of them, duringe the naturalle lives of the said Phillipe Henslowe and Edward Allen, and the life of the longer liver of them, full power comission and authoritie, not onlie to take up and kepe for our service pastyme and sporte any mastife dogge or dogges and mastife bitches, beares, bulls and other meete and convenient for o^r said service and pastymes, or any of them, beinge wthin this o^r realme or other our dominions, at and for such reasonable prices as our said servauntes or either of them, there deputie or deputies, or the deputie or deputies of either of them, can agree wth the owner or owners of the beares and bulls : but also to staye, or cause to be stayed at their or either of there discrecons all and every such mastiffe dogges and bitches as the said Phillip Henslow and Edward Allen, or either of them, or there assignes or the assignes of either of them, shall fortune at any tyme hereafter to take or fynde goinge, passinge or conveyinge, or to be conveyed in any wise into any partes of beyonde the seas wthout o^r speciall warrant and comission for conveyinge of the same. Willinge and

straightly charging and commaunding, that as well all our officers, ministers and subiects, and every of them, from henceforth doe ayde from tyme to tyme, assiste strengthen and helpe the said Phillip Henslowe and Edward Allen, or either of them, in exercisinge of the saide office and other the pmisses, as also other our officers and ministers in any wise appertayninge to our saide games shall dilligently obey, be attendinge and do any thinge and thinges reasonable that the said Phillip Henslow and Edward Allen, joyntly and either of them severally, as masters and cheefe rulers of our said games shall comaunde for our better service therein. And further, we doe give and graunt full power and authoritie by these pntes to the said Phillip Henslow and Edward Allen, and to either of them, to bayete or cause to be bayted our said beares and others beinge of our saide games, in all and every convenient place and places at altymes meete, at there and either of there discrecons, and that no other offeicer or under officer belonginge, or any mann^r of waies apptayninge to our said beares and games for the tyme beinge, nor any of them, shall from henceforth baite or cause to be baited any of our saide beares, or others of our games aforesaid, in any yarde or place or places wthout the speciall lycence and appointment of the said Phillip Henslow and Edward Allen, or one of them; nor that any of them shall from henceforth take up any beare or beares, or any other apptayninge to o^r said games, or for any service and comoditie, wthout the like appointment of the said Phillipe Henslowe and Edward Allen or of one of them as is aforesaide, any mann^r of graunt or lycence heretofore made, or hereafter to be made to any of them for the same to the contrarie thereof in any wise notwthstandinge. And of our farther grace certaine knowledge and meere mocon, we doe by theise pntes, for us our heires and successors, give and graunt to the said Phillip Henslow and Edward Allen, joyntly and severally, the office and roome of Kepper of our Bandoogs, Mastiffes and Mastiffe Bitches, and the said Phillipe Henslow and Edward Allen and either of them, Kepper and Ruler of our Mastiffes and Bandoogs and of the Mastiffes and Bandoogs of us our heirs and successors, we do ordaine and make by theise pntes to have and to holde, occupie and enioye the saide roome to the saide Phillip Henslow and Edward Allen, joyntly and severallie, as well by them selves as by there sufficient deputie or deputies, or by the sufficient deputie or deputies of either of them, duringe their lives and the longer liver of them. Moreover, we do by theise pntes for us our heires and successors give and graunt to the saide Phillipe Henslowe and Edward Allen, for occupyinge and exercisinge of the saide office and keppinge of twentie mastiffe bitches, the fee and wages of tenn pence sterlinge by the daie, and for there deputie for exercisinge of the saide roome under them the fee and wages of fflower pence by the daie. To have and enioye the saide severall fees and either of them to the saide Phillip Henslow and Edward Allen and their assignes, duringe their lives and the liffe of the longer liver of them: and the saide fee to be had and yerelie receaved out of the treasure of our Chamber and of our heires and successors, by the hands of o^r Treasurer of the saide Chamber for the tyme beinge, quarterly by even porcons, together wth all fees advantages profitts and comodities thereunto belonginge, in as large and ample manner as the said S^r William Stewarde, or as before him the saide S^r John Dorrington, Knight, deceased, or as the saide Ralphe Bowes, or any other pson or psons heretofore have had and enjoyed, in and for the exercisinge of the same: althoughe expresse mention of the true yerely valew, or of any other valew or certentie of the pmisses, or any of them, or of any other guiftes or graunts by us or any of our pgenitors made before this tyme to the aforesaid Phillip Henslow and Edward Allen in these pntes is not made. Or any other statute acte, ordinaunce pvision, pclamacon or restrainte to the contrarie

thereof before this tyme had made sett forthe, ordayned or provided, or any other thinge matter or cause whatsoever in any wise notwthstandinge. In witnes whereof we have caused theise our lres to be made pattents. Witnes our selfe at Westminster, the fower and twentieth daie of November, in the yere of o^r raigne of England ffrance and Ireland the seconde, and of Scotlande the eight and thirteeth.

Of the next MS. there are three copies at Dulwich, the first a draft in the hand of Phillipe Henslowe, the second a fair copy of the same, and the third a fair copy somewhat differently worded. The following is from the first copy (MSS. ii. 9) :—

To the Kinges moste exsellent magestie.

The humble petticcon of Phillipe Henslow and Edward Alleyn your Ma^{ties} servantes.

Wheras it pleased your moste exsellent Ma^{ties}, after the deathe of S^r John Dorington, to grant the offes of M^r of your game of beares, bulles and doges, with the fee of xvj^d* per diem, unto S^r W^m Steward, Knight, at w^{ch} tyme the howse and beares beinge your Ma^{ties} petitioners, but we not licensed to bayte them, and S^r W^m Steward refusynge to tacked them at our handes upon any reasonable termes, we weare therfore inforsed to bye of hime the said office pastime and fee at a very highe ratte.

And wheras in respecte of the great charge that the kepinge of the saide game contnewally requirethe, and also the smalnes of the fee, in the late quenes tyme fre libertie was p^mited with owt restraunte to bayght them, w^{ch} now is tacked away frome us, especiallye one the sondayes in the after none after devine service, w^{ch} was the cheffest meanes and benyfite to the place; and in the tyme of the sicknes we have been restrayned many tymes one the workey dayes. Thes hinderances in generalle, with the losse of diuers of thes beastes, as before the Kinge of Denmarke, which loste a goodlye beare called Gorge Stone; and at o^r laste beinge before your Ma^{ties} weare kyllled iiij of our beaste beares, w^{ch} in your kingdom are not the lieke to be hade, all w^{ch} weare in valley worth 30^{li}; and also our ordenary charges amounteth yearly unto ijC^{li} and beatter; thes losses and charges are so heavey upon your petticionors, that wheras formerly we cowld have leatten it forth for 100^{li} a yeaere, now none will tacked it gratis to beare the charges, which is your pore servantes undoinge, unles your M^{ties} of your gratiuous clemensey have consideration of us.

Thes cawsses do in forse us moste humblie to be come sewters to your Ma^{ties} in respecte of the p^misies, and for that we have, ever sence your gratiuous enterance into this kingdom, done your Ma^{ties} service wth all dewtie and observance, it wold pleasee your Ma^{ties} in your moste rialle bowntie now so to releve us, as we maye be able to contnew our service unto your Ma^{ties} as hereto fore we have done, and to that eand to grant unto us free libertie, as hath byn graunted in the late quenes tyme, and also in respecte of our great and dayle charge, to ade unto our sayd fee ij^s viij^d, beinge never as yet incresed sence the firste fowndation of the office.

And wheras ther ar divers vagrantes, and persones of losse and idell liffe, that usalley wandreth through the contreyes with beares and bulles wth owt any lycence, and for owght we know serveinge no man, spoyllinge and kyllinge doges for that game, so that your Ma^{ties} cane not be served but by great charges to us, fetchinge them very fare, which is derectly contrary to a statute made in that behallfe, for the restraynyng of suche your Ma^{ties} wold be pleased, in your moste gratiuous faver, to renew unto your

* In the previous document the fee is stated to be 14 pence daily.

petticoners our pattyne, and to grant us and our deputies power and atortie to apprehend suche vagrantes, and to convent them before the next Justice of pece, therto be bownd wth suerties to forfeit his said beares and bulles to your Ma^{ties} usse, yf he shalbe tacken to go a bowt with any suche game, contrary to the lawes of this your Ma^{ties} Realme, and your pore servantes will dayle praye for your Ma^{ties} longe and hapey Rayne.

Under the King's letters patent the Masters of the Bears, Bulls, and Dogs had power to make "requisitions" of likely animals throughout the country, paying not the value put upon them by the owners, but such value as the "masters" thought fit to fix, as the following letter from Henslowe and Allyn to Christopher Goffe, their deputy, shows (MSS. ii. 8):—

Your sodayne departur out of the towne att your last being with vs and our then occasion of busines made that to be neglected, which otherwise shoulde haue been performed we mean your deputation. Yett notwithstanding wee haue thought good to direct theys our letters vnto you, which shalbe a sufficient warant to you to deale in our busines, by which we do not only will and requier you as our sufficient seruant and deputie, but also doe authorise you, to proceed in the busines, according to theys directions folowing, videlicet that, whear as, by reson of our great seruise this year both before the K: Maiestie, the French Prince,* and with y^e hous, our whole store of dogges are wasted and spent, as yourself can testifie, so that we are forced to send downe his ma^{ties} comission into theys cuntries to take and bring vp such and so many sufficient dogges (whereof we vnderstand you haue great store) as shall suffice to performe any seruise, when his Ma^{ties} shall comand, nevertheless, considering our speeches wee had with you, for y^e good of y^e gamsters of your Cuntry and his Ma^{ties} seruise, that they shall haue no occasion of dislike nor our office [be] unfurnished, nether at this tyme nor heer after, we do by you make this offer vnto them, that, if they will call themselves together in eueri town and vilage wher such dogges are kept, and sett down among themselves how many eueri place yearly will allow for the sayd seruise, and then to send vp to our office att pallace garden between easter and whitsuntide, that in so doing the Commission shall never come downe to take any dogges from them, but theyr whole store shalbe left to them selues; and for more securitie wher of we will, at euerie reseat of such dogges yerly, giue vnder our hands and sealls a sufficient discharge for y^e sayd year. This shall you promysse in our names, which they performing, we will keep, but otherwise we must be forced to send y^e comission oftener among them, and especially to those places which shall refuse this kind offer. Send vs word of this busines as sone as you can, and the names of those places that do accept of itt, certified vnder theyr own hands, that we may vse them kindly, and those that do refuse vnder your hand, thatt we maye know them. Thus with our hartie salutations we comitt you to God: London this . . . of June 1607.

The following (MSS. ii. 13) letter from Edward Barrett to Edward Allyn is on the same subject:—

Good Sir, my bounden deuotion remembred, these maie be to certifye vnto you that, since my comminge downe into the contrie, I haue seene as good dogges bothe for the here and bull as euer I saue fighte, especially in Warrickesheere Worcestorsheere and

* Charles de Lorraine Prince de Joinville, son of Henry, third Duke of Guise.

Glocestorsheere; yet I wolde wishe you to forbear to sende vntill I speake with you myselfe. I prie you remember my humble dewtie vnto my lovinge M^r, your father in lawe, not forgettinge my kinde remembrance vnto my wiffe, as alsoe all my frendes and fellows in generall. The beares haue with greatt victorie perforemed all their M^{rs} matches, especially Littell Besse of Bromly, whose foute in one daie xx^{ti} duple and single coorsses with the beste doges in all the cuntrie, whose M^{rs} brought euerie duple coorse a beare dogg and a bull dogg, thincking therby to beate hir owtt, but the beare soe bestirde her, that some she killed out righte and the moste parte shee sent halting awaie. The M^r of the beares, nowe he hathe performed his matches, wolde for some resonable consideracion putt them of againe. This leving to trouble you any further at this time, beseechinge the almighty euer to protecte you, expectinge your aunswer by this berer, I end: Evesham, this xith of June 1610. Good Sir, if you haue any need of doges before my comminge vp, that you wolde directe your commission with all thinges appertaining with all the haste you thinke best, while I am here remaining in Evesham.

There are numerous other MSS. in the Dulwich Collection on the same subject, such as—(1) (MSS. ii. 15) the depositions of Bryan Bradley and Richard Tyler, servants of Phil. Henslowe and Edw. Alleyn, respecting their ill-treatment by Dr. Steward, a magistrate near Alton in Hampshire, when they were travelling with “ther Comission vnder the great sealle to “tacke vpp dogges for his Ma^{ties} service,” alleging that the said Dr. Steward had accused them of carrying “a cownterfet comission vp and downe the “contrey to connetache* pore men of ther dogges,” and of having, under colour of it, “tacken maney a purse by the highwaye,” and that; after keeping them in custody for two days, and threatening to commit them as rogues to Winchester gaol, he had dismissed them “to goo the redey waye “to London,” but had refused to give them back the commission; (2) A letter (MSS. ii. 17), dated 13th April 1612, from “E. Bedford” (Edward Russell, third Earl of Bedford) to Edw. Alleyn, requesting him to restore a mastiff which had been taken from his servant, Edward Parkines, of Woburn, by officers sent into the country “for the takinge of certaine “mastife dogges in his maiesties name for Parrish garden;” (3) A bargain and sale of the 13th April 1612, by Thomas Morris, of London, gent., and William Grove, of London, fustian dresser, to William Peadle, of London, armourer, for £12, of “one male lyon” (MSS. ii. 18); (4) A commission (MSS. ii. 19) from Phil. Henslowe, “one of the sewers of his highnes “chamber,” and Edw. Alleyn, “servant to the highe and mightie Prince of “Wales,” as masters of the King’s game, empowering John Morgan and Richard Tyler, in conjunction with Bryan Bradley, to “take vpp and “provide for his highnes beares bulles and dogges, whersoever the same shall “or maye be found;” (5) A warrant (MSS. ii. 21) from Thomas Dutton, Thomas Brooke, and Thomas Marburie, justices of Cheshire, charging all

* *I.e.* Conycatch, to cheat.

constables, &c. to assist Thomas Radford, deputed by Phil. Henslowe and Edw. Alleyn, to "take vpp provide and keepe anie mastiffe dogges or "mastiffe bitches, beares and bulls, which he shall thincke meet for his "maiesties service," dated 3rd May 1613; (6) Another warrant from the justices of Lancashire to the same effect, dated 19th May 1613 (MSS. ii. 22); (7) A letter from George Brake to "Phil. Henshlawe," dated Warrington, 19th May 1613, complaining of resistance to the Commission (MSS. ii. 23); Depositions relating to the same subject (MSS. ii. 24); (8) A petition from Henslowe and Alleyn to the Earl of Suffolk, Lord Chamberlain, complaining of the above matter, and praying him to send a warrant for the principal offenders, or a letter to the justices (MSS. ii. 26); (9) A letter (MSS. ii. 27) from the Earl of Suffolk to some justices of the peace in the counties of Chester and Lancaster, requesting them to examine and punish "One Lathome," Rich. Penkith of Penkith, Rich. Massy his servant, Ralph Barnes of Warrington, and others, charged with having abused and beaten the deputies of Phil. Henslowe, one of the masters of the game of bears, &c., "in the execucion of his comission for "taking vp of dogges"—Whitehall, 13th July 1613, signed "T. Suffolke;" (10) Letters from Thomas Dutton and Thomas Brooke, justices of Cheshire, to the Earl of Suffolk, in answer to the above, explaining that as yet they have been unable to act, because all the offenders named in his letter dwell in Lancashire, and that they have also "been hindered by accydent of "taking a dog from M^r John Venables of Agdon," who means to prosecute Brian Bradley and Thomas Radford, Phil. Henslowe's deputies, at the next assizes for felony: 17th August 1613 (MSS. ii. 28).

Compromises were sometimes made, as shown by the following declaration by the same Thomas Radford (MSS. ii. 30):—

September 4. anno dni. 1613. Bee it knowne to all men by thesse presentes that I Thomas Readffourd, seruant to M^r Philipe Hinckley, maister of the kinges maistye his beare game, ffor diuers ffauours and good considerations receiued of the townsmen of Manchester, and espetially for a masty doge which the said townsmen have ffreely beestowed one mee for the kinges maisty his vse, and alsoe thos whose names are vnder written haue vndertooke to send vpp every yeare (of their owne proper coste and charges) a masty dog or bytche to the beare garden; for the which I the said Thomas doe assume and promisse in my maister his name to ffree the said towne of Manchester in Lancasheire from hencefourth from the takeinge of any doge or bytche by vertue of my commition from the garden, and the said townsmen do vndertake the doge which the haue yearlyely promysed to bee sent vp euery yeare beeweene Mydsomer and Mickelemas and that thee sendinge up every yeare a doge according to this agreement shall still bee ffreed from time to time, and the said townesmen haue herevnto put their hands.

Again, Anthony Cooke writes to the Earl of Suffolk, without date (MSS. ii. 31), acknowledging his letter sent by "one John Skales,

“keeper of the beere garden,” defending himself against charges of opposing the officers of the garden, not having “made staye of the “dogges in generall taken by them elles where, but onelye of one dogge “taken by them in this place of pryvyledge, wherein noe dogge can “be taken.”

Another letter (*ante* 1616) from Meredith Morgan to Phillip Henslowe, “or in his absence to Jacob [Meade], at the beare garden,” asks him on the part of “my lord” to receive a wolf (MSS. ii. 32). Another from Stourminster, 24th August [*ante* 1616], from Thomas Yonge to Edward Alleyn, or “in his absence to his father in law, at Paris garden,” respecting his commission (to procure dogs or bulls), promises “you shalbe so well provided “as ever you were in your lyffe” (MSS. ii. 33).

There is also the following undated letter from “William Fawnte” to Edward Alleyn, respecting bulls (MSS. ii. 38):—

I vnderstoode bey a man, which came with too beares from the gardeyne, that you haue a deseyre to beyh one of mey boles. I haue three western boles at this tyme, but I haue had verey ell loock with them, for one of them hath lost his horne to the queyck, that I think that hee will neuer bee to feyght agayne, that is mey ould Star of the West, hee was a verey esey bol. And mey bol Bevis hee hath lost one of his eyes, but I think if you had him hee would do you more hurt then good, for I protest I think hee would ether throo vp your dodges in to the loftes or eles ding out theare braynes agenst the grates, so that I think hee is not for your turne. Beseydes I esteeme him verey hey, for my Lord of Rutlandes man bad mee for him xx marckes. I haue a bol which came out of the west which standes mee in twenty nobles; if you so did leyck him, you shall haue him. Of mey faith, hee is a marvilous good boole and coning and well shapte and but fore eyre ould feine come leine and shuch a on as I think you haue had but few shuch; for I aseure you that I hould him as good a doble hole as that which you had on mee last a single, and one that I haue played therty or forty coursse before he hath bene tacken from the stacke with the best dogges which halfe a dosen kneygthes had. If you send a man vnto mee, he shall see any of mey boles playe, and you shall haue any of them of reson, if the will pleseure you.

The same Sir William Faunt, of Foston, writes to Edward Alleyn (MSS. ii. 39, 40), entreating him to send “a cople of hee beare cokes the same to “be black ones and shuch as you think will macke greate beares,” and also desiring him to send “by this carier a hee cob and shuch a one as you “think will macke a great beare.”

The notice of the papers on this subject may be fitly ended by quoting the following (MSS. ii. 41), written in a large, coarse hand, being probably the original placard exhibited at the entrance to the Bear Garden:—

Tomorrowe beinge Thursdaie shalbe seen at the Bear gardin on the banckside a greate mach plaid by the gamstirs of Essex, who hath chalenged all comers whatsoeuer

to plaie v dogges at the single beare for v pounds and also to wearie a bull dead at the stake and for your better content shall haue plasent sport with the horse and ape and whipping of the blind beare. Viuat Rex.*

It may be added here that at times the keepers of His Majesty's bears received large sums for extra services rendered. For example, on the 20th March 1611 there is a warrant to pay Phillip Henslow and Edward Alleyn, Masters of the Game at Paris Garden,† £42. 10s., and 12d. per diem in future for keeping two white bears and a young lion (Warrant Book, ii. p. 198; 2nd Series, 1611–18, p. 17).

As showing that the Bear Garden was used for combats of a different description, the following extract from a translation of the travels of Monsieur Jorevin de Richefort, published in Paris about the middle of the century, is quoted, although his visit was evidently some time after Alleyn's death:—

We went to see the Bear Garden, which is a great amphitheatre where combats are fought between all sorts of animals, and sometimes men (as we once saw). Commonly when any fencing masters are desirous of shewing their courage and their great skill, they issue mutual challenges, and before they engage parade the town with drums and trumpets sounding, to inform the public there is a challenge between two brave masters of the science of defence, and that the battle will be fought on such a day. We went to see this combat, which was performed on a stage in the middle of this amphitheatre, where on the flourishes of trumpets and the beat of drums, the combatants entered, stripped to their shirts. On a signal from the drum they drew their swords, and immediately began the fight, skirmishing a long time without any wounds: they were both very skilful and courageous: the tallest had the advantage over the least: for according to the English fashion of fencing they endeavoured rather to cut than push in the French manner, so that by his height he had the advantage of being able to strike his antagonist on the head, against which the little one was on his guard; he had in his turn an advantage over the great one, in being able to give him the jarnac stroke, by cutting him on his right ham, which he left in a manner quite unguarded, so that, all things considered, they were equally matched; nevertheless, the tall one struck his antagonist on the wrist, which he almost cut off: but this did not prevent him from continuing the fight, after he had been dressed, and taken a glass or two of wine to give him courage, when he took ample vengeance for his

* *Slender.* Why do your dogs bark so? be there bears i' the town?

Anne. I think there are, sir.

Slender. I love the sport well it's meat and drink to me, now. I have seen Sackerson loose twenty times, and have taken him by the chain; but, I warrant you, the women have so cried and shrieked at it, that it past: but women, indeed, cannot abide 'em; they are very ill-favoured rough things.

—*Merry Wives of Windsor*, Act i.

† Was dry nursed by a bear.

Bred up where discipline most rare is,
In military garden Paris;
For soldiers heretofore did grow
In gardens just as weeds do now.—*Hudibras*.

wound; for a little afterwards making a feint at the ham, the tall man again stooping, in order to parry it, laid his whole head open, when the little one gave him a stroke which took off a slice of his head and almost all his ear. For my part I think there is an inhumanity, a barbarity, and cruelty, in permitting men to kill each other for diversion. The surgeons immediately dressed them, and bound up their wounds, which being done they resumed the combat, and both being sensible of their respective disadvantages, they therefore were a long time without giving or receiving a wound, which was the cause that the little one, failing to parry so exactly, being tired with this long battle, received a stroke on his wounded wrist which dividing the sinews, he remained vanquished, and the tall conqueror received the applause of all the spectators. For my part, I should have had more pleasure to see the battle of the bears and dogs, which was fought the next day at the same theatre.

Pepys in his Diary, 1666-67 and 1669, mentions visits to the Bear Garden to see "the bulls tossing of the dogs—but it is a rude and nasty pleasure;" and again, "a fight between a Shoemaker & a Butcher the former so cut about the wrists that he could not fight any longer;" also "a prize fight between a soldier & a country fellow," in which the latter "soundly beat the soldier & cut him over the head." *

After this digression it is necessary to go back some years to take up again the thread of Alleyn's recorded life. On the 15th March 1603/4 he, as Genius, delivered "with excellent action and a well 'tun'de audible voyce" an address to James I. at his reception in the city.

Soon after King James' accession, the Lord Admiral's players were taken under the protection of Prince Henry, and so they remained until his decease in 1612. The performance of plays in London was again licensed in 1604, by the following letter from the Privy Council to the Lord Mayor of London and the Justices of the Peace for Middlesex and Surrey (MSS. i. 39):—

After our hartie. . . . Wheras the King's ma^{ties} Plaiers have given highnes good service in ther Quallitie of Playinge, and for as much likewise as they are at all times to be employed in that service, whensoever they shalbe commaunded, We thinke it therfore fitt, the time of Lent being now past, that your L. doe permitt and suffer the three companies of Plaiers to the King, Queene and Prince, publicklie to exercise ther plaies in ther severall and usuall howses for that purpose and noe other; viz. the Globe, scituate in Maiden Lane on the Banckside in the countie of Surrey, the Fortune in Golding Lane, and the Curtaine in Hollywell in the Cowntie of Middlesex, without any lett or interruption in respect of any former L^{res} of Prohibition heretofore written by us to your Lop., except there happen weeklie to die of the Plague above the number of thirtie, within the Cittie of London and the Liberties thereof. Att which time we thincke itt fitt they shall cease and forbear any further publicklie

* In the *Gentleman's Magazine* for 1833 there are some interesting particulars of the old Paris (or Bear) Garden. (Part i. p. 483, and part ii. p. 507.)

to playe, untill the sicknes be again decreaced to the saide number. And so we bid your Lo. hartilie farewell. From the Court at Whitehalle the ixth of Aprill 1604.

Your very loving Friends

NOTTINGHAM
SUFFOLK
GILL. SHROWSBERIE
E. WORSTER
W. KNOWLES
J. STANHOPP

To our verie good L. the Lord Maior of the Cittie of London, and to the Justices of the Peace of the Counties of Middlesex and Surrey.

It is probable that Alleyn played at the Fortune as a member of the company of Prince Henry for some time, but that he quitted it during that Prince's life, for in a list of his players contained in his household book the name of Alleyn does not appear; neither is it to be found in a patent under the Great Seal which the Elector Palatine (to whom, on his marriage with the Princess Elizabeth, Henry's players were transferred) obtained for them. (See Collier, *History of Dramatic Poetry*, vol. i. p. 312, ed. 1831.)

Malone has stated that Alleyn did not retire until 1616, but various documents contradict this assertion; and, moreover, as showing that in 1612 he was no longer even spoken of as an actor, a letter in the Calendar of State Papers (2nd Series, 1611-18, p. 147) from the Earl of Suffolk to Rochester, is to the effect that "Allen *the Master of the Bears* is dead," and recommending Tom Badger to succeed him, "he having the finest "breed of bull dogs in the kingdom." Lord Suffolk and Tom Badger, however, were disappointed, as the report was without foundation. Whatever may have been the exact year of his retirement from the stage, it is certain that in 1605 Alleyn acquired his first piece of property in Dulwich, including the house called "Hall Place," where he afterwards took up his abode: nevertheless, for at least six or seven years after this date—probably in order to look after the Bear Garden—he continued to live "harde by the Clynke by the Bankeside neer Winchester House." The Clynke* was and is a portion of the parish of St. Saviour's, Southwark. Here Alleyn was elected churchwarden in 1610 in succession to Phillip Henslowe. The neighbourhood, though suburban, if not rural, was nevertheless far from respectable, as may be gathered from contemporary records; these are confirmed by Alleyn's endeavours to suppress immorality, as shown in the following papers (MSS. i. 51):—

Things necessary to be considered of, and which may tend much to the orderly and peaceable government of this Libertye, being carefully looked unto.

* In and about the Clink and Bankside, the old names of streets and lanes betoken their unsavoury condition, e.g. Dirty Lane, now Suffolk Street; Foul Lane, now York Street; Thieves' Lane, now St. Thomas Street; Bandy Leg Walk, now Guildford Street.—Rendle's *Inns of Southwark*, p. 361.

First, there being xxiiii^r Inhabitantes allowed as victualers within this Libertye, that no one of them may be suffered to keep a tapster, as a thing by the antient orders and custome of this place forbidden and found hurtfull. Nor that any other Inhabitant whatsoever keep victualling without being licenced thereunto.

To haue a prouident care to prevent the taking in of Inmates, as much as may be possible, especiallye of Strangers from other places, which for the most parte are lodged in suche howses as are not of sufficyent receipt for thenhabitants themselues to liue in.

To repress Drunkennes, strife, and other disorders in the poorer sorte of people, which are most prone therevnto, and to keep them to their labours.

To prevent the lodging of single people, both men and maydes, which worke at their owne hands. As also the harbouring of any other sorte of people of what qualitey soeuer, without the consent of the forman of the Jurye and Officers first had therevnto.

To admitt of no new Commers into this Libertye of meane and private sorte without the priuie and consent of the forman of the Jurye and Officers first had and without good securitye to be taken according to the qualitey of the persons, with a certificatt from wheare they came, the better to prevent the coming of lewd and ill disposed people to the slaunder and discreditt of this Libertye.

To take order that no women Inhabitantes of this Libertye which liue by washing abroad or keeping women in childbed, or such as keep howses visited [*i.e.* by the plague] in other places, be suffered to bring home any manner of person visited, any cloathes bedding or other thinges to the endangering of their neighbours.

To take views of the Liberty once in 14 dayes, the better to prevent noysonces in the close and narrow Alleyes and many other hurtes wth hearby may be amended viz^t The vnrule and disordered kept in awe. Lodgers and Inmates in close and vnfitt howses will easily be known. Such as liue idly and at their owne handes wilbe found out. And other thinges tending to the health and quyett of this place wilbe much amended.

To call a meetinge togeth^r of all the Jurye for this purpose wth this admonition vnto them, that they take knowledge as well of all theis thinges as of what soeuer els may be found amisse in the severall places of their dwellinges. That . . . order may be taken by the forman of the Jury and Officers to have the same reformed uppon knowledge thereof given.

If this course may be thought good and carefully followed but three monthes wth yo^r countenance to goe abroad once in 14^o dayes wth the Jurye to attend yo^u. There is good hope that the Inhabitants of the Libertye will be much reformed. The Officers reddye wth diligence to take to their charge: The people hearuppon wilbe fearfull to offend in such thinges as they shalbe forwarned of: The expence of much mony for matters of relief in likelihood wilbe saved. Yo^r paynes in often meeting in yo^r Jurye wilbe much eased: Besides a generall contenm^t and good to all thinhabitantes in time to come.

And as I doe desire to see a reformacon in some reasonable mann^r of all theis thinges beforesaid So doe I wish wth all that execucon may be doon uppon suche as shalbe found faultye from time to time. Especially in those grosse sines of drunkennes, vnquietnes, and such like disorders so ordinarye and comon amongst us. That the better able may be put fines; And those of poore sorte punished accordingly as belonges vnto them. And for neglecte hearof in those to whom the charge and on sight belongeth, to see them also fined and amerced as by the Jury shalbe thought conuenient.

The sidesman of the liberty of the Clink also made the following presentment on 29th May 1610 (MSS. iv. 72) :—

I John Lee being Sidman of the liberty of the Clinke present theise psons unto the Church warden, M^r Allenn Esquire.

Imprimis. In Robert Juke's house was found one Elizabeth Ayliefe supposed to be wth child, and is reported to live there at her owne handes.

One Henery Jones and his wife now dwelling in father Powell's house, whoe weare thought to live losely together before marriage. And alsoe for receiving one Elizabeth Williams into his house, whoe was there brought a bed.

— kepinge a common house of dicing and bouling, and for suffering of the same in time of divine service, and is forwarned of the same.

John Noble, for disorder in his bouling Ally, is in like sort forwarned of the same.

William King and Sisly his wife are thought fitt to be presented for keping of a house suspected for bauderies, and allsoe for keping Margrett Tomkins and Elizabeth Gaunt, the first a suspitious pson.

John Roades and Agnes his wife suspected for baudery.

Hall Watty and his wife for harboring of Isabell Lawes, a woeman big with [def. in MS.] and for keping Alise Blackden and Susan Larking . . . maides at their own handes.

The following "Complaynt of Mawdlyn ffoord" is in itself interesting as showing the strong belief in witchcraft then existing; it also exhibits Edward Alleyn in the active exercise of his duties as churchwarden, apparently near akin to those of police magistrate at the present day (MSS. iv. 73) :—

The Complaynt of Mawdlyn ffoord for wronges offerd her by Christopher Horsebrook & his wife.

Please yo^u to understand that before Shrovetide last the wife of the above named Horsebrook about 8 of the clock at night came into my howse my husband being wth som of his friends at supper, and there after many opprobrious speeches stroke one good wife Rankins (w^{ch} disorder my husband not brokeing) I wisht her go out at y^e doors, whereupon she excleymed in the entry at w^{ch} her husband came forth, and wth a bill (had it not beene for company) had as I thinck murthered me for one Richard Gullis comeing to kepe him back, was by him sore hurt wth a spade, w^{ch} is in the custody of Maister Trott. Theis wrongs upon his and her humble submission & asking for forgiveness and pmise never after in the like maⁿer to offend I was willing to putt up.

Synce w^{ch} tyme when his m^{tes} constable for some disorder carried the wife of the sayd Horsebrook to the stocks he chardged my husband to assist him, in revenge whereof both the sayd Horsebrook & his wife has openly cald me whore and arrand whore & such slanderous tearmes as is not fitt to reherse to y^r worships. And further the wife of the sayd Horsebrooke kneeld downe upon her knees and wisht she myght have the power to be one of the strongest wiches in England to be with all the wolfs blood in England at w^{ch} I yo^r said orator answered, She had no need to wish to be a wich for synce her first falling out wth me I had been sick & not bene able to look to any busynes about my howse, to w^{ch} Horsebrooke himself replied that if he could not tread my gutts out he wold kepe me sick three quarters of a yeare longer: To aprove all this trew here are (so please yo^u admit them) sufficient witnesses ready. Thus I have made knowne my wrongs to y^r good worships in wrighting in regard that

by reason of sicknes I am not able wthout much danger to come in pson ; and I humbly Intreat you I may find redresse.

The witnesses names if it please yo^u to hear them are thes

JOHN ROW—BOTTOME

JANE JONES

JOHN WYLLIAMS

GOODWIFE HOLLIT *

RICHARD GULLIS

ANNES GULLIS

GOODWIFE JONES

In or about 1613 Alleyn permanently assumed the character of a landed proprietor, living on his estate, as in this year, or possibly twelve months earlier, he came to live in Dulwich at "Hall Place."†

Here may be given two letters which, although perhaps only bearing indirectly upon Alleyn's life, are of interest as showing that he to whom they were addressed was then looked upon as a man of wealth. The first letter (MSS. i. 67), which has been quoted very inaccurately in Collier's *Memoirs of Alleyn*, p. 109, is as follows:—

To his Worshipful good friend M^r Edward Allen at his house at Dulledg give these.

Ser, I beseche your pardon in that I made boulde to wryte to you wordes consernynge my selfe, and it may be distastfull to you, but nessessete hath no lawe and therfore I h[op]e the contrarye. Ser, diverse ocasions before the prynses deathe and manye crosses sense hath brovght me intow det, and I [se] danger, which if you woulde please to helpe me shovld notwithstandinge I ever shall reste ever to be c[omman]ded by [you]. Never wovld I desire you shovld hassard the [losse of] one [penny] by me: for, Ser, I know you vnderstande th[at ther] is composisions betwene ovre [com]penye, that if [any] one gi[ve] over with consent of his fellowes, he is to r[eceave] thr[ee] score and ten povndes (Antony Jefes hath had so mvch) and, if any on dye, his widow or frendes, whome he appoyntes it tow reseve fyfte povndes (Mistres Pavie and Mistres Tovne hath had the lyke); besides that lytt[ell] moete I have in the play hovsses, which I wovld willing[ly] pas over vnto you by dede of gifte or any covrse you w[ovld] set dovne for your secrete. And that you shovld be shvre I dow it not withovte my wiffes consente, she wilbe willinge [to] set her hand to any thinge that myght sevre it to you. Ser fifte povndes wovld pay my detes, which for on hole twelve month I wovld take vp and pay the intreste; and

* *Endorsed.*

Clynch (in E. Alleyn's hand).

The humble petition of Mawdlyn Foord for redresse of wronges offerd her by Christopher Horsebrook & his wife. (in the same hand as the petition).

John Smelte a constable called uppon

Roges at Dyhmonthe.

Opposite the names of the two first witnesses are in a different hand "witted wrongly," and the same opposite the names of Annes Gullis and goodwife Jones, and also goodwife Hollit, and the words "The Kings constable ymployeth of their boy."

These would appear to be notes when the case was heard.

To the end of his life the people of Southwark regarded Alleyn with affection, always addressing him as "Worshippfull & Kind Neighbour."

† This house, or some portion of it, existed till about 1880. See vol. i. Chap. XVII.

that I might the better pay it in at the yeares ende, I would get M^r Jvbe to reseve my gallery mony and my quarter of the howse mony for a yeare to pay it in with all, and if in six monthes I sawe the gallerye mony would not dow, [then in] the other six monthes he shovld reseve [all my] share only reservinge a marke a weke my howse withall. The eyghteenth of this m[onth I have to] pay to M^r Bankes thvrte povndes and other other dettes I owe. If ether you, Ser wov[ld advance] the monye, or any other whome you shall appoynt, for I knowe wher you will you may, I shall ever reste your pore servant to parforme any offyse you shall comand me. Ther is one M^r Mathvs at the bell in newgat market that six wekes agoe did offer me fiffe povndes for a twelfmonth gratis, bvt he desird good secvrete. Ser, I besech howsoever pardon me, in that bovldly I have presvmed to wryt vnto you: thvs not daryinge to troble you any longer, I comyt you to god, to home I will ever pray to blesse you.

ever to be comded by you
CHARLES MASSYE. } (Probable date 1612–1613).

The second letter is from his kinsman, Mathias Alleyn, afterwards Master of the College (MSS. iii. 110):—

My dutie remembered unto your woor^e: and unto my mistris with my humble and hartie thanckes for all your loving kindnes shewed unto me: and for your laste kindnes that I received at y^r hands in every respecte when I was with you laste. And nowe at this time as my dutifull love doth bind me I wryte unto y^r woor^e leaste that you shoulde thincke that I had forgotte my selfe of that w^{ch} is my dutie to dooe in regard of your kindnes towards mee: And further I intreate your goodwill and your furdurance concerninge my cominge to London to settell as your kind speeches was at my laste departure from you that I should have your goodwill and your faver in that or in anie thinge for my good and I hope it would be for my good but three things I dooe especially desire the firste is gods mercifull blessinge and your love and kind fudurance. And that I might have but worke to keepe 3 or 4 at worke. Yt nowe falethe out that ther is a howse that if it please you see to directe me that I might have as my freind the bringer of this unto you will more at large sertifie you of it better the[n] I can nowe wryte of it because I never it did see it (*sic*) but by my freinds letter have harde of it but I will com to see it shortly if please you to direct me at to take it alsoe but I desire your opinion in theese courses and also your kind answer soe shortly as it maye please you. And in remembrance of my love and dutie I have sente you and my mistris a cople of fatt henns I praye accept of them. And thus as my cristian dutye dooth bynde me I praye and will doe that the lord will blesse and preserve you booth in soule in body and mind to his glory and your everlastinge ioye.

the x of marche

Your servante to coñand,
MATHIAS ALLEYN.

My freinds name the bearer or
bringer heereof is William Scotte.

So far as known materials exist, the life of Alleyn has now been brought down to the commencement of his Diary, 29th September 1617. Strictly speaking, this Diary, or Diary and Account Book, ought to be given here as forming the best record of his life till 1st October 1622, when it ends as

abruptly as it began ; but it has been thought more convenient to print it separately, at the end of this notice of his life. Although it has been quoted from largely by Lysons, Malone, Collier, Blanch, and Warner, it is now for the first time printed as a whole. Some of the entries are trivial, and repetitions occur, especially in the figures, but it has been thought best to allow him to tell his own tale in his own way ; his mistakes, even in the additions, have therefore been left uncorrected.

It is probable that Alleyn kept a diary during many years before 1617, and subsequent to 1622 ; but no fragment of any other exists, beyond occasional notes, figures, and memoranda written on the backs of old letters, and sometimes on pamphlets and books. During the period over which the Diary extends, the chapel was consecrated,* and the College virtually established ; it is not necessary therefore again to describe the ceremonies that then took place, but it may be pointed out that apparently the portions of Scripture used at the consecration were selected by the Founder, and even the special prayer used is supposed to have been, if not written, at least inspired by him.

In the year following the cessation of the Diary, Alleyn lost his wife Joan, with whom he had lived evidently on affectionate terms since 1592. Among her husband's papers there is not a word about her illness and death, but according to the College Register she died on the 28th June 1623, and was buried on the 1st July. The inscriptions recording the date of her death, formerly in the Chapel, are given in vol. i. p. 462. Her funeral certificate is also extant in the college of Arms (*Fun. Cert.* i. 22, f. 81), and is as follows :—" Joane Alleyn late the wife of the worshipfull Edward Alleyn Esquier M^r of his Ma^{ties} Game of Beares Bulls and Masteiue Doggs, and founder of the Colledge of God's guift scituate in Dulwich in the Countye of Surrey daughter of the worshipfull Phillipp Henslowe Esquier deceased one of the Sewers of his Ma^{ties} Chamber departed this mortall life without yssue on the 28th daye of June Anno Dñi 1623, and was solemnely interred in the Quier of the Chappell of the aforesaid Colledge on the south side thereof neare to the high alter on the first daye of July following." Signed by John Gifford, senior Fellow and preacher, and Martyn Symons, Fellow, minister, and schoolmaster.

Just before her death Alleyn went upon a journey to Winchester and Southampton, in connection with the abortive preparations for the arrival in England of the Infanta Maria as the bride of Prince Charles.

In a letter from Dr. Meddus to Joseph Mead, dated 5th June 1623 (Harley MS. 389, f. 337), among his items of news Meddus writes that—

in addition to the Duke of Richmond, a number of Earls and others, " Allein some " time player, now squire of the Beares and Inigo Jones, surveyor of the King's works,

* See vol. i. p. 23.

"rode hence on Tuesday towards Winchester and Southampton to take order for "his Majestie's entertainment, with the Prince's and the Ladie Marie's."

John Chamberlain also writes to Sir. D. Carleton on the 14th June (*Cal. of State Papers*, 1619-1623, p. 608):—

The Duke of Richmond and six other noblemen went to Southampton to arrange payements and repair of highways for the reception of the Infanta; Inigo Jones and Allen the old player went with them, and could have done just as well without so many privy councillors; but we must show our obsequiousness in all that concerns her. The council are going about to eat at ordinaries in order to choose which is fittest and cheapest to furnish diet for the Spanish Ambassador.

On the 3rd December 1623, only five months after the death of his wife Joan, Alleyn married at Camberwell Church, Constance, the eldest daughter of the celebrated Dr. John Donne, Dean of St. Paul's, by his wife Anne, daughter of Sir George More of Loseley.*

The bride was probably born in 1603; her father mentions her in several of his letters to Sir Henry Goodyere of Polesworth, and in one of them dated 18th October 1622 (*Letters*, ed. 1651, p. 185) tells him "a peece of a storie" about her as likely to interest his daughters. An honourable person had informed Donne of his intention to give her one of his sons with a provision of £300 a year of his own gift in church livings, and a further settlement of £300 of inheritance for their children, on condition of his son taking orders; but now the young man, neither he nor the young lady knowing anything about the matter, refuses to comply with his father's wishes, and so the whole arrangement has fallen through, greatly to the Dean's disappointment.

Alleyn in his Diary, under date 4th September 1622, speaks of "y^e dean off Pale's dahter" dining at his house in company with her uncle and aunt, Sir Thomas and Lady Grymes.

The marriage excited considerable surprise amongst Dr. Donne's friends, the bride being twenty, and the bridegroom fifty-seven, several years older than her father; and John Chamberlain, writing to Sir Dudley Carleton at the Hague on the 20th December (*Cal. of State Papers*, 1623-1625, p. 132), says, "The straungest match in mine opinion is that Allen the old player hath lately married a young daughter of the Deane of Paules, w^{ch} "I doubt will deminish his charitie and devotion toward his two hospitalls."

Amongst the Dulwich MSS. (iii. 102) there is a draft of a long and angry letter from Alleyn to the Dean, written in the spring of 1625, "now allmoste 5 quarters sinc our maryag." It is here given in full as it has

* Donne's marriage was a clandestine one; he, the priest who married them, and the friend who gave the lady away, were all committed to prison by Lord Egerton. (See *Loseley Manuscripts*, edited by Alfred J. Kempe. London: Murray, 1836.)

been very inaccurately quoted by Mr. Collier in *Alleyn's Memoirs* (p. 175). Special attention is drawn to the words "Childbed Lynnen" (given by Mr. Collier as *embroidered Lynnen*), showing possibly why Alleyn at this time seemed almost to regret his liberality to the College. The idea is confirmed by Aubrey, who, after describing the foundation, etc., says, "Notwithstanding all the solemnity of this Deodand, he lived to change his mind upon a second marriage when he was very desirous of revoking his charity but was not suffered" (p. 194, ed. 1719).

This draft letter is written on the back and blank pages of a letter from William Becker, dated Southwark, 24th January 1625, to Edward Alleyn, recommending Henry Petty as "a poore aged man."

S^r y^r vnkind vnexspecht & vndeserved deniall off y^t comon curtesie afforded to a frend I mean y^e Loane off unvesfull moneys w^{ch} yourself som few days before I making you aquainted w^t all my pceeding did then so Lovingly grant vnto besides y^e volontory ofer off 500^{li} more then I entreated & your after repeating itt to S^r Tho. Grymes make me wonder when [you] so strangly alter your mind att y^e very pinch of my ocasion & trewly S^r. I can nott reste in quiett till I bee in som sort resolved herin & to y^r end I haue examind my self in all my pceedings towards you & yours, to see if I cowlde find aney just cause of offenc in mee to moue you to this hard dealing & surly I can find none. Yett it should seem you conceave itt wholly to be in me but I hope I shall allwayes be able before god & y^e world well & trewly to cleer myself of y^e Least breach of any jott of y^e pmise I first made, & for your better remembranc I pray you Look back & reuew y^e whol pgress of y^e business w^{ch} as fully as I can remember I will here trewly sett downe. Then thus after affirmations made by S^r Tho Grymes on both sides I was envited to your house y^e 21 off october 1623 wher after dinner in yo^r plor you declard yo^r intencion to bestow w^t your daughter Con: all y^e benefet of y^r pryme Leas w^{ch} as you s^d you knew would shortly be renewd & y^t you were assured iff I stayd till michaelmass next to bee worth 500^{li} att y^e least & when so ever itt should rise to more itt should wholly bee hers my offer was to doe as much for her as your self, & add to y^t att my death 500^{li} more and so her estat should be a 1000^{li}. This gaue not content & S^r Tho psuaded me to do some what more w^{ch} I did & pmissd to leave her at my death 2000 mark. This was accepted & security demanded. I then towld you all my Lands were stated on y^e Coll. 3 Leases I had, one off them was giuen to y^e Coll. y^e other 2 being y^e manor & rachtory off Lewisham worth 130 a year & diuer tenements in y^e black fryars [*as the plaichowse theare*]* worth 120 y^e year boathw^{ch} cost me 2500^{li} iff nowe my statut or recognisanc would serue, those 2 leases shoulde be past over to some psons in trust y^t after my death shee surviving should be leaft 2000 marks. This was accepted on all syds & yourself being cauld away by y^e coming off som ladyes you took your leave of S^r Thos & referd y^e accomplishing of theys businesses to his direction. I presently returnd to Peckham & coming then to Con: towld her what had past & more to show my Loue to her off my own voluntary I towld her beefore S^r Tho I would make it upp to 1500^{li} w^{ch} was then by yourself & S^r Tho extraordinary accepted on. All this whil ther wase no 200^{li} a year spoken off nor any other joynter but so much mony at my death. tis trew it wase thought more convenient for her to

* Interpolated in a different hand and in different ink.

haue 200^l then 1500^l then 1500^l (*sic*) in money & I sayd diuers tymes iff god enabled me I shalbe most willing to doe itt & so it wase a desire rather then a promise. Thus past itt on till y^e begining off your sicknes & then you desired our maryag shoulde be pformed wth as much sped as might bee for as you s^d y^e world took large knowledg of itt & for what wase pmissid on your part iff god lent you Lyfe should be realy pformd. I direckly went on vrging you to nothing but rested wholly on your trew word (w^{ch} I then thought 10 tymes y^e valew could nott mak you break) Itt is now almost 5 qrters sinc our maryag I haue all this tyme loved her kept her & mayntaynd her & [never thought to haue] had so grav a cause of discontent as your self now gave. Thus I hope I may safely tak god & y^e world to witnesse, I haue w^t trew loue & affection pformed all y^t ought to be done on my pte to you & yours which my concience knowing made me angerd att your soudeyn deniall of y^t w^{ch} before you had graunted & delever those pssionat words you took so hanously seeing therby I must bee branded either for a foole or a knaue, in y^e business I had undergon, but it semes itt wase your desire to drive me into y^t disgrac els you would never continewe me in hope till y^e very Last & then fayle me uppon all termes, but y^e Lord Judg this caus between you & me & so y^e Lord deal w^t me, either in mercie or Judgment, as I had a trew intention to doe good to those poore men & no wrong to you nor yours. My language you took so harsh wase this y^t I now pceived you esteemd 500^l beefor my honesty your own reputation or your daughters good: you presently being inflamed songe twice itt was fallse & a lye, words in my mynd mor fitting you 30 years ago when you might be questioned for them then now vnder so reverent a calling as you are but as fals as you suppos them I wish they prove not all trew for som off them I am to well assurd off; before this violenc broke forth you call'd me a playn man I desire allways so to be for I thank god I never could disgwise in my life & I am to ould now to lerne retorick of y^e curioust schoole in Cristendom my hart & tong must go to gether & although this be thought great folly in y^e world yet I hope [it] will easely forgive y^e fault if it be one therfore sinc I am willing to be so as your knowledg long herd of me I pray you pdon such faults as my illiterat playness comitts. & now in playne termes giue me leaue to enquire what faults off myne hath caused so manie vnkind passages in you; as first after our marriage before S^r Thos Grymes uppon your recovery the people all giving joy you then pmissid to send my wyfe her mothers child bed lynnyn for a new years guift; after y^t my wyfe had a great desire to a little nagg off yours of her own selfe to use for her health to take y^e ayr & hering you many tymes say it did you no servis caused her brother georg to moue you for itt in her behalf, w^{ch} she making no doubt off wase very much joyd in, but to pvent her of y^e comfort y^e nagg was suddeynly sent away to Oxenford. Again she having but 2 dyamond rings you wisht me to tell her you were importuned for y^e one & iff she would send you itt you would returne her y^e ring w^t 3 stons you weare in leu therof I brought you y^e one but y^e other you keep still: again one tym you towld me in y^e great Chamber you had 550^l for y^e Leas but Con: should haue but 500 wheras you allwaise pmissid y^e uttmest valew: again you onc you wear very fond to wish me to [be] as bowld in your hous as in my owne & to take a lodging at any tym when I pleasd but when I towld you this term my occasions would haue me in town & y^t I was willing to accept your former louing offer you answered me w^t labour no & so I took itt. Many tyme have I moved you for matters of endiffrence belonging to your plac but they wear eather put by to circumstance or flattly denied. All thes backward favors arise for some fault in me in your judgement, but yett I can not find itt, unless it be to much credulity to

trust wordes in sted of deedes. For my wifes mony I should receave, you may conceave I desire itt out of covetousness: itt is coveting that to make itt better for her, and iff you can imploy itt more for her good then I intend. use your own discretion: for y^e enlarging off my own estate I never desired it for I thank my good god I haue enough for my selfe & others but my care in this was only for her w^{ch} I thank you, you now took from me. In this little tym off our so nere acquaintance iff ever you have found me as a man altogether unfit to receave any frendly courtesie att your hands for I see you p^{re}ss it largely to several p^{er}sons then for a conclusion lett me entreat you as I find you no waye willing to my furtheranc; so be nott any waies a means off my Hinderanc & as your daughter Luce is good companie for my wife so your ability is better able to bear her charge then myn. & thus being a playn man I hope you will p^{ro}don me in deliuering my mind in playn termes. Your ever ready wth my best love to your daughter & my best servis to you. I——

So far back as the 21st October 1623, when the marriage was arranged, and "security demanded" of Alleyn for the money he was to settle on his future wife, he had agreed to assign two leases, one of the manor of Lewisham, the other of divers tenements in the Blackfriars, to two trustees for her; but he had been procrastinating, and the security was not yet forthcoming.

It appears from the Dulwich Muniments (183 and 184) that Alleyn was at this time involved in lawsuits in respect of both of these leases, and as neither is named in his will, it may be inferred that they passed out of his hands some time before his death. It is clear, however, that in the beginning of 1625 he was in need of money. Besides his own letter to Dr. Donne, the following letter to him from Sir Thomas Grymes, dated Peckham, 4th February 1624/5, seems to corroborate the fact (MSS. iii. 103):—

S^r, The last night meeting you vpon the highe waye you tould me you might haue iic^{ti} vpon your bond and myne. I then did let you vnderstand how I had promised vpon my brother John Grymes his death (for whom now paye a c^{ti} that I stood bound for, besides many hundreds more I paid before) I wold not enter agayne in bond for anye man, and rashly then wished I might loose my hand when I subscribed to bond as suertye agayne. This I protest vnto you standes my case, the consideration wherof hath trobled my mynd very much since I sawe you, being vnwilling to denye you anye thinge. iic^{ti}, as I tould you, I haue lying by me; it shalbe redy for you at a quarter of an howres worning, and all my plate (but that I vse daly), which I am sure will amount to aboue a c^{ti}, if you please, you shall haue it to pawne to helpe to furnishe your occasions. So comending my loue to your self and my niece I rest.

Whatever its cause, the difficulty could only have been temporary, since in the following year he was able to purchase an estate in Yorkshire, situated at Simondstone in Aysgarth.

The matter of his wife's settlement was arranged by the assignment on

the 29th June 1625 of leases of the Unicorn Inn in the borough of Southwark, and of a messuage on the bankside called the Barge the Bell and the Cock, to Sir Nicholas Carew and Sir Thomas Grymes, together with a statute of £2000 as security that she should receive the covenanted sum of £1500 on his death. It appears, however, from his will that a temporary settlement had previously been made with Matthias Alleyn as trustee for the wife.

A letter from Henry Gibb, groom of the bedchamber to James I., to Edward Alleyn, under date Westminster, 23rd July 1624, states that he will willingly assist his desire to have "sum further dignetie" conferred upon him, but advises him to wait till the king "be cuminge homeward" "neie Windsor forrest," before which time he will "speik with all these" "men y^t M^r Holliburton speiks of" (MSS. iii. 96). From this it has been reasonably conjectured that Alleyn was then making interest to obtain knighthood. The title was one to which, if only as Master of the Royal Games, he might fairly pretend; but it was never conferred, and the wonder is that he cared to take so much trouble about it, unless indeed his young wife desired to be "my lady."

In July 1626 Alleyn undertook a journey into Yorkshire to visit his recently acquired estate at Simondstone. It is not improbable that the fatigue arising therefrom brought on the illness which ultimately proved fatal.

In September he was back at Dulwich, and evidently very ill, for a paper of that date recently discovered at the College plainly contains what he expected to be his last directions. In it he states that "most of all" "the evidences are in a chest at the bed's feete in the yellow chamber, the" "keye whereof is in the till of my deske," gives a statement of the "Proofoes" "for the wood land to be tithe free" in reference to a dispute with Sir Edmond Bowyer regarding the tithes of a piece of woodland called Cokers, lately grubbed up, and makes the following characteristic kindly arrangement "concerning Casinghurst":—

Whereas he being not able to pay me my rent I have concluded next Michaelmas to let him the sayd land and as much more ground as shall make three score acres wth (I take it) will be the land above Leyton's after this manner. ffirst I must furnish him wth foure horse whereof two are his owne already. I must buy him other two. I must allow him as many keyne as he thinkes he may well keepe; he must till and plowe the land, sowe, mowe wth all other harvest charge, and I must the first yeere lend him his seede wth must be repayed the first harvest. All the cattell aforesayde he must make good except the decay by the hand of God. Now for all this he is to yeeld the full halfe of the crop of the corne and for euery cowe thirtie pond of butter and threescore pond of cheese per aⁿum. This course to be made tryall wth him of some two or three yeeres and when God enables him to pay his old debdt and furnishe himselfe wth a stocke the Colledge shall let him againe his lease for the same rent and conditions it was heretofore.

This document is dated the 22nd of September 1626, and is signed by

Edward Alleyn and by Matthew Sweetser, the schoolmaster of the College. On the back of it, under the date of the 27th September, is a "Note of such debts as is owing me as nere as I can call to remembrance," the total being over £2000.

On the 29th September he signed the statutes and ordinances of the College, which had no doubt been prepared long before, an act pointing to his knowledge that his illness was serious. He seems, however, to have rallied, for the last extant letter addressed to him (from Henry Underwood), dated 14th October 1626, expresses satisfaction that he is "towards a recovery," and a confident hope that in due time he will be restored to his "woonted joye" (MSS. iii. 108).

On the 13th November he executed his will, or rather, as he speaks of his will in the document above mentioned, made a new one, and on the 20th November he added two clauses to the "statutes and ordinances" signed on the 29th September. He seems to have had still some hopes of life at that time, as he reserves to himself the right of making additions or alterations and of nominating or displacing the members "at any time or times during my life," but they were unhappily groundless, for he died on Saturday the 25th November, and was buried in the chapel on the Monday following, the 27th November 1626.*

The opening sentences of his will† are characterized by the same deep religious feeling which so often found expression in his writings. The words are:—"My desire is without any vain funeral pomp or show to be interred in the quire of that chapel which God of his goodness hath caused me to erect and dedicate to the honor of my Saviour by the name of "Christ's Chappell in God's Gift College." Besides the provision for his widow, before mentioned, bequests were made to several of his relations and dependants; and even Sir F. Calton, with whom latterly he had been on unsatisfactory terms, received £100, and the remission of a long-standing debt of £20. His executors were also required to build within two years ten almshouses in each of the parishes of St. Botolph Bishopsgate, and St. Saviour Southwark, the inmates of which, as well as of the ten which he had already built in Cripplegate (Diary, 13th July 1620), were to be regarded as members of the Dulwich foundation. To his native parish of St. Botolph, for the good of the poor, was further given the "Blew House" in Dulwich, which it still retains. The estates which formed the endowment of the College had already been settled; but, in addition, he bequeathed to it "as an augmentation" the residue, after the payment of legacies, of two leases of the Unicorn Inn and of a tenement called the Barge the Bell and the Cock, in Southwark, together with a

* For inscription on his tomb, see vol. i. p. 462.

† Printed *in extenso* in vol. i. Chap. III.

quantity of furniture, goods, and farm implements. Finally, he left his lands in Yorkshire, also subject to the payment of legacies, to Thomas and Matthias Alleyn, his executors, in their private capacity, and not as Master and Warden.

It will be seen elsewhere that Alleyn had somewhat miscalculated the extent of his resources, that his executors were unable to carry out his directions as to the building of almshouses, and that the College in reality received nothing whatever from the above-mentioned augmentation.*

Alleyn's personal appearance is not specially recorded anywhere, but from his portrait he must have been a handsome man, above the middle height, and with a very pleasant face.† He was evidently a churchman who would have shared Laud's views had he lived a little later; the use by him of candles‡ on the altar, and his desire to have the services in his chapel as near the practice in St. Peter's, at Westminster, as possible, are evidences of this.

It has been persistently stated in the past that Alleyn was the intimate friend of Shakespeare; it may have been so, but as Mr. Warner points out (*Catalogue*, pp. xxv. and 72), the dramatist's name only occurs once in all the manuscripts now existing at Dulwich, namely in a note in Alleyn's hand on the back of a letter from Thomas Bowker regarding a mastiff whelp, to the following effect, "a book of Shaksper Sonetts 5^a." §

It would appear that long before Mr. Collier's suggestive interlineations on this subject, there existed instances of the two names being coupled as if on intimate terms: the following letter, given on the authority of Dr. Berkenhout (*b.* 1731—*d.* 1791, *Biog. Lit.*, p. 404) by the Rev. Alexander Dyce in the collected works of George Peele (Pickering 1829), vol. i. p. 111, is an example:—

Friend Marle.

I must desyre that my syster hyr watche, and the Cookerie book you promysed, may be sente bye the man. I never longed for thy company more than last night: we were all very merrye at the Globe, when Ned Alleyn did not scruple to affyme pleasauntely to thy friende Will that he had stolen his speeche about the qualities of an Actor's excellencye in Hamlet hys trajedye, from conversations manyfold whych had passed betweene them, and opynions given by Alleyn touchinge the subjecte. Shakespeare did not take this talke in good sorte; but Johnson put an end to the strife with wittylve remarkinge, "This affaire needeth no contentione; you stole it from Ned, no doubt; do not marvel: Have you not seen him act tymes out of "number." Believe me most syncerelie,

G. PEEL.

* His widow, Constance, was married on the 24th June 1630, at Camberwell, to Samuel Harvey, Esq., of Albury Hatch, Essex. She herself died before the 20th December 1636, on which date her second husband had license to marry again.

† For description of his portrait, see vol. i. Chap. XVIII.

‡ See *Calendar of State Papers Domestic*, 1633-34, p. 419. See also vol. i. p. 109.

§ The early copy of Shakespeare's Sonnets in Lord Spencer's library is also priced fivepence.

This letter is also quoted in the Annual Register, 1770, vol. xiii. 2nd part, p. 107, without any indication of where or how the editor discovered it.

Dr. Berkenhout in a note says, "Whence I copied this letter I do not recollect, but I remember that at the time of transcribing it I had no doubt of its authenticity." Mr. Dyce, however, throws grave doubts thereon, stating that the date assigned to it (1600) was two years after Peele's death. It is true that Peele lived near Alleyn at the Bankside, and is mentioned in the Dulwich MSS. (i. 6) as if he was well known to him; but there is no sign anywhere that Alleyn ever indulged in the gross orgies for which Peele was notorious; and another curious fact is that among all the many inns and taverns mentioned in the Diary the Globe does not appear. It is noteworthy that Mr. Halliwell Phillips, in his *Outlines of the Life of Shakespeare* (p. 109), affirms that a line from the *Jew of Malta* occurs in *Henry VI.*, part 3. This is some slight corroboration of what Peele makes Alleyn "pleasauntly affyrme."

Alleyn's hospitality was unbounded; on certain days of the week (Sundays especially) he seems to have kept open house, when doubtless many besides those whose names are recorded came to Dulwich to feast with him. Mr. Warner in his introduction (p. xxx.) says on this and kindred subjects:—

Of Alleyn's own hospitality at Dulwich there is abundant evidence, and among those who dined at his table was the famous physician William Harvey. Members of the Fortune Company and other actors were constant guests; but as Mr Collier remarks, the names of the dramatic poets which might have been expected do not occur. Under different circumstances, however, mention is made of Thomas Lodge, whom he imprisoned, and John Taylor, the water poet, whom he aided with a liberal subscription for one of his works. The identity of Thomas Middleton, Anthony Munday and Matthew Roydon is less certainly made out. On special occasions Alleyn also entertained the poor people of the College, and in 1621 and 1622 the festivities of Twelfth Night were enlivened by a show and a play performed by the boys. Besides the almshouses which he built in Finsbury or Cripplegate in 1620, many small donations in charity are recorded; and it is curious to find among the recipients a seminary priest and a "pore knight." On business, or for such purposes as to see the tilting at Whitehall, the Lord Mayor's Show, and the funeral of Queen Anne, Alleyn's visits to London were extremely frequent. He then often dined at the house of his friend Lady Clarke, where he seems to have paid for his own drink, or resorted to a tavern. The names of the taverns which he patronised are not without interest. Besides Young's and Hart's ordinaries, they include the Bear, Horn, S^t Paul's Head, Cardinal's Hat, Red Cross, Feathers, Plough, Bell in Westminster, Nag's Head, Mermaid, George, Bull's Head, King's Cross, Three Tuns, Dancing Bears, Golden Tun, Larder, and Devil and S^t Dunstan. On several occasions he rode to Greenwich to bait before the King, and he also went to the Court at Windsor and to Wanstead for an interview with the Marquis of Buckingham. The longest journey which he made was to Winchester in August 1618, with the object, no doubt, of seeing the College. Of the London theatres he names the Red Bull and

the Rose, as well as the Fortune, the last being repeatedly mentioned. On the 31st October 1618, he let it for thirty-one years on lease; and on the 9th December 1621, he records its destruction by fire in a matter-of-fact way which is eminently characteristic. Before the 16th April 1622, he had begun the erection of a new house to replace it, and on the 20th May he signed leases of some of the shares on terms which bound the lessees to contribute towards the building expences. Though the contract has not been preserved, it is known from Wright's *Historia Histrionica*, 1699, that it was a "large round * brick building," in this respect differing from the original theatre, which was square and chiefly of wood. As there is no note of its opening, it was probably not finished until after Michaelmas 1622, when the Diary breaks off.

The Diary also contains many entries showing the fervent personal piety of Alleyn. Indeed, he was accustomed to preface all his books with some expression of thanks or prayer to God. The first page of the memorandum book in which he set down the prices paid for, and the title-deeds belonging to, his various properties contains the following (MSS. viii.) :—

Lorde God prosper me.
Grace and Pece
be w^t vs all
Disdayne no mans blesinge
then be nere so hie
regard thyselſe.
Rember thou must Die.
Beware of sinfull Glottonie
fly alwayes filthe Eschewe
Regard no worly Treasurey
Sett prid both thy harte in
thie business do nott . . .
tread downe all present envie
Veng nott thie quarrell wrathfully.

That Alleyn took a lively interest in the religious welfare of all with whom he was connected will be seen by the frequent mention in the Diary of the failures of his several "Preachers" to appear at the proper times for divine service; and by his regular attendance at the communion with the poor brethren and sisters, unless, as he sometimes records, they were "not in Charity (with all men),"† when they were debarred access to the Holy Table.

It will also be observed that he seemed ready to entertain and converse with those who did not agree with him either in politics or religion,

* Can this cock-pit hold
The vasty field of France? or may we cram
Within this wooden O the very casques
That did affright the air at Agincourt?—*Prologue of Henry V.*

† See vol. i. pp. 50 and 60.

mention being made not only of "Seminary Priests," but of Scottish doctors and others. He was also, to some extent, a buyer of books, for he records, as already stated, the purchase in 1609 of "a book Shaksper sonnets 5^d"; in June 1619 of a book of Witches, 2^d; and on the 18th of November 1620 "y^e currant of Newes, 2^d"; and he also bought others of a different stamp, such as in January 1619, "Dictionarie in 11 languages" (possibly that now in the College library, "Colloquia et Dictionariolum otto "linguarum," 1613; catalogue, p. 171).

Although his own literary attainments were not of a high order, he nevertheless showed much anxiety for the proper education of his "Poor "Schollers," as well as "borders," *e.g.* buying on the 9th June 1621 another "Dictionarie for y^e boys 10^s." Whether he desired to teach them "science" as it is now called, may be doubted, but he certainly bought on the 29th June 1621 "a Pewter Lymbeck 8^s" (Alembic).

The list of books which came to the College at Alleyn's death is as follows:—

A note of those Bookes w^{ch} y^e w^{or}p. Edward Alleyne founder of this Colledge left after his death—

Imprimis	Liues Historyes
	Plinyes Historyes
	Stowes Chroni
	Andrious ffauines Chro of y ^e whole world *
	A History of y ^e Roman Emperors
	Musculus his common places
	Brightman upon y ^e Reuelation
	Buchanans Scottish History
	Morall Poll and military discourses
	Pellican on y ^e Psalmes
	The Comforter
	The loue of y ^e soule
	Virgill in English
	the trewnesse of Christian Religion
	Justines History in English
	A French History
	Carletons Jurishdiction
	Coopers workes
	Paræus in Romanos
	Peraldi Summa
	Caluini Institutiones
	Dictionarium Poeticum
	Sharpj cursus Theologiæ
	Parcej Corpus Theologiæ
	Aust Meditationes
	Aust Confessiones

* Query. Andrew Favine's *Theatre of Honor and Knight Hood*. London, 1620, fol.

Alleyn was also a collector of verses, medical recipes, and scraps of information of various kinds. The verses are copied generally by some other hand, but the medical recipes and other odds and ends are nearly all in his own writing. Of the verses the most notable are those (MSS. i. 135 and 136) in Ben Jonson's hand of the well-known translation of Martial's epigram, "*Vitam quæ faciunt beatiorem*," beginning "The things that make the happier life are these," and of Sir Henry Wotton's poem, "How happy is he born and taught."* There is also a very poor production of seven stanzas in praise of tailors, which possibly may have had reference to his kinsman Mathias Alleyn (the first Warden of the College), who, there is reason to believe, originally worked at that trade.

The following ballad of the "Bonny Wench of Adlington" has not been hitherto noticed except by Mr. Warner (pp. 62, 63):—

Ballad, without title, of the "Bonny Wench of Adlington."† At the top is partially legible the name "Thomas My . . ."

[Farye well the c]hurch of Adlingtonne,
 [The windowes] be of glass;
 [Full often times] have I gon that way,
 [When Ch]rist hath binn at mass;
 [And all w]as for that bonny wench's sake,
 [That now is] dead, alas;
 [For allake] shall I never se hir no more.
 [Farye well] the clark of Adlinge[tunne],
 For he will mak ady;
 [Who bui]lded the chirch of lime and stonne,
 [Upon t]he hill so high;
 [And all] was for that bon[n]y wench's sake,
 [That] now she lies therby;
 For allake, &c.

Farye well the streates of Adlintonne,
 That be so many fold;
 Full often times hav I gon that way,
 To chaung vhyt mony for gould;
 And all was for that bon[n]y wench's sake,
 That now she lyes full could;
 For allake, &c.

* For a somewhat different version see *Poems by Sir Henry Wotton*, edited by the Rev. Alexander Dyce, and printed for the Percy Society, 1843.

† Probably Adlington in Cheshire, known in ballad literature as the home of Sir Urian Leigh, the hero of the *Spanish Lady's Love*. (W.)

"I came unto Sir Urian Leigh's at last,
 At Adlington, near Macclesfield, he doth dwell,
 Beloved, respected, and reputed well."

—John Taylor's (*the Water Poet*) *Penniless Pilgrimage*.

Farye well the water of Adlingtonn,
 That runs so dark and dime;
 Full often times hav I gon therby,
 To se the whitt swann swime;
 And all was for that bon[n]y wenches sake,
 That now she lies therin;
 For allake, &c.

Farye well the buttes of Adlyngetunne,
 That standes vnder the hill;
 And often times hav I gonn therby,
 And with so good a will;
 And all was for that bon[n]y wenches sake,
 That now she lyes full still;
 For allake, &c.

Now will [I] sell my shotting glove,
 My braser and my bowe;
 And wend unto som far cuntrey,
 Wher no man shall me knowe;
 And all was for that bon[n]y wenches sake,
 [That now she lyes full lowe];
 For allake, &c.

Now will I sell my dager,
 So will I do my k[n]yfe;
 And all was for that bon[n]y wenches sake
 That shold have ben my wife.

Before the third verse is what appears to be an alternative version :—

Farye well the streates of Adlingtonn,
 That be so many and steppe;
 Full often times hav I gonne therby,
 In dry wether and wett;
 And all was for that bon[n]y wenches sake,
 Which now is dead allake;
 For allas, &c.

Among the odd scraps is a prayer possibly intended for the use of his second wife, Constance Donne :—

Allmighty God thy name be blessed for presaruing me This day, grant mee thy Grace to pass all my days jn thy feere and in the love of my husband.—Amen.—Glory be to the father, &c.

And on the same paper in the same hand :—

Sake will mak the mery mind be sade
 Soo will it mak the mallincolly glad
 if mearth & sadenes dooth in sake remaine
 When I am sade ile drinke sum sake again.

There are still preserved at Dulwich sundry proclamations, 1595-1607, which probably were Alleyn's property. Some of these are very curious if not unique, full particulars are given in Chapter V. on the Books, Pamphlets, and Manuscripts.

There are also lengthy manuscripts on such subjects as High Treason (MSS. xxviii., A.D. 1590), and a Military Discourse on the Invasion of England (MSS. xxix., *circ.* 1595). But whether these were the property of the Founder, or formed part of the Cartwright bequest, it is now impossible to determine.

His medical recipes are chiefly for wounds, aches, gout, sciatica, shrunken sinews, palsy, and "restoration of a weak body;" pointing to the probability, for nothing certain is known, that his own ailments were of a gouty or rheumatic nature. In his Diary, 14th February 1621, he mentions the purchase for 2s. 2d. of a "cordyall plaster for his wife's stomach;" but nothing of this kind appears among his recipes. Notwithstanding the trouble he took to copy out so many "pretious balms," he seems to have usually called in a physician for himself; possibly he intended his collection of simples to be used only by his "Poor Brethren and Sisters" or other recipients of his bounty, although there are letters still extant in praise of his potions, notably one from Innocent Lanier, one of the king's "musicians for the flute," asking for more of his powders for his sister, as "shee never had fitt" since her previous dose. Out of the fifty in all so carefully copied, nine are here given as specimens.

8. For a Sciatica.

Take neatsfoote oyle A quarte put thereto aqua composita halfe a pynt & a whole roote of withiwind it growes lyke salsaperylya & hath a leafe lyke an hart & a small stryng full of lyttell beryes and lyk a grape in bygenes. Stamp this rote being clensed & so infuse it & yo^r stouf together and upon A soft fyer boyle this unto the halfe be clean consumed & so anoynt the plac greved, if it be not Lyqued enought mak the greater quantete because you must tak som woull new pould from a sheps bake & wett it well in yo^r medisin & so befor A good fyer roule it upe & God willinge you shall haue help.

11. To staye blod if therebe any flux on a wond.

Take y^e best veneger you can gett & stampe some knotted grass & put therin and put to this also y^e powder of Borax tera sigillata : & bole Armenacke : Lay this on the wownd & it will stay it also you may take the Juice of hoggs donge : and stepe therein the woule of an hare and a fusatt of usball and it will stay.

21. To mak an artefitiall balme oyle.

Take balme; Rue; fetherfeud* ; sow thistell ; nettles ; bryany leaves ; brambell leaves ; Sage leaves ; sinkfoyle ; of each of thes a great handfull then lay them all in oyle olyve on night thorowly stept & wel pickt Take also the water y^e cometh of a vine stalke a good quantety the water of blak snales, gome Arabeck, gome elder of each an ounce : y^e seede of an ash tree then beat the seede and y^e gommes fyne together,

* Feverfew ? See Gerard's *Herbal*, p. 652.

then put the oyle and y^e herbs into a still put y^e powder of the gomes in upon y^e herbes & on y^e a quarter of a pinte of oyle of roses & 2 ounces of aquavita very good & so distill it wth a soft fyer but you must distill it twice or tryse over, this oyle shall heale all wounds very sownd y^e yo^a put in a lytell Venice Turpintyn finly washt in rose water it will be the better & a lytell powder of mastik.

25. An excelent black plaster.

Tak a quarte of oyle olyve A pownd of red lead boyle thes together & ster them continewaly untill it be blake & somewhat thik then take it of the fyer & put to it half a pownd of red waxe & a pownd of rosen & set it to y^e fyre agayne but you may nott blase it but when y^{ou} tak it of y^e fire put in a prety quantity of Turpentyne & so when it is could mak it into good byg rowles & kepe it to yo^r use it is good to heale a wovnd to stench blod to molyfy hardnes. you shall knowe when this is boyled enough drop some on a pewter dish if it stik hard it is enoughe. this is pretius.

29. For a wovnd if you have no salv.

Take a lytell Jsop & soake leaves chawe them in y^e mouth a good while & then put unto this a litell sugar & fill this wovnd full and bynd thes herbes very fast therunto it will heale it well it makes no matter if sugar be wantinge.

30. An oyle to comfort shrenken sinowes.

A pottell of muskadine or malmse & as much of capons grese as a mans fyst. Hedghoges grece & badger's grece as much of each. Half a pint of the Juice of tyme of sage * as much parsley & Jsop boyle all thes from y^e whole quantety to a less pte than halfe, keep this being straned in a very stronge glasse and kep it to yo^r use: you shall find it do more strang effects then any oyle y^e ever any knewe in theis cases.

41. For a high red glistering firye burning in flesh y^e shynes & akes.

Take some good ale and seeth it wth a hanfull of parcely rotes very small stamped, seth them so tender as wth y^e ale they may be strayned thorow a lyninge cloth, boyle then thes lycor gayne till it come to an oynment: then put in a good pece of camphire brayed in small powder and after it hath had a wame anynt the place & wett a cloth in it & laye it on it and god willinge it will cure it verye sone.

43. A pretiis bath for a palse.

Mak yo^r bathe as you doe other wth thes herbes following:—

1. Balme 2 handfulls.
2. Jsop on handfull.
3. Finefinger 2 handfulls.
4. Tyme on handfull.
5. Lavender on handfull.
6. Wight briane 2 handfulls.
7. Elder leves on handfull.
8. red nettle 2 handfull.
9. bay leaves 2 handfulls.
10. rosmary slypt from woodbyn leves.
11. 1 hands fenell i hand.
12. 2 handfulls of ye^e stalke.
13. Camonell 2 hand.
14. wormwode 1 handfull. boyle thes thorowly well & cover y^e patient over wth sheets for y^e purpose in a Tube.

* See Parkinson's *Paradisus Terrestris*, p. 478.

46. Another Restoratyve for a weak body most pretius.

Take a galone of new milke of a rede cowe & put it in a cleane pan thin put in an ounce of nutmegs & a ounce of acorns slyced boyle thes together from a galon to a pottell, then tak it of y^e fire & strayne it then put to it a pint of red rose water straned wth som allmons as yo^u make almond milk, put in so much suger as shall swetten it
Drinke no Drinke but this for the space of 5 or 6 dayes

good good good.

The life of Edward Alleyn has thus been traced as far as the existing materials enable us to go; meagre as these are, they show him during his threescore years to have been an active, energetic, clean living, and clear thinking man, who, while he looked after his own interests sharply enough, was ever thoughtful for others more than for himself.

It has often been said that a great player's fame necessarily ends with his life, but it was different with Alleyn, determined, as he seems to have been from an early period, to leave something behind him that would carry his name on for centuries after his eloquence on the stage was forgotten. It is true that, in addition to founding the College of God's Gift, he had in his life played many parts—

Musician.

Actor.

Manager and Owner of Theatres.

Master of the Royal Games.

Sportsman.*

Bear-baiter.

Dog-dealer.

Money-lender, and possibly Pawnbroker.

Churchwarden.

Land Jobber and Agent.

Landowner.

Patron of and Dealer in Livings.

If some of these occupations have a curious appearance to us in these later days, we may take thought as to how our descendants two hundred and fifty years hence may look upon us and our doings in this nineteenth century, in reference to our own "callings and amusements"!

* Hawking, see vol. ii. p. 18. Some entries in the Diary also refer to fishing.

Before commencing the Diary, it may be well to note that Joyce, Lady Clarke, so often mentioned by Alleyn therein, married, firstly, in 1580 James Austen or Austin, by whom she had a son, William Austin, whose name also frequently occurs. He was co-trustee with William Alleyn for the College when the lands at Dulwich and elsewhere were made over by the Deed of Uses (see vol. i. p. 50). Her first husband died in 1602 (Stow, *Survey of London*, ed. Strype, 1754, vol. i. p. 704), and in the same year she married Sir Robert Clarke, a baron of the Exchequer, who died on the 1st January 1606/7. After a widowhood of twenty years, she herself died in 1626, and was buried at St. Saviour's Church, Southwark, in a tomb which her son William Austin had erected in his lifetime for the reception, as is stated on the inscription, of the remains of his mother, of himself, and of his wife.

His wife, Anna, was the first buried there, dying on the 21st January 1623/4, in her tenth confinement, and leaving five surviving children. His mother, Lady Clarke, was next buried in 1626; and, finally, he himself became its last occupant, dying on the 16th January 1633/4, in the forty-seventh year of his age.

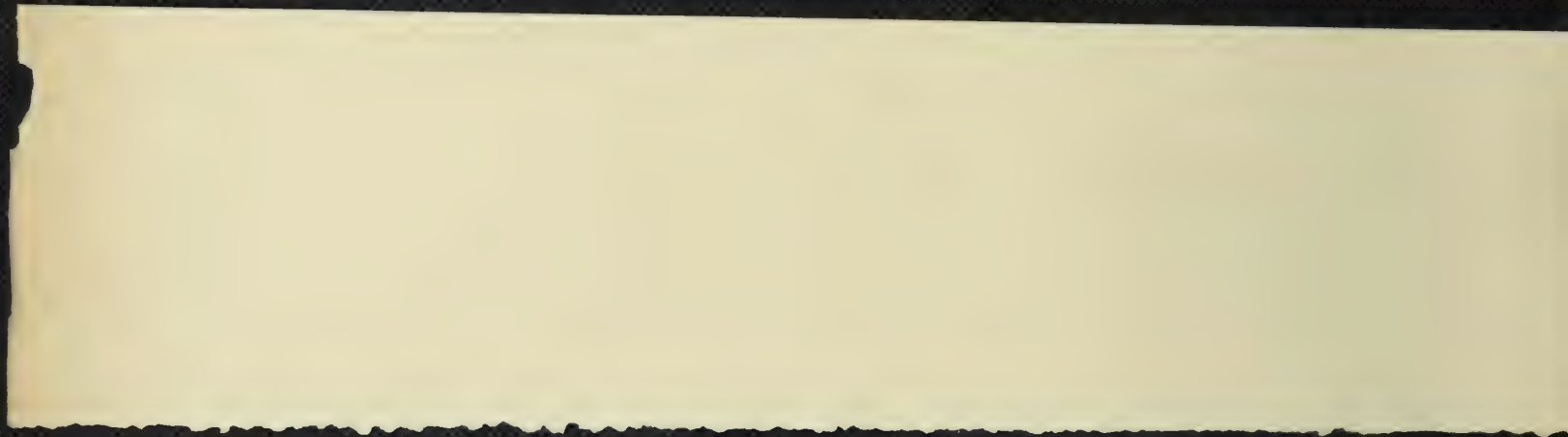
He wrote divine meditations on the Conception, Nativity, Epiphany, Passion, and Ascension, Whitsunday, St. Thomas, St. John Baptist, St. Bartholomew, St. Matthew, St. Michael, and part of the 16th Psalm; likewise his own funeral sermon on Isaiah, chap. xxxviii. ver. 12: "Mine age is departed, and removed from me as a shepherd's tent: I have cut off like a weaver my life: he will cut me off with pining sickness: from day even to night wilt thou make an end of me."

In this discourse, speaking of his first wife and children, he says: "The fellow of my bed, the playfellows of my house, the joy of my heart, and comforts of my life are either clean gone or much impaired: I am indeed but half alive, and half dead, for (like a blasted tree) half my body (the more loved part) is dead, and half my branches (the youngest and tenderest) are withered, cut off, and buried with her."

This book of meditations was published by Mrs. Anne Austin, his second wife and executrix, in 1635. The title-page is as follows:—

"*Deuotionis Augustinianæ Flammæ*, or Certayne Deuout Godly and Learned Meditations written by the Excellently Acomplisht (*sic*) Gentleman *William Austin* of Lincolnes Inn *Esquier*. . . . Set forth after his decease by his deare wife & executrix *M^{rs} Anne Austin* as a *Suruiuing Monument* of some part of the great worth of her euer-honoured Husband, who changed his life Jan. 16th 1633. London Printed for John Legat and Ralph Mab, 1635. Engraved by Geo. Glover."

The notes to which the letter "w" is appended are copied from the
Catalogue of Dulwich Manuscripts and Muniments, by Mr. G. F.
Warner, M.A., of the British Museum.



CHAPTER II.

THE DIARY OF EDWARD ALLEYN.

October 1617 & some pt of September.

29	©	my wife: m ^r . austein: m ^r . young, & my self, went to see Suttons			
		Hospitall ¹ water	0	1	0
		Dind w ^t Ld: Clarke ² giuen ye sarvaunts	0	2	6
30	♂	I mett m ^r . austein ² on bristowe (Brixton) causswaye & rid w ^t			
		Hym to Croydon, dind w ^t y ^e borough men	0	4	0
		pd m ^r . gillpine y ^e mace berer for y ^e Lord of Canterburie for His			
		fee of y ^e consecration ³	1	6	8
1	♀	I came to London in y ^e coach & went to y ^e red bull	0	0	2
2	♀	given Okey y ^e barber for tryming	0	0	6
		pd m ^r Young ⁴ His q ^t ters pencion	3	6	8
3	♀	I went to y ^e red bull ⁵ & R ^e for y ^e younger brother, ⁶ but	3	6	4
		water	0	0	4
		Supt w ^t Tho: Allen att y ^e 3 tuns	0	1	0
4	½	pd tyley for © Last att y ^e Stack	0	0	10
		giuen towards Exspences w ^t an Eawe ⁷	2	12	0
		pd for 3 Jacks q ^t ters a peece for y ^e children	0	3	0
		mending y ^e childrens shooes	0	1	6
		pd for 2 cathachismes for y ^e children	0	0	4
		bran & washe	0	1	0
		pd my sarvaunts wages	£	s.	d.
		george quarell	1	0	0
		Walter Haynes	0	13	4
		Dorathie mansell	0	12	6
		beathie Casinghurst	0	10	0
		black ayles	0	07	6

¹ The Charterhouse, founded by Thomas Sutton in 1611.² For particulars of Mr. Austin and Lady Clarke, see p. 50.³ The consecration of the chapel at Dulwich by Archbishop Abbot, 13th September 1616. (See History, vol. i. p. 23.)⁴ Edward Young, schoolmaster-fellow, 20th June 1617 to 29th September 1618.⁵ The Red Bull Theatre, in St. John Street, Clerkenwell (Collier, *Hist. of Dram. Poetry*, vol. iii. p. 132). According to Mr. Collier, it was at this time in the occupation of the Queen's Company.⁶ A play with this title was entered in the *Stationers' Register*, 29th November 1653, but it was not printed (Halliwell, *Dict. of Old Plays*, p. 280). (W.)⁷ Similar entries frequently recur, the "ewe" being given in kind, and the remainder in money.

October 1617.

5 ☉ Lymare¹ came nott & M^r Kichin & His wife & Kester Casing-
hurst dind w^t vs & W: nowleboy

6 ☉	pd for a bottle of wine	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	1	0
(sic)	sent goody wright—5 ^s .									
☞	pd Jacsons bills y ^e smith for 8 oxe gears	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	6	6
	for 21 Horshoes & 6 remoues	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	5	9
	4 cart clypps	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	2	0
	2 Lince pins	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	6
	a p: off Iron Doggs for tymber 2 cart clowts wayeing 10 ^t	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	2	1
	a p: off Hookes & Hindges for m ^r young's study door wayeing 3 ^t	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	1	2
	2 linnce pins more	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	6
	4 staples for y ^e woodgates	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	8
	mending m ^r young's Lock	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	4
	mending a Ladder	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	1
	making 2 chopping kniues	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	8
	a Hoope for y ^e Cart naue & clowts 17 ^t w:	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	3	9
	a Lock for y ^e woodgate	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	3
	bowlts for y ^e cart—10 ^t wayght	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	2	1
	Linke off ye Draffe & Chaine mending	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	2	1
	a barne cutting kniff making	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	1	6
	100 of 6 ^a nayle & clowts nayles	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	1	5
	mending w ^t some Iron work	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	1	0
7 ♂	p ^a Cornelyus Lymare ¹ his pencion	.	.	.	.	.	.	6	13	4
8 ♀	I sent water & bere for y ^e workmen	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	01	0
	p ^a y ^e cunstabl for my Light y ^e muster m ^r	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	02	0
☞	I entertaynd ² John Scriuener for a Husbandman for 6 ^d (sic) a year. Ro. new man brought Hym							19	14	3

October 1617

10 ♀	Dined w ^t m ^r moreis & Tho. Allen	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	2	0
	water to whight Hall	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	8
11	pd m ^r billsons rent	.	.	.	.	.	.	2	5	0
	giuene towards expences w ^t an eaw nowe Watt came agayne & Jo. Scriven ^r	.	.	.	.	.	.	2	16	0
	pd for 2 p ^r for Kitt & bess	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	4	0
	pd for 8 p: mor for y ^e children	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	9	10
	pd cuxsone anuitye	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	10	0
	a botle off wine	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	1	1
	brane	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	5
☞	Swift & others agreed to grub for 6 ^d y ^e rod & I Haue y ^e Stuff									
	pd Swift for 20 rod in Hamon copic	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	10	0
	pd Hope for 16 rod in Hamon copic	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	8	0
	pd baran & His Sone 6 d: this week att y ^e waynskott pticion	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	18	0
	pd Haynes for 3 d: in y ^e seller & Howse	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	4	6

¹ The first Fellow of Dulwich College (see vol. i. p. 22, and MS. iii. 66), but appointed before the regular foundation was completed.² Entertained, *i.e.* engaged as a servant.

October 1617.

	Lenerd Hichinson for 2 days		0	3	0
	pd Vnderwode & tylley for 700 of sawing for y ^e Oxe Howse		0	16	4
	R ^e of Vnderwood	1 ^s			
	& of tylley	6 ^d			
☞	west grubbs furzie feeld for y ^e Stuff & 20 ^s y ^e acre for breaking y ^e grownd & I must Have y ^e roote att 4 ^s 4 ^d y ^e Load & 4 ^s a Hundred y ^e bavins				
(sic)	lent West & His p ^r ner		0	3	6
	pd y ^e shoemaker for a p ^r of shoos for Jugg ¹		0	1	8
	pd Lane this weeks wagis		0	5	0
12 ☉	withers: Lewis & ther wifes goody mason & y ^e porter & a scholler dine w ^t				
13 ☉	water—8 ^d giuen m ^r roydon ² 1 ^s		0	1	8
	Lute strings		0	0	8
14 ♂	pd goody wright for 26 rod denshering ³ att 1 ^d $\frac{1}{2}$ y ^e rod		0	5	9
	& for burning y ^e turfte		0	5	0
15 ♀	my dinner att y ^e Clinke w ^t y ^e Jaxson		0	1	2
17 ♀	watter att severall tymes		0	2	0
18 ♀	pd Canterburie for 4 load of tymber				
	Hewing for y ^e oxe Howse		0	8	0
	pd Lane for this weeks wagis		0	5	0
	pd Canterburie for axeing a cart chiping a plowe & mending a Harow		0	2	0
(sic)	pd E. Kipping for 14 rod grubing Hamons		0	7	0
(sic)	pd Sam Lithell 12 rod grub Hamons		0	6	0
	pd for 800/ sawing for y ^e Oxe Howse		0	18	8
		s. d.			
	R ^e of Vnderwood for rent	1 6			
	& off tylley for rent	0 6			
	pd y ^e pore theyr pencion ⁴		8	8	0
	giuen towards expences w ^t an Eaw		2	16	0
	pd for 6 Ells of 3 q ^r tern cloth att 6 ^d y ^e Ell for bodyes for y ^e Childrons peticoates		0	3	0
	12 Lether laces for ther peticots		0	0	4
19 ☉	R ^e of frez for 4 weeks dwe this daye & she (?) oweth 2 weeks				
			29	14	9

¹ See note, p. 68.² The same, doubtless, as the Matthew Roydon to whom Alleyn gave 6d. on 15th August 1622 (see below). A poet of this name is mentioned in very good company by Meres (*Wit's Treasury*, 1598, f. 282b). He was author of an elegy on Sir Phil. Sidney, printed in the *Phoenix Nest*, 1593, and in Spenser's *Colin Clout*, 1595, and has commendatory verses before Tho. Watson's *Passionate Centurie*, 1582. Chapman dedicated to him his *Shadow of Night*, 1594, and *Ovid's Banquet of Sence*, 1595. (W.)³ Denshering: the dent-share or breast-plough, used to slice the top off the soil where weeds abound; it was then turned upside down, and the weeds when dry burned. It had a long handle and a sharp ace-like spade.

Densher & burn

And your money you'll turn.—*Old Proverb*.⁴ This item is repeated monthly, sometimes with deductions for misconduct, as will be seen further on.

October 1617.

our wedding daye ¹ there dind w ^t vs doc: Natt, owld best & His wife canterbuerie & His wiffe, Jo: boane, m ^r Haris & His frend: Ro: Joace				
20	©	pd baron y ^e Joyner for y ^e last week		0 13 8
		pd by Watt m ^r Willsons rent		2 10 0
		giuen y ^e Joyners to make them frends		0 0 6
		pd for 6 bushells of seed wheat att plmsted 6 ^s 3 ^d y ^e bushell		1 17 6
		pd for y ^r ds of sacking		
		pd for a Pound of rods for y ^e Horss		0 0 8
		wrighting a petecion		0 1 0
22	♀	pd y ^e Kings rent ² for y ^e banck		13 17 5
		pd X th s for dullwich & rigates		1 14 1
		pd m ^r . Travise rent for y ^e black-fyars ³		40 0 0
24	♀	md cashano 25. 25. 25. 25.		
	☞	pd for a q ^r ter of seed wheat att Plumsted		2 10 0
25	½	pd Lane His wagis		0 5 0
		750 sawing for y ^e oxw Howse		0 17 6
		R of Vnderwood	18 ^d	
	☞	& of tylley.	6 ^d	
		pd Haynes for 2 Load of tymber		} 0 4 0
		Hewing for y ^e oxw Howse		
		pd Haynes toward 6 ^t w ^{ch} he must Have for y ^e oxw Howse framing		2 0 0
		pd baron y ^e Joyner for 5: d: his sone & He this weak		0 15 0
		giuen towards expences w ^t an Eawe		2 16 0
		weauing 18 napkins		0 5 0
		more 5 ells for Hand towells		0 1 6
		bran		0 0 6
		pd canterbuerie for threshing 9 bushells of weat for seed		0 3 0
26	©	beck: snell & His wife dind w ^t vs		
27	©	pd mathias ⁴ bill	s. d.	
		for 12 children's coates making	12 0	} 1 6 0
		4 ells off Linings for them	4 0	
		12 dosen of tynn buttons for them	1 9	
		12 petye coate making for them	8 0	
		whipeord to sett on y ^e tyn buttons	0 3	} 0 3 4
		making my gamashes ⁵	1 2	
		buttons for them	1 4	
		sowing & buttatton Hole silk	0 9	
		black tape for them	0 1	

¹ The 25th October 1618 and the 22nd October 1620 are also noted by Alleyn as the anniversary of his wedding-day. He was married on 22nd October 1592, but seems to have frequently "kept the feast" on the nearest Sunday.

² A payment recorded half-yearly; evidently the rent for the Unicorn and other messuages mentioned in Mun. 174, as well as in the Founder's will (*Alleyn Papers*, p. xxii.). (W.)

³ A quarterly payment, the rent of messuages, etc., in the parish of St. Anne, Blackfriars, leased to Alleyn for fifty years, 26th March 1617 (see Mun. 184).

⁴ Mathias Alleyn, kinsman of Edward Alleyn, who appears to have been originally a tailor. He was the first Warden of the College.

⁵ Gamashes, i.e. gaiters, Scotch *gamashons*, from the French *gambesons*, originally a kind of armour to defend the fore part of the body.

October 1617 November.



		s.	d.	
	making a p of tafata bodyes	1	4	} 0 1 10
	bobine Lace and thred for J. A.	0	6	
	making besses wastcote & tape			0 0 10
	sacking for 3 p of boyes Hose	7	3	} 0 12 0
	Linings for y ^e Hose of canvas	1	9	
	y ^e 2 p of Hose making	3	0	
	for silk & mending a Jerkin			0 0 4
	Lining a cloke w ^t velvet & silk for itt			0 1 3
	a p of hedgine cufte for goarg			0 1 8
	3 padlocks for gates			0 1 0
	whipeord for kitt			0 0 1
	3 bushell & a H of seed wheat att 6 ^s 3 ^d from plumsted			1 1 10
				<hr/> 71 12 6
28	♂ wine att Lad: Clarcks			0 0 6
	a bot: off wine Home			0 1 1
	a l of glwe for y ^e Joyner			0 0 5
	for copieing a peticion of w: H: ¹			0 1 6
	a stock Lock for y ^e seller			0 1 8
	for copieing an order & a Hand to itt ²			0 2 6
	2 warants from M ^r wolueridge & m ^r doc: Hussey			0 4 0
	m ^r gerratts fee att Hearing att m ^r woullueridg chamber			1 2 0
29	♀ pd for a q ^{ter} more of good wheat from plumsted			2 10 0
31	♀ I went to London to y ^e Lo: tresurers ³ supp att youngs ordinarie w ^t y ^e starr chamber men			0 6 0
1	h Dinner att y ^e bear w ^t ferris & W: H:			0 2 6
	pd for 2 spring catches & 3 p of great Esses att 18 ^d a pair			0 7 6
	water this week			0 1 0
	pd vnderwood for 625 sawing			0 14 7
	R of vnderwood 18 ^d			
	& of tylley 6 ^d			
	pd Lane this weeks wagis			0 4 2
	pd gritton for making a back in y ^e kichin chimney			0 0 10
	pd for 2 sedge collers			0 1 0
	pd Jones for mending shoes			0 1 6
	giuen towards Exspences w ^t & Eawe			2 16 0
	pd Jacsons bill	s.	d.	
	for 10 Horshoes	2	6	} 4
	for 3 Oxe gear	2	6	
	5 tymes mending plow Irons	4	0	
	2 pins for y ^e seller windos	0	2	
	3 tymes mending y ^e oxe chaine	1	4	

¹ W. H., *i.e.* William Henslowe, brother or nephew of Philip Henslowe. See 29th November 1617.² "A Hand to itt," *i.e.* a witness.³ Thomas Howard, Earl of Suffolk, Lord Treasurer, 1613-18. His wife, mentioned below, was Catherine, daughter of Sir Henry Knevet and widow of Richard, son and heir of Lord Rich. (W.)

November 1617.

		s.	d.	
	6 Harrowe teth	1	0	} 0 12 11
	mending y ^e plowgh staple	0	3	
	2 keyes	0	6	
	Hobnayles	0	4	
	for spikes	0	4	
2	⊙ m ^r Richardsone a preacher dine & supt Hew Vnderwood & His wife: Kester:			
	owld goody boane & goody feeld giuen m ^r Richardsone	0	5	0
3	⊙ I went to London water	0	1	0
4	♂ Dinner att y ^e Horne w ^t ferris	0	2	6
5	♀ georg bough a q ^t er of seed wheat more	2	10	0
	pd Ransome for cleaning 6 lod of wood	0	7	0
	wine att Ladye Clarcke	0	1	0
	nayles for toms shoes	0	0	2
8	h giuen towards expences w ^t an Eaw	2	16	0
	pd barrone for 6 & Ric: for 4 d.	0	15	0
	for y ^e last week & 6 d. for both this week	0	18	0
	sawing 550 pd. vnderwood	0	12	10
	R ^e of vnderwood 18 ^d			
	& tylley 06			
	a p of shooes for tome	0	02	6
	a p of shooes for Jo: Longe	0	00	10
	pd Lane this weeks wagis	0	04	0
		15	06	6
	pd Hamon for mowing as follows—			
	y ^e 2 croochmans 6½ acres } 18½			
	anis feeld 3 " }			
	2 rigates 7 " }			
	y ^e pitts 1½ " }			
	att 18 ^a y ^e acre	1	7	0
	mowing 3 roodes off oates	0	1	0
2	Hamons a day cutting pease, Hamon a day & ½ mowing in Hamon cop, in all 3½ dayes att 18 ^a y ^e daye	0	5	3
14	dayes threshing y ^e tyne tare wheat y ^t grewe in Little rigate 12 ^a y ^e d.	0	14	0
9	⊙ M ^r Symonds: ward & vnderwood & Cowe leech & ther wives M ^r Staughton: baxstere ? must dind.			
10	⊙ I went to London & dind w ^t feris att y ^e Horne	0	2	0
11	♂ I dind w ^t y ^e vestrye water to Lambor	0	2	0
	pd by mortton y ^e fortune quitt rent	0	1	10
14	♀ 2 botle off wine	0	2	2
	brane	0	0	6
	water to Lambeth & back w ^t M ^r Skott	0	1	0
	Dinner att Harts ordinarie—o canarie sack	0	1	0
	a p: off girths	0	0	6
15	h bought a mare of M ^r Coates for	2	4	0

November 1617.

	giuen towards Exspences w ^t an Eaw	2	14	0
	650 of sawing for y ^e oxe house	0	15	2
	R ^e of Hym for rent—18 ^d			
	for my mare standing y ^e Last & this wek	0	1	8
	pd y ^e poores pencion	8	8	0
	giuen y ^e boyes of powles ¹	0	1	0
	pd Jo: boane for 2 bushells off oates	0	2	6
	Lent y ^e girth maker 5 ^s			
	 R ^e off Hym 2 red Head stalls & raynes	0	1	2
16	☉ M ^r E. Staughton: pare Steuans & ther wyfes dind w ^t vs			
17	☉ I went to London			
	frez pd 20 ^s for y ^e Last month & oweth a fortnight			
18	♂ my dinner att Harts odyinarie	0	1	0
	wine att La: Cla: att sup:	0	1	0
19	♀ wine att La: Cla: att dinner	0	0	6
	water	0	0	6
	bought 12 capps for y ^e children	0	16	0
	a dosen of erwell bands for them	0	0	10
	pd Dwitt for spreding y ^e Denshird Hills	0	4	0
22	h brane	0	0	4
	giuen towards Exspences	2	14	0
	700 off sawing for y ^e Oxe Howse	0	16	4
	R ^e off vnderwood . . . 18 ^d			
	pd Haynes more for y ^e oxe stall	2	0	0
	pd for a subpena for Will. Henslow	0	2	6
	pd for printing 3 y ^d s of yellow say	0	1	6
	pd Lane his wagis	0	4	0
23	☉ ther dind w ^t vs Staple: Arth: Kingsand & goody Jones: m ^r Allen: m ^r Lee & petty fores mother			
		24	08	3
24	☉ water to y ^e temple to meet S ^r E. Bowyer	0	0	4
	giuen my barber	0	0	6
25	♂ pd S ^r E. baway [<i>sic</i> ? bowyer] for y ^e tieth of 3 acres off peas in anis feeld coded in an ^o 1616 & H: an acre of pease this year in Dichar ridings at 30 ^s y ^e acre	0	8	9
	pd Jo: bager for 4 dayes att michallmass Last & 2 nowe in all 6 d	0	5	0
	pd gritton for this day mending y ^e coping of y ^e wall of y ^e chirch yard	0	1	0
26	♀ pd for Lether for shooes mending	0	1	6
	Hempe—1 ^d & mending childrens sh. 1 ^d	0	0	2
	 Last ☉ pd by Watt Luntlyes rent for michellmass quarter Last in his debt	3	10	0
	to me & nowe I Have R ^e in y ^t rent 17 ^l 10 ^s			
27	24 I went to London & stayd 24. ♀: h:			
	Spent y ^t tyme in water & otherwise	0	3	0

¹ See also March 24, 1617/8. Allyn probably went to St. Paul's School to make himself acquainted with the system of education there.

November 1617 December.

29 ½	S ^r Randelle Crwe ¹ a fee for a motion to alter W: H: ² petition for			
	Hauing y ^o cause referd to M ^r More ³ & M ^r Woolveridg	4	8	0
	bought a book of y ^o generall pracktis off phisick ⁴	0	6	8
	2 gramars for y ^o children	0	1	10
	pd for setting vp my Horse for Last week & this	0	0	9
	pd Lane His wagis	0	4	0
	pd Leunts y ^o Sargaant for an arest at y ^o Sut off Luke See tymber man	0	2	6
	pd vnderwood for 600 sawing for y ^o Oxe Howse	0	14	0
	R ^e of vnderwood towards rent 18 ^d giuen towards Exspence	2	14	0
	pd Jo: bager for 4 d: this week att grubing in y ^o garden dich 9 ^d a d.	0	3	0
30 ☉	M ^r burrell preach & Reading Lane & ther wives dind w ^t vs			
☞	I pitche Vicars oak copice this day & agred for 12 ^d wood bavin &			
	14 ^d for bush so y ^t in Kings copice they R ^e but 12 ^d a load for y ^o			
	bushe giuen them			

December 1617.

1 ☉	woodmen to drink	0	2	0
	this day y ^o oxe House wase rayسد giue y ^o workmen for a pinn	0	2	0
	bought of Lane 12 bowes for oxen	0	1	6
2 ♂	pd Lither & 3 grubbers more for grubing y ^o dich in y ^o orchyard			
	att 8 ^d y ^o rod	0	5	0
3 ♀	Water to York Howse ⁵ att a Seale day for a motion mad by S ^r Ra: Crwe	0	0	8
	Diner w ^t tuchborne			
4 ¼	6 ^l of Sagoe from J: Allen att 10 ^d ¼ y ^o t	0	5	0
6 ½	pd Lane His wagis	0	4	0
	giuen towards Exspences	2	16	0
	another man Harie is Her			

17 2 11

pd Harisons bill for all waynskotts & other stuff—

5 waynskotts att 4 ^s 10 ^d a pece	1	4	2	} 2 17 5
sawing a waynskott	0	0	6	
7 Leaues off a waynskott	0	4	8	
15 clapboards 6 ^d a pece	0	7	6	
8 skrwes for Locks	0	2	8	
an Iron for y ^o bed	0	1	6	
wharfag of y ^o waynskotts	0	1	0	
a dosen of buttons & 12 pinns	0	1	2	
Harison & His sone 9½ d	0	14	3	
pd Hayne for Howing 6½ Load for y ^o oxe Howse				0 13 0
pd vnderwood for sawing 350/ for y ^o oxe Howse				0 8 2

¹ Sir Ranulphe Crewe, serjeant-at-law and King's Serjeant; Chief Justice of the King's Bench, 26th January 1625 to 9th November 1626; died 13th January 1646. (W.)



² William Henslowe, either the brother of Philip Henslowe (MS. iii. 6) or perhaps a nephew. The cause may have related to the property mentioned in Mun. 174. (W.)

³ Richard More and John Wolveridge, Masters in Chancery. (W.)


⁴ Probably *The General Practise of Physicke*, etc., translated from the German of Christopher Wirtzung by Jacob Mosan, London 1605, fol. It is not in the College library. (W.)

⁵ York House, in the Strand, the birthplace and residence of the Lord Chancellor Bacon; held by him on lease from the Archbishop of York. (W.)

December 1617.

& for sawing 2 peeces for y ^e Joyner of beech to mak chayres .		0	1	6
R for rent of vnderwood 18 ^d				
pd for Irone work for y ^e Joyners—				
	4 bowlts w ^t staples	s	2	0
	3 p of Large duff tayles		1	3
	3 p of small duf tayles		0	6
	4 p of Esses for y ^e presses		1	4
	150 of 3 ^d & 150 of 2 ^d nayl		0	7
	100 of Ench broads		0	3
I rod to London, Dinner w ^t tuchborne att y ^e pole Head .		0	3	6
(sic)	giuen m^r geratt a fee to gett my Euidence out of Chauncerie	1	2	0
water & Horstanding this week		0	2	0
7	⊙ m ^r . allen: m ^r . morgane: m ^r . Lee preachers m ^r . Lees 2 brethren: a fre mason: m ^r . allens sone baxsters man: will: mathew: goodman pole w ^t ther wives dind w ^t vs			
8	⊙ giuen a noyse ¹ off trumpeters y ^t sounded .	0	2	6
11	¼ 4 p: of stockings knitting for y ^e chilldr. & 2 p footing pd. .	0	2	0
	pd for 1 ^t of yarne spining for y ^e chilldr.	0	0	6
	pd for bran	0	0	6
	nayles for Hinds shoes	0	0	5
	mending Kitts shoes	0	0	3
	tarr 1 ^d wharfage 1 ^d	0	0	2
12	♀ pd vnderwood for 650 sawing for y ^e Oxe Howse w ^t 10 croskerffs .	0	15	2
	6 Kerffs for y ^e Joyner	0	0	6
	R towards rent 18 ^d			
	 I went to London sup att cardinals Hatt w ^t m ^r austen, m ^r . Archer & m ^r . ordse (?)	0	4	0
	water ouer to tuchborne	0	1	0
13	½ giuen towards Exspences	2	16	0
	pd Will: mathew for a bushell of pins	0	1	4
	pd jo: boger for felling 14 trees in 40 acres for y ^e oxe Howse .	0	2	4
	y ^e poores pencion	8	8	0
		17	6	2
14	⊙ one m ^r Cooke preach Here & wido wright & widoe barratt dine Here & this daye in y ^e afternoone Jo: Vnderwoode Had a  daughter baptised by y ^e name of Alice			
16	♂ I went to London			
17	♀ water to fetch my Euidences from y ^e Chauncerie .	0	1	0
	Drawing vp y ^e order for them	s	7	0
	Entring y ^t order		1	6
	m ^r washingtons Hand to itt		1	0
	m ^r gerratts fee for a motion for this order		22	0
	Drawing a recognizaunce of 200 ^{li}		03	0
	acknowledging y ^t recognizaunce		02	0

¹ A technical term for a company of musicians; e.g. "in comes a noise of musicians," quoted from Thomas Deloney's *Jack of Newbury* by Ritson (*Ancient Songs*, etc., ed. 1877, p. xvii.). (W.)

December 1617.			
	a certyficat from y ^e clark to m ^r pitts	01 0	2 14 6
	enrowling y ^e recognizaunc	07 0	
	pd m ^r pitts for 3 dischargings his book	10 0	
	Dinner att cardnalls Halt w ^t vestrye men ¹		0 3 0
	sup ther w ^t m ^r austen: brome feeld: newman &c		0 2 6
18 24	pd. y ^e joyners for my studdy chymney pece y ^e carvers bill—		
	ij skollops att 30 ^d a peec	05 0	
	8 anticke cutting att 6 ^d a peec	04 0	
	3 cartooses att 6 ^d a peec	01 6	
	5 jonicks att 3 ^d a peec	01 3	
	17 foot off morisko pillars 3 ^d a fot	04 3	1 13 4
	2 freses att 8 ^d a peec.	01 4	
	8 fot morisko for y ^e bedds tester	02 0	
	6 cartooses for y ^e same j ^d a peec	00 6	
	9 d: work for a joyner 18 ^d a d:	13 6	
19 ♀	giuen balye Large in gratuitye for keeping me off Juries		0 5 0
	14 trees for y ^e oxo Howse more		4 13 4
	bought off Lane a pichfork		0 0 8
20 ½	pd vnderwood for 800/ & 3 q ^r		1 0 5
	pd. Haynes for Hewing 5 Lod o tymb		0 10 0
	m ^r gerratts Hand to my answer	1 2 0	
	for His mocion att y ^e next seall	1 2 0	
	s ^r ma Carue Hand to my ans.	0 0 4	2 4 8
	Watt Haynes affidavitt	0 0 4	
	giuen towards Expences nowe m ^r Harrison is Here		
21 ☉	R of Ric: Lislaye this somer for y ^e rownd turrets—3250 bricks w ^{ch} att 9 ^s y ^e 1000 is 29 ^s 3 ^d so pd Hym w ^t y ^e 23 ^s He ought me & 6 ^s in money		1 9 0
	This day Edward Redding Had a sone baptized by y ^e name off John pd for 2 steele Locks off Turner y ^e smith		0 2 6
23 ♂	pd for H: a reame of paper cors	^s 2 0	
	4 H: a reame of fine	2 4	0 4 4
24 ♀ (sic)	m^r gerratt a fee for a motion		1 2 0
	Horsspice for 5 Horsses		0 0 10
	water theys 2. d		0 1 0
	giuen Daggett y ^t bid me to Lo: wm.		0 1 0
	Horss standing 3 tymes		0 0 6
	pd for H: a q ^r & H. a nayle of crymson sattine for y ^e Lining off a book R off frez—20 ^s oweth 2 weeks last ☉		0 2 6
			18 9 1
some of this q ^r ter in generall is ————			213 14 3
			213 14 3
wheroff in pticulers as followeth—			
Howsehowld charge			
	Tylley att y ^e stack 1 d		0 0 10

¹ Probably of St. Saviour's, Southwark. (See also 2nd March 1617/8.)

December 1617.

my servants wagis	3	3	4
4 cart clypps	0	2	0
2 Lince pinns	0	0	6
2 Irone dogges	0	2	1
2 Lince pinns	0	0	6
4 staple for y ^e gates wood	0	1	8
a chopin knife making	0	0	8
Iron hoop for carte wheele	0	3	9
a wood gate Lock	0	0	3
bowlts for y ^e cart	0	2	1
Links for y ^e chayne & drifs	0	2	1
a cutting kniffe making	0	1	6
clowts nayles	0	1	5
mending Irones	0	1	0
wright for denshiring	0	5	9
for burning y ^e 26 rods	0	5	0
cart axeing	0	2	0
18 napkins weving	0	5	0
5 Ells for Hand towells	0	1	6
threshing 9 bushells	0	3	0
a p of Hedging cuffs	0	1	8
3 pad Locks	0	1	0
2 sedge collers	0	1	0
y ^e smiths bill	0	12	11
17 acres of grass cutting	1	07	0
oates mowing	0	01	0
3½ dayes work	0	05	3
14 dayes threshing	0	14	0
y ^e crop eared mare	2	04	0
oates for y ^e Horss	0	2	6
spreding y ^e denshiring	0	4	0
tyeth for pease	0	8	9
Jo: boger 10 d: work	0	8	0
method of phisick	0	6	8
y ^e woods men to drink	0	2	0
12 oxe bowes	0	1	6
grubing y ^e Sewar	0	5	0
Lanes wagis	1	11	2
21 Horshoes & 6 remoues	0	7	6
oxe shoeing	0	6	6
brane	0	3	3
a pich forke of Lane	0	0	8
2 steele Locks	0	2	6
Horsspice	0	0	10
25 bushells of seed w:	7	19	4
8 bushells of my owne	2	0	0

some of Howshold	24	3	11
----------------------------	----	---	----

December 1617.

Debts building or reping oxe Howse

72 Hundred & a H: sawing att 28 ^d	.	.	.	.	.	7	19	2
17 Lod $\frac{1}{2}$ of tymber Hewing	.	.	.	.	.	1	15	0
Haynes towards framing	.	.	.	.	.	4	00	0
14 trees felling	.	.	.	.	.	0	02	4
6 ^s 8 ^d a tree	.	.	.	.	.	4	13	4
driving in a pinn	.	.	.	.	.	0	02	0
tyle pins a bushell	.	.	.	.	.	0	01	4

18 13 2

joyners wagis	.	.	.	.	.	3	19	0
stuff & some wagis	.	.	.	.	.	2	17	5
Joyners Iron worke	.	.	.	.	.	0	05	11
carving for Joyners	.	.	.	.	.	1	13	4
Joyner sawing	.	.	.	.	.	0	01	0

8 16 8

a carpenter in y ^e Hows 5 d	.	.	.	.	.	07	6	
325 bricke for turrets	.	.	.	.	.	1	09	0

totall for building is . . . 29 06 4

Lawe

wrighting a peticion	.	.	.	.	.	0	01	0
W: H: petecion	.	.	.	.	.	0	01	6
copieing an order	.	.	.	.	.	0	02	6
2 warants	.	.	.	.	.	0	04	0
m ^r geratt a fee	.	.	.	.	.	1	02	0
supena for W: H:	.	.	.	.	.	0	02	6
S ^r Ra: Crw a fee	.	.	.	.	.	4	08	0
arest att Lees sut	.	.	.	.	.	0	02	6
Hauing out wrighting	.	.	.	.	.	2	14	6
Large for W: H: ap	.	.	.	.	.	0	05	0
m ^r gerratt 2 fees	.	.	.	.	.	2	04	8

some is . . . 11 08 2

aparell

bess & Kitts shoes	.	.	.	.	.	0	04	0
a p for J A	.	.	.	.	.	0	01	8
gamashes ¹ making	.	.	.	.	.	0	03	4
Taffata bodyes	.	.	.	.	.	0	01	10
bess wastcote	.	.	.	.	.	0	01	10
3 p of Hose	.	.	.	.	.	0	12	0

¹ See Note, 27th October 1617.

December 1617.

silk	0 01 4
a cloke	0 01 3
shoes mending	0 01 6
Hobe nayls for T:	0 01 5
a p of shoes for T:	0 02 6
3 girthes	0 00 6
2 Head stall and rayn	0 01 2
printing of same	0 01 6
Leather for shoes	0 01 6
kitts shoes mending	0 00 3
crysones sattin	0 02 6

some is	1 19 1
-------------------	--------

rent

m ^r billsone	2 5 0
cuxsone	7 10 0
m ^r willsone	2 10 0
y ^e ks ma ^{tho}	13 17 5
ye x ^{tho} of dullwich	1 14 1
M ^r Travise	40 00 0
fortune quitt rent	00 01 10
Luntley	03 10 0

some of rent	71 08 4
------------------------	---------

Colledge

Lo: canterbris maceber	01 06 8
m ^r younge pencion	03 06 8
3 Lether Jacks	00 03 0
Cathakismes. 2	00 00 4
Hinges for m ^r youngs dore	00 01 2
mending his Lock	00 00 4
Lymares pencion	06 13 4
9 p of childdrens shoes	00 10 8
Strayt Lining for chi:	00 03 0
Lether Laces for chi:	00 00 4
12 Coate making chi:	01 06 0
y ^e seller dore lock	00 01 6
2 spring Laches	00 03 0
3 p off Esses	00 04 6
chymney back making	00 01 0
12 capps w ^t crwell bands	00 16 10
coping y ^e buriall wall	00 01 0
2 gramars	00 01 10
4 p of stocking knitting	00 02 0
1 ^t of y ^e ne spinning chi	00 01 6

December 1617 January				
	Chill: shoes mending		00	01 0
	a reame of pap for chi		00	04 4
	y ^e pores pencion this q ^{ter}		25	04 0
	Some for y ^e Colledg is		40	14 0
	y ^e some of theys pticulers is		178	19 10
	all other Exspences in this book		034	14 5
Blessed be y ^e Lorde gode Everlasting y ^e giuer of all Amen.				
25	♂ Christmas daye wee Receiud & dind y ^e pore people			
26	♀ ther dind w ^t vs Jo: mathew & His wife Hamond & His wyfe: perie & His wife, Hethersall & His wife: yeomands: starkey			
27	♂ giuen towards exspences w ^t a weather		3	0 0
	pd Lane for 4 oxe bowes		0	0 6
	Lent Lane 6 ^d			
	☞ pd Luntly His rent		3	10 0
	pd for composition off wood & coal		0	13 4
	2 q ^{ters} for y ^e Howse of correction		0	0 6
	giuen bess tylley		0	1 0
	Casing Hurst sent 2 rabbitts giuen		0	0 6
	☞ person brought a small shuger loaf goody Davies a collar off brawn			
	pd Haynes for y ^e Oxe Howse more		1	0 0
	w ^{ch} mak R by Hym 5 ^t			
28	⊙ Jo. Casinghurst & His wife: gritton & His wife otte & His wiffe Walker & His wife, Dwitt & His wife Kemssalle & wife, goody mason y ^t brought a cake ye porter y ^t a turkey & another man			
29	⊙ my wife & I dind w ^t y ^e bishop off winchester ¹			
30	♂ bought a booke y ^e bishop of Spalates ²		0	0 6
	giuen Hym y ^t keeps y ^e water work		0	0 6
	pd trott for this q ^{ter} rent gathering		0	5 0
31	♀ water to Suffolk Howse		0	1 0
	giuen my La: my silver booke			
	pd for wrighting y ^e verses		0	10 0
	to buckett for Lyning itt ³			
	to m ^r brambeel for y ^e glass work		1	2 0
	y ^e whole valewe was 15 ^t			
1	♂ newe years daye w ^t giftes			
	giuen my la: clark a p: off silk stocks		1	10 0

¹ James Montague, translated from Bath and Wells, 1616; died 20th July 1618. (W.)

² Marc Antonio de Dominis, a Jesuit, Bishop of Segni and Archbishop of Spalatro; turned Protestant and came to England in 1616; made Dean of Windsor, 13th May 1618; returned to Italy and was reconciled to the Church of Rome in 1622; died 1624. The first volume of his *De Republica Ecclesiastica* appeared in this year, but the book bought by Alleyn must have been one of his many controversial pamphlets. The title is, *A Sermon preached by Dominis, Archbishop of Spalatro, the First Sunday in Advent 1617, in the Mercers' Chapel in London, to the Italians in that City, upon Romans xiii. 12. Translated into English.* London 1617. (W.)

³ See below, 22nd November 1618.

Januarie 1617.

giuen m ^r austen a p: of silke stockings	1	10	0
giuen m ^{rs} austen a p: of gloues	1	10	0


gifts R ¹		s.	d.	
goody mason a great Cake		0	0	} 0 6 4
y ^e porter a turkey		0	0	
person a sugar loafe		0	0	
Davis a coller of brawn		0	0	
Ro: boger a capon		0	6	
francis a pullett		0	0	
Jo: boane a capon & a Hen		0	6	
Stoughton 2 pulletts		1	0	
Hamon 1 pulett		0	6	
Jo. Lewis a capon & a pullett		0	6	
m ^r Coop: sent 9 cakes		0	3	
Jo. Staple a capon & a Hen		0	6	
Hethersall a Henn		0	6	
math: withers a Loyne of pork		0	6	
Ar: Kingsland a Henn		0	6	
m ^r wigington a sugar loaf		0	0	
goody Jones Eggs & aples		0	4	
Lane aples		0	3	
doc: nott 2 Cocks		0	6	

15 0 4

moneyes I gaue to my La: Clarke's servants

Ro: Green 2. 6. thomas	2	6	} 0 18 0
stokes 2. 6. coachman	2	6	
argent 2. 6. vrsula	2	6	
3 maydes more	3	0	

pd m^r Younge his q^{rs}ters wagis 5 0 0

 pd Tuchborne his bill for michellmass terme

y ^e attorneys fee on y ^e first bill	3	4	} 11 0
y ^e copie of W: H: petecion for M ^r wolverig wase			
joyned w ^t D ^r Hussey	2	6	
y ^e attorneyes fee on y ^e 2 bill	3	4	
new drawing my bill	5	0	
for ingrosing thereof	3	0	
a copie of W: H: Second petition	5	0	
drawing a breefe for S ^r Ra: Crwe	2	6	
wrighting 2 fayer copies of itt	2	0	
Entring a copie of y ^e order	11	6	
a second copie mad one y ^e first Hering	3	4	
an afidavitt of Jo: H: death	2	4	
y ^e attorneys fee for W: H: bill	3	4	
y ^e copie of y ^e bill	11	0	

¹ It being the fashion in Alleyn's time to make New Year's gifts, very numerous entries of such gifts occur each year, consisting of capons, eggs, cakes, etc., as well as articles of higher value, such as silk stockings, and especially embroidered gloves. "Gloves as sweet as damask roses."—*Winter's Tale*, iv. 4.

Januarie 1617.			
	Drawing & ingrossing an answer to itt	12 0	} 5 7 4
	a bref for m ^r geratts motion	0 6	
	for an atachment for W. H.	2 10	
	afidavit y ^t W: H: was served w ^t pe.	2 4	
	for Entring & drawing y ^e Last order	11 6	
	Tuchbornes fee this terme	20 0	
	Wine w ^t tuchborne		0 1 0
	pd m ^r billsone His rent		2 5 0
3 ½	giuen towards expences		3 0 0
	pd canterburie for cleaving 3 Lod of Logges att 12 ^d y ^e Load		0 3 0
	for chiping y ^e plowe twice		0 3 0
	for puting in y ^e beame		0 1 6
	for buyeing 2 sids for a cartt		0 1 0
	pd for y ^e plough beame		0 2 6
4 ☉	this day we R ^e y ^e comunion at cambwell & S ^r Ed: bowyar ¹ dinde all our pore peopl ther dinde w ^t vs this daye m ^r Coop & His wife John boan & His wife mathew withers & His wife Hethersall & His wife: Hamon & his wife: Ro: boger: Jo: Stapl & His wife: Ar: Kingsland & His wiffe: M ^r E. townshey Rich: boger & His wife		
	pd. by Watt Haynes m ^r Willsons rent	2 10 0	
5 ☉	pd Vnderwood for 200 sawing for y ^e oxe	0 4 8	
	pd Jacksons 4 bills att this tyme		
	24 shoes & 3 remoues	6 3	} 1 13 6
	13 oxe gears	10 10	
	Layeing y ^e plowe shard	01 6	
	furring 2 shares	01 6	
	Layeing y ^e coulter twice	02 0	
	5 Linkes for y ^e chayne & drafts	01 3	
	a Locke for y ^e plowe	00 8	
	a staple	00 4	
	mending a staple	00 1	
	mending a pichfork	00 3	
	mending a tymber dogg	00 6	
	3 chayne for y ^e Horss Leggs	01 6	
	2 fier shouells mending	01 10	
	drenching & Letting bludd of oxen	05 00	
			<u>21 10 6</u>
6 ♂	M ^r E townle & all y ^e pore supt w ^t vs		
7 ♀	I went to London water	0 0 4	
	W[illiam] H[enslow] answer to my bill in Chauncerie	0 10 0	
	water to y ^e Court w ^t my petetion ² w ^{ch} blessed be god wass fully graunted	0 1 2	

¹ Sir Edmond Bowyer, of Camberwell, Sheriff of Surrey and Sussex, 1600; knighted 11th May 1603; M.P. for Surrey, 1603; buried in Camberwell Church, 12th March 1626/7.




² Probably the petition thus described in MSS. ii. 37:—Petition to the Privy Council and the Commissioners of the Treasury from Edward Alleyn, "Master of his Maiestie game of beares and

Januarie 1617.

10 ½	pd Hayne for Hewing 16 trees being 10 Load for y ^e oxen Howse .	0	10	0
	for 16 cross kerffs off them	0	2	0
	for 400/ sawing	0	9	4
	y ^e charge off a cart makeing			
	a p of ashen sides	7	0	
	cariag off itt Hether	1	0	
	sawing for itt	1	0	
	an Elme tree	5	0	
	oken tymber for itt	3	0	
	working itt by canterbur:	7	0	
	pd y ^e poore ther months pencion	8	8	0
11 ⑥	Stoughton: beck w ^t ther wives			
	Corden & francis came from London			
	& owld ransom dind w ^t vs			
	giuen trumpeters a twelwe day	0	2	6
12 ⑥	Watts charg for water & diners for ij weeke to tuchborne .	0	3	8
	pd Cuxsones annuities	7	10	0
	md y ^t yesterdays den redman wase chirched & this day Jo:			
	vnderwoods wife was churched			
	Mathias His bill	s	d	
	mending a sattine dublett	1	4	
	a carde off buttons	0	8	
	bitten Hole silk	0	3	
	Silk to mend itt	0	2	
	Dressing J: A: gown & my shews	1	8	
	Drawing y ^e back of my gowne	0	8	
	making a wastcot & linyng a peticote	1	4	
	2 ounces of thred	0	4	
	tape for y ^e waskote	0	2	
	12 Laces tagging	0	1	
	2 y ^d s & a q ^{ter} of fryse fornied	3	9	
	butons & thred for itt	0	3	
	for making itt	1	0	
	neds dublett mending	0	4	
	6 p: off Hookes for ned	0	2	
	Tho: waskote making	0	8	
	rusett fustian for my gowne	1	4	
	Shagge bayes a y ^d & a H	4	10	
	Lace for y ^e Skollop face	0	2	
	15 bitten w ^t tuffs	3	0	
	my gowne making	4	6	
	Silk for my wife gowne	0	6	
	an Ell of fustyan for Her gown	1	3	
	buckeram for itt	0	6	

bull and mastiffe dogges," praying for the payment of £438, due "by way of disbursement for prouision beinge 4 yeares"; of £80 for "the rente of an house yeard wharfe and docke for the stowedge of her Ma^{ties} barges"; and of £50 for services "done thes fower yeares past as baytinge before his Ma^{ties} seuerall times," etc.; no date.

Januarie 1617.

		s	d	
	sowing silk for my gowne	0	6	} 1 18 10
	gowld thred & silk for tufts	2	6	
	claspes for itt	0	1	
	making itt	4	6	
	more sowing silk	0	1	
	a dosen off riband & red silk	3	3	
				<hr/> 20 18 6 <hr/>
16 ♀	pd. for 2 shouells		0 2	4
	pd for 1 spade		0 1	6
	a p: of whight vnder stocking		0 1	10
	pd M ^r Sharpe for 10 bushells of Hay		0 5	0
17 ½	pd vnderwood for sawing 400/- for y^e Oxe Howse		0 9	4
	R^e towards rent 18^d.			
	giuen towards 2 weeks expence		6 0	0
	pd Jones for Lether & shoes mend		0 3	0
	pd for brane		0 0	6
18 ☉	frez pd for a month owing this day			
	& rest owing 2 weks			
	md y ^e this daye y ^e child of Jo: boger was baptized by y ^e name of Sarah			
20 ♂	I went to London water		0 0	6
	giuen y ^e barber		0 0	6
	pd y ^e tyeth for russells rents		0 16	0
	pd m ^r travisses rent		40 0	0
	my Horss standing		0 1	6
	watshed silke stockins dressing		0 1	0
	pd m ^r . staple for oker & allame for y ^e paynters		0 3	6
	for Jucke			
	H a ¹ : of galls	4 ^d	} 0 0 7	
	q ^r of a ¹ of copis	2		
	2 oz of gumb	1		
	stanes acre for 5 oxen		0 0	2
	burd Lyme H a pownd		0 0	3
23 ♀	I went to London water		0 0	4
	my dinner att Harts ordinarie		0 1	0
24 ½	giuen towards Exspences		3 0	0
	pd. Haynes for 2½ Lod of timb			
	Hewing		0 5	0
	7 cross Kerffs		0 0	9
25 ☉	Jo: Lewis dind w ^t vs			
	John Stapls childd wase christned nicolaus			
26 ☾	I dind w ^t Jugg allen ¹ water		0 0	4
30 ♀	I went to London water		0 0	4
	pd m ^r Maunsell for 5 gallons & 3 q ^t ers off sack att 30 ^d y ^e gallon		0 14	6

¹ In his letter to his wife, 1st August 1593, Alleyn calls her "Jug," but this "Jugg Allen" was probably Joan Alleyn, daughter of Thomas Alleyn, the first Master. (See 4th February 1618/9, also vol. i. p. 97.)

		Januarie 1617 februarie.			
pd for reparing graces ¹ Howse in gowlding Lane			s	d	
a peece of tymber			3	4	0 12 8
10 fyr poles			3	4	
1 quarter			0	4	
2 doggs off Iron			1	4	
3 men a dayes work			4	4	
at russells rents Mathews Howse					
2 Barfters			2	0	0 2 10
Half a dayes work			0	10	
					<u>52 15 11</u>
31 h y ^e plasterers bill for mathews Howse			s	d	
a bundle of Laths			1	0	0 8 8
H: a 1000 of nayles			0	8	
Lyme & Hayer			2	0	
muse 2 dayes worke			3	0	
Labourer 2 d: work			2	0	
paynting—		februarie 1617.			
2 ^l off red lead			0	5	0 5 8
2 ^l off whight lead			1	0	
2 ^l off browne			0	6	
black			0	1	
a pottle of oyle			1	6	
H: a bushell off peces			0	10	
a q ^t off pinck			0	8	
12 ^l of whighting			0	8	
y ^e paynter 5 d: this week att 12 ^a ye day w ^t diett & lodgin					0 5 0
pd Haynes more for y ^e Oxe Howse					0 10 0
nowe He Hath R 5 ^l 10 ^s					
pd. Haynes for y ^e chymney in baratts Howse					0 5 0
1 ☉					
2 ☉	a boysterus daye off wind from y ^e East				
3 ♂	I went to London dinner att Harts				0 1 6
4 ♀	wine att La: Clarck dine and sup				0 1 2
5 ♀	wine att Dinner				0 0 7
	pd pole for chaff				0 3 4
	pd S ^r Jo: bennetts man for a warrant				0 2 6
	& m ^r mores man for His ma ^r Hand				0 1 0
	water this tyme being att London				0 1 0
	m ^r austen & Jisack allen came Here & supp w ^t vs				
6 ♀	water att London to doc: comons				0 1 0
	pd M ^r Sheppd for 2 termes Ecskusing y ^e bringing in ye Inventorie				
	off my mother ²				0 2 0
	pd m ^r pye for my bale ³ in y ^e Counter att Lee sute				0 2 8

¹ Probably Francis Grace, the actor, a member of the Fortune Company. (W.)

² Agnes Henslowe, his mother-in-law, who was buried 9th April 1617.

³ Mr. Collier (*Mem. of Edw. Alleyn*, p. 156 n.) reads this "babe," and finds it difficult to explain; it is of course for "bail." For the nature of Lee's suit see below, 15th June. (W.)

februarie 1617.

		s.	d.	
☞	my servants wagis for Christmass q ^r ter—			
	Walter Haynes	0	13	4
	george quarrell	1	0	0
	John Skrivener	0	0	0
	Henrie Willford	0	05	6
	for y ^e 3 weeks & 3 days od }	0	12	6
	Dorathie mansell	0	10	0
	beathye Casinghurst			
7 h	giuen towards 2 weeks Exspence			5 18 0
	pd Canterburie for making my oaken cart			0 7 6
	& for axeing my other cart			0 1 0
	for chiping a plowe			0 1 0
	cleving Loggs			0 1 0
	pd y ^e pore brothers & sisters ther pencion			8 8 0
		20	11	0
9 ©	I went to London water	0	1	0
	warrant from S ^r benett & M ^r Mor	0	2	6
	my Horss standing	0	0	2
	Dinner w ^t tuchborne	0	1	8
	pd in masons bill for nayles for y ^e paling oxe Howse & barratts Hows	3	4	10
10 ♂	gaue withers for 20 trees setting	0	1	0
	watts water & dinner	0	0	7
11 ♀	I went to London water	0	1	0
	to Doe: Comons for w: Hensloes case			
	pd for y ^e Copy off my answer in Star chamber beeing 58 sheets 12 ^d a sheet 2	18	0	
	pd for grubbing in Hamonds copie to	£	s.	
☞	Knott first of 3 acres & 12 rod	12	6	
	then to others 5 acres & 11 rod	20	5	6
	wright grubd 4 acre & ½ pd for before & vngrubd is			
14 h	giuen towards Exspences			2 18 0
15 ☉	goody Staples wase chirched			
☞				
16 ©	500 of 6 ^d naves for paling	0	2	2
	H a some of 2 nayl for oxe How	0	5	10
	I sent 2 gallon & a q ^t of sack to my aunt James	0	5	8
	water for watt h & to daye	0	0	5
	& watts dinner a h	0	0	4
17 ♂	pd for composition for y ^e ks	0	2	3
	pd att Sittname ¹ for a plowghe	0	8	0
	for y ^e Share w ^t a bowlt waieing 20 ^l & a H: att 4 ^d y ^e ¹	0	6	10
☞	Last night about 1 off y ^e clock widoe foster one off y ^e almes weoman died			
18 ♀	I went to London water	0	1	0
	Spent att y ^e red Cross w ^t m ^r michell	0	2	0
19 2	wine att diner w ^t L: Clarcke	0	1	0
	giuen Her Coachman y ^t brought me to Cambwe	0	1	0
	pd Sarah for footing 2 p: of childrens Hose	0	0	6

¹ Sydenham.

februarie 1617 March.

	2 Ells of Course narrow cloth for towells	0	1	0
20 ♀	I went to London water	0	0	6
	Dinner att y ^e red Cross w ^t m ^r Hwitt	0	2	6
21 ½	giuen towards Exspences	2	18	0
	pd toby for 2 d: paynting this week	0	5	0
	pd for setting vp off Horses	0	0	10
22 ☉				
23 ♀	I went to London water	0	1	0
(sic)	Diner att y ^e rede Cross w ^t Tho: Allen, tuchborn & Lookes for W: Henslo	0	5	0
27 ♀	water twice over & back	0	1	0
	wine at Lad: Clarcke	0	1	2
	wine w ^t Willyam Henslo	0	0	8
28 ½	pd toby for 6 d: paynting this wee.	0	15	0
	pd Caunterburie for Hewing a lod of tymber for y ^e tyle kill	0	1	8

March 1617.


	felling 6 trees for paling	0	1	0
	making a shedd for y ^e plowgh	0	0	8
	axeing a new cart	0	1	0
		48	02	9
	pd Steuens for 3 dayes Hedging	0	2	9
☞	md this week came maudlyn wicherley to be my wifes mayd			
	pd for my Horse standing & watts chargis this week	0	1	4
	giuen towards Exspences	3	0	0
	Sent La: Clarck H: a Hogg 2 capons & a bushell off peasse			
1 ☉	Jo: boane & His wife dind w ^t vs			
2 ☉	I dind w ^t y ^e vestrye & gaue a seminarie preest ¹	0	1	0
3 ♂	water & diner att y ^e fethers	0	5	0
4 ♀	I dind w ^t Jugg Allen			
	water to y ^e Lo: of winchesters	0	1	0
	I sent 2 pikes to y ^e La: Cl.			
5 ¼	pd for 25 bushall sacks	0	4	6
7 ½	giuen towards Exspences	3	0	0
(sic)	pd y ^e brothers & sisters ther penceion	8	8	0
	pd Dick for going w ^t my Cowe in Smithfeeld	0	1	0
	pd Willett for 8 oxe gears	0	6	0
	pd toby for 5½ dayes paynting	0	13	9
	pd y ^e 11 brothers & sisters	7	14	0
	pd Steeuens for 6 d: Hedging	0	5	6
	giuen m ^r gerratt a fee for coming to y ^e bear garden this daye	1	2	0
	pd for 4 ^t off pitch for y ^e sheep	0	0	6
	wine att y ^e garden w ^t Jacob	0	0	4
	my Hors standing	0	0	6
	water & diner for Watt	0	0	6

¹ "Seminary priests" were young men preparing for the priesthood, but not in full orders. In the library at Dulwich College there is a pamphlet by John Copley, Seminarie priest, 1612, declaring the particulars of his "unenforced departure from the Church of Rome, and his incorporation to the present Church of England."

March 1617.

8	⊙	Casinghurst Stoughton and ther wives ye paynter: goody mason & person dind w ^t vs & brought a Cake and a botle off sack			
9	⊙	I went to London water	0	0	6
		wine w ^t tuchborne	0	0	4
10	♂	water over	0	0	4
		pd for searching y ^e augmentaçon office	0	5	0
		pd for a copie of a surway of Hen: Powlsteds Lands	0	6	8
		pd for a copie of a demise of y ^e sd Land	0	2	8
11	♀	pd for my diner & my manns	0	1	10
		pd y ^e dyar for printing dryeing curtayns of taffeta	0	2	0
		Dyeing a p off silk stockings	0	1	4
13	♀	pd tuchborne for his fee for y ^e Last terme	1	0	0
		more to hym for other things	0	3	0
		water & watts charge	0	0	10
		my Horstanding	0	0	6
		my dinner att y ^e red cross w ^t pedle	0	2	0
		water to whit Hall	0	0	8
		on ♂ Last Kitt Savage went awaye & on 24 last george came agayne			
14	h	Lether for Childrens shoes	0	1	4
		for bringing off a Letter from wightman	0	0	8
		& Ell & q ^r off cavas for a childs shert 15 ^d y ^e Ell	0	1	7
		4 Ells & a H: of 3 q ^r cloth att 6 ^d y ^e Ell for 2 sherts	0	2	3
		brane	0	0	6
		Last h came Tomasine Stanley out off finsburie in y ^e place of aylec foster y ^t dyed Last			
		pd tobye for 5 d: paynting y ^e chymney pece	0	12	6
		pd Stevens for 6 d: this week	0	5	6
		giuen towards Exspences	3	0	0
			23	11	8
15	⊙	This Daye Richard Wood off Lambeth pishe Had a manchild christned by y ^e name of Thoñs			
	⊙	I went to London water	0	0	6
		md I gaue Raphe Varney	1	0	0
17	♂	george bought att braynford markett for seed—			
		4 bushells off feeld pease 2 ^s 1 ^d y ^e bush.	8	4	
		4 bushell off tares att 23 ^d y ^e bushell	7	8	
		3 bushell of feeld beans att 2 ^s 3 ^d y ^e bu:	6	9	
		ferring	0	6	
		Loader	0	4	
		Horsstanding	0	2	
		giuen a boy	0	1	
		cullers & gowld for y ^e chymney pece—			
		7 bookes off gowld	14	0	
		a gallon off oyle	3	0	
		9 ^l of whight lead	4	6	
		5 ^l off oker	1	8	
		vermillyon 1 oz	0	4	

March 1617.

	Lake 1 oz	0 9	}	1 7 10
	Verdygrease 2 oz	0 10		
	pincke	0 2		
	mascote 1 oz	0 4		
	for ymber	0 1		
	for Indicoe	0 2		
	red Lead 2 ^l	0 6		
	for gowld sises	1 6		
	pd tobye for this daye work Having finished now y ^e chimney peec		0 2 6	
19 2	I went to London water		0 0 4	
	Dinner w ^t m ^r Reeves & tuchborne		0 3 4	
20 ♀	water		0 0 4	
	pd booth for dressing my bever Hatt		0 2 6	
	Lyning itt w ^t taffata in y ^e Head		0 1 6	
	my wifes feltt Hatt		0 6 0	
	pd att R ^e my fee ¹ att Courte beeing			
	5. 6. 4: for y ^e m ^r of y ^e office	2 6	}	0 4 6
	giuen y ^e clarcke	1 0		
	y ^e chamber keep	1 0		
	pd Harrisone for Joyners work			
	for 30 yards of frez in y ^e great chamber att 4 ^s y ^e yard	6 0 0	}	8 05 0
	for 12 y ^{ds} 3 f ^t of waynskott for y ^e 2 windoes			
	in y ^e sd chamber att 3 ^s y ^e yard	1 17 0		
	for a bead Head in y ^e Little Chamb	0 8 0		
	I sent mathias to m ^r wightman & He spent		0 10 0	
21 ½	Jacsones bill pd	s d		
	2 oxe gears	1 8	}	0 9 1
	15 shoos & 4 remoues	4 1		
	mending y ^e chayne	0 4		
	4 pinnes for y ^e yoak	0 2		
	chayn & drafts mending	0 6		
	a new Hooke	0 6		
	mending Coulter & Share	1 0		
	2 Clowts	0 6		
	a showell mending	0 4		
	pd Steuens for 6 d this week		0 5 6	
			14 02 9	
	giuen towards Exspences now copline is gone & Longe dead		2 16 0	
	ind y ^t John Longe one of y ^e 12 chilldren died on wensday last & was buried on thursday last			
	1000 of single x ^d & a 1000 of 6 ^d nayles for y ^e Rist paling		0 11 0	
	Watt went to Kengington		0 0 7	
22 ☉	Redman & His wife: Cartwright gannell & parr ² dind w ^t vs			

¹ His fee as Master of the Game, being at the rate of 10d. a day for himself and 4d. a day for his deputy (see MS. ii. 5).

² William Cartwright, Richard Gunnell, and William Parre, all members of the Fortune Company. Redman was one of Alleyn's Dulwich tenants. (W.)

March 1617.

23	©	I went to London water	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	2
24	♂	water	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	4
		pd for a Hatt Dressing for tom	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	1	0
		Dinner att y ^e Horss w ^t reeves & tuchborne	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	4	4
		Serching in y ^e rowles for Lords office	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	1	4
		giuen y ^e vergers off powles	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	6
		pd for bringing over a Lod by Lath	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	6
		more seed									
		a quarter of beens & pease	.	.	.	.	.	18	0		
		3 bushells off tares	.	.	.	.	.	05	6		
		water over	.	.	.	.	.	00	6		
		Loader a	.	.	.	.	.	00	4		
		Horsstanding	.	.	.	.	.	00	2		
		pd y ^e wooskine man for 2 skins or Hyds dressing	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	6	6
		pd m ^r younge my chapline & schoole m ^r for His q ^t ers wagis	.	.	.	.	.	.	5	0	0
		pd m ^r Harrison ¹ my chapline and vsher for His q ^t ers wagis	.	.	.	.	.	.	3	6	8
		pd baxster more for graces Howse Repairing	.	.	.	.	.	s d			
		for 9 peeeces for sheeps in y ^e kithine	.	.	.	.	.	3	0		
		2 fur poles for Rayles	.	.	.	.	.	1	0		
		a p: off Hooke & Hinges	.	.	.	.	.	0	9		
		200 of 6 ^d nayles	.	.	.	.	.	0	10		
		100 of x ^d nayles	.	.	.	.	.	0	08		
		2 worke for y ^e carpenter	.	.	.	.	.	3	0		
		for a car to carrie y ^e stuff	.	.	.	.	.	1	0		
		more 13 boards from y ^e fryars	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	13	0
		mor 6 peeeces off tymbre	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	03	0
		pd Watt for 3 bushell off seed-oates from Croydon 16 ^d y ^e bushell	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	4	0
		Horstanding there	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	1
		pd water & Horstanding att Londo	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	4
		md one thursday y ^e 26 off marche Jo: Hopkins ² y ^e organist came to me	.	.	.	.	.	.
									15	04	1
		Some off This quarter is in generall	.	.	.	.	.	.	231	17	6
		whereoff in pticuler as followeth—									

Howshowld charge

4 oxe bowes of Lane	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	6
composition, wood & cole	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	13	4
corection howse 2 q ^t ers	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	00	6
spalatoes sermon book	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	00	6
4 Load of Loggs cleaving	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	04	0

¹ Admitted usher of the College on 20th December 1617, but "gon" on 28th September 1620 (MS. x. 11). His wife was Anne Alleyn, daughter of Edward Alleyn, the Founder's cousin (see MS. iii. 109). The last payment of wages to her, recorded below, was on 24th June 1620; and on 3rd October is the entry, "This daye Nan Allen went away, given her 1*l*. 2*s*." He left her £20 in his will (*Alleyn Papers*, p. xxiv.). (W.) (See vol. i. p. 56.)

² Called Thomas Hopkins further on, and so in the College Register. He held the post till September 1622.

March 1617.

y ^e Smithes bill	1	13	6
a plough chiping thuisse	0	04	0
for buyeing cart sides	0	01	0
a Long cart made	1	04	0
2 shovells & a spade	0	03	10
sack 5 gallons & 3 q ^{ts}	0	14	6
pd pole for chaffes	0	03	4
Servants wagis	3	01	4
a Longe carte making	0	07	6
a cart axing	0	01	0
20 trees setting	0	01	0
Hamons copice grubing	32	11	6
composition for y ^e ks: How	0	02	3
a plowgh att Sidnam	0	08	0
y ^e Irons to itt	0	06	10
plough sled making	0	00	8
axeing a new cart	0	01	0
2. 5 bushell sacks	0	04	6
4 ¹ off pitch.	0	00	6
silk curtayns dyeing	0	02	0
seed pease & beanes	1	02	9
fetching them	0	01	1
Jacsones bill	0	09	1
seed pease & beans	1	04	6
2 Hides dressing	0	06	6
seed oates 3 bushell	0	04	0
Stevens 20 d: work	0	19	3
8 oxe gears	0	06	0
2 Horsshoes	0	00	6
some is	47	04	9

aparell

12 of Ja: mathias bill	01	18	10
a p: of whight stockkin	0	01	10
Lether & shoes mending	0	03	0
Jugs bever Hatt dressing	0	02	6
Lining itt w ^t taffata	0	01	6
Jugs felt Hatt	0	06	0
Toms Hatt dressing	0	01	0
sume of aparell is	2	14	8

Colledge

M ^r Younges wagis	5	00	0
Inck for y ^e children	0	00	7
footing 2 p: of ther Hose	0	00	6

March 1617.			
Cloth for towells		0	01 0
Sherts for children		0	03 10
ther shoes mending		0	01 4
M ^r Younges wagis		5	00 0
M ^r Harisones wagis		3	06 8
y ^e pores pencion		24	10 0
<hr/>			
some of Colledg Esp.		38	3 11
<hr/>			

Debts building or Repacons

Haynes for oxe Howse		1	00 0
10 bushell of Hayer		0	05 0
oker & allame		0	03 6
graces Howse		0	12 8
Mathews Howse		0	02 10
Mathews Howse		0	08 8
paynters stuff		0	05 8
paynters wagis		0	05 0
Haynes oxe Howse		0	10 0
barratts Howse		0	05 0
nayles att masones		3	04 10
more nayles		0	02 2
H: a some of 2 ^d nayles		0	05 10
6 trees for paling feld		0	01 0
paynters stuff		1	07 10
waynskot in y ^e gret cha		8	05 00
nayles for payling		0	11 00
graces Howse more		0	10 03
sawing severall tymes		0	07 05
Hewing tymber		1	05 00
toby 19 d: paynting		2	08 09
Hewing a Lod of ty: for kill		0	01 08
<hr/>			
some of repacons		23	05 01
<hr/>			

Rents

M ^r Luntley		03	10 00
Trott for rent gathring		00	05 00
M ^r Billsone		02	05 00
M ^r Willsonsone		02	10 00
Cuxsones anuitye		07	10 00
bargehowsse tyethes		00	16 00
M ^r Travise		40	00 00
<hr/>			
some off rents		56	16 00
<hr/>			

March 1617, 1618.

Lawe

Tuchborns bill for michellmas terme	.	.	.	.	5 07 4
W: H: answer in Chan:	.	.	.	.	0 10 0
S ^r Jo: bennetts war:	.	.	.	.	0 02 6
m ^r mores Hand to itt	.	.	.	.	0 01 0
mothers Inventorie	.	.	.	.	0 02 0
bale in y ^e Counter .	.	.	.	.	0 02 8
S ^r J: benet & m ^r more war:	.	.	.	.	0 02 6
answer in Star chamb	.	.	.	.	2 18 0
m ^r gerratt a fee	.	.	.	.	1 02 0
search in augmentaçon	.	.	.	.	0 05 0
a survey of powlsteds	.	.	.	.	0 06 8
copie off y ^e demise .	.	.	.	.	0 02 8
Tuchborne for Hillar	.	.	.	.	1 00 0
more for an order Lost	.	.	.	.	0 03 0
searching for Lord offic	.	.	.	.	0 01 4
some of Lawe					12 06 5
some of theys pticl: are					180 10 10
other exspences					51 06 8

Blessed bee y^e Lord god Euer Lasting y^e giuer off all.
Amen.

March 1618.

27 ♀ Servants wags

		l	s	d	
	Walter Haynes	0	13	4	4 16 10
	george quarrell being in y ^e cuntry 6 week		10	0	
	John Skrivener	1	10	0	
	Henrie Willford	1	00	0	
	Dorathie mansell	0	12	6	
	beathy Cusinghurst	0	10	0	
	madlyn Wicherley for 3 weeks	0	01	6	
28 ½	giuen towards Exspences				3 2 0
	pd Haynes setting vp barratts Howse				0 10 0
	pd Drolt for tyling & plastering for y ^e work only				1 10 0
	for 3000 off new tyles att 13 ^s 4 ^d y ^e 1000				2 0 0
	tyle pins to dick pd				0 1 4
	more pd Haynes for y ^e chyme making				0 6 0
	pd for 2 Load off Laths for y ^e oxe Howse & baratts Howse				3 0 0
	Carriage off them				0 5 0
29 ☉	this daye m ^r Kichin wase buried att Cambw				
	pd Steevens for 6 d: this week				0 5 6

March 1618.

a trwe some off y ^e charge my broad clothe being 31 y ^r ds			
Inpimis 99 ^l of wool 12 ^d y ^e ¹	4	19	0
spining 59 ^l for woofe 2 ^d y ^e ¹	0	10	0
spining 40 ^l for warpe 2 ^d ¹ / ₂ y ^e ¹	0	08	4
8 pintes off oyle 6 ^d y ^e pinte	0	04	0
weaving & fulling itt	2	03	0
for dieing itt 9 ^a for dressing 9 ^a	0	18	0
more 32 yards off narrowe cloth			
first 62 ^l off woole 12 ^d y ^e ¹	3	02	0
spining 31 for woofe 2 ^d y ^e ¹	0	05	2
spining 31 for warpe 2 ^d ¹ / ₂ y ^e ¹	0	06	6
5 pintes of oyle Euerie 12 ^l a pinte	0	02	6
6 ^d y ^e yard weaving & fulling	0	15	0
itt wanted in y ^e breath & Had 2 y ^r d ouer in			
y ^e Lenth Dyeing & Dressing	0	09	0
30 © pd for druggs to y ^e Apotecarie	0	1	5
Herbs for a spring drink	0	0	10
31 ♂ pd for dyeing a taffata black			
Watts dinner & water this day & ¹ / ₂			

9 8 4

5 0 2

0 2 3

0 1 10

0 1 0

Aprill

1 ♂ wee went to London pd Cuxsons Anuitye	7	10	0
2 2 wine att La: Clarcks att diner	0	01	2
pd for 2 tokens ¹ att S ^t Saviours	0	0	4
giuen w ^t them back	0	0	2
giuen in ther basone more	0	0	4
water yesterday to y ^e Lo: Cookes	0	0	4
wine m ^r page & m ^r garratt	0	0	4
water for Watt to send a Lett ^r to S ^r f Calte	0	0	2
a pint off muskadell	0	0	6
3 ♀ wee R ^x att Camberwell 3 tokens	0	0	6
pd m ^r Willson His rent	2	10	0
giuen towards Exspences w ^t an hogge	3	02	0
spent att La: Clarcks 2 Henns & a Loyne of veale	0	05	0
giuen y ^e maydes servants	0	01	6
pd tylery for keeping y ^e Keen	0	02	0
4 ¹ / ₂ pd m ^r billsons rent	2	05	0

46 09 7

the coller makers bill

2 p off pippis	1	4
1 p off tuggs	0	8
4 baybands	1	0
2 p off trasses 9 ^l ¹ / ₂	3	2
a q ^r & a ¹ / ₂ of wadmol ³	1	6
pack thred	0	2
2 collers making of bearskin	2	2
4 p off Harrowing trasses 9 ^l	3	0

¹ For the use of intending communicants. This practice still prevails among Presbyterians.² A thick, coarse kind of woollen cloth.—*Hallivell*.

April 1618.

6	Hallters 5 ¹	.	.	.	.	.	1	8	0	17	0
	His work 1 d:	.	.	.	.	.	1	0			
	2 menns work 1 d	.	.	.	.	.	1	4			
pd	y ^e brothers & sisters ther pencion	.	.	.	.	.			8	8	0
pd	willett for shoeing my oxen	.	.	.	.	.			0	3	3
the	charg off paling my orchyard being a 100 rod	.	.	.	.	s d					
	Inpmis 30 trees att 6 ^s 8 ^d y ^e tree	.	.	.	.	10	0	0			
	felling those 30 att 2 ^d a peece	.	.	.	.	00	5	0			
	cariage of the stuff out off y ^e wood 10 lod att	.	.	.	.		
	5 ^s y ^e lod	.	.	.	.	02	10	0	21	08	8
	for cutting and plashing y ^e Hedge	.	.	.	.	00	06	0			
	for riving & setting vp y ^e pale att 20 ^d y ^e rod	.	.	.	.	08	06	8			
	giuen Hym to drink	.	.	.	.	00	01	0			
pd	for things wear goody fosters ¹	.	.	.	.		
	a great canne	.	.	.	.	0	6				
	a great bowle	.	.	.	.	0	10				
	2 other bowles	.	.	.	.	0	09				
	a p off bellows	.	.	.	.	1	00		0	4	9
	an Iron chafing dish	.	.	.	.	0	07				
	a little brasse Ladle	.	.	.	.	0	04				
	a pale	.	.	.	.	0	09				
	more a petticote	.	.	.	.				0	3	10
	a p off bodyes	.	.	.	.				0	0	10
7 (sic) ☉	Easter daye wee Receved y ^e Comunon w ^t y ^e pore dind & suppt them	.	.	.	.		
7 ♂	pd jo: mathew for 2 bushell off oates for my Horss	.	.	.	.				0	2	8
8 ♀	gaue Robart baly Largs man	.	.	.	.				0	2	0
	pd Collins for threshing	.	.	.	.	s d					
	6 q ^r ter 2½ bushell off oates att 15 ^d y ^e q ^r ter	.	.	.	.	8	0				
	6 bushell off pease at 2 ^s 4 ^d y ^e q ^r ter	.	.	.	.	1	9		0	12	4
	9 bushells off wheat at 2 ^s 4 ^d y ^e q ^r ter	.	.	.	.	2	7				
	pd Hethersall for Harrowing 2 acres & a ½ att y ^e Home feeld 2 ^s y ^e acre	.	.	.	.				0	05	0
9 ♀	ale & wine att cordens w ^t y ^e tenaunts	.	.	.	.				0	0	6
	water & ale att y ^e fortune <i>as you like itt</i> ²	.	.	.	.				0	0	6
11 ♀	giuen towards Exspences	.	.	.	.				3	4	0
	a bottle off clarrett wine	.	.	.	.				0	1	5
	brane	.	.	.	.				0	0	9
	pd trott this q ^r ter for my rent gathering	.	.	.	.				0	5	0
	pd for water & diner to Watt	.	.	.	.				0	1	0
									36	01	6
	pd Mathias His bills	.	.	.	.	s d					
	for sleeving a chamlett dublett	.	.	.	.	2	6				
	buttons & buttone Hole silke	.	.	.	.	1	2		0	4	0
	fustian for y ^e Coller & wastband	.	.	.	.	0	4				

¹ Goody Foster was one of the poor sisters who had died, and whose goods were sold as afterwards ordained by the statutes.

² The words in italics, which are meant, of course, to refer to Shakespeare's *As You Like It*, are interlined, and are evidently a modern forgery. (W.)

Aprill 1618.

my night gowne making	5	6		
2 yards off whight cotten	3	0	}	0 10 10
1½ yards off Jeane fustian	1	4		
canvas for y ^e collar & sewing silk	1	0		
a p off black Hose making	1	8	}	0 02 9
fustian for y ^e pocketts	0	5		
canvas & whight Lining for y ^e waste & can	0	4		
mending a p off Cloth Hose	0	4	}	0 16 8
making my grograine dublett	6	8		
silk to stich y ^e gardes	3	0		
silk for y ^e button Holes	0	9	}	0 16 8
canvas for straight Linings	1	0		
2 y ^r ds ½ of whight fustian for lining	2	1		
silk grograine for y ^e dublett	2	2	}	0 0 8
3 dosen off Hayre buttones	0	6		
cotten bombast	0	6		
for my wife				
4 oz. off thred	0	8	}	0 0 8
3 dosen off Hayre buttens	0	6		
silk for button Holes	0	6		
3 y ^r ds & ½ off binding Lace	1	2	}	0 4 7
sowing silk	0	2		
canvas for y ^e collar & wings	0	3		
making y ^e tuff taffata wastcoat	2	0	}	0 0 8
altering y ^e skertts	0	6		
silk for itt	0	2		
1 ounce off thread more			}	0 0 2
making a p: of whight Linings for ned	0	3		
atering a p of bodies for bess	0	4		
whale boanes for them	0	6	}	0 1 0
for tacking & binding Her peticoat	0	2		
making Her gowne	3	0		
claspe for itt	0	1	}	0 4 9
1 Ell off Lining for Her sleeves	0	9		
pd y ^e cutter for cutting itt	0	6		
silk for itt	0	1	}	0 4 9
whale boanes for itt	0	4		
for the Children				
3 Ells & a ½ off canvas for ther coate strait lining	4	0	}	1 0 0
pd for 18 dosen off brass buttons for ther coates	2	3		
whipcord to sett on y ^e buttons	0	3		
Incle for y ^e slitte off ther coate to binde them	0	2	}	1 0 0
for making y ^e 12 coates	13	4		

12 ☉

13 ☿

I went to London water	0	0	4
wine w ^t Tho: & Elyas allen ¹	0	0	6
wine w ^t m ^{rs} Havas (?) & taylor	0	0	6

¹ This Elyas was probably the father of the Elias Alleyne who was Warden 1677.

April 1618.

pd M ^r Luntlyes rent	3	10	0
bought a yellowe sadle for 7 owld sadles & 5 ^s & 10 ^d in money	0	9	0
	7	6	8
pd for my Horsstanding	0	0	9
15 ♀ I went to London to meet S ^r f: Callton warter & my Horsstanding	0	0	6
16 2 pd Caunterburie a dayes worke att barratts	0	1	6
17 ♀ I went to London water to & agen	0	1	4
I wase att arundell Howse wher my Lord ¹ showld me all His statues & picktures that came from Italy:			
giuen His man	0	2	0
I dind w ^t tennaunts att y ^e plowgh pd	0	10	0
18 ½ pd m ^r Travise His q ^t ers rent	40	0	0
pd Jo: Casinghurst for 6 q ^t ers off oates for my Horss att 10 ^s y ^e q ^t er	3	0	0
giuen towards Expences	3	4	0
pd yeomans for fencing vicars oak copice one y ^e topp off y ^e Hill from y ^e oake to Locroff Lane being 154 rod att 4 ^a y ^e rod to Hedg dich & quicksett itt	2	11	4
more pd yeomans for y ^e East End of 50 acres fencing from y ^e corner off ambrook hill to y ^e corner off rownd green 213 rod att 2 ^a y ^e rod but only plashing & Hedging	1	15	6
pd ransome for 67 rod att y ^e west End off Vickars oak copic & Kings copic att 4 ^a y ^e rod Hedging diching & quickset	1	2	4
pd Lydall for 6 rod att y ^e Lower End off Kings copice Hedg dich & quick	0	2	0
pd Stevens for 6 d: this week & 2 y ^e last	0	7	4
my Horsstanding this week	0	0	6
water for Watt	0	0	3
19 ☉ ther dind w ^t vs Jo. Mathew & His wife m ^r beamond & another w: borne & His sone Janikin Her Husband & a frend Harison my Shoe maker			
pd my shoemaker	s	d	
2 p: off shoes for my self	5	4	0 14 2
1 p: of High shoes for Kitt	3	0	
1 p: for Tom	2	6	
1 p for bess	1	10	
1 p for nedd	1	6	
1 p of shooes for dick pittifare	0	1	0
21 ♂ barber giuen	0	0	6
a q ^t of wine att La: Clar at dine	0	0	7
water over & back	0	0	6
22 ♀ watter over & back	0	0	6

¹ Thomas Howard, Earl of Arundel (MS. iii. 68). "His statues [were] equal in number, value, and antiquity to those in the houses of most princes; to gain which he had persons many years employed both in Italy, Greece, and so generally in any part of Europe where rarities were to be had. His paintings likewise were numerous and of the most excellent masters" (Sir Edw. Walker, *Life of Tho. Howard, Earl of Arundel*, 1651, in *Historical Discourses*, 1705, p. 220). The Arundel marbles, now at Oxford, were purchased by him later, in 1622. (W.)

April 1618 Maye.

	Dinner att Harts ordinarie				0	1	6
	pd ij Kings rent by watt				13	17	5
	giuen for an aquittaunce				0	0	6
	pd Lydalle for plashing my orchy'd hedg				0	5	0
	a Lock & staple for Lowgoones Hows				0	0	6
23 24	Watts water & diner				0	0	11
24 ♀	water to y ^e Starr Chamb ^r				0	0	8
	Dinner att m ^r Speaker Chamber				0	1	6
25 ½	this morning blessed be god I sickned att my Ladyes Clarcks						
	water for watt				0	0	6
	Sent doc: Lister ¹ my water &				0	2	0
26 ☉	this daye my wife came to me						
	pd for 37 rod fencing to yeoman in Vicars oak copice att 2 ^d y ^e rod				0	7	2
					68	14	3
27 ☉	bought a p: orgaines for y ^e chapell off m ^r gibbs of powles				8	2	0
	water to feche them & to feeld y ^t Helpte to carie them				0	2	3
	orenges				0	0	6
	2 vrinalls ²				0	0	4
28 ♂	giuen m ^r Doc: Lister ³ that came to me				0	11	0
2 ½	giuen towards Exspence for 2 weeks				6	8	0
	pd y ^e brothers & sisters ther pencion				8	8	0
	pd Tobye for 4½ d: paynting				0	11	3
	pd Steevens for 9½ d: theys 2 weeks				0	8	7
3 ☉	my wife & I wase att London						
6 ♀	this daye I went abroad blessed be our good god, water to y ^e Star Chamb:				0	1	0
	♂: 24: ♀: ½ water for Watt to tuchborn				0	0	8
	☉ ♂ ♀ watter for Watt to tuchborn				0	0	6
	R a 103 fot off boards being ii bords 9 fot Longe of bird				0	8	4
	pd for water to carie over them				0	0	6
7 24	pd for dieing J. A. bever Hatt				0	1	6

¹ Matthew Lister, Fellow of the College of Physicians, 5th June 1607; physician to Queen Anne and Charles I.; knighted 11th October 1636; died December 1656, at 92. Lysons has the following note:—"Dr. Lister was the first physician of his time. Hence it appears that the practice of deciding on complaints by viewing the water of the patient was not confined at that time to empirics only. In the March following (see 13th March 1618/9) Alleyn applied to Dr. Gulson, an eminent physician likewise, to whom he sent only sixpence. The persons who professed this branch of medicine alone called themselves water doctors, or water scrigers. The newspapers of the present day inform us of practitioners in this line, both male and female, some of them have obtained a great celebrity in their profession, and have practised with great success to themselves at least, if not to their patients, in cases which have been given over by the faculty."

² "Shine through you like the water in an urinal."—Shakespeare, *Two Gentlemen of Verona*, Act ii. scene 1.

³ In a book called *Levamen Infirmi*, or cordial comfort to the sick and diseased, by D. Irish, practitioner in physick and surgery, London 1700, 8vo, pp. 28, 29, the usual fees to physicians and chirurgeons at that time are thus stated: "To a graduate in physick, his due is about ten shillings, though he commonly expects or demands twenty. Those that are only licensed physicians their due is no more than six shillings and eight pence, though they commonly demand ten shillings." "A surgeon's fee is twelve pence a mile, be his journey far or near: ten groats to set a bone broke or out of joint, and for letting of blood one shilling, the cutting off or amputation of any limb is five pounds, but there is no settled price for the cure."

Maye 1618.

	water over to y ^e temple			0 00 6
	bought a bitt			0 1 0
8 ♀	water over to y ^e temple			0 00 6
	giuen m ^r bowyar for Entring my sut in y ^e Checker att y ^e attornes name			0 5 0
9 ½	pd S ^r Tho: Grymes Clarck for a p of Indentures made for Savag			0 2 6
	giuen mar: Clarck for a warant			0 0 6
	This day blessed be god I cam Home			
	pd gardiner y ^e paynter for 6 d: &			0 6 0
	meat drink & Lodging 6 d			0 6 0
	4 dosen off whight	2 8 }		0 3 6
	Half a bushell off shreds	0 10 }		0 15 0
	pd Canterburie for making 2 dung carts			0 4 2
	pd Willett by mathias for 5 oxen shoeing			0 0 6
	S ^r Tho: grymes man for a warrant			0 0 8
	graunts this week			
	pd Jacsons y ^e Smiths bill			0 7 7
	for 29 shoes & 4 remoues			
	mending an pott	0 8 }		
	a key for goody barats	0 6 }		
	mending a chaine	0 6 }		
	mending a currie combe	0 4 }		
	a Haspe for y ^e pownd	0 4 }		
	staple for y ^e yoakes	0 6 }	0 6 10	
	mending y ^e Drafts	1 0 }		
	mending a pichfork	0 3 }		
	clowts 5 ^t & nayls	1 1 }		
	mending a Hindg	0 6 }		
	2 stapl	1 0 }		
	mending a stapl	0 2 }		
			28 03 10	
	giuen towards Exspences		3 4 0	
	pd stevens for 6 d: this week		0 5 6	
10 ☉	a preacher: M ^r Crane & m ^r rice w ^t 2 youths dind w ^t vs			
11 ☉	pd for a remoue of all my growe		0 4 7	
	pd for y ^e Howse off Correction		0 0 3	
	water over to tuchborne		0 0 6	
12 ♂	water to westminster		0 0 4	
	Diner w ^t m ^r palmer		0 1 8	
	a writ for Erasmus finch		0 1 10	
13 ♀	walter over to whight Hall		0 0 4	
	pd for my Horss standing		0 1 4	
	pd for Tryming my wife Hat band		0 0 6	
	I R ^e my fee gaue 6 ^d in y ^e l to y ^e m ^r of y ^e office 12 ^d to y ^e clarck &			
	12 ^d to y ^e chamb Keep		0 4 6	
14 ♀	after diner I went to London water		0 0 4	
	giuen S ^r Jo: Jackson for renuing my checker bill		1 2 0	
15 ½	I went to London water		0 0 6	

Maye 1618.

	pd m ^r bowyar for m ^r Aattornes Hant to y ^e checker bill	1	2	0
	m ^r bowyars fee for y ^e same	1	2	0
	pd for my Horstanding	0	0	2
	pd for 4 ³ off piche	0	0	5
	pd tobye for 4 d. this week	0	10	0
	giuen towards Exspences	3	4	0
	pd Jones for Lether	0	1	4
	& for shoes mending	0	0	2
	pd Steuens for 5 d. this week	0	4	7
	pd for dyeing 11 y ^d s off stuff	0	5	0
	pd for 4 b. of graynes	0	0	8
	a chaff sife	0	0	10
16 ☉	widoe mathew dind w ^t vs			
17 ☉	I dind w ^t Lady Clarck ale att diner	0	0	4
	water to y ^e temple	0	0	6
	pd for y ^e bookes off Exsaminacons in y ^e Starchamber being 94 sheets att 12 ^d y ^e sheet	4	14	0
	giuen m ^r gressame y ^e wrighter of them	0	02	0
	water back	0	0	2
18 ♂	Water to y ^e Exchecker	0	0	4
	m ^r gravenors fee my attorney for 2 termes in Starchamber	0	6	8
	pd m ^r griffine for my fater Henslowes debt w ^t y ^e rent dwe att mydsomer next being 50 ^s	9	10	00
	more He Hath R ^e in His owne rent	11	0	0
	pd y ^e Smith			
	2 oxe gears	1	8	}
	5 clease	0	6	
	5 Horsshoes & 1 remoue	1	4	}
	clowt nayles	0	2	
		37	13	1
21 ♀	water att London to y ^e Comons w ^t tuchborne	0	0	6
	Dinner ther	0	1	6
	water back	0	0	4
	2 dosen off Hookes & Jeyes	0	0	8
	a shoe for y ^e gellding & a remoue	0	0	4
	pd canterburie for theys things			
	for making 10 cross posts for y ^e way	0	3	4
	for making a wood gate	0	2	6
	for cleving a Load off Logges	0	1	0
	for axeing y ^e cartts	0	1	0
	for bording y ^e cartts	0	0	6
	for a High tressell 1 making	0	0	4
22 ♀	water att London to Whight Hall	0	1	0
	pd tuchbornes bill for Easter terme			
	for giueing and Entring y ^e rule for reioyder	0	3	0
	a copie of y ^e replycaton	0	2	0
	a copie of y ^e Sub pena for rejoy	0	2	0

Maye 1618.

	a copie of W: H: Excepsions	0	2	6	}	3	6	6
	for drawing and wrighting 2 fayer copies of y ^e answers	0	5	0				
	for drawing y ^e Excker bill	1	0	0				
	a fayer copie of itt in pap	0	4	0				
	Ingrosing y ^e bill	0	8	0				
	His paynes this terme	1	0	0				
	ale att La: Clarke's att diner					0	0	6
23	h giuen towards Exspences					3	4	0
	pd alber y ^e Joiners bill		s	d				
	a frez belowe in y ^e great chamb beeing 8 y ^r ds							
	& 8 f ^o t att 2 ^s 8 ^d y ^e y ^r d	1	3	0	}			
	ye portall 7 y ^r ds att 3 ^s 8 ^d y ^e y ^r d	1	5	8				
	2 bed feet & turning them	0	1	0		2	11	10
	a d: wark setting y ^e bed vp	0	1	6				
	a bed cord	0	0	8				
	y ^e pew for y ^e orgains 4 y ^r ds of y ^e new dores att							
	measuer & H: 22 ^a y ^e y	0	7	4	}	0	10	4
	2 d. work altering y ^e owld	0	3	0				
	pd Dick for Lathing y ^e pigiows rome					0	0	11
	plastering y ^e chymney					0	0	7
	pd Dick a day work at gravell pitt					0	1	0
	4 shoes & 2 remoues					0	1	2
	a peticion ingrossing					0	1	0
	Hors standing this week					0	0	6
24	☉ whitt Sondaye wee R ^e y ^e comunion & dind & supt y ^e pore people							
25	☾ pd ye cowleech for 2 coves drenching					0	2	0
	I rode to y ^e Court my Horsstanding					0	0	6
26	♂ to ye Court againe & wee bayted att greenwich my Horsstanding .					0	0	6
	giuen m ^r warners mayde					0	0	6
27	♀ pd giuen m ^r burward for tuning y ^e orgains					0	2	6
28	♂ more Tom for grayne					0	0	8
	This daye Tho: Allen: Ely: ¹ Allen: M ^r Smith: Tobye & a Smith							
	came about y ^e sone dyall & dind w ^t vs pd y ^e Smith for ye							
	gnoman & setting itt vp					0	3	0
	pd tobye for paynting y ^e stayers					11	0	0
	Stuff		s	d				
	a gallon & a quart off oyle		3	9	}			
	white Lead 6 ^t		3	0				
	read Lead 3 ^t		0	9		0	8	9
	oker 3 ^t		1	0				
	vmbar		0	3				
	pd tobye for 8 d: worke about y ^e stayers					1	0	0
29	♀ I rode to London water to y ^e temple					0	0	6
	Dinner in fish stret w ^t m ^r Hodskins & others					0	3	6

¹ Elias Alleyn, the Warden 1677, is described as a mathematical instrument maker. The Elias Alleyn here mentioned was probably his father, and in the same business, whence he was employed in the matter of the sun-dial. (See also 13th April.)

Maye 1618 June.

		s	d	
	pd my apothicaries bill			
	2 glisters	9	0	} 0 16 0
	a cooling oyntment for y ^e raynes	2	0	
	3 glasses of barley creame att 20 ^d a peec	5	0	
30	h I rode to greenwich my Horssetting vp			0 0 2
	after to London water over			0 0 4
	giuen towards Exspences			3 4 0
	pd Steuens for 3 da: this week			0 2 9
	pd mortone for y ^e tyeths of y ^e fortune			0 5 0
	pd mortone ¹ for y ^e consecration daye waighting He & His fellowe			0 12 0
	pd y ^e pore ther pencion			8 8 0
	pd y ^e Smith			
	2 oxe gears	1	8	} 0 2 4
	2 shoes	0	6	
	mending a matock			0 0 7
31	⊙ M ^r Hodskins His brother docter: a cittesen ther 2 men: Jobe & muse pare & His wife dind w ^t vs	s		
1	⊙ pd Jobe for a payer off new wheelles	22	0	} 1 12 0
	Half a sett off nayles wayeing 44 ¹ / ₂ att 2 ^d ¹ / ₂ y ^e l	9	6	
	pd y ^e Smith for poynting y ^e nayles	0	6	
	I went to S ^r Ch: parkins water			0 1 4
	giuen S ^r Ch: parkins	44	0	} 2 11 0
	giuen His clarek	05	0	
	giuen His chamb Kep	02	0	
	wine att dinner			0 0 7
	pd y ^e Iermonger for y ^e portall			
	3 p of Esses for y ^e portall 18 ^d a peec	4	6	} 0 9 6
	a spring Catche	2	0	
	4 bowlts for y ^e portall	2	0	
	2 bowlts for other dores	1	0	
2	♂ Lady Clarke m ^r austen & His wife & Jugg allen dind w ^t vs I R			
	2 capons from Corden			
4	♀ I went to London in y ^e morning water			0 0 6
	Dinner att Harts ordinarie.			0 1 6
	M ^r Ellice a fee for Hieths cause			0 5 0
				<hr/>
				20 05 4
5	♀ Dinner in Smithfeeld att Shellstones			0 2 4
6	h wine w ^t Willsons y ^e baker			0 0 5
	wine w ^t y ^e La: Clarke att diner			0 0 7
	water over to y ^e checker			0 0 8
	pd Steuens for 6 d: this week			0 5 6
	giuen towards Exspences			3 4 0
	♀ Last y ^e washt 190 Sheep pd after a groat a skore			0 3 0
	my men spent for diner			0 2 0

¹ Probably for waiting at the dinner on the day of the consecration of the chapel, 13th September 1616; but it seems curious that twenty months should elapse before payment is made of so small a matter.

June 1618.

John Skinner: georg quarell: Harrie & Thomas Ellic									
pd Jacsone for									
	7 cart clowts wayeing 14½ ¹					s	d		
	4 shooes & 2 remoues					3	7½	}	0 5 ½
	mending ye chayne					1	2		
	mending a trevitt					0	3		0 0 7
	water att London for watt								0 0 4
	watt went to Eareth								
	water downe					0	4	}	0 1 0
	Lodging Last night for Hym					0	2		
	His victualls					0	6		
7 ☉	this daye Dolle ¹ wase maried								
	I rode to y ^e Court att grenewich								
8 ☉	I rode to London after dinner water							0 0 4	
9 ♂	agayne to London after dinner water							0 0 6	
	pd my Horsse standing							0 0 6	
	pd owld Coles Hydes dressing							0 3 6	
	giuen y ^e Highe way men ² att Cambwell							0 0 6	
11 ♀	I went to London water							0 1 0	
	y ^e attorney of y ^e Requests fee for Hid							0 3 4	
	y ^e messinger of y ^e Court for warning them							0 3 4	
	Supp w ^t tuchborne & m ^r Vaughane							0 2 0	
	S ^r Jo: Jacsone a fee for pusing y ^e answer							1 2 0	
	pd goody masone for dressing my Hatt							0 0 4	
12 ♀	water							0 0 4	
	ale att Dolles ³							0 0 2	
13 ♀	water							0 0 4	
	giuen towards Exspences							3 4 0	
	3 oxe gears & a H:					2	11	}	0 4 2
	5 Horshoes					1	3		
	a staple for a yoak							0 0 3	
	4 clowts w: 5 ¹							0 1 3	
	4 Horshoes							0 1 0	
	pd for a dunge forke & a dung rake							0 2 6	
	pd Steuens 1 dayes work this week							0 0 11	
	a copie W: H: answerd in checker being 19 sheets 8 ^d a sheet							0 12 8	
	y ^e attorneys fee m ^r bab							0 3 4	
	water for watt from grenewich & att London							0 0 8	
	His dinner ther							0 0 4	
14 ☉	M ^r Willsons ⁴ precht Here and dind							10 14 2	
15 ☉	I went to London water							0 0 6	
	Dinner att Dolls							0 1 8	

¹ Dolle was probably a relative. Alleyn occasionally dined at her house subsequently, paying for his meals. See 12th June 1618, 15th June 1618, 27th June 1618, and 8th July 1618.

² That is, the men employed in mending the highway.

³ Dolle, the relative who had been married on the 7th June.

⁴ Mr. Willsons, or Wilson, was the vicar of Camberwell.

June 1618.

	pd Luke Lee in full payment off all accounts & Demaunds Dwe to			
	Hym from p: Henslow		4	0 0
	& for His chargis		0	10 0
☞	This day my sheep wear shorne by 5 Sherers I pd them for 180 after			
	y ^e rat off 10 ^d y ^e skore Lambs		0	7 6
16 ♂	pd Jo: okey for barbing me		0	0 6
	water over & back		0	0 6
	pd Jacsone for 1 oxe gear		0	0 10
	5 ^t of pitch for y ^e sheep		0	0 6
	Lether for y ^e childrens shoes	1 6	0	1 10
	& mending of them	0 4		
20 ♀	giuen towards Exspences		3	4 0
	pd for brane		0	0 6
	pd Steuens for 4 d: this week		0	4 0
21 ☉	Caunterburie w ^t His wife goody masone goody Davis & Her			
	Husband Osborne and His wife dind w ^t vs			
	Osborne brought a p off pigions: Mason a Cake: Davis a botle off wine			
	M ^r [sic] of Worcester y ^t married bonners daughter came & supt w ^t me			
22 ☾	I rode to London water		0	0 7
	my Horss standing clerd pd		0	0 5
	pd to S ^r Jo: Jacsones man for drawing & ingrossing y ^e checker			
	repycasion		0	10 0
	W: H: & I had a Hering this afternone att Docters Comons pd			
	S ^r Jo: benett ¹ 11 ^s & m ^r more 11 ^s		1	2 0
	mett w ^t m ^r gerratt by chaunce ther giuen Hym		0	11 0
23 ♂	pd Jacsone for			
	2 p off Hooke & Thymbles	} 34 ¹	0	7 6
	for 2 woode gates wayeing			
	1 p of Hookes & Thymbles for a lyttle gate			
	a p off Hookes & Hinges for y ^e yard gate			
	3 staples for ye 3 gates			
	4 Lince pinnes			
	pd Canterburie for 8 pollards Hewing in colars being 2 lod	s d		
	& a H:	4 2	}	0 14 6
	making a gate for 40 acres	2 6		
	4 cartts axeing	4 0		
	boxeing a p off wheels	1 6		
	a Lyttle woodgat making	1 6		
	cutting y ^e plancke Ends	0 4		
	Hewing a Hogg trough	0 6		
	pd goody mathye for a weaning pigg & keping it		0	3 6
	pd Jacson for mending 4 forks & y ^e cart shafts		0	1 6
	6 Horsshoes for my mare ball & crop ear		0	1 6
			12	04 10

¹ Sir John Bennet, Master in Chancery and Judge of the Prerogative Court; convicted of bribery and "other foule corruptions," 29th November 1622 (Stow's *Chronicle*, continued by Howes, 1631, p. 1034). (W.)

June 1618.

Some of this quarter is in generall . . . 278 14 0
 whereof in pticuler as followeth

Howsehowld Charge

The collermakers bill	0 17 0
palling my orchyard	21 08 8
goody fosters stuff	0 4 9
Collines for threshing	0 12 4
Hethersall for Harowing	0 05 0
a yelow sadle	0 09 0
Vicker oak copic fencing	2 11 4
50 acres fencing to yeomens	1 15 6
ransome for vicar oak copic fenc.	1 02 4
Lydall for 6 rod fenc.	0 02 0
yeomans more att 2 ^d y ^e rod	0 07 2
boards for 2 Dung carts	0 08 4
water to bring them over	0 00 6
a bitt for my mare	0 01 0
2 Dunge carts making	0 15 0
y ^e Smiths bill for making things	0 06 10
a remoue for y ^e king	0 04 7
to y ^e Howse of correction	0 00 3
4 ^l of pitch for sheep	0 00 5
a chaff siue	0 00 10
10 ^l cross post for y ^e foot waye	0 03 4
a wood gate making	0 02 6
a Load of Logge cleaving	0 01 0
a cart axeing	0 01 0
cart boarding	0 00 6
a High tressell making	0 00 4
Lathing y ^e pigions Howse	0 00 11
1 D for Dick att grauell	0 01 0
2 cowes drenshing	0 02 0
giuen Doc: Lister	0 11 0
a poticaries bill	0 16 0
mending a mattock	0 00 7
a p: of cart wheels of jobe	1 12 0
190 shepe washing at 4 ^d y ^e skore	0 03 0
y ^e men spent att dinner	0 02 0
7 cartes clowtes	0 03 7
a chayne mending	0 00 3
a trefete mending	0 00 7
sending watt to Earith	0 01 0
owld Colls Hid Dressing	0 03 6
a staple for a yoake	0 00 3
4 clowts w: 5 ^l	0 01 3
Dung fork & rake	0 02 6
Shepe sherers att 10 ^d y ^e skore	0 07 6

June 1618.

5 ^l of pitch mor	0 00 6
Hookes thymble & staple	0 07 0
pd canterburie for worke	0 14 6
a pigge off goody mathew	0 03 6
4 forks mending	0 01 6
60 Horsshoes & 12 remoues	0 16 0
oxe shoeing	0 15 0
oates for y ^e Horss	3 02 8
bran & graynes	0 03 3
my owne servants wagis	4 16 10
to tylley	0 02 00
to Steuens for wagis	2 04 6

Some of Howshowld is . 47 05 0

rents

m ^r Travise	40 0 0
Cuxsones anuitye	7 10 0
m ^r willsone	2 10 0
m ^r billsone	2 5 0
m ^r Luntley	3 10 0
Kinges ma ^l	13 17 5

some off rents is . 69 17 5

Debts building or repac.

widoe barratts Howse	0 10 0
tyling & plastreing itt	1 10 0
3000 off tyles to itt	2 0 6
tyle pinns 4 bushells	0 1 4
chymney making	0 6 0
Laths 2 Loads	3 0 0
cariage for them	0 5 0
pd canterburye for itt	0 1 6
pleashing y ^e orchyard fenc	0 5 0
Lock & Staple to Loue grene	0 0 6
m ^r griffin for debt	11 0 0
more to Hym	9 10 0
to Luke Lee	4 10 0

some of this is . 32 19 4

Lawe

baly Larges man	0 2 0
Entring y ^e checkers sut	0 5 0
Kitt Savages indentures	0 2 6
martin a warrant for hie ways	0 0 6
S ^r tho: grymes man for itt	0 0 6

June 1618.

a writt for finch	0	1	10
S ^r Jo: Jacson for y ^e checker	1	2	0
m ^r attorneys Hand	1	2	0
m ^r bowyars fees	1	2	0
y ^e starchamb books of exsaminaço	4	14	0
to m ^r gresham	0	2	0
attorneys fee 2 termes	0	6	8
tuchbornes bill for Easter term	3	6	6
a petiçon ingrosing	0	1	0
S ^r chr: parkins	2	11	0
m ^r Ellice for Ja: Hieth	0	5	0
M ^r Lanes fee for Hieth	0	3	4
y ^e messingers fee	0	3	4
S ^r Jo: Jacsone a fee	0	2	0
a copie off y ^e checker answer	0	12	8
m ^r babbs fee	0	3	4
checker replication	0	10	0
a Hearing att Doc: Comons	1	02	0
m ^r gerratt a fee ther	0	11	0

Some off Lawe	19	12	2
-------------------------	----	----	---

aparell

Taffata dyeing	0	01	10
fosters peticoat & bodyes	0	04	8
sleving a chamlett dublett	0	4	0
a night gowne making	0	10	10
black Hose making	0	02	9
cut grograyn dublett	0	16	8
a wastcoate making	0	4	7
altering a p of skerts	0	0	8
5 oz off thred	0	0	10
neds Lininge making	0	01	0
besses bodyes making	0	00	3
Her gowne making	0	04	9
shoes for me: kitt: tom: & bess	0	14	2
J: A: bever Hatt dyeing	0	1	6
Her Hatt band tryming	0	0	6
Dyeing of stuff	0	5	0
24 Hookes & Jyes	0	0	8
a Hatt dressing	0	0	4

Some off aparell	3	15	0
----------------------------	---	----	---

colledge

31 yards off broad cloth	9	08	4
32 yards of narowe cloth	5	0	2

June 1618.

12 coates for y ^e boyes making	1	0	0
a p ^r of shoes for pettifare	0	1	0
a p ^r of orgaynes	8	2	0
cariage for them	0	2	3
tobye 4½ dayes paynting	0	11	3
gardner 6 d: paynting	0	12	0
cullers for them	0	03	6
tobye 4 d: more	0	10	0
Lether for childrens shoes	0	01	6
portall & other waynskot	2	11	10
y ^e place for y ^e orgaynes	0	10	4
plastering a chimney	0	00	7
tuning y ^e orgaynes	0	02	6
y ^e gnoman of y ^e dyall	0	03	0
more paynters stuff	0	08	9
toby for y ^e stayers	1	00	0
morton & another wayters	0	12	0
y ^e brothers & sisters pencion	25	04	0
more Iron for y ^e portall	0	09	6
Lether & children shoes mending	0	01	10

Some of y^e colledg is 56 16 4

The some off theys pticulers is 220 5 3
 other Exspences for this quarter is 058 8 9

Blessed be y^e Lorde gode Euer Lasting y^e giuer off all.
 amenn.

24	♀	pd m ^r younge His quarters wagis	5	0	0
		pd m ^r Harrisone His wagis	3	6	8
		pd m ^r Hopkins His q ^r ters wagis	2	10	0
		pd my servaunts			
			l	s	d
		Walter Haynes	0	13	4
		george quarrell	1	00	0
		Jo: Skrivener	1	10	0
		Henrie Willford	1	00	0
		beathye Casinghurst	0	10	0
		madlyn wicherly	0	07	6
		I rod to London after dinner water	0	0	4
		wine att supp w ^t m ^r austen	0	0	7
25	♀	water to westmester Hall	0	0	4
		Dinner att Harts	0	1	6
		I sup att y ^e red Cross			
26	♀	I dind att y ^e bell in westminster w ^t y ^e Lord Chancellers men	0	1	6
		water	0	1	0
27	♀	water	0	0	4
		Dinnuer att Dolles	0	1	0

June 1618 July.

	pd y ^e 12 pore ther pencion	8	8	0
	pd Steuens for 5 d: this week & Helping vp w ^t y ^e Hoggs	0	5	0
28 ☉	This Daye wase Judith Alleyn y ^e daughter off mathias Alleyn buried			
	m ^r Stoughton dind w ^t vs			
29 ☉	I rod to London water	0	0	4
	bought 4 wooden rakes	0	1	4
	graynes for Horss	0	0	9
	brane for piggs	0	0	7
	nd my 5 kien went to pastures in powlters grownd			
30 ♂	M ^r Edmonds dind w ^t me. I road to London after. water	0	0	4
	pd m ^r billson his rent	2	5	0
	chargis for watt & Harie w ^t y ^e cattle	0	1	3
1 ♀	I rod to London after dinner m ^r gibbs & m ^r Skragg dind w ^t me water	0	1	4
	pd tuchbornes bill for this terme for drawing my bill in y ^e Court			
	of request gainst Hidth	10	0	
	Ingrossing itt	08	0	
	Hudson y ^e Councillers Hand tot	10	0	
	2 brefes for a starr chamber motion but none wase made	02	0	
	His fees this terme	20	0	
2 ♀	pd for Hidths answer 34 shetts 8 ^d a sheet	22	8	
	Hart & osbornes answer 19	12	8	
	pd for a l of comine sede	0	0	10
	H a yard off Jean fustian	0	0	5
	water for watt	0	0	2
3 ♀	I rod to tuchborne in y ^e morning, water	0	0	4
	we drwd vp y ^e patten ¹ for y ^e corporacion & after Tho: Allen:			
	W: H: dind att y ^e red cross whear we agred of our comissioners	0	5	0
	pd Tho: Allen for crossing Hids action	0	1	4
		32	02	01
4 ♀	giuen towards Exspences for 2 week w ^t 2 sheep a ram & a ram	6	4	0
	pd caunterburie for mowing y ^e 3 acres	0	4	6
	I rode to London water for watt	0	0	1
	pd. for my Horsstanding & Clerd	0	1	0
	a y ^d off Tape for my bootes	0	0	2
5 ☉	Jo Casinghurst & His wife dind w ^t vs			
6 ☉	after dinner I rod to London water	0	0	6
8 ♀	I went to m ^r attorneys ² about my fowndacon & after R ^r rents: water	0	0	4
	Dinner att Dolls	0	1	0

¹ The Letters Patent. (See Muniment, 581.)² Sir Henry Yelverton, Attorney-General, 1617-1620; Justice of the Common Pleas, 1625-1630.

July 1618.

	botell ale att Jo: Russells			0	0	8
	more att Hudsones			0	0	2
9 24	pd mathias His bill & in y ^e I R ^e for 1 cowe for making my rased vellvet jerkin					
	7 dosen off Hayer buttons	1	9	}	0	7
	2 yards off sattine Lace	1	2			
	6 y ^{ds} of Loope Lace	1	0			
	sowing silk to sett on y ^e Lace	0	8			
	making y ^e jerkin	3	4	}	0	3
	Lining my violett cloke	0	10			
	altering y ^e pinckt Sattine Hose	0	8			
	altering a black sattine Dublett for my wife	1	8			
	pd m ^{rs} cuxsones anuitye				7	10
	a quartern of thred	0	8	}	0	13
	altering 2 peticotes	0	4			
	binding 2 fore partes	0	3			
	altering a tuff tafata bodies	1	6			
	sowing silk for them	0	5			
	stiffning for y ^e bodyes coller	0	2			
	cutting y ^e grograyne sut and blew bodyes	1	2			
	buttones for y ^e grograyne bodyes	0	6			
	sowing & button Hole silk for both	1	9			
	making y ^e grograyne skirt	2	6			
	binding Lace for y ^e bodyes	1	2	}	0	5
	stiffning for coller & cuffs	0	3			
	making y ^e blew bodyes	3	0			
	Tom Ellice					
	sacking & making itt a p: of Hose	3	0	}	0	2
	2 Ells & a q ^r of 3 q ^r cloth for 2 p: of stockins	1	6			
	making y ^e 2 p: of stockins	0	8			
	Nedd Lughtone					
	making a p: of linine stockins	0	3	}	0	6
	making a p: of Lining Linings	0	3			
	canvas for nedds dublett	0	6			
	whight linings for y ^e dublett	1	0			
	butons & thred for y ^e same	0	6			
	making y ^e shirt	3	2			
	pocketts for y ^e Hose	0	4	}	0	0
	buttones for y ^e boyes owld coates					
10 ♀	I rod to London to R ^e rents water				0	0
11 ♀	giuen towards Exspences w ^t a rame				2	18
	I rode to London water				0	1
	pd. for my Horsstanding & clerd				0	0
	I receved my pattent from m ^r attorney & He would R ^e	1	s	}	6	17
	nothing but m ^r beale Had for itt	5	10			
	His 2 men	1	02			
	y ^e chamb keep I gaue	0	05			
	theys 2 weeks Steevens Hath bene 10 dayes					

		July 1618.			
	vnderwood this weeke	04 d: pd	.	.	0 3 8
☞	wheroff R towards rent 1 ^s		.	.	
	giuen Tom for graynes		.	.	0 0 8
					<u>26 00 7</u>
12	☉ S ^r jeremy & His 2 sones: m ^r Willson m ^r Collman w ^t one of His fellowes & His man: my tenaunt Joas: Lewis & His wife dind w ^t vs. after diner I went to Cambwell pd m ^r Willson.				2 10 0
	after I went to London				
13	☾ water to y ^e fryars to mete Traviss.				0 0 4
	I rode to wansted wher y ^e markques off buckinghame ¹ vndertooke y ^e Ks hand for me water as I went				0 0 2
	grenewich ferrey as I came back				0 0 4
	pd m ^r Luntley His quarters rent				3 10 0
15	♀ graynes for y ^e Horss this week				0 1 8
	H: a bushell of brane				0 0 7
16	♂ Mathias went to Theobalds to fetch y ^e patent from my Lord off buckingam				0 1 0
	my wife & I dind att jugge allens water w ^t La: Clarke thither				0 0 6
18	♂ I rode to London water to y ^e Signett office ² att Whight Hall				0 1 0
	pd m ^r Traviss for His q ^r ters rent				40 0 0
	giuen towards Exspences w ^t a weather y ^t went vpon y ^e comon				2 18 0
	pd for my Horss standing & cleerd				0 0 3
	water for watt att London				0 0 3
	watts chargis to goe to se y ^e cowes				0 3 0
	chargis for repairing russells rents—			s d	
	baxter for	3 d	.	.	5 0
	Tho: Silver	1 d	.	.	1 8
	carpenter—page	3 d	.	.	4 6
	pecock	3 d	.	.	4 0
	briclayers pett: mecop	3 d	.	.	4 6
	Hering laborer	3 d	.	.	3 0
	more				
	pett: mecop	1 d	.	.	1 8
	Laborer	1 d	.	.	1 2
	muse His man	4 d	.	.	6 0
	Laborer	4 d	.	.	4 8
					<u>1 16 2</u>
	stuff bricks 550	.	.	.	6 2
	Lyme a 100 & a q ^r	.	.	.	7 6
	Sand a Load & a H:	.	.	.	3 0

¹ George Villiers, Earl of Buckingham, 5th January 1617; Marquis, 1st January 1618; Duke, 18th May 1623. The manor and house of Wanstead, which had formerly belonged to Robert Dudley, Earl of Leicester, were at this time in his possession, but he sold them in the following year to Sir Henry Mildmay. (W.)


² The licence for the foundation was given 17th July 1618 (*Cal. State Papers, 1611-1618, p. 555*). (W.)

July 1618.

		July 1618.																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																													
--	--	------------	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--


¹ Brassile, i.e. Brazil wood, used as a red dye."With brasil and with gaïne of Portingale."—Chaucer, *Nun's Tale*.

July 1618 August.

28 ♂	I rod to London water for me & watt this daye Edward & Tho: allen w ^t a frend off thers came to me to Dullwich	0 0 6
30 ♀	this morning they went awaye	
1 ½	giuen towards Exspences w ^t a weather I went yesterday to London water pd for y ^e dyeing of a Taffata cloke & printing a velvett jerkin pd Steeuens for 6 d: this week & Vnderwood for 6 d: this week	3 0 0 0 0 6 3 ^s } 0 6 0 3 } 0 5 6 0 5 6
	R towards rent of Vnderwood 18 ^d pd Watt for my Horss standing this & y ^e last week 3 q ^{ts} of clarett wine pd for a falls skabert tom for graynes this week H a 100 of Lyme for y ^e well a bushell off bran for y ^e Horss	0 1 0 0 1 9 0 0 6 0 2 0 0 3 0 0 1 2
		<u>18 8 8</u>



2 ☉ Lady Clarek m^r austen & His wife m^r joyce m^r skragg & His frend
y^e bell carpenter & y^e bell fownder dind w^t vs

3 ☾ I rode towards wincester¹ & came to m^r allens to bed

	oates ther	0 10	
	giuen his man & mayd	1 6	
	att Kew ferrey	0 2	
4 ♂	I came to winchester. Supper	2 0	
	3 shoes for y ^e gellding	1 0	
	a bushell off oates for y ^e Horss	1 8	
	Hay for them	1 0	
	giuen y ^e osteler	0 2	1 5 5
5 ♀	Dinner att Winchest	1 5	
	wine w ^t regesters Coale & bond	3 0	
	pd for y ^e seach	6 8	
	wrighting itt & His Hand	3 4	
	giuen y ^e boye	1 0	
	I came to m ^r allens back		
6 ♀	giuen His man ann mayd again	1 6	
	I came Home ate y ^e ferrey	0 2	
	Last Wendsday y ^e began to reap in furzifeeld m ^d . a Wensday y ^e Hunters kild me a Lame & pd. for itt	6 ^s	
	pd canterburie for mowing		
	croockmans	3 acres	
	y ^e next to itt	3 acres	ac:
	annisfeeld	3 acres	13½
	great rigotts	4½ ac	1 0 3

¹ This journey was probably undertaken for the purpose of seeing the College and examining the statutes. (See MS. v. 46.) (W.) It may, however, have been in relation to the affairs of Mrs. Henslowe, as Mr. Coale, with whom Alleyn consulted, was connected therewith. (See 2nd October.)

August 1618.

	mowing y ^e Little orchard	0	1	0
	2 acres of pease & beans mowing	0	3	0
(sic)	a dayes worke att reping	0	1	6
	2 p: off wheele & cart Lathers making	0	1	3
	pd. for Hanging vp 2 gates on in Hamonds y ^e other in 40 acres	0	1	0
7 ♀	pd. m ^r pies bill for y ^e sute off Lee about p: Henslows debt	2	0	0
8 ½	I went to London Water	0	0	6
	wine att diner w ^t La: C.	0	0	7
	pd. Steuens this week for 6 d:	0	5	6
	pd. Vnderwood for 5 d:	0	4	7
	R ^e off Vnderwood for rent 1 ^a . giuen towards Expences	3	0	0
	pd: for a p of new shooes for bir	0	1	10
	& a p of coblers shooes for Her	0	0	7
	pd: jo: for graynes this week	0	2	0
	water for watt	0	0	3
	Clerd my Horsstanding	0	0	2
9 ☉	ther dind w ^t vs widow tyghton(?) georg windsor & His wiffe goody dickinson & 2 men more & ther wifes			
10 ☉	I went to London water over	0	0	4
	I rode 5 d: out as ☉ to alton, ♂ to cramborn: ♀ att cranborn, 4 alton ♀ Home spent	1	2	9
		9	9	0
15 ½	pd Steuens for 6 d: this week	0	5	6
	pd vnderwood this 6 d:	0	5	6
	R ^e off Underwood 18 ^a giuen towards Expences w ^t an Eawe	3	0	0
	This week wase my wheat all rept Jo: Lewis gaue a d: Canterburie gaue a d: Ro: boger gaue a daye			
	pd Canterburie for 5 d:	7	6	
	francis Allen for 4 d	4	0	
	an owld woman att Withers 5 d:	5	0	
	francis gaue 1 d	0	0	
	a woman att vnderwoods 1 d	0	10	
	francis Allen more 2 d	2	00	
	goody baratt gaue 1 d arthur Kingsland gaue 1 d			
16 ☉	this daye my reapers dind w ^t vs Jo: Lewis & His wife Arthur Kingsland & His wife vnderwood & His wife Steuens & His wife Ro: boger & francis Withers owld woman & wido baratt	0	19	4

August 1618.

	pd m ^r anthony ¹ for my pattent passing y ^e Signett an prive seall .	8	0	0
17 ☉	I went to London to y ^e Lo: Chancellers ² about stayeing ye pattent water .	0	0	8
18 ♂	pd whole for 2 garden pumpe being 8 fot long a peece Impmis y ^e ship pumpe viij ^s Irons : boxes : & 2 spowts iiij ^s ix ^d for 2 suckers 1 ^s vj ^d pumpe Leathers & nayles 1 ^s vj ^d for fitting y ^e pumpe iiij ^s 0 for boaring y ^e pumpe 1 ^s for carriage of y ^e pumpe 0 viij ^d	1	1	5
19 ♀	I went to London water	0	0	4
	giuen my barber okey	0	0	6
20 ♀	I went to London about building water to whight Hall	0	1	0
	wine att La: Clarck att diner	0	0	7
21 ♀	Water twise over	0	0	8
	3 q ^r ter of a l of allmonds 1 0 1 q ^r of a l of nutmeges 1 4	0	2	4
	pd for R ^e of my fee m ^r of y ^e office fee 2 6 giuen y ^e clareks 1 0 y ^e chamber keep 1 0	0	4	6
22 ♀	giuen towards Exspences w ^t a yeawe pd Canterburie for oates mowing s d in little Howletts 2½ acres 2 6 in waterings 2½ acres 2 6	3	0	0
	pd Steuens for 4 d: this week	0	3	8
	vnderwood for 2 d: & a lyttl more	0	2	0
	pd y ^e pore brothers & sisters ther pencion	8	8	0
				26 01 0
23 ☉	Lane & His wife dind w ^t vs			
25 ♂	after dinner I rode to Earith to see y ^e Cowes a shoe & 2 remoues for my mare & nagg	0	0	6
	giuen y ^e man y ^t ferried me over	0	0	6
	bere & setting vp my Horss	0	0	4
	Mathias bought in y ^e fayer 2 peces off Cotten to Lyne y ^e pore Schollers coates s one peece 3 q ^r ters broad of yards 19 y ^e other peece H y ^r d broad of yards 11	1	10	0
	pd. to Jo. Skrivener for bran & graynes for y ^e Horss	0	3	7

¹ Edward Anthony, one of the clerks of the Privy Seal.² Francis Bacon, Lord Verulam. On the next day, 18th August, Bacon wrote to Buckingham to explain his reason for staying the patent:—"I like well that Allen playeth the last act of his life so well; but, if his Majesty give way thus to amortize his tenures, his Court of Wards shall decay, which I had well hoped should improve." He suggested, therefore, that the proposed endowment of £800 should be reduced to £500. (See Spedding, *Life*, vol. vi., 1872, p. 324.) (W.) Also vol. i. 37.

August 1618 September.

27	4	pole brought me word y ^t y ^e building of the play howse ¹ would be puld downe so I went to London			
		first water to y ^e Strond to Coronell Cesel ²	.	.	0 0 6
		He being gon I followed to Chellsey water	.	.	0 3 0
		from y ^e fryars to La: Clarcks att supp	.	.	0 0 2
		after supp to Shreue Johnsons ³ w ^t y ^t sertificate I had pcured water giuen pole	.	.	0 0 4
			.	.	0 1 0
28	♀	water ouer to y ^e rowle to serch	.	.	0 0 2
		pd for y ^e serch	.	.	0 1 4
		Dinner att y ^e naggs Hed w ^t allin a worster man y ^t brought me 6 Cheeses from my Cosen Johnson pd	.	.	0 3 0
		water back	.	.	0 0 2
29	h	water to y ^e Lord Chancellors	.	.	0 0 6
		I and my wife dind w ^t La: clark	.	.	
		pd & clerd all for my Horse standing	.	.	0 2 0
		pd y ^e porter y ^t brought y ^e cheeses	.	.	0 0 3
		water for watt	.	.	0 0 6
		pd Steuens for 5 d: this week	.	.	0 4 7
		pd Hym for provender y ^t Tom Had Layd out	.	.	0 2 6
		giuen towards Expences w ^t a yeaw	.	.	3 0 0
30	⊙	Jo: boger & marie m ^r Hobbs & His frend dind w ^t vs & good man Haynes	.	.	
31	⊙	I w ^t mathias rode to London about buylding water	.	.	0 1 0
		I rod w ^t m ^r travis to y ^e Shreeues to bow. wat fetch my 5 Cowes from pasture	.	.	
		water over to y ^e pasture	.	.	0 3
		Horss standing	.	.	0 3
		watt & rowlands diner	.	.	1 0
		drenching y ^e cow	.	.	0 6
		9 weeks paste for 5 cowes 14 ^d a peec	.	.	2 12 6
1	♂	This Day y ^e pore people dind & supt w ^t vs: itt being my birth Daye. ⁴ 52 years owld blessed be y ^e Lord god y ^e giuer off Lyffe amen	.	.	

¹ The words in italics are interlined, and are evidently a modern forgery. Mr. J. P. Collier prints the entry (*Mem. of Edw. Allyn*, p. 106), but *without the spurious addition*. The threatened demolition was evidently in connection with the proclamations issued about this time in restraint of new buildings, in pursuance of the statute 35 Eliz. cap. 6, 1593. This Act prohibited the erection of any new building within three miles of London or Westminster, as well as the conversion of any single existing building into several tenements. It was used in the reign of James I. as a means of raising money by fines for compounding, and a Commission for this purpose was issued to the Lord Chancellor on 25th July in this year (*Cal. State Papers*, 1611-1618, p. 558). A return of the houses demolished was made by Robert Johnson, the sheriff, 20th September 1618 (*ibid.* p. 574), and includes the entry, "In Swan Alley, near the Wardrop, Edward Allen his howses are respited by warrant." (W.) On the 20th March 1617/8, Edmund Travis demised about twenty tenements upon old foundations in Blackfriars to Edward Allyn for fifty years at a rent-charge, which tenements Edward Allyn took down, and in lieu thereof built thirteen houses of timber (*Cal. State Papers*, 1637, p. 540; see also Mun. 184).

² Sir Edward Cecil, an eminent military commander, third son of Thomas, Earl of Exeter; cr. Lord Cecil, 1625, and Viscount Wimbleton, 1626; died 1638. He was Lord-Lieutenant of Surrey. (W.)

³ Robert Johnson, goldsmith, sheriff of London, 1617-18.

⁴ According to the register of St. Botolph's, Bishopsgate, he was baptized 2nd September 1566. (See 1st September 1622.)

September 1618.

	Watt went to London to y ^e fryars. water	0 0 2
2 ♀	I rode to London about y ^e fryars—water	0 0 6
	Dinner w ^t m ^r austen a pint off wine	0 0 4
4 ♀	water went to London a 100 of 6 ^d nayles	0 0 6
5 ½	I & mathias went to windsor about y ^e fryars y ^e charg off itt is a tother side	
	giuen towards Expences w ^t an Eawe	3 0 0

11 10 11

	Kew & windsor ferey	0 4	
	dinner & supp for mathias at Winsor	2 6	
6 ©	giuen y ^e Cownsell Chamber kep	2 0	
	giuen His man	1 0	
	giuen Sir geo Callvert ¹ Clarck of y ^e Counsell	44 0	
	giuen His man	5 6	
	Dinner for mathias	1 2	
	2 Horss Leueris	1 0	
	Halfe a bushell off oates	1 4	3 3 1
	Lodging	0 6	
	giuen y ^e mayd	0 3	
	giuen y ^e osteler	0 2	
	windsor & Lambeth ferrey	0 6	
	water to & from m ^r Shreues	0 10	
	giuen one off m ^r Shreue's officers	1 0	
7 ©	2 Horss Leueries all night at george	1 0	
	in y ^e morning I came home		
	this daye I entertaynd Rich:		
	y ^e charge of y ^e tyle kill for all to this tyme		
	Inpimis for fencing in y ^e ground	1 08 2	
	to Haynes for framing y ^e work Howse	1 08 0	
	5 Load of tymber for itt	5 00 0	
	950 cwt off sawing for itt	1 02 0	
	Hooks & Hinges for y ^e dores	0 04 0	
	X ^a & 6 ^d nayles	0 02 0	
	some off this	9 04 2	
	4 Load & 2 dosen off strawe to thatch itt	0 16 0	
	4 bundle off Lath	0 04 0	
	1000 off Lath nayles	0 01 8	
	500 6 ^d nayls	0 00 3	
	3 bundlls off rods	0 01 0	
	y ^e thacher & His boy 4 d:	0 08 0	
	a Laborer 4 d:	0 04 0	
	some of thaching	1 14 11	

¹ Sir George Calvert, Clerk of the Council, was born 1578, knighted 1617, Secretary of State 1618, first Baron Baltimore 1624, died 1632.

September 1618.		
4 load off Loame to plaster itt	.	0 04 0
10 bundle off Lath	.	0 10 0
5000 2 ^a nayles	.	0 05 8
work to plaster itt	.	0 09 6
some off plastering itt		1 09 2
8000 brick & batts for y ^e kill	.	2 16 0
2100 off tyle att 11 ^a y ^e 1000	.	1 05 2
tyl shares 4 load 2 ^a 6 ^a y ^e load	.	0 10 0
Loame 12 Load	.	0 12 0
bords for y ^e walls & standings	.	0 10 0
a stock Lock for y ^e dore	.	0 01 0
suriaynt for workmanship.	.	3 12 0
some of y ^e kill		9 06 2
Hayne for making 2 post w ^t barrs	.	0 01 0
15 poles & 2 slabbs for y ^e piller Howse	.	0 06 8
1 Load off Lome	.	0 01 0
8 bundle off rodde	.	0 02 8
4 ^a & 2 ^a nayles	.	0 00 9
Lane for making itt	.	0 05 0
		0 17 1
thus farr wase disbursed att y ^e first & is	.	22 11 6
Hayne for framing y ^e kill Howse w ^t y ^e shed	.	04 00 0
Sawing for itt in all	.	04 14 2
10 load off tymber	.	10 00 0
vnder pinning itt 10 d. to dick	.	00 13 4
perrey 5 d: Laborer	.	00 04 2
6 pecks off tyle pins	.	00 12 0
5 squares of tyling att 22 ^a y ^e squar	.	00 09 2
20 y ^r ds of plastering att 2 ^{1d} y	.	0 04 2
10 bundle off Lath	.	0 10 10
		<u>3 3 0</u>
5000 lathe nayles	.	0 05 8
thaching y ^e pillering Howse	.	0 15 0
Dick for tyling Loaming & vnderpining y ^e	.	
addicions & y ^e sheds to y ^e kill	.	3 10 0
a Load of Laths	.	1 10 0
cartag to withers for them	.	0 02 0
canterb: 1 d. Hanging vp y ^e dores	.	0 01 6

September 1618.

	5 dores w ^t Hooks & Hinges to them	1 05 0	
	16000 tyles att 11 ^s y ^e 1000	8 16 0	
	10 Load off tymber	10 00 0	
	some of this Last w ^{ch} wase y ^e Kill Howse & pillering Howse is	37 04 2	
	so y ^e whole charge first & Last is	59 15 8	
8 ♂	I went to London w ^t Jugg to Lady fayer & supt w ^t m ^r austen wine	0 0 7	
9 ♀	water in y ^e morning to whight Hall	0 0 2	
	wine att dinner w ^t m ^r austen	0 0 7	
10 ♀	bought 4 mattocks att Corydon	0 10 8	
11 ♀	pd for Hanging vp y ^e bell	s d	
	a d: & a H: for	3 6	
	a peece off Elm for a stock	1 0	
	nayles & Lether	0 7	
	mending y ^e clapper & making a balderich ¹	1 6	0 9 1
	12 wedges 3 boulsters 3 fore locks	1 0	
	mending y ^e bellfre lock & y ^e chirchyard lock	1 0	
	mending Sanders Hamer	0 6	
12 ♀	I went to London water	0 0 10	
	Horss standing 2 weeks	0 1 3	
	wine 6 q ^{ts} & a pint & a H: att georg	0 3 11	
	pd for y ^e comishon in y ^e Ecchek	0 18 2	
	y ^e reioynder	0 3 4	
	giuen Hym to drink	0 0 6	
	pd Steuens for 5 d.	0 4 7	
	bran & graynes for y ^e Horss	0 4 10	
	giuen towards Exspenc w ^t a yeaw	3 2 0	
13 ☉	I invited to dinner S ^r Ed: bowyar: La: bine ² m ^{rs} bowyar, m ^r Dennis: m ^{rs} Jane & a young gentlewooman & w ^t theys came 5 men then cam vnlookt for Tho: Allen & His sone m ^r Edmonds m ^r Juby & His wife m ^r Kipitt & His wife & a gent with Hym & 3 psons from y ^e bank sid		
14 ☾	pd Jackson for 22 shoes & 2 remoues	0 5 8	
	pd for 1 oxe gear	0 0 10	
	for Layeing y ^e plowgh Irones	0 1 6	
	mending 2 lincks for y ^e plow chaine	0 0 6	
15 ♂	21 Hogg rings	0 0 1	
	2 Lyncks to burne stubble	0 0 6	
	water for watt & Horstanding	0 0 3	
17 ♀	I dind w ^t m ^r broomefeeld		
18 ♀	water over to tuchborne	0 0 4	

¹ A leather belt.² Wife of Sir John Byne or Bynd, Knt., son of John Byne and Elizabeth Bowyer. The latter was sister to Sir Edmond Bowyer, who himself married Katherine Byne. (See 4th September 1622.)

September 1618.

	Dinner att y ^e marmayd ¹ in bred street w ^t m ^r Edmonds ² m ^r brom-			
	feeld Tho: Allen & 5 of y ^e fortune company	0	5	0
	pd pare for gelding 3 calues	0	0	6
	pd for ingrossing a pticuler of y ^e capity Lands to showe my Lord			
	Chancellor	0	1	0
19	h pd for a Hatchett	0	1	6
	to Jones for mending off shoes	0	1	0
	graynes for Horss	0	1	4
	pd y ^e brothers & sisters ther pencion	8	8	0
	water & Horsstanding for watt	0	0	4
		<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>
		75	4	6
		<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>
	giuen towards Expences	3	2	0
	pd Canterburie & Vnderwood for sawing 525 of oaken boards for			
	y ^e oxen Howse	} in all	0	11
	& 50 for y ^e sleps of y ^e barne flores			
	for Hewing y ^e sleeps		0	0
	for axeing y ^e cart		0	1
	R of vnderwood 1 ^s			
20	☉ pare & His wife: doc: nott: tuchborne m ^r massie: Sepeys father			
	& mother & Her 2 sisters w ^t others dind w ^t vs			
21	☉ 8 rings for mares	0	0	2
	3 bowlts for waynscotes dores	0	1	3
	5 q ^t s & a pint of clarett wine	0	3	2
	I rode to London water to whitthall	0	1	0
22	♂ pd Jacson for a winch of Iron for y ^e grind ston	0	0	6
	pd for a but off Lether 1. 6. 6. for tallowe for itt 2 ^s 8 ^d total			
	is 1 9 4			
	wheroff Jones Hath Halfe remaynes	0	14	6
	water for watt & mathis	0	0	6
	Horss standing 2 dayes	0	0	4
24	♀ grayne for tome	0	0	8
24	ꝝ I went to London water to y ^e fryars	0	0	4
25	♀ water over agayne to y ^e fryars	0	0	4
	I & tuchborne dind w ^t Tho. Allen			

¹ This was the famous Mermaid tavern, the resort of the most noted wits and literary characters of the time, and celebrated in the often-quoted lines addressed by Francis Beaumont to Ben Jonson—

“What things we have seen
Done at the Mermaid!” etc.

Jonson himself alludes to it in his Epigram 133, telling how a party

“At Breadstreet’s Mermaid having dined, and merry,
Proposed to go to Holborne in a wherry.”

It is mentioned as early as 1464 in the accounts of the steward of Sir John Howard. (W.)

² Perhaps the John Edmonds who was a member of the Queen’s company at the time of her death in 1619 (Collier, *Hist. of Dram. Poetry*, vol. i. p. 397). He was one of three of “her majesties servants” who obtained from the Privy Council a letter of assistance to act at Bristol in April 1618 (*ibid.* p. 395; *Cal. State Papers*, 1611–1618, p. 549). (W.)

September 1618.

26	h	pd for a q ^r ter of a 1000 single x for dullwic	1	8	0	2	9
		& a q ^r ter of a 1000 of 6 ^d nayles	1	1			
		giuen towards Exspences w ^t an Eawe baxsters man being Here			3	4	0
	☞	md yt Sarah Sheppd went away last ☉					
27	☉	beck & His wife dined w ^t vs & I went to London after					
28	☉	y ^e comission wase sate one this Daye att y ^e bear garden					
		Dined att y ^e bull Head ¹ w ^t m ^r bromeefeeld & tuchborne wine first					
		att bear garden 8 ^d din ^r 5 ^a 6 ^d			0	6	2
		water for watt to fetch stones from black fryars <i>theatre</i> ²			0	0	10
	☞	Last night between 12 & 1 of y ^e Clock Seeley dyed					

8 11 10

Some off this quarter is in generall	264	06	9
wheroff in pticuler as followeth	264	6	9

The Colledge

m ^r youngs pencion	5	0	0
m ^r Harisones pencion	3	6	8
m ^r Hopkins	2	10	0
Childrens buttens	0	00	3
y ^e orgayns pew	0	05	3
brassill for red incke	0	00	2
Ro: man a p: of shoes	0	01	2
Linine Stockins for y ^e schollers	0	02	0
2 pumpes in y ^e garden	1	01	5
2 peces off Cotten for peticotes	1	10	0
100 of 6 ^d nayles	0	00	6
y ^e new bell Hangeing vp	0	09	1
shoes mending	0	01	0
3 bowlts for waynskot dores	0	01	3
H: a but off Leather for shoes	0	14	6
y ^e brothers & sisters pencion	33	12	0

some off y^e Colledg 48 15 3

Aparell

Halfe a yard of fustian	0	00	5
a y ^d of tape for bootes	0	00	2
mathias His bill	0	07	11
another of His bills	0	13	8
more for tome Ellic	0	05	2
& for ned Layghton	0	06	0

¹ Mentioned again, further on, as the Bull Head in Cheapside.² The word "theatre" is interlined, and is a forgery. The object of the forger, both in this case and in that above (27th August 1618), is to make it appear that Alleyn's property in the Blackfriars included the Blackfriars Theatre, and, by inference, that he had bought Shakespeare's interest. (See also MSS. iii. 102). (W.) Also see note 1, p. 100.

September 1618.

a sattine Hatt band	0 02 6
y ^e dyar for thinges	0 06 0
a fallse skabert	0 00 6
bess 2 p off shoes	0 02 5

some of aparell	2 04 9
---------------------------	--------

Howshowld

Servants wagis	5 0 10
4 Hay rakes	0 1 4
1 l of comine seed	0 0 10
3 acres mowing	0 4 6
12 frames of chayres	0 15 0
a remoue off all y ^e Land	0 04 3
a q ^r for y ^e corection Howse	0 00 3
a sowe spayeing	0 00 4
grass cutting	0 07 8
more grass cutting	1 01 3
pease & beans 2 acres cutt.	0 03 0
cart & wheele Lather making	0 01 3
2 wood gates Hanging	0 01 0
pd reapers	0 19 4
5 acres of oates mowing	0 05 0
5 cowes pasturing	2 14 6
Spent to see them twise	0 05 6
4 mattocks att Croydon	0 10 8
y ^e plowe Irones Layeing	0 01 6
mending 2 Lincks of y ^e chaine	0 00 6
21 Hogg rings	0 00 1
2 links to burne stuble	0 00 6
3 calues gellding to pare	0 00 6
a Hattchett for y ^e plowe	0 01 6
a cart axeing	0 01 0
8 mare rings	0 00 2
an Iron winche	0 00 6
22 Horshoes & 2 remoues	0 05 8
1 oxe gear	0 00 10
bran & graynes	1 07 0
Steuens & Vnderwoods wagis this q ^r ter	4 04 9

some is	19 1 0
-------------------	--------

Debts reparing
or Building

russells rents	3 08 10
H: a 100 off Lyme for y ^e seller well	0 03 0
y ^e whole chargh of y ^e tyle Kill & Howsing to itt	59 15 8
boards sawing for y ^e oxe Howse	0 11 8

September 1618.

sleepers ¹ Hewing	0 00 8
nayles spent att Home	0 02 9
some is	<u>64 2 7</u>
Lawe	
a bill drawing in y ^e Court of request	0 10 0
ingrossing itt	0 8 0
y ^e councellers Hand	0 10 0
2 breefs for a starr chamber	0 02 0
solicitors fee for trynity terme	1 00 0
Hids answer 34 sheets	1 02 8
Hart & Osborne 19 —	0 12 8
crossing Hids action	0 01 4
Signett & priue seall	8 00 0
m ^r attorneyes men	6 17 6
Search att Winchester	1 05 5
m ^r pie for Lees sut.	2 00 0
y ^e checker comission	0 18 2
y ^e reioynder ther	0 03 4
giuen y ^e clark	0 00 6
a pticuler of my Lands	0 01 0
comissioners diner	0 06 2
some is	<u>23 18 9</u>
Rent	
Billson	2 05 0
Willson	2 10 0
cuxsone	7 10 0
Luntley	3 10 0
travise	40 00 0
to cramborne	1 02 9
att windsore	3 03 1
some is	<u>60 00 10</u>
The some off theys pticulers is	218 03 02
other Exspences in this q ^r ter	<u>046 03 07</u>

Blessed be y^e Lorde gode Euer Lasting

The giuer off all Amen

more disbursed for y^e building in y^e Blackfryars² for this yeare &
 in an^e 1617 when itt first begane w^t y^e 200^l first disbursed
 by my father: buyeing in off Leases: chargis in Lawe: & y^e
 building itt selfe w^t making meanes to kepe them from being
 puld down is 1105^l 00 02

Blessed be y^e Lorde GodeEuer Lasting y^e only

giuer & preseruer

of all. Amen.

¹ A strip of solid timber which lies on the ground to support joists.² See note 1, p. 100.

29th off September 1618

Here Ende y^e years account begining att Michellmass 1617 &

Ending this michellmass 1618 in which Hath bene disbursed

in generall wth the charge off y^e Black fryars Building . 2093 12 08

wheroff in pticulers as followeth

In Howshowld charge	.	.	.	.	.	137 14 08
for y ^e colledge.	.	.	.	.	.	184 09 06
for Rents	.	.	.	.	.	258 02 07
for Debts building or repairing	.	.	.	.	.	1254 13 06
for aparell	.	.	.	.	.	010 13 06
for Lawe y ^e worst of awe	.	.	.	.	.	067 05 06

The some off theys pties	.	.	1912 19 03
--------------------------	---	---	------------

other Exspences in this booke	.	.	190 13 05
-------------------------------	---	---	-----------

Blessed be y^e Lord God Euer Lasting

The only giuer and preseruer

of all.

Amen.

September 1618

Michellmass Day.


29 ♂	pd m ^r Ewine a years rent Dwe this daye for an acre off copie			
	Howld Land		1	0 0
	pd m ^r Luntly's rent		3	10 0
	Bought 6 pictures of K: J: q E: q m: K E: K: H: y ^e 8 th & K: H:			
	y ^e 5 th		2	0 0
30 ♀	I rode to London dind att Hattons w ^t schole governors water ouer			
	to y ^e black fryars		0	0 4
	for m ^r willsones chamber	s d		
	5 bundles off Laths	5 10		
	a q ^{ter} of a some of 2 ^d nayles	2 11		
	a Lock for His chamber dore	1 6		
	2 p: of Hooks & Hindges	3 3		
	& 2 p of Hinges waight in all 13 ¹ }		0	13 6
	6 Dealls from y ^e fryars for dores		0	6 0
	a 1000 off Hob nayles		0	1 4
	water to bring y ^e things over		0	0 6
1 ♀	water for watt		0	0 2
	I went to London about y ^e garden plott			
	clerd my Horss standing		0	0 5
2 ♀	pd Canterburie for 4 Cross Kerffis in cokers.		0	0 8
	I went to London water to y ^e fryars		0	0 4
	pd: m ^r : Coale for my mother's inventorie		0	7 4
3 ♀	ale att furlonges w ^t m ^r worsup		0	0 6
	wine att my La: Clarke's att diner		0	0 4

¹ These are still in the College Collection, as are also those purchased on the 8th October. (See p. 109.)

October 1618.

	water for caring them over	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	3
	watter for watt & dinner	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	8
9 ♀	to tome for graynes	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	6
10 ½	to tome for more graynes	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	6
	my wife & I & m ^r Harison rode to W: Hensloes								
	& after dind w ^t Tho. Allen water	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	6
	3 Horss setting vp.	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	3
	giuen towards Exspences w ^t an Eawe baxsters man being Here	.					3	6	0
11 ☉	M ^r Singleton dind w ^t vs & preacht								
12 ☉	after diner I went to London to speak to booth & m ^r travis & S ^r								
	fr: Calten water	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	4
	pd m ^r willsons rent	.	.	.	.	.	2	10	0
	pd m ^r billsons rent	.	.	.	.	.	2	5	0
13 ♂	I R ^e rent att y ^e banksid & fortune water	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	6
	giuen my barbar	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	6
	ale w ^t y ^e tennaunts	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	6
	pd baxter for His man Last weke Here att Dullwich w ^t diett &								
	Lodging	.	.	.	.	.	0	4	6
14 ♀	after dinner I went to London								
15 ¼	pd y ^e Kinges rent	.	.	.	.	.	13	17	5
	y ^e x ^{ths} of Dullwich	.	.	.	.	.	1	14	1
	giuen for 2 aquittances	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	9
	pd Respitt of Homage to m ^r Smith & must be pd agayne in								
	Hillarie terme in an ^o 1619	.	.	.	.	.	1	6	0
	pd by watt cuxsons anuity att Elltham	.	.	.	.	.	7	10	0
	water	.	.	.	.	.	0	1	0
	wine att diner	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	7
16 ♀	after diner I went to London								
17 ½	water to westminster Hall	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	8
	wine w ^t y ^e Lo: chancellors gent	.	.	.	.	.	0	2	0
	water over to y ^e fryars & back	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	4
	giuen towards Exspences w ^t a yeaw y ^e paynter being Her	.					3	6	0
	pd 10 brothers & sisters ther pencion	.	.	.	.	.	7	0	0
	george brought H: a 100 of Lyme for y ^e fellowes chambers	.	.	.	.	.	0	3	0
	a bushell off bran for y ^e Horss	.	.	.	.	.	0	1	2
18 ☉	m ^r Willson preacht								
19 ☉	I went to London in y ^e morning to R ^e my fee 5 ^l 6 ^s for y ^e Reecat								
	off w ^{ch}								
	pd y ^e m ^r fee 6 ^s in y l.	.	.	.	.	.	2	6	
	giuen y clareks	.	.	.	.	.	1	0	
	giuen y ^e chamb keep	.	.	.	.	.	1	0	
	water	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	6
20 ♂	this daye watt went away								
	pd Hym His wagis & gaue Hym	.	.	.	.	.	1	2	0
	after dinner I went to London water	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	4
	wine att george w ^t tenaunts	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	4
	cloth for bess cutlers 2 smocks	.	.	.	.	.	0	4	6
	mending childrens shoes	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	6

October 1618.

	georg brought 45 10 Ench paving tyles for y ^e foot pace in y ^e fellowes chamb att 1 ^a a pece	0	3	5
22 4	after dinner I rode to London to meet S ^r fr Callton & pd Hym in pt off 400 marcks	40	0	0
	pd y ^e fortune quitt rent by morton	0	1	10
		56	06	2
23 ♀	in y ^e morning I R ^e m ^{rs} collins rent att y ^e fryars & after pd m ^r Travisses rent	40	0	0
	I dind w ^t y ^e company att y ^e fortune & after went to grayes in & y ^e temple water	0	0	4
24 ½	W: He: ¹ & I mett & seald a bond of a 1000 ^l to stand to an award pd for y ^e bond to mason	0	0	8
	ale at masones	0	0	2
	I dind att L: Clarke's wine ther	0	0	7
	after diner I cam Home			
	giuen towards Expences y ^e paynter being Here & watt gone	3	4	0
	pd for a bushell off brane for y ^e Horss	0	1	4
	grayne for y ^e Horss	1	1	4
	wett bran	0	1	0
	I alowes peter mecope towards a leaden gutter & other repacions in His Howse	1	0	0
	a bottle off wine	0	0	9
	my Horss standing	0	0	5
	pd Casing Hurst for 3 Hoggs	3	0	0
	pd Hym for 3 q ^{ter} off chaff for y ^e Horss	0	3	4
	pd Jo: mathew for His barn	1	0	0
25 ☉	this daye wase our wedding day ² ther dind w ^t vs m ^r Callton: m ^r tyllsley m ^r taylboyes & ther wifes m ^r Hillyard & a strang preacher			
26 ☉	in y ^e morning I went to London to tuchborn for Hyds interrogatiue water	0	0	6
	wine w ^t Lord Chancellars gent	0	0	6
	giuen watt Haynes for going to westminst	0	1	0
	ind y ^t Last ½ widoe baratt came in y ^e rome off Saragh Sheppd & this			
	pd my servants wagis			
	watter Haynes	0	13	4
	george quarell	1	00	0
	John Skrivener	1	10	0
	Richard for ij weeks	0	03	0
	Rowland for 2 months	0	07	6
	madlyn wicherle	0	07	6
	bess pullman	0	07	6
	margret for 2 weeks	0	01	0
		4	09	10

¹ W. He., i.e. William Henslowe. This may refer to Muniments 171 and 174.² 25th October, *Sunday*, our wedding day. (See 19th October 1617 and 22nd October 1620.) The real day being the 22nd, he seems to have kept it on the Sunday next that date.

October 1618 November.

pd mathias His bills					
	making a night cap	0	6	}	0 0 11
	silke for gloues dublet & cloak	0	5		
	a stuff mantell for my wife	1	8		
	silk for itt & other things	0	7		
	buckrome for itt	0	5	}	0 6 5
	new wing & sleeves for y ^e tafata mantle	1	0		
	whale bone & buckrem	0	5		
	silk rash bodyes altering	1	6		
	buttons & silk for y ^e bodyes	0	10	}	1 05 9
	12 p: of lynyng stocking making	2	8		
	12 coates Lynyng for y ^e boyes	5	0		
	12 gownes for y ^e 12 pore people	18	0		
	whip cord for y ^e boyes coats	0	1		
					55 18 10
pd mathias for a warrant for west		0	0	4	
a p: off sacking Hose for tome		0	2	0	
30 ♀	I went to London water to y ^e fortune <i>saw Romeo</i> ¹	0	0	4	
	Dinner w ^t S ^r fr. Stedall m ^r austen m ^r altome & others att y ^e red cross	0	2	6	
31 ½	water over to tuchbornes to drawe Hids interrogtiue & after dinner w ^t y ^e fortune men att selling ² the leasse	0	0	4	
	giuen towards Exspences w ^t a weather y ^t went on y ^e comon y ^e paynter being Here	3	4	0	
1 ©	ther dined w ^t vs widoe mathew & 2 y ^t cam to m ^r Harrisone				
	pd Jacksone y ^e Smithe His bill	s	d		
	Layeing y ^e plowe Irones	1	4	}	0 3 0
	2 more Linkes for y ^e chaine	0	6		
	a p: off Drafts mending	0	8		
	6 rownd pins mending	0	6		
	2 Kachehes for 2 dores	0	3	}	0 4 4
	a Keye for y ^e barne dore	0	6		
	a flesh forke	0	4		
	2 gnomans for y ^e East & West dyalls	3	3		
	for 18 shoes & 2 remoues	0	4	8	
	pd. mathias for Horsstanding last week	0	0	5	
2 ©	I sent mathias & dick to Kingstone fayer to buy bullocks but they wear so dear y ^t they bought none: they 2 spent	0	0	11	
3 ♂	I went to London water	0	0	4	
	pd for 3 psones to be exsamed for Hids sut w: Haynes: m ^r travise: Tho: Allen in y ^e Court off request	0	7	6	
	for ingrosing the intergatories	0	2	0	

¹ The words "saw Romeo" are interlined, and are a forgery. The imitation of a 17th century hand was not successful, and an attempt has consequently been made to erase the words. (W.)

² Selling, i.e. sealing the lease. The original counterpart of this lease is still at the College (Mun. 56).

November 1618.

	giuen Watt Haynes	0	1	0
6 ♀	I went to London w ^t W: Hensloe to apoynt a daye for S ^r Ed: bowy & S ^r Tho: grym to met			
	giuen S ^r Tho grimes clarek for a not	0	1	0
	bought of Jo: boan a woodcock & a snitt ¹	0	1	0
	I dind at La: Clareks wine	0	0	7
	giuen a felt maker y ^t Had bine employed att y ^e beargarden Hereto- fore by father	0	0	4
	Water over to meet m ^r gorge & m ^r travise att y ^e fryars about Hid	0	0	4
7 ½	giuen towards Exspences y ^e paynter being Here	3	4	0
8 ☉	ther dind w ^t vs withers & His wife & after Euening prayer I went to London			
9 ☉	I went to tuchborne about a breefe for S ^r Tho. grimes & after to m ^r trattorns funerall water	0	0	4
10 ♂	in y ^e morning I went againe to tuchborne for itt & then to y ^e fryars wher Hid & I entred bond off arbitrement			
	ale there & water to & again	0	1	0
	Mathyas spent Last week & Horstanding	0	1	8
☞	md y ^t I entertaynd Thomas brickester off y ^e age off 15 year owld put vnto me by Decon & His wife she being His aunt to keepe Hym as longe as I will for meat drink & aparell			
11 ♂	after dinner I went to London to meet m ^r travis m ^r yarwood about Hids matter			
	ale	0	0	2
	water over & back	0	0	4
12 ¼	I mett W: Hensloe att S ^r Ed bowyer & S ^r Tho: grimes			
13 ♀	I went to London to agree w ^t Hyd water	0	0	4
	Dinner att y ^e bull Head in cheapsid w ^t m ^r yarwood, m ^r allen Hide & His Dayes man ² baxter & flud	0	6	8
14 ½	pd y ^e pore ther pencion	8	08	0
		<hr/>	<hr/>	<hr/>
		16	19	5
	pd m ^r griffine y ^e some off 9 ^l 10 ^s in full payment off my father Henslowes debts or any debt or demaund what so euer I say pd	9	10	0
	water over to Westminster	0	0	4
	wine att my La: att diner	0	0	7
	pd Kester y ^e Smith when I R ^e money for faggetts off Hym 2 ^s was owing by Lane & other I say pd	0	2	0
	pd 8 bundles off 5 fote Lathes for y ^e seeling in y ^e Colledg	0	8	8
	brane for piggs	0	0	6
	giuen towards Exspences w ^t tome	3	4	0
15 ☉	ther dined w ^t vs Staple & His wife			
16 ☉	I went to London pd french for 14 windo bars	0	2	6
17 ♂	I dind w ^t m ^r maynerd att y ^e ordynary water	0	0	4
19 ¼	I went to London water & bere att y ^e fryars	0	0	6

¹ Snite, a snipe. A woodcock was flushed where the Dulwich Park now is in 1879.² An-umpire. (See Job ix. 33.)

November 1618.

	a q ^r ter off a some off Lath nayles for y ^e Colledg	0	2	11
☞	m ^d s y ^t yesterdaye morning between 2 & 3 a clock owld Henr: briggs died & this Daye att 3 in y ^e afternoone He was buried			
21	½ I went to Londone to meet w ^t W: H: but He fayld & came not water	0	0	4
	giuen towards Expences w ^t a (sic)	3	4	0
	The charge off paynting my 3 Dyalls first to a paynter for pryming them			
	a potte off oyle		1	8
	a pownd of grownd whight Lead		0	6
	a pownd of English oker		0	8
	2 l of fine black		0	8
	a d: worke for y ^e m ^r		2	6
	a d: work for His boye		1	8
		0	7	8
	pd grigorye Carman			
	for 16 d: work 2 ^s a d: & dyet		32	0
	stuff Layed out by Hym			
	a quart off oyle		0	10
	gowld sise		2	00
	vermilyon		1	00
	redd Lead		0	04
	fine black		0	4
	vmber verdy grease & copriss		0	2
		1	16	8
	pd m ^r buckett for 4 bookes off Large gowld att 2 ^s			
	y ^e book		0	8 0
	pd Hym more for 4 oz of blewe bise att 20 ^d y ^e oz		0	6 8
	pd m ^r buckett more for stuff vsed about y ^e chimney peece in y ^e dyning chamber			
	for 7 books of fine gowld att 2 ^s y ^e book		14	
	& for 3 ounces of bise		5	
	for paynting & gilding of y ^e great clock dyall			
	for paynting a smalle title to a booke w ^{ch} I gaue to my Ladye off Suffolk			
		0	19	0
		1	10	0
		0	6	0
		22	10	10
22	☉ ther dind w ^t vs Dick Griffen, yeomans & muse			
23	☉ H a 100 off lyme for seelings in y ^e colledg		0	3 0
	for 9 firr poles for selling Joyce		0	3 0
	5 bundles off Lath for y ^e same		0	5 5

November 1618 December.

	pd grigorie carman for paynting a bedd	0	6	0
	after diner I went to London to m ^r attorneyes to conclud w ^t m ^r padmore & I water	0	0	4
24 ♂	I dind att s ^r fr: Caltones Lodging & after att Lyncolnes Ine in m ^r Hicheocks camber pd Hyni & S ^r Tho: gardner for y ^e release off a recognaissance of 400 ^t exstended on my Land: y ^e some of 400 marcks being dwe by y ^e age off 16 year acomplisht by His sone duke Calton I sd	266	13	4
	Supt att Ladye Clarecks wine	0	0	4
25 ♀	I dind att Ladye Clarecks wine	0	0	7
	after Dinner I mett w ^t y ^e 2 Knights att y ^e rowles to vacuat y ^e recognisance			
26 ♀	I dynd att La: Clarcks wine	0	0	7
	a quarter off mutton	0	3	0
	after dinner I went to y ^e fryars water	0	1	0
	& after came Home my wife mett me att Vikar willsones ¹ att camberwell			
28 h	giuen towards Exspence w ^t a weather	3	4	0
29 ☉	m ^r austen & m ^r blinckes: captayn baxter & Hys wife dind w ^t vs			
30 ☉	pd Casing Hurst for wood & Coale composition	0	13	4
☞	a pore woman dyed att y ^e tyle kill & This Daye wase buried			
1 ♂	water to y ^e fryars & alle ther	0	0	6
2 ♀	water over to meet W: Henslo & diner w ^t Hy	0	1	6
☞	Katherin daughter of m ^r tillsle was baptized			
3 ♀	water to westminster & after to padmore	0	1	0
5 h	water to London & ale att y ^e fryars	0	0	6
	giuen towards Exspences w ^t a weather	3	4	0
	pd Jones for mending childrens shoes	0	0	6
	pd a glasier for mending y ^e glasse in captayne baxsters Howse	0	14	0
6 ☉	Willyam Hensowe dind w ^t vs & m ^r padmore & His wife supt w ^t vs			
7 ☉	I wento London water	0	0	6
	giuen my barber	0	0	6
9 ♀	bothe Theys dayes I went to London wat	0	0	8
11 ♀	pd y ^e 11 pore ther pencion for y ^t to morowe I goe to London	7	14	0
	pd for owld cloths off Celeys	0	5	11
	for Henrie briggs thinges	0	13	0
12 h	giuen towards Exspences w ^t a wether	3	4	0
	I wento London water	0	0	4
	giuen Jo: Taylor ² y ^e poett for his Jorney into Scotland	1	0	0
	pd for a fir powle for a seeling Joyce	0	0	4

¹ Edward Wilson was vicar of Camberwell, 21st March 1577/8, and his successor, Peter Dawson, was vicar, 12th February 1618. (Manning and Bray.)

² Mr. Collier (*Mem. of Edw. Allyn*, p. 155) spoils an interesting entry by misreading the amount as 4d., a sum which applies to the entry preceding. Taylor published an account of this journey, in mixed prose and verse, with the title *The Pennyles Pilgrimage, or the Moneylesse Perambulation of John Taylor alias the Kings Majesties Water-poet. How he travailed on foot from London to Edenborough in Scotland, not carrying any money to or fro, neither begging borrowing or asking meate drinke or lodging, etc., London, 1618.* This was followed by *A Kicksey Winsey or a Lerry Come-twang, wherein John Taylor hath satirically suited 800 of his bad debtors that will not pay him for his return of Journey from*

December 1618.

giuen y^e Lady Clarcks servants

Robert green	2	6	}	0	10	0
Stokes	2	6				
argent	2	6				
vrular	2	6				
Sent my La: Clarck a weather				0	8	0
				<hr/>		
				11	13	11
				<hr/>		

Some off This quarter in generall is

. 466 19 8

wher off in pticular as followeth

rents						
Jo: Ewine a years rent				1	00	0
m ^r Luntley				3	10	0
m ^r Willson				2	10	0
m ^r billson				2	05	0
y ^e Kings ma ^{te}				13	17	5
dullwich x th s				01	14	1
respitt off Homage				01	06	0
Cuxsons anuity				07	10	0
y ^e fortune quitt rent				00	01	10
m ^r Travise				40	00	00
y ^e clinck pore				02	00	00
				<hr/>		
some is				75	14	4
				<hr/>		

aparell

mathias bill for me				00	00	11
a byll for my wife				00	06	5
Toms sacking Hose				00	02	0
owld seeleys clothes				00	05	11
owld brigges				00	13	0
2 muffs furring				00	02	0
				<hr/>		
some				01	10	3
				<hr/>		

Lawe

mothers Inventorie				00	07	4
giuen Randole woode				00	01	0
drinke for wittnesses				00	01	0
bothier for m ^r pierce				00	01	0
a warrant for west				00	00	4
oaths in y ^e court off request				00	07	6
ingrosing intergatories				00	02	0
Tychbornes bill Last term				00	11	8
Hyds replycacon & intergatoris				00	11	0

December 1618.					
His fee this Terme .	.	.	.	.	01 00 0
greens arest .	.	.	.	.	00 03 0
some is .					03 05 10
debts building or repairing					
mecops gutter of Lead .	.	.	.	.	01 00 0
for Jo: mathews barne .	.	.	.	.	01 00 0
griffins debt full pd .	.	.	.	.	09 10 0
to S ^r fra: Calton .	.	.	.	.	266 13 4
glasing baxsters Hows .	.	.	.	.	00 14 0
some is .					278 17 4
Howshowld					
6 Kings picktuers .	.	.	.	.	2 00 0
a p: off woole cards .	.	.	.	.	0 01 0
a payle .	.	.	.	.	0 01 0
plowe Irones mending .	.	.	.	.	0 05 0
a currie combe .	.	.	.	.	0 00 6
2 Hookes to Hange y ^e yard do .	.	.	.	.	0 00 4
Clowt nayles .	.	.	.	.	0 00 3
8 Kings picktuers more .	.	.	.	.	2 13 4
Cloth for bess .	.	.	.	.	0 04 6
3 Hoggs to Casinghurst .	.	.	.	.	3 00 0
servants wagies .	.	.	.	.	4 09 10
Jacksones for plow irons .	.	.	.	.	0 03 0
another bill for y ^e Howse .	.	.	.	.	0 04 4
paynting a silver booke .	.	.	.	.	0 06 0
a bedsted paynting .	.	.	.	.	0 06 0
composition wood & coale .	.	.	.	.	0 13 4
an Iron candle stick .	.	.	.	.	0 00 6
a tand Leather skine .	.	.	.	.	0 00 9
an owld desk & a rowler .	.	.	.	.	0 04 0
to Collins for threshing .	.	.	.	.	0 10 1
to Hym for Loggs cleauing .	.	.	.	.	0 04 0
His boy for cowes keeping .	.	.	.	.	0 06 0
y ^e queens owld barge .	.	.	.	.	2 02 6
vnderwood for dicing .	.	.	.	.	0 03 6
4 bu: of dry bran for Horss .	.	.	.	.	0 04 10
3 q ^r ters off chaff .	.	.	.	.	0 03 4
graynes for Horss .	.	.	.	.	0 03 6
wett bran .	.	.	.	.	0 01 6
Horsshoeing .	.	.	.	.	0 09 11
oxe shoeing .	.	.	.	.	0 01 8
some is .					19 04 6

December 1618.

College			
seeling y ^e fellowes Chambers	.	.	0 13 6
6 deales for dores	.	.	0 06 0
cariage for them	.	.	0 00 6
sawing	.	.	0 00 8
a carpenters worke	.	.	0 12 0
H: a Load of Laths for selings	.	.	0 15 0
nayles	.	.	0 03 2
M ^r Harisons pencion	.	.	5 00 0
M ^r Hopkins pencion	.	.	2 10 00
Lath nayles a q ^r of a some	.	.	0 02 11
54 paving paynted tyles	.	.	0 09 00
a carpenter a week	.	.	0 04 6
H: a 100 of Lyme	.	.	0 03 0
mending childrens shoes	.	.	0 00 6
45 10 ench paving tyles	.	.	0 03 5
making gownes & childrens cots	.	.	1 05 9
8 bundle off Laths more	.	.	0 08 8
Lathe nayles a q: of a some	.	.	0 02 11
3 sune dyalls paynting	.	.	2 19 0
Leaf gowld for y ^e chimney pece	.	.	0 19 0
y ^e clock dyall paynting	.	.	1 10 0
50 of Lyme more for y ^e seelings	.	.	0 03 0
9 firr poles for seeling Joyst	.	.	0 03 0
5 bundle off Lath more for itt	.	.	0 05 5
childrens shoes mending	.	.	0 00 6
5 songe books for y ^e quier	.	.	0 04 0
a quier off ruled pap for y ^e boyes	.	.	0 00 6
some is			19 05 11
some off Theys pticulers is			397 18 02
other Exspences in This book			069 01 06

Blessed be y^e Lord god Euer Lasting y^e giuer of all Amen

December 1618.

- 25 ♀ christmass daye y^e pore dind & supt w^t vs
- 26 ½ ther dind w^t vs 21 psons as pare: Lane: Steeuens: ward: vnder-
wood: canterburie: ottey w^t ther wives: wido mathew: & Her
daughter: wydoe Jones: wido becke: Hen collins: bygroue &
y^e miller w^t diuers children
giuen towards Exspences w^t a weather 3 4 0
- 27 ☉ Ther dined w^t vs to daye m^r briges & His frend Jo: Lewis, Jo:
Staple, Rich: griffon: Will: perrie, Tho. Hamon y^e thacher
His neyghter goodman pagett redman Jo: boger Cowe Leech
w^t ther wives & starkey

December 1618.

28	©	pd Lane & Steuens for 41 rod of new dicing w ^t	£	s	d			
		quick sett & a Hedg 8 ^a	1	7	4			
		& yeomans for 30 att 8 ^a y ^e rod	1	0	0		2	7 4
		& for 16½ rod off dicing att y ^e vpp end towards gilees copice att						
		3 ^a y ^e rod				0	4	1
		water for mathias att London				0	0	3
29	♂	pd y ^e Collegiants ther pencions						
		m ^r Samuell wissone preacher ¹	6	13	4			
		m ^r J: Harisone scholemaster	5	00	0			
		m ^r martyne Symonds vsher	3	06	8		17	9 10
		m ^r Tho. Hopkins organist	2	10	0			
		pd my servants wagis						
		Jo. Skriuener	1	10	0			
		georg quarell	1	00	0			
		Richard dagine	1	00	0			
		Rowland griffin	0	11	8		5	4 0
		madline wicherle	0	07	6			
		bess pullman	0	07	6			
		margrett dagine	0	07	6			
		pd Jo: for a p: of shoes He bought for tome att Croydon fayer				0	2	4
		pd Hym also for a shouell bought ther				0	1	6
		after dinner I went to London to y ^e Lo. of Lester ² water				0	0	6
30	♀	in y ^e morning I went to Court dind in y ^e sargiants att armes						
		chamber water				0	0	6
		pd for a petition drawing to y ^e Lords for y ^e officers off y ^e game for						
		Reciuing fees pd for itt				0	1	0
1	♀	new years Daye we went to camberwell chirch for m ^r doc. Dune						
		preacht & we dind w ^t S ^r tho: grymes						
	☞	Last © we dind Hethersall: withers: beast: ar: Kingsland & ther						
		wifes & Ro: boger & Hewitt & m ^r allen w ^t His frend						
	☞	and I entertaynd Tho: Weathered att 18 ^a y ^e week & dyett &						
		Lodging						
		new years giftes		s	d			
		Arthur Kingsland sent 2 pulletts g		0	6			
		Hethersall sent a capon giue		0	6			
		mathew withers 2 rent capones		0	0			
		m ^r Calton 2 pulletts g		0	6			
		m ^r Stoughton 2 pulletts g		1	0			
		Lewis 2 capons		1	0			
		Lane 1 pullett		0	6			
		Casinghurst 3 chickins		1	0			
		Ro: boger 1 Hen		0	6			
		Staple 30 wardens ³		0	0			

¹ Samuel Wilson, preacher-fellow, 29th September 1618–28th September 1620; Martin Symonds, usher and schoolmaster-fellow, 29th September 1618–28th September 1623.

² Sir Robert Sydney, Baron Sydney, 1603; Viscount L'Isle, 1604; Earl of Leicester, 1618; died 1626. He was Chamberlain to Queen Anne; and Alleyne's visit to him, therefore, may have had something to do with the Queen's company. (W.)

³ Wardens, a kind of pear.

Januarie 1618.			
	m ^r Stock	a figg cake	0 0 0
	Jones	2 rent capons	0 6 6
	Legg	2 rent capons	0 4
	Hudson	oranges & Lemons	0 2
2 h	water to y ^e temple to meete W: Henslo		0 0 4
	Dinner w ^t Hym & tuchborne		0 3 0
	I R of S ^r W: Vdall ¹ 10 ¹ for service att Court Last whittson ♂		
	giuen fees		0 10 0
	giuen towards Exspences w ^t a weather		3 6 0
	more gifts		
	m ^r Kichine H a 100 of wardens & pipins		0 0 6
	redman 2 rabitts giue		0 0 4
3 ☉	this morning after 4 o'clock cullen died		
☞	ther dined w ^t vs m ^r Calton: m ^r taylboyce m ^r Stoughton & ther		
	wifes m ^r Kichine & m ^r worsope: m ^r Tyllsley, goodman Casing-		
	Hurst & ther wif. m ^r collins & W. Henslo & tuchborne		
	magerie owen gaue my wife a velvett masse		0 2 0
	m ^r fludd sent me a night cap & my wife a p: off rich gloues giuen		0 2 0
5 ♂	I went to y ^e fryars water & ale		0 0 6
	pd for 2 siues a rieng & a ruddering		0 1 2
	giuen 2 dromes & a fyfe y ^t playe Here		0 2 6
7 ♄	this day being Twelfe Daye att night wee supt all y ^e pore		
	pd for bushell off Hayer for seeling chambers in y ^e Colledge		
	my shoemaker came this Daye & I pd Hym for all shoes owing		
	tyle this Daye		

4 19 10

a note off y ^e shoes				s	d
	Richard meridall	1 p		1	2
	Chr: Jackar	1 p		1	2
	Edw: brasier	1 p		1	2
	Tho: Sheppey	1 p		1	2
	Edw Loughton	1 p		1	2
	Rob: man	1 p		1	2
	Ric: meridall	1 p		1	2
	Chr: Jacka	1 p		1	2
	Symon Waddop	1 p		1	0
	Henrie Layghton	2 p		2	0
	Jo Copland	2 p		2	0
	Ric: pettyfare	1 p		1	0
	Ric: Chalfont	1 p		1	0
	mending off ther shoes to Jones				
	bess Cutler	1 p		1	6
	Tho: Ellice	1 p		2	4
	my selfe	2 p		5	4
	my wife	1 p		1	8
	giuen Hym over plus			0	10

0 16 4

0 0 6

0 11 8

¹ Sir William Uvedale, Treasurer of the Chamber.



Januarie 1618.

8 ♀	I went to London to R rents water	0 0 6
	ale w ^t them att y ^e fortune	0 0 3
9 ½	pd y ^e pore ther pencion	7 14 0
	giuen towards Exspences	3 6 0
	pd a glasier for mending glass about y ^e How	0 2 8
	pd m ^r billsone His rent	2 5 0
	pd m ^r Luntley His rent	3 10 0
10 ☉		
11 ☉	giuen bayley Large His man	0 5 0
12 ♂	I went to y ^e fortune to R rent water	0 0 4
☞	This daye att 10 of y ^e clock in y ^e fore none whight Hall wase one fyre ¹	
13 ♀	my wife & I rode to Ealham & pd m ^r Cuxsones anuitye	7 10 0
14 ¼	morning I went to Lor: Chancellor, water	0 0 6
16 ½	after diner I went to y ^e fryars water	0 0 4
	pd m ^r Cheek for w ^t drawing Jo: Hen: ² wifes shut	0 4 2
	Cleerd my Horstanding	0 0 9
	water for mathias	0 0 2
	giuen towards Exspences	3 6 0
	pd for a p: of shooes for Sheppe to another shooemaker	0 1 2
	mending a Chaffing dish	0 0 10
	shoes mending	0 0 3
	pd Lane for skowring y ^e 2 diches in y ^e first court being 16 rod 2 ^d y ^e rod & 4 ^d for a 100 of Setts	0 3 0
☞	R of Lane towards wood 1 ^a	
17 ☉	ther dind w ^t vs m ^r allen y ^e gowldsmith & His sone Arth: Kingsland: Canterburie & ther wifes	
18 ☉	I bought off Jo: boane 7 Kien att 05 ^a a pece—17 ^a 10 ^a 2 oxen— 9 ^a 1 steer & 2 cowe bullocks for & 2 caules for—8 & 3 load of oat strawe for 20 ^a so in all	35 0 0
		<hr/> 64 19 5 <hr/>
	I R my fee giuen y ^e master of y ^e office	2 6 }
	y ^e clark	1 0 }
	y ^e chamber Keep	1 0 }
	water	0 0 8
22 ♀	I rod to London water	
	pd m ^r Travise His rent for y ^e fryars	40 0 0

¹ Particulars of the fire are given in letters of J. Chamberlain and T. Lorkin, 16th and 19th January 1618/9 (*Court and Times of James I.*, vol. ii. pp. 123, 126); and another account is contained in a news-letter in Cotton MS. Titus, B. viii. f. 374. It was caused by the carelessness of a workman, who was employed in making preparations for a royal masque; and within two hours the Banqueting Hall was completely destroyed. The damage extended also to the offices of the Signet and Privy Seal under the Hall, and nearly the whole of the records and papers are said to have been burnt. (W.)

² John Henslowe, son and heir of Edmond the elder brother, and also heir of Philip Henslowe. He disputed the validity to his uncle's will. (See MSS. v. 22 and 28.)

Januarie 1618 februarie.



 bought. between me & Jo: Harrison my Chapline m ^r minshawes ¹				
dictionarie being 11 Languages				
	y ^o price wase 22 ^s wherof I gaue		0	11 0
23	h pd for bran 6 ^d & giuen y ^o Starchman to his boxe 6 ^d		0	1 0
	pd for a Hayer Lyne to dry clothes		0	0 6
	giuen towards Exspences w ^t a weather		3	6 0
(sic)	pd for Hemp Home F spine sherting for y ^o children		0	2 3
	I went to y ^o friars water theys 2 daye		0	0 8
	my Hors standing this week		0	0 4
24	⊙ Ther dind w ^t vs Alldrige & Jackson			
	pd Jacsons bill	s	d	
	for mending y ^o diall Irones	0	6	} 0 15 0
	mending a trefect	0	6	
	mending y ^o drafts	0	4	
	mending 4 mattocks	1	4	
	Layeing y ^o plowgh Irones	1	2	
	making a plowgh chaine	0	6	
	mending a pichfork	0	6	
	a drench for my mare	1	0	
	34 Horshoes & 8 remoues	9	2	
25	⊙ I went to London water	0	0	4
28	4 I went to London to conclud w ^t boweman & mett w ^t m ^r Huitt &			
	captayne pert water	0	0	6
30	h giuen towards Exspences w ^t a wether	3	6	0
	pd for my Horstanding att London this week	0	0	5
	water to Somerset Howse	0	0	6
	pd for a 5 bushell sack	0	2	8
	4 oz of Horsspice 8 ^d & a pint of treacle 6 ^d	0	1	2
	pd Steuens for 2 d: Hedging att boanes	0	1	8
31	⊙ The dind w ^t vs m ^{rs} Kichin & Casinghurst & His wife			
2	♂ Lent Thomas of his wagis	3 ^s	4 ^d	
	pd Canterburie for puting vp seeling Joyst in y ^o fellowes chamber:			
	chipping y ^o plough: pownd mending in all 4½ dayes 16 ^d a d:	0	6	4
3	♀ pd for a pint of treacle for y^o Horsses	0	0	6
	pd for a Horshoe on y ^o gellding	0	0	4
	for brane	0	0	4
	I rode to London to meet m ^r travise water	0	0	6
4	4 pd y ^o tyeth to Corden for mowld strewd	0	16	0
	This morning Jugg allen ² wase married to willyam myetone water			
	therther	0	0	6
	water over agayne to m ^r travis	0	0	4
5	♀ water over to y ^o fryars	0	0	4
	pd for my Horstanding	0	0	3
	a botle off Clarett wine	0	1	2
6	h pd y ^o pore ther months pencion	7	14	0

¹ John Minsheu, author of *Ductor in Linguas: The Guide into the [eleven] Tongues*, London, 1617, folio; and *Vocabularium Hispanico-Latinum et Anglicum copiosissimum*, London, 1617, folio. (W.)

² Jugg Allen: see note, 26th January 1617/8. Alleyn frequently dined at her house afterwards.

februarie 1618.

giuen towards Exspences w ^t a weather	3	6	0
giuen my La: Clarke mayde when my wife Laye there	0	1	0
	61	0	0

 Lent m: Symonds to paye for y^e things he bought off Cullens 13^s 4^d
 this afternoone franis allen y^e daughter of mathias allen wase
 buried: whoe wase baptised y^e 26 off Januarie Last
 being ♂


bought some things y^t wear Cullens¹—

	s	d	
a p of bellows	0	7	} 1 11 6
a p of tonges	0	3	
a cord & a shoeing horne	0	1½	
a girdle	0	1	
an owld dublett	0	3	
15 trenchers	0	2	
a p of stockins for Ellic	1	3	
a gowne	13	4	
a fether bedd	15	6	

7 ☉ Stoughton his wife & brother dind w^t vs
 Shroue Sondaye

9 ♂ in y^e afternoone I rode to London to speak w^t tuchborne water . 0 0 6

10 ♀ Ashe wensday

 this daye captayne baxsters mayd Sarahe Dobsone wase buried

pd to y^e syth of Croydon for steeling 4 matocks . 0 4 0

4^s for 1 new matock . 0 2 4


—2^s 8^d in all . (sic) 0 6 8

11 ♀ I went to London water to tuchborns . 0 0 6

wine att La: clareks att diner . 0 0 6

3 girths 8^d & whip cord 1^d . 0 0 9

12 ♀ pd for 12^l of hempe for Childrens sherts 4^s 6^d & to barrat &
 boane for spining att 4^s more 6^d of Hemp . 30^d

 boane & barat for spining . 2^s

in all 18^l of Hempe 6^s (sic) . 7 }

spining it . 6 } 0 13 0

13 ♀ bran for piggs . 0 0 6

giuen towards Exspences . 3 6 0

pd Jacsons bill

for ii shoes for y^e Horsses . 0 2 9

mending of a trevitt . 0 0 6

a botle of wine . 0 1 2

my Horss standing . 0 0 5

14 ☉ y^e m^r of y^e queens barge & His frend dind w^t vs

15 ☉ pd for 450 of damask roses 7^d y^e 100 . 0 2 7


I went to London water . 0 0 6

Diner w^t Tho: Allen & y^e Sercher of Kent . 0 5 0

pd for 2 p off trass for y^e Horss waing 9 & a q^r att 4^d y^e 1 . 0 3 1



¹ Cullen, a poor brother who had recently died.

februarie 1618 March.

18 24	I went to London to W: H: water	0	0	6
	diner w ^t Hym & tuchborne att Holborne	0	0	8
20 1/2	giuen towards Exspences	3	6	0
	pd: Jo: for 2 flaggon Collors	0	1	0
		s	d	
	georg bought a q ^r of sede otes att Croydon	10	0	
	more 17 bushes att 16 ^d y ^e bush	22	8	
	2 ^d y ^e Horstanding & 2 ^d Help Loding	00	4	
	more 16 b:—21 ^s Horsstanding & Loading 4 ^d	21	4	7 3 4
	a q ^r ter of tares 15 ^s 4 ^d water 4 ^d Help & lg 5 ^d	16	1	
	2 q ^r of oates 21 ^s 4 ^d Loding & Horsstanding 3	21	7	
	3 q ^r of oates att Croydon	31	5	
21 ☉				
22 ☉	I wento London to W: H: water	0	0	6
	wine att La: C att din	0	0	3
		15	07	10
24 2/4	I went to London water to tuchborns	0	0	6
	ale att y ^e fryars w ^t m ^r Lucase	0	0	4
	pd for a blac Hedstall & raynes	1	2	
	pd for a bitt for y ^e same	1	0	0 2 2
25 24	water w ^t W: Hensloe to tuchborns	0	0	6
	a pint of sack att tuchborns	0	0	4
26 2/4	I went to London water to Symthfeeld	0	0	2
	dinner att y ^e Ks armes w ^t y ^e Knights	0	3	6
27 1/2	an apoticarie stuff			
	a boxe of methrydat	1	0	
	an oz of alasacatryna	2	0	
	cassia fistular 3 oz & 1 drac	0	9	
	mana Calabra 2 oz	1	2	0 7 4
	spie mera picra 3 drac	1	0	
	catholyey 3 x	1	0	
	suckarie rube 3 oz	0	3	
	mallowes & violets	0	2	
	giuen towards Exspences	3	6	0
28 ☉	tuchborne dind & supt w ^t vs			
1 ☉	this day will Hensloe dind w ^t vs & we seald our wrighting of			
	peac. pd tuchborne for my pt	0	10	0
	4 in y ^e morning Ann dyed ¹			
	after I went in to London water	0	0	4
2 2/4	I dind att vestrye giuen to a purss	0	0	6
	water over to y ^e fryars	0	0	4
4 24	after diner wee rood to m ^r austens childs christning			
5 2/4	I went to London water	0	0	4
	pd perrie for driving my cowes to Smithfeeld but sowld not	0	1	0
	pd Hym for 900 of setts for y ^e y ^r d	0	3	0


¹ This note is in the margin, and ought to have been the first entry.

March 1618.

	bought a sattin embroydred Hat band				0	3	0		
6 h	H a 100 of dubb xl for y ^e grate				}	0	1	0	
	& H a 100 of single xl								
	pd for my Horsstanding					0	0	4	
	pd y ^e pore ther monthes pencion					8	8	0	
	giuen towards Exspence					3	6	0	
	mending of shoes to Tome					0	0	6	
	brane					0	1	0	
	pd Jacsone for mending y ^e grubbing				6	}	0	0	10
	mending 2 mattocks				4				
	6 shoes & 2 remoues						0	1	8
7 ☉	m ^r Singlton & His man								
9 ♂	I rod to London water						0	0	4
11 ♀	pd for scouring of my armore ¹						0	5	0
	making clean my sword & a skabert to it						0	1	6
	new tynning a snaffle						0	0	2
	a string for y ^e flaske						0	0	2
12 ♀	pd for y ^e change of a chamber pot						0	0	6
	water for tome to goe to tuchborne						0	0	2
13 h	pd for a p: of Hames						0	0	8
	for 2 p: of Eyes in y ^e 2 body trasse y ^t was y ^e tymb rope						0	0	6
	bought a young sowe of a year owld & 6 piggs of a weeke owld of pare for						1	2	0
	to doc: gullson ² for vewing my water						0	0	6
	Horsstanding this week						0	0	3
	water for mathias						0	0	2
	giuen towards Exspences						3	6	0
14 ☉	tuchborne & Tho: Allen & His wife dind w ^t vs giuen toward reparing Camberwell chirch						1	0	0
							22	15	7
18 ♀	pd for 21 dosen off ashen powles for y ^e fore garden 6 ^d y ^e dosen						0	10	6
	this day Ro: bat new man came Hether & went away a fryday								
19 ♀	I went to London water to y ^e fryars						0	0	4
	Dyeing my bever Hatt						0	1	1
	600 off sparowe bills						0	0	6
	pd Canterburie for putting in an axell tree in to a Cart						0	1	0
20 h	giuen towards Exspences						3	6	0
	pd for brane						0	0	6
	1 ¹ off Sugare						0	1	0
	Horsstanding						0	0	3
	water						0	0	4
21 ☉									
22 ☉	after dinner I went to y ^e fryars water						0	0	4

¹ There is no trace of any armour having existed at the College.² See note, 25th April 1618.

March 1619 Aprill.

Jacsons bill				
	twise mending y ^e plowgh Irons	.	.	0 00 10
	mending y ^e matocke	.	.	0 0 3
	4 Clowts 9 ¹ —2 ^s 3 ^d Clowt nayls 2 ^d	.	.	0 2 5
	6 shoes & 3 remoues	.	.	0 1 9
24 ♀	I went to London to W: H: & Ja: wine	.	.	0 0 4
	water to y ^e fryars	.	.	0 0 4
25 4	wee R ^e att Camberwell giuen for wine	.	.	0 0 6
some is				4 01 11
 mathyas arested Lodg ¹				
	Entring y ^e action	.	.	0 6 }
	y ^e arest or sargiants fee	.	.	2 6 }
	water & bere mathis spent	.	.	1 0 }
	mathyas His Horss wase taken pd for releasing Hym	.	.	0 2 0
26 ♀	I went to London to meet W: Hen: & Jacob & after to y ^e fryars	.	.	
	water	.	.	0 0 4
	M ^r Luntley rod Home w ^t me & I pd His rent	.	.	3 10 0
27 ½	giuen towards Exspences	.	.	3 6 0
	pd for y ^e making vp of my sadle I fynding y ^e owld saddle a skinne	.	.	
	of frez Leather	.	.	
	& all y ^e velvett	.	.	12 0 }
	for fringe for y ^e saddle	.	.	02 4 }
	a p: off girths	.	.	00 8 }
	Liners & brane for y ^e Sowe	.	.	0 1 0
28 ☉	Easter Daye 1619 we R ^e & dind & Supt y ^e pore	.	.	
29 ☾	wee rode to London sawe y ^e Lord mayer & after dind w ^t my	.	.	
	tenants Harris	.	.	
	pd for powlinge off Heads ²	.	.	0 0 10
30 ♂	a bottle off Clarett att george	.	.	0 1 2
31 ♀	I wento London to auditt y ^e Chirch account	.	.	

Apill

2 ♀	I rode to London wine w ^t Jacob & W: H	.	.	0 0 4
	watter over	.	.	0 0 2
	Horsstanding Laste & this week	.	.	0 0 10
3 ½	giuen towards Exspences nowe Thomass weathered is gone	.	.	3 4 0
	pd y ^e pore ther months pencion	.	.	8 8 0
4 ☉	m ^r Willson preacher Came nott m ^{rs} furlonge: & m ^{rs} Lentford:	.	.	
	redman & His wife & gritton & His wife dind w ^t vs	.	.	
	some of this side w ^t y ^t of y ^e servants wagis on. y ^e tope of y ^e	.	.	
	next Leafe	.	.	

25 19 10

¹ The "doc. Lodge" mentioned below, 4th June; being, doubtless, Thomas Lodge, the dramatist, who was a doctor of medicine. (See MS. i. 21-23.) (W.)

² Powling off Heads, i.e. cutting the boys' hair.

Aprill 1619.

Servants wagis			
Rowland griffine	0	11	8
Thomas for 12 weeks att 18 ^d y ^e week dyat &			
Lodging	0	12	0
Jo Skriuener y ^e 14 of maye R ^x for 2	3	00	0
george quarrell			
Richard daygine	1	00	0
margrett daygine	0	07	6
madlyn vaughan	0	07	6
bess pullman	0	07	6
The generall some off this quarter ending y ^e 25th daye off			
march is			
	201	14	03

wheroff in pticulers as followeth

Howshowld Charge

a new dich in Cokars 71 rod	2	7	4
Hedging another pt 16½ rod	0	4	1
Servants wagis	5	4	2
a shovell att Croydon	0	1	6
2 siues rieing & ruddering	0	1	2
mending a chaffing dishe	0	0	10
Jo: boanes cattle	35	0	0
H: a dictionarie	0	11	0
a Harer Lyne to dry Cloths	0	0	6
Jacsones y ^e Smiths bill	0	15	0
a 5 bushell Sack	0	02	8
4 oz of Horsspice	0	0	8
a pint off treacle	0	0	6
hedging att boanes	0	1	8
a Horsshoe att London	0	0	4
4 mattocks steeling	0	4	0
1 new mattock more	0	2	8
3 girths & whipeord	0	0	9
Jacsons bill	0	2	9
mending a trevitt	0	0	6
2 p: off Trase	0	3	1
2 flaggon Collors	0	1	0
8 bushell of oates & 8 of tares for seed	5	3	4
a brydle	0	2	2
driving Cowes to markett	0	1	0
Jacsones bill	0	2	6
Armor skouring	0	5	0
a sword tryming	0	1	6
tryming a snaffle	0	0	2
a string for a flask	0	0	2
a pott chainging	0	0	6
a p: off Hames	0	0	8
2 p: of bodye eyes making	0	0	8

Aprill 1619.

pares sow & piggs .	.	.	.	.	.	1	2	0
giuen to Camberwell chirc	.	.	.	.	.	1	0	0
cart axeing .	.	.	.	.	.	0	1	0
twise plowe mending	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	10
mattocke mending .	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	3
Horsshoes .	.	.	.	.	.	0	1	9
brane .	.	.	.	.	.	0	3	4

some is . 53 13 0

aparell

Tom a p: of shoes .	.	.	.	.	.	0	2	4
5 p: of shoes .	.	.	.	.	.	0	11	8
aparell off Cullens .	.	.	.	.	.	1	11	6
a Hatt band .	.	.	.	.	.	0	03	0
bever Hatt dyeing .	.	.	.	.	.	0	01	1
600 sparowe bills .	.	.	.	.	.	0	00	6

some is . 2 10 1

rents

m ^r billstone .	.	.	.	.	.	2	5	0
Luntley .	.	.	.	.	.	3	10	0
Cuxsone .	.	.	.	.	.	7	10	0
Travis .	.	.	.	.	.	40	0	0
Tyeth .	.	.	.	.	.	0	16	0

some is . 54 01 0

Colledg

y ^e fellowes pencion .	.	.	.	.	.	17	9	10
15 p: of childrens shoes .	.	.	.	.	.	0	16	4
mending ther shoes .	.	.	.	.	.	0	00	9
a p: for Shepey more .	.	.	.	.	.	0	01	2
cleansing y ^e fore Court diches .	.	.	.	.	.	0	03	0
setting vp seeling Joyst .	.	.	.	.	.	0	06	4
yarne for children sherts .	.	.	.	.	.	0	13	0
450 damaske rose plants .	.	.	.	.	.	0	02	7
900 quick sett .	.	.	.	.	.	0	03	0
21 dosen of ashen poles .	.	.	.	.	.	0	10	6
brothers & sisters pencion .	.	.	.	.	.	23	16	0

some is . 44 02 3

debts or Repacoin

glass mending	0	2	8
-----------------	---	---	---	---	---	---	---	---

Aprill 1619.

Lawe									
a petecion for fees . . . . .	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	1	0
balye Larges man . . . . .	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	5	0
w ^t drawing an action for Jo: Henslowe . . . . .	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	4	2
W: H: His Leases . . . . .	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	10	0
some is							1	0	2

some off theys p ^t iculars is	155	09	2	}	201	14	3
other Exspences	046	05	1				

Blesed be y^e Lorde gode Euer Lasting y^e giuer off all Amen.

Aprill 1619.

5	Ⓒ	pd m ^r Willson preacher his pencion	6	13	4
		pd m ^r Harrison scholem ^r his pencion	5	0	0
		pd m ^r Symonds vs ^r her his pencion	3	6	8
		pd m ^r Hopkins organist his pencion	2	10	0
		pd yeomans for fencing gowins Copice 65 rode att 2 ^d y ^e rode between Ks copic	0	10	10
		pd canterburie for mending a wood gate	0	1	0
		mending a Harrowe	0	0	4
		mending y ^e grate att y ^e first Court	0	1	0
6	♂	diner w ^t Jacob & others att y ^e 3 tuns in Southwark	0	2	6
		pd m ^r billsone His rent	2	5	0
7	♀	bran & Lyuers for y ^e piggs	0	1	10
8	24	I went to London to auditt y ^e Chirch account & after over water	0	0	4
9	♀	pd m ^r wood of Croydon for 2 termes Sut in Lawe w ^t perkins vpon distres Having brough itt to a recordary	0	13	4
10	h	mending shooes to Jones	0	0	6
		brane	0	0	6
		☞ Last wensday I entertaynd willyam ashbye of cambrige shier att 40 ^s p annu	3	6	0
		So nowe giuen towards Exspences	3	6	0
11	Ⓒ	Lane & His wife brosome & His brother dind w ^t vs			
12	Ⓒ	I went to London to y ^e vestrie			
		pd James read for 2 pole deeds off my mothers ¹ Estat back agayn to me	0	7	0
		pd for 2 cart ropes w: 21½ l att 3 ^d ½ y ^e l	0	6	4
		pd for my Horss standing Last week	0	0	4
13	♂	pd by mathias Cuxsones anuitye	7	10	0
		pd y ^e glasier for 30 fote off new glas sett in y ^e schole howse & other Chambers att 4½ y ^e fote	0	11	3
		mending other broken glass about y ^e Hows	0	1	9
		☞ pd m ^r : burett for a dyapason stop to my organe & other allteracons	5	10	0
15	24	water from y ^e fortune	0	0	4

¹ My mother, i.e. his mother-in-law, the widow of Philip Henslowe.

Aprill 1619.

16 ♀	I went to London water to tichborne	.	.	.	.	0	0	6
	a wensdaye Last my Cosen E A came & went a way this daye	.	.	.	.
17 ½	water to y ^e temple to tichborne	.	.	.	.	0	0	4
	dinner w ^t m ^r Hewitt & diuers others att y ^e naggs Head in teames	.	.	.	.
	streat .	.	.	.	.	0	3	0
	a l of suggar	.	.	.	.	0	1	0
	dyeing my wifes stockins	.	.	.	.	0	0	3
	cadaz garters 3½ yards	.	.	.	.	0	0	8
	14 oz off Horss spice	.	.	.	.	0	2	4
	Horss standing clerd	.	.	.	.	0	0	7
	pd for a studded Hed stall & raynes & crop	.	.	.	.	0	6	8
	for a case for my saddle	.	.	.	.
	2 skins	.	.	.	.	18		
	a yard of bayes	.	.	.	.	30		
	making itt	.	.	.	.	24		
	a peck of tares for pigions	.	.	.	.		0	0
	2½ l of treackle to drench cattle w ^t y ^e Horss spice	.	.	.	.		0	1
	giuen towards Exspences	.	.	.	.		3	6
								0
	some of this sid	.	.	.	.	43	9	1
18 ☉	Robert boger dind w ^t vs	.	.	.	.
19 ☉	I wento London water to gryes inn to meet Jacob	.	.	.	.	0	0	6
	Dinner w ^t ferrers tichborne & Hym	.	.	.	.	0	2	6
	pd for a peck off tarrs for pigions	.	.	.	.	0	0	8
	a peck off bran	.	.	.	.	0	0	4
	starch bran	.	.	.	.	0	0	6
20 ♂	a potle of wormewood bere	.	.	.	.	0	0	4
	a pint off sallett oyle for y ^e kiene	.	.	.	.	0	0	7
	a bushell off brane	.	.	.	.	0	1	0
	Horsstanding	.	.	.	.	0	0	1
21 ♀	giuen bowlton y ^e skriener beeing in y ^e marshallsey in great	.	.	.	.
	povertye as by His Letter ¹ apereth	.	.	.	.	0	10	0
	pd for y ^e dressing of Hidd	.	.	.	.	0	3	0
22 ¼	I rode to London water to westminster	.	.	.	.	0	0	6
	spent there w ^t ferres att breakfast	.	.	.	.	0	0	6
	pd y ^e Ks rent for our La: daye Halfe year	.	.	.	.	13	17	5
	pd for an aquittaunc	.	.	.	.	0	0	6
	a pint of wine w ^t one m ^r Jones	.	.	.	.	0	0	3
	pd m ^r Travise rent for y ^e fryars	.	.	.	.	40	0	0
	pd for a povie seale for Jo: Hobdaye	.	.	.	.	0	10	4
	water over back	.	.	.	.	0	0	2
	R ^y my fee & pd for y ^e m ^r of y ^e offic.	.	.	.	.	2	6	
	ye clarks	.	.	.	.	1	0	
	m ^r schole	.	.	.	.	1	0	
	& for y ^t He pd my money	.	.	.	.	0	6	
							0	5
								0

¹ His letter, dated "Marshalsey, 14th April 1619," is preserved at the College. (MS. iii. 83.)

Aprill 1619.

	more 6 oz off Horsspice for Cattle	0	1	0
☞	Hemp 6 ^l 2 ^s 6 ^d pd for spinning itt 2 ^s more 6 ^l 2 ^s			
24 ♀	pd a mole catcher for taking 9 moles	0	1	6
☞	This daye geo: q ^{ell} went in to worstershir I Lent Hym 5 ^s of Hys wagis & gaue Hym	0	5	0
	to Ser Jo: Hobday spent	0	10	0
☞	ind my brass pann wayed 26 ^l & m ^r Robinson y ^e brasier put a toppe to itt off copper wayeing 26 ^l att 17 ^d y ^e 1 w ^{ch} came to	1	16	10
	giuen His man to drink y ^t came w ^t Hym	0	0	6
	giuen towards Exspences	3	6	0
	Lent 23 ^s 6 ^d			
25	Ther dined w ^t vs Jo: Staple. And this daye m ^r willson fayld & so no sermone in y ^e afternoone & all so euerie Sunday sine Easter			
	pd Jacsons bill	s	d	
	y ^e balld nagg 2 sh:	0	6	
	gray nagg 1 sh:	0	3	
	browne mare 1 sh:	0	3	
	baye gellding 3 sh: & 1 re	0	10	
	baye mare 2 sh: & 2 re	0	8	
	8 oxe gers	6	8	
	2 rownd pinnes	0	6	
	a chaine & 2 Lincks mending	0	8	
	mending a spitt	0	2	
	mending a pichfork	0	2	
	mending 3 mattocks	1	0	
	mending a pale	0	1	
	Letting blud y ^e baye mare	0	2	
	y ^e Lesser stone Horss 1 sh.	0	3	
	pd for my Horsstanding Last week	0	0	5
	some of this sid	62	2	7
25 ☉	I rode to London to meet w ^t Jacobe spent att dinner w ^t y ^e abytrators water	0	7	0
		0	0	2
26 ♂	pd att y ^e clink court for declaring to y ^e arest of andrew Lucase	0	4	2
	water for mathias	0	0	2
	6 l of pitch for sheep	0	0	7½
	bran for piggs	0	0	6
	pd for a spade y ^t colbrand bought	0	1	6
27 ♀	pd y ^e apothicaries bill for my Last Sicknes	s	d	
	a dose of pills by doc: Harveys ¹ directions	1	6	
	a pectorall Lotio by doc: gulstons directions	2	0	
	a glass of oyle of camomille	0	6	
		0	4	0

¹ William Harvey, the discoverer of the circulation of the blood; at this time Fellow of the College of Physicians, Lumleian lecturer at St. Bartholomew's Hospital, and physician extraordinary to James I.; died 1657. (W.)

Aprill 1619 Maye.

pd S ^r Jerimy Turner ¹ muster m ^r for 2 years					
	mustering for my Light Horse	.	.	2	0
	a muskett	.	.	1	0
	a corslett	.	.	0	8
	& as much for this yere	.	.	3	8
	a peck off tares for pigions	.	.	.	0 0 6
	water for mathias	.	.	.	0 0 2
30 ♀	bought 2 y ^r ds off watsot wadmall for a wastcot for J A.	.	.	.	0 2 0
	orang tawny silk for a night cape	.	.	.	0 0 4½
	a p: off Indenture	.	.	.	0 0 6
	water for mathias	.	.	.	0 0 2
	Horsses standing this week	.	.	.	0 0 5
1 h	Maye daye				
	giuen one of camberwell y ^t brought me a dogg w ^{ch} he thought				
	Had kild my sheep	.	.	.	0 1 0
	pd for a pill w ^{ch} m ^r Harrison brought me by doc: Harveys	.	.	.	
	direction	.	.	.	0 1 0
giuen	y ^o Cart taker for this years composition	.	.	.	0 10 0
	giuen towards Exspences	.	.	.	3 6 0
	pd y ^o 12 brothers & sisters pencion	.	.	.	8 8 0
	a stock pale for milking	.	.	.	0 2 0
	wett bran	.	.	.	0 0 6
2 ☉	This daye m ^r Willson came & brought w ^t Hym doc: ratelvf m ^r				
	off brasnoes colledg in Oxonford & He preacht Here				
5 ☿	my tennaunt Harriz his wife & 5 wemen more brought a botle				
	off wine & dind w ^t vs				
6 ♄	my wife & I went to London dind att y ^o dancing bears w ^t m ^r				
	angell: W: H: Ja: pd	.	.	.	0 5 0
	water w ^t my wife to somersett Howse to see y ^o Hersse of queen	.	.	.	
	ann ^a	.	.	.	0 1 0
7	pd John for 2 bushells of bran y ^o Last week & 2 more for this	.	.	.	
	week	.	.	.	0 4 0
	pd for Horstanding	.	.	.	0 0 3
	Reconed w ^t mathias				
	making Tom Ellic 2 p: of sacking Hose of 3 owld p	.	.	0 1 0	} 0 3 0
	making Hym a cotten wastcoate	.	.	0 0 8	
	making His Leather Hose	.	.	0 1 4	
	making brinchesters Hose & Jackett	.	.	0 3 4	
	pd for dressing His Jerking & Hose	.	.	0 0 6	} 0 4 8
	3 y ^r ds for riband for y ^o Jackett	.	.	0 0 7	
	buttons & sticking thred for y ^o Jackett	.	.	0 0 3	
some off this sid .					14 16 6

¹ Captain of the Surrey trained bands ; knighted in 1604. (See MS. i. 56, note.)² Queen Anne died at Hampton Court, 2nd March 1618/9. Her body was brought to Denmark House, in the Strand, 9th March, and was buried at Westminster 13th May. (See entry on that date.)

Maye 1619.


	bobbin Lace for a purss 2 y ^r ds	.	.	.	0	0	4	
	altering my ppetuance ¹ Hose	.	.	.	0	1	4	
	pressing a cloth Jerkine	.	.	.	0	0	2	
	making my cloth Jerkin & Hose	.	.	.	0	4	0	
	a y ^r d & a Hafe of bayes for my cloke	.	.	.	0	5	0	0 15 2
	making my cloke	.	.	.	0	2	0	
	flosh basting silk for itt	.	.	.	0	0	3	
	dressing my cloke	.	.	.	0	1	0	
	a carde off buttons & silke for y ^e Jerkin	.	.	.	0	1	1	
	for my wife							
	2 dosen off Hayre buttons.	.	.	.	0	0	4	
	silke for maudlyn	.	.	.	0	0	1	
	making y ^e red peticote w ^t y ^e black vellvett	.	.	.	0	1	0	0 1 10
	silk to stich y ^e black vellvett gards	.	.	.	0	0	5	
	ned Lughtone							
	making His Hose	.	.	.	0	1	4	
	3 y ^r ds of statut Lace	.	.	.	0	0	3	0 1 11
	pd for dressing y ^e Hose	.	.	.	0	0	4	
	y ^e pore schollers							
	pd for 7 Ells 3 q ^r s off of canvas w ^{ch} did Line 12 vpp:							
	coates & 5 p: of dubble bodyes for y ^e peticoats							
	att 12½ y ^e Ell	.	.	.	0	08	0	
	7 duble bodyes more wase of y ^e Howse store	.	.	.	0	0	0	
	making y ^e 12 peticotes	.	.	.	0	9	0	
	2 dosen of brass buttons for y ^e vpp coates att 1½							1 17 11
	y ^e dosen	.	.	.	0	2	6	
	whipcord to sett them on	.	.	.	0	0	3	
	black Juckle for y ^e skirts of ther coates	.	.	.	0	0	2	
	making y ^e 12 vpp coates	.	.	.	0	18	0	
8 ½	giuen towards Exspences nowe Kendall is Her	.	.	.				3 8 0
	pd baxster for y ^e Loane off a p: off skrwes to skrw vpp y ^e beam	.	.	.				
	in Sanders chamber	.	.	.				0 1 0
	after diner I rode to London water	.	.	.				0 0 4
9 ☉	w: pare & His wife Jo: Russel & His wife toby Harison & y ^e							
	carver & garrell dind w ^t vs							
10 ☉	I went to London to meet will Henslo att graies in water	.	.	.				0 0 4
13 ¼	m ^a y ^e quens funerall wase this day							
☞	after diner my wife & I went to see itt							
	water 1 ^s standin 6 ^a	.	.	.				0 1 6
	pd morgaine Hench for 3 d:	.	.	.	6	0		
	another w ^t Hym 3 d:	.	.	.	5	0		
	to Hym for bynding rods	.	.	.	1	8		0 14 11
	to collborne for asiers rods	.	.	.	1	0		
	to Hym before for Herbs & Seeds.	.	.	.	1	3		
15 ½	giuen towards Exspences Kendall being Here & gardiners about							3 10 0
	y ^e fore court y ^r d	.	.	.				
	pd mathias for Horsstanding	.	.	.				0 1 0

¹ Perpetuance, a kind of glossy cloth called everlasting.—Halliwell.

Maye 1619.

	pd for a p: off stirope Leathers	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	8
	a peck off tares for y ^e pigions	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	6
	a l of sugare	.	.	.	.	.	0	1	0
	a bed cord	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	9
	dyeing neds stockings	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	3
	a q ^r ter & $\frac{1}{2}$ of of oraing taunie silk	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	10
	pd for a p: off whale boane bodyes for J. A	.	.	.	.	.	0	4	0
16	☉ wee Received this daye & dynd & supt all y ^e poore being whitt								
	Sonday & there came tuchborne & Randall wood								
17	☉ M ^r Laurenc whittackers & His widoe: m ^r Callton & Hys wife &								
	tuchborne dind w ^t us								
	some off this side is	.	.	.	.	.	11	01	11
21	♀ I rod to London to speak w ^t y ^e br: of winter	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	4
	bere att pools & H.	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	1
22	h giuen towards Exspence w ^t Kendall: boan. worsip: willsone &								
	weeders of y ^e corne	.	.	.	.	.	4	0	0
	Horsstanding this week	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	7
	a peck off tares for y ^e pigions	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	6
	H: an oz of black silk	.	.	.	.	.	0	1	0
23	☉ M ^r Loume preacht Here my tennaunt Hudson & His wife dind								
	w ^t me & m ^r Sharp & m ^r woodward 2 off y ^e charter Howse								
26	♀ I went to London to m ^r attorneys water	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	6
	I dined w ^t m ^r ferris & m ^r yardwood I arbytrated a matter between								
	m ^r perine & m ^r graye after y ^t I R ^e my patten once more off								
	m ^r attorney giuen His menn for He would take nothing								
	to m ^r beale 3 pece	.	.	.	.	3	6		
	His men for wrighting itt	.	.	.	.	1	13		
	His chamber keeper	.	.	.	.	0	10		
	His other man m ^r Hills	.	.	.	.	0	5		
27	4 I rode to grenewich & gott y ^e Ks Hand ¹								
	Horsstanding att grenewich	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	7
	pd for weading y ^e wheat in densher								
	goody Lewiz 2 d:	.	.	.	.	1	0		
	goody pagett 8 d:	.	.	.	.	4	0		
	goody perrie 8 d:	.	.	.	.	4	0		
	goody steuens 5 d:	.	.	.	.	2	6		
	goody ward 5 d:	.	.	.	.	2	6		
	readinge maye 5 d:	.	.	.	.	2	6		
	aylee Lewi 4 d:	.	.	.	.	2	0		
	for weeding off oates in furze feeld								
	goody pagett 3 d:	.	.	.	.	1	6		
	goody perrie 2 d:	.	.	.	.	1	0		
	aylee mans boye 4 d:	.	.	.	.	1	4		
28	♀ pd for wett bran	.	.	.	.	.	0	2	0
	& for drye bran	.	.	.	.	.	0	1	4
29	h giuen towards Exspences now kendall boan & worshiye is Her	.	.	.	.	.	3	10	0

¹ I.e. the king's signature.

Maye 1619 June.				
	pd for drawige off my wrought cape	0	0	3
	a l off sugare	0	1	0
	Horstanding att London & water for ma:	0	0	5
	pd y ^e pore ther pencion	8	8	0
30 ☉	Ther came & dind w ^t vs docter Harvey and doc: argent ¹ & a courtyer & a strang preacher			
31 ☾	my wife & I went to greenwich & mett La: Clarek: m ^r austin & His wife m ^r mashall & His wife m ^r blincher & His wife. spent att dinner in y ^e towne att y ^e Ks Head	0	14	0
	Horsstanding ther	0	00	6
1 ♂	This daye y ^e bitch wase kild w ^t a pexe by rundle of Sidnam & 2 of Her pupies giuen Hym			2 ^s }
	y ^e foxe man I gaue	1		
	& one y ^t brought a dogg before	1		
2 ♀	I went to London water to westminster	0	0	6
	a peck tares	0	0	6
3 ♀	water againe to y ^e temple	0	0	6
some off this side		24	2	11
4 ♀	for a botle off clarrett	0	1	1
	wett brane	0	0	6
	pd S ^r Jo: Jacksone for a checker motion to Haue our Comision go forward	1	2	0
	pd chester for dyeing my silk stockins & sattin Lace	0	1	0
	Horss for mathias & watter	0	0	4
	pd my attorneye of London whalery bill for sueing bannister & grenes bond	1	7	2
	for sueing doc: Lodges bond	0	6	10
5 ♀	giuen towards Exspence now willso Kendale worship & boan is Her pd y ^e masone for a 442 fote of stone layed in y ^e kichin att 6 ^d y ^e fot 11 ¹ 1 ^a thus in money 8. 3. 6 & in 115 fot of rigat stone He had att y ^e fryars att 6 ^d y ^e fot 57 ^s 6 ^d so in all for y ^e 442 fot att 6 ^d p fot	3	14	0
	Lent Hym on y ^e stons were Leaft 1 ¹ 16 ^s 6 ^d	11	1	0
	pd fludd for Hanging my copp: he & His boye & layeing y ^e Kichin Harth	0	5	0
	pd Canterburie for Hewing y ^e curbe & making y ^e shedd & axeing y ^e cart	0	6	0
	Half a 100 of Lyme brough by Hethersall pd Hym for cariage	0	3	0
6 ☉	Ther dynd w ^t vs y ^e book seller & His frend m ^r chesters daughter & Her husband			
7 ☾	I rod to London water	0	0	6
	dyner w ^t m ^r bromfeeld	0	1	6
	mathyas diner pd one more for y ^e signett & povie selle ²	5	0	0

¹ John Argent, Fellow of the College of Physicians, 1597; President in 1625; died 1643.² I.e. Privy Seal.

June 1619.

8 ♂	I went to London to y ^e temple water	0	0	4
	bought a book of witches	0	0	3
	pd m ^r george for 4 wine Hoggsheds 30 ^d a pece & for a sack but 5 ^d in all	0	14	0
☞	pd 4 sherer: staples: mathew: cranwell & musgrove for shering 120 owld sheep att 10 ^d y ^e score & 12 Lamb 6 ^d	0	5	6
	pd Cranwell for mowing my orteard	0	2	0
9 ♀	I went to westminster water	0	0	4
	giuen y ^e carpenters att y ^e garden to drink being about Jacobs fram	0	0	6
11 ♀	m ^r Doc: Ratcliff cam Last night to me			
	pd m ^r peter dansone 2 q ^t ers rent for Dullwich tieth dwe att Christmas & our Ladye day Last past	5	0	0
12 ♀	giuen towards Exspences nowe y ^e vphowlster being Her	3	10	0
	6 Ells ½ for Tom Elic 2 sherts	0	5	0
	Locherome for y ^e childrens shert bans	0	0	8
	bran wett	0	0	6
	Horsses & diner for mathis	0	1	0
13 ☉	watt Haynes & His wife dind w ^t vs			

some off this sid . . . 33 10 0

	pd Harrison y ^e shoe maker	s	d	
	a p: of shoes for me	2	8	0 11 4
	a p: off pantbles for me	2	8	
	a p: off gollosches for my wife.	1	8	
	1 p: of shoe for bess cutler	1	6	
	1 p: of shoes for bringkester	1	6	
	1 p: of shoes for ned Lughton	1	4	0 2 0
	1 p: of shoes for ned Collins	1	0	
	1 p: of shoes for Tho: Keyes	1	0	
	giuen Hym drink	0	0	6
14 ☉	I went to westminster Hall water	0	1	0
	pd m ^r glouers man for a note of 6 warrants y ^t wear signed for money	0	2	6
	giuen y ^e baylyes man in y ^e borowe his fee for to arest Terrye y ^e baker	0	2	6
15 ♂	giuen y ^e tyle men y ^t Helpt caunterbury to rayse y ^e shores att y ^e tyle killne	0	0	6
17 ♀	after dinner I rod to London water	0	0	4
19 ♀	giuen towards Exspences	3	10	0
	Horsstanding this weeke	0	0	7
	water to mathias for 3 d	0	0	6
	a botell of wine 13 ^d 2 turkeys 32 ^d rab 16 ^d	0	5	5
	pd y ^e collermaker for 2 collers off a bear skine He finding all things els	0	2	0
	mending y ^e panell for y ^e marktett	0	0	6
	giue for wett bran	0	1	0

June 1619.

20	⊙	Ther dind w ^t vs m ^r michell docter poell & m ^r Hewitt: m ^r Austen, m ^r duscome Sam calvert & m ^r <i>B Jonson</i> ¹ 4 off y ^e princes men ² y ^e man y ^t Layes Earthen pipes Tho: Alleyn & His wife			
22	♂	I rode after diner to London water	.	.	0 0 6
24	7	pd my servants wagis			
		For Skrivener			
		Geo: quarrell			
		Richard daggine	.	.	1 00 0
		Willyame ashbye	.	.	0 10 0
(sic)		Rowland griffine	.	.	0 11 8
		maudlyn vaughan	.	.	0 10 0
		margrett daggin	.	.	0 07 6
		bess pullman	.	.	0 07 6
23	♀	pd canterburie for 2 d: work making cartlathers & wheele Lathers			
		a brwing troughe & a bere	.	.	0 3 0
		axeing 2 carts	.	.	0 2 0
		mending y ^e shafts	.	.	0 0 3
(sic)		mowing 2½ acres of grass in anis feild	.	.	0 3 9
		ar mowe for annis feild & dicariding 15 acre			
		y ^e 1 rigats 3 ac: y ^e 3 colledg felds	.	ii	} 0 4 3½
		bons grown 6 : Hill croft & whight fell	.	8	
		in all 43 acre att 1 ^a & q ^r y ^e acre	.	.	
		& a q ^r of an acre to m ^r Collins for caring a tune off bere to			
		Court 43 q ^r	.	.	0 0 10½
		& for a years pay to y ^e corection Howse dwe att this myd-			
		somer	.	.	0 1 0
		some of this	.	.	5 12 7
<hr/>					
		md y ^t on Sondag last my godson Ed Alleyn came to abyd Here			
26	½	pd y ^e brothers & sisters ther pencion	.	.	8 8 0
		giuen towards Expences nowe willsone is Here resident	.	.	3 14 0

The generall some off this q^rter ending y^e 23 off June 1619 is 220 15 5
wheroff in pticuler as followeth

Howshowld Charge

servaunts wagis	.	.	.	.	.	6 06 2
gowins copic fencing 65 rd	.	.	.	.	.	0 10 10
a wood gate mending	.	.	.	.	.	0 01 00
mending a Harowe	.	.	.	.	.	0 00 4
mending y ^e grate	.	.	.	.	.	0 01 0

¹ After "Mr" a blank space was left by Alleyn, as in other instances when he had forgotten the name of a chance visitor. This space has been filled up with the name "B. Jonson" by another hand. The addition is certainly spurious, and seems to have been made since the publication of Mr. Collier's *Mem. of Edw. Allen*, 1841, in which it is stated (p. 154) that Ben Jonson's name does not appear among Alleyn's guests at Dulwich. (W.)

² The company of Charles, Prince of Wales. (See below, 10th August 1621.)

June 1619.

2 cart ropes	0 06 4
2½ l of treacle	0 01 1
a pinte off sallett oyle	0 00 7
a mares Hide dressing	0 03 0
20 oz of Horsspice	0 03 4
for taking of 9 moles	0 01 6
an adishion to my copp	1 16 10
giuen His man	0 00 6
Jackson y° smithes bill	0 12 02
6 l off pitch for shepe	0 00 07½
a spad y ^t colborne bought	0 01 06
apothecarie stuff	0 05 0
pd y° muster master	0 07 0
y° cart taker for this year	0 10 0
a stock pale for milk	0 02 0
y° fore court gardning	0 14 11
a bed cord	0 00 9
wheat weeding	0 18 6
oates weeding	0 03 10
y° wild bich killing	0 04 0
making y° furnis curbe	0 06 0
Hanging y° copper	0 05 0
4 Hogsheads & 1 pipe	0 14 0
120 sheep shorn & 10 Lams at 10 ^d y° scor	0 05 6
mowing my orchyard	0 02 0
2 collers making	0 02 0
y° pannell mending	0 00 6
canterburie 2 d:	0 03 0
2 carts axeing	0 02 0
a remoue on all my Land	0 04 3½
a charg for bere cariage	0 00 10½
y° Howse of correction a year	0 01 00
Lyvers for piggs	0 01 00
wett & drye bran	0 14 10
tarers for pigions	0 04 0

some is	16 18 9
-------------------	---------

Lawe

doc: Lodges arest	0 04 0
wood for perkins	0 13 4
James Read	0 07 0
a bill for Jo: Hobdaye	0 10 4
serving Hym w ^t pcess	0 10 0
Lucass arest	0 04 2
Indenturs for needam	0 00 6
S ^r Jo: Jacson for y° checker	1 02 0
grene & banisters sut	1 07 2
Doc Lodg declaraçon	0 06 10

June 1619.

m ^r glouers man	0 02 6
Tereys arest	0 02 6
some is	5 10 4
<hr/>	
The Colledge	
Samuell Willsons peñon	6 13 4
Jo: Harisons pençon	5 00 0
martine Symonds pen	3 06 8
Tho: Hopkins penc	2 10 0
glasing ther chamb	0 11 3
glase mending	0 01 9
an orgayn stopp	5 10 0
chilldrens coates making	1 17 11
to m ^r attorneys men	5 13 0
442 fot of paving stone	11 01 0
H: a 100 of Lyme	0 04 6
Signett & pvie seale	5 00 0
cloth for scollers bands	0 00 8
schollers shoes	0 02 0
brothers & sisters pencion this q ^r ter	25 04 0
some is	72 16 01
<hr/>	
aparell	
a garded saddle making	0 15 00
Jug ¹ stockins dieing	0 00 03
3½ y ^r ds of gartering	0 00 08
a studded furnitur	0 06 08
y ^e saddle covering	0 06 00
watsot & wad mall	0 02 00
oraing tawnie silke	0 00 04
pd taylors bills for	
Tom Ellic	0 03 00
for tom brinchester	0 04 08
for my selfe	0 15 02
for my wife	0 01 10
for ned Laighton	0 01 11
a p: off stirop Leathers	0 00 08
neds stockins dyeing	0 00 03
oraing tawni silk a q & H:	0 00 10
whale boane bodyes	0 04 0
black silk	0 01 0
dieing silk stockins	0 01 0
y ^e shomakers bill	0 11 4
mending of shoes	0 00 6
some is	3 17 01
<hr/>	


¹ Jug is here his wife. See p. 131, 17th April 1619.

June 1619 July.

Rents									
m ^r Luntly .	.	.	.	.	.	.	3	10	0
m ^r billson .	.	.	.	.	.	.	2	05	0
m ^{rs} Cuxsone .	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	10	0
y ^e Ks matie .	.	.	.	.	.	.	13	17	5
m ^r Travise .	.	.	.	.	.	.	40	00	0
Danson for 2 q ^r .	.	.	.	.	.	.	5	00	0
							<hr/>		
some is							.	.	72 02 5
							<hr/>		
building							.	.	0 0 0
							<hr/>		
some off Theys pticulers is							.	.	171 04 8
The other Exspence is							.	.	49 15 9
							<hr/>		




Blesed be y^e Lorde gode Euerlasting
y^e giuer off all. Amen.

June 1619.

24 24	mydsomer Daye.	pd my servaunts wagis							
	Jo: Skriuener R	none this q ^r	.	.	0	00	0	}	3 6 8
	george quarell R	none this q ^r	.	.	0	00	0		
	Richard Daggine	.	.	.	1	00	0		
	Wellyame Ashby	.	.	.	0	10	0		
	Rowland griffine	.	.	.	0	11	8		
	madline vaghan	.	.	.	0	10	0		
	margrett daggine	.	.	.	0	07	6		
	Ellsibeth pullman	.	.	.	0	07	6		
26 ½	pd y ^e brothers & sisters ther penion		.	.	.	.	8	8	0
	giuen towards Exspence nowe willson is Here resient		.	.	.	.	3	14	0
	I rod w ^t Jo: Harison to y ^e Court att greenwich Horsstanding		.	.	.	.	0	0	4
27 ☉	I rod agayne w ^t mathias to Court								
28 ☾	I rod agayn to London water								
	bere to Jacobs workmen	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	6
29 ♂	S ^t peters day. pd y ^e pencioners								
	m ^r samwell willson for this q ^r ter lacking 4 weeks off His being away	.	.	.	.	.	5	0	0
	m ^r Jo: Harison schole m ^r for this q ^r ter	.	.	.	.	.	5	0	0
	m ^r martyn Symonds vs her for this q ^r	.	.	.	.	.	3	6	8
	m ^r Tho: Hopkins organist for this q ^r ter	.	.	.	.	.	2	10	00
30 ♀	pd m ^r Taylboyce for drawing & ingrosing y ^e bill against Hobdaye								
	in y ^e Court of request	.	.	.	.	.	0	10	0
	for soliciting y ^e cause 1 terme	.	.	.	.	.	0	10	0
	md y ^t this Daye Cam y ^e Lord Carone ¹ w ^t 3 of y ^e generall Stats								
	off y ^e Lowe Countrye to see this place								
3 ½	giuen towards Exspences nowe bess pullman is gone	.	.	.	.	.	3	12	0

¹ Noël de Caron, the Dutch Ambassador (see MS. iii. 58). He himself founded some almshouses at Lambeth in 1622 (Lysons, *Environs*, vol. i. p. 307). (W.)

July 1619.

		pd vnderwood this week for 3 d: att 9 ^d y ^e d: for Haye making .	0	2	3
		wett brane	0	0	8
		pd mathias for Horsstanding & water	0	1	2
		pd m ^r Leech for my Lo: Chamblains warant	0	10	0
4	⊙	Tuchborne cam & dind & supt w ^t me			
5	⊙	I went boath days in y ^e afternoon to	}	0	1
6	♂	London water			
		pd m ^r billson His q ^t ers rent		1	0
7	♂	pd m ^r Trebick this day to cleere all		0	0
		His reconings for Lead dd to Dullwich y ^e some of 11 ¹ 8 ^s & 20 ^t a			
		yeare agoe nott sett downe in y ^e building account so in all for			
		y ^e colledg	31	8	0
8	4	md I entertaynd marie			
		pd m ^r Luntlys rent to m ^r Will: ferrers	3	10	0
		pd y ^e tyeth off mowld straud to benfeeld	0	16	1
		water	0	1	0
9	♀	I went to London water to yorke howse	0	0	6
		100 of 6 ^d nayles	0	0	6
		I R ^x my fee giuen y ^e m ^{rs} fee 30 ^d y ^e clarck 18 ^d y ^e chamber Kep 12 ^d	0	5	0
some of this sid			73	14	3
charge off mowing grass or corne			s	d	
		2½ acr: of grass in little anisfeeld	3	9	
		6 acres of grass in y ^e other 2 anisfeeld	9	0	
		4 acres in great Rigats	6	0	
		2 in dickaridings	3	0	
		in all 14½ acres att 18 ^d y ^e acre	1	1	9
		more for watrings mowing	0	2	8
		pd canterbury for mowing oates	s		
		dickaridins 4 acr.	4		
		forsie feeld	6		
		in cokers being 9 acres my men Richa daggin & Tho: parrey			
		mowd them	0	2	0
		my orchard wase mowed againe y ^e 18 of September pd canterbury	0	2	0
10	h	giuen towards Exspences	3	12	0
		I rode to London water to y ^e Lords	0	1	4
		diner at pols	0	1	3
		I renewd my Lease w ^t m ^r billson pd	4	8	0
		pd brome for y ^e Lease making	0	5	0
		Horsstanding this week & water for ma	0	1	0
11	⊙	md y ^t Sam Willson came nott to day			
		Ther dind w ^t vs will borne ¹ & His wife m ^r borne a surgian: m ^r			
		swift: & another m ^r Joas & Hys wife	1	15	0
		pd for 2 tenners & 1 treble vialls	0	0	6
		giuen y ^e man y ^t brought Them	0	0	6
12	⊙	I rod to London water to Lor: Chancellor	0	0	6

¹ Bird or Borne, the actor, one of the lessees of the Fortune (see MS. i. 25, and Mun. 56).

July 1619.

	pd m ^r Travis rent	40	0	0
	pd m ^r dansones rent	2	10	0
13 ♂	I went to London to y ^e Lo: Chancellers water	0	1	0
14 ♀	again to y ^e Lo: Chancellers water	0	1	0
	Dinner att m ^r georges w ^t ferers & Jacob	0	6	0
☞	pd for collororing 5 peeces off orace & mending them at 6 ^d y ^e ell	2	1	2
	pd for 2 l of sugare	0	2	0
	oraing tawnie silke for y ^e finishing y ^e cape	0	0	4
15 ♀	again to lor: chancellor for y ^e sealle water	0	1	0
	giuen a chamber Kep	0	2	0
	pd canterburie for 1 d: axeing & mendin carts	0	1	6
	pd Jo: Skrivener for y ^e axell tree	0	1	6
16 ♀	mathias fetcht y ^e great sealle ¹ water			
	for yesterday & this days water	0	0	6
	dyeing toms stockins	0	0	2
	Horsstanding this week	0	0	9
	pd baxter for making a windoe att Hudsones Howse	0	4	0
	pd m ^{rs} cuxsones anuitye	7	10	0
	some of this sid	65	03	11

The charge of waynskotting & seating y^e schole chamber

Inpimis for 15 & a Hafe of oaken eince				
	boards at 1 ^d y ^e fot	6	9	2
	Tymber stuff for y ^e seats	1	0	0
	21½ days work for y ^e seats	1	17	8
	y ^e m ^r his pewe			
	pd for 13 y ^r ds & 2 fot of wainskot att 2 ^s 8 ^d y ^e y ^r d	1	15	4
	for carving y ^e taffrell of y ^e pew	0	07	0
	2 d: work for y ^e flower bench & cubherd			
	in y ^t pewe	0	03	4
	for y ^e vshers pewe			
	9½ y ^r ds att y ^t rat	1	04	4
	2 d work for y ^e flowe bench & cuberde	0	03	4
	stuff for y ^e carver & cubherds	0	02	0
	nayles for y ^e y ^e seats & pewes	0	05	4
	2 p: of portall Hinges for y ^e dore	0	01	4
	2 p: of duff tayls for y ^e cuberds	0	00	6
	2 playte bowlts	0	01	0
for Joyners work about y ^e chimney peces of y ^e				
	barge for stuff to add to y ^e barge stuff			
	9 battens att 7 ^d a peec	0	5	3
	3 wainskot Leafe 10 ^d a p	0	2	6
	3 insids att 14 ^d a pe	0	3	6
	1 clap board	0	0	8
	22½ d: worke about y ^e great chamber chimney			
	pece	1	17	6

¹ Attached to the Letters Patent, dated 21st June 1619 (Mun. 581).

July 1619.

stuff for y^e plor chamber peec

9 battens	0 04 1	}	0 17 3
2 clapboards att 7 ^a a p	0 01 2		
1 l off glwe	0 00 5		
100 of boards	0 00 2		
H 100 of 6 ^a nayles	0 00 3		
H 100 of x ^a nayles	0 00 4		
pd Hethersall for bring y ^e stuff	0 02 6	}	
5 d: work	0 08 4		

y^e childrens seats in y^e quier

3½ y ^r ds in y ^e frames of y ^e bench & H a d: in setting on y ^e covers	0 09 4
3 y ^r ds & 3 fot in y ^e windo peec in y ^e plor chamb	0 8 8
a frame of a chaier & 3 stoles	0 6 10

The charge off my orgaine case

pd for stuff vid ^t . 4 wainskots 40 clapboards for sawing off them: glewe: nayles & 8 Howlde fasts w ^t 7 weeks & 4 d work att 10 ^a a week	6 00 0	}	9 15 0
3 dosen & 5 pipes & 6 rownds turning	0 12 6		
pd y ^e carver for carving all	3 02 6		
pd for a canapey bedsted	0 11 0	}	0 12 0
& for setting vp y ^e gillt stof	0 01 0		
pd Tobye for gilding y ^e orgaine pipe	3 10 0	}	0 1 6
a Joyner for 1 d: worke putting in y ^e pipe	0 1 6		
4 y ^r ds of blewe callico for drawing out off y ^e orgaines 14 ^a y ^e y ^r d	0 4 8	}	0 8 8
7 y ^r ds of blewe cloth for ther curtaynes	0 8 8		
blewe Tape & curtayn rings	0 1 0		
y ^e curtayne rodde & stay	0 2 6	}	0 18 0
9 y ^r ds of blew china silk for capp cutens att 2 ^a p y ^a	0 18 0		

some of this sid 33 15 216 ♀ The charge of y^e great Seale

y ^e seale	8 13 0	}	18 16 11
y ^e dockett & rec:	0 03 0		
y ^e inrowlment	2 00 0		
y ^e deident	2 00 0		
y ^e officers fee	2 13 4		
for drawing ingrossing & entring y ^e dockett	0 03 4		
vellome & strings	0 17 6		
y ^e clarek	1 00 0		
	<u>17 10 2</u>	}	0 5 0
for vellome & ingrossing of y ^e first patent	1 06 8		
pd to tomsone for a boxe to keep itt in			

July 1619.

The charg of vphowlsterey


14 y ^r ds $\frac{1}{2}$ of sackcloth att 7 ^a y ^e y ^r d	0	8	3	
3500 of tack nayles	0	3	6	
2 peces of dubble girth webb	0	2	4	
1 sigell pece of girth	0	0	10	
a q ^t er of thred	0	0	7	
15 red bassill skins	0	10	6	
37 y ^r ds of mingled mockado ¹ frindg att 4 ^a y ^e oz being 36 oz	0	12	0	
more 2 y ^r ds of y ^e same	0	00	9	
12 y ^r ds & a q ^r of grene silk frindge for a bed 5 oz $\frac{1}{2}$ & H a q ^r att 2 ^s 4 ^a y ^e oz	0	13	2	
a whol peec of grene buckrome	0	04	8	
claspes for y ^e bedd	0	00	3	
300 tenter Hook att 5 ^a y ^e 100 for Hangings	0	01	3	
6 $\frac{1}{2}$ y ^r ds red silk frindge for y ^e vallenc 3 $\frac{1}{2}$ oz att 2 ^s 4 ^a y ^e oz	0	06	8	
6 y ^r ds of red tape for curtayns	0	00	3	
red sowing silk	0	00	3	
	3	05	3	
mockadoe frindg from m ^r garatt 4 ' off oraing tany w ^t a silk Head att 8 ^a y ^e oz being 78 y ^r ds for stoles	2	2	8	
1 ' 6 $\frac{1}{2}$ oz & H: a q ^t er off silk frindg att 2 ^s 4 ^a y ^e oz for chaiers & stools	2	12	10	
	4	15	6	
2000 of burnisht nayls att 2 ^s 8 ^a y ^e 1000	5	4		
sowing silk grene	0	6		
red thred	0	1		
a q ^r of a 1000 of black tacks	0	3		
	0	6	3	
pd y ^e vphowlster for 22 d:	1	2	0	
giuen Hym to drink	0	0	9	
17 h giuen towards Exspence w ^t a Lame				3 12 0
pd John for 5 bushell of graynes				0 1 2
pd Jo: for water to fetch y ^e axelltree				0 0 2
18 ☉ md m ^r Wilson fayld in y ^e afternoone & we Had no sermone				
19 ☉ I rode to London to s ^r will: vdall wat				0 0 6
20 ♂ ther dind w ^t vs s ^r Tho: grymes & His Lady my Lady Clarck m ^{rs} Austen & m ^{rs} Joce m ^{rs} Scpt & m ^{rs} clapham & Her gentle- woman: m ^r glascock & His wife & wee Had Half a buck from m ^r tyllsley				
some of this sid				32 05 5

¹ A woollen stuff in imitation of velvet.

July 1619 August.

Exstraordinary charg for ther Entertaynment		s	d	
	giuen Smith y ^e cooke	2	6	} 0 8 10
	giuen Hym y ^t brought y ^e venson	1	0	
	a botle off sack	0	10	
	4 ¹ off suett	1	4	
	1 ¹ of sugar	1	0	
	4 ¹ of chereys	0	8	
	3 oz of ginge sinam clove & mac	1	0	
	giuen watt Haynes for wayting	1	6	
21 ♀	giuen m ^r adey for His advise about Jacob			0 10 0
	pd for 5 mattocks steeling att Croydon			0 5 0
22 ʒ	wee dind att S ^r Tho: grymes			
24 ½	pd for a peck of tares			0 0 6
	giuen towards Exspences w ^t fayer Horne & a Lam			3 12 0
	pd y ^e pore brothers & sisters ther penion			8 8 0
	brane drye for y ^e Sowe			0 1 0
	wett brane			0 1 4
25 ☉	goody feeld dind w ^t vs & mihell			
26 ☉	I went to y ^e fortune w ^t m ^r Scott wher my mare waes atached			
30 ♀	I rod to m ^r brome feeld to martine a boy (?)			
	pd for powlders to mat a sweet bagg			0 1 7
	my Horsstanding last week			0 0 3
	setting vp bills in y ^e chainge & wrightin			0 0 6
	carieing stones from y ^e fryars to banck side to be brought Home			0 1 2
	mathias Horss & water 3 d: this week			0 0 9
31 ½	giuen towards Exspences w ^t a bullock of Jo: boans			3 12 0
	wett bran			0 0 8

August

1 ☉	m ^{rs} Hartridg: brome & His frend dynd w ^t vs			
2 ☉	I rode to Croydon to y ^e Lo: of Canterbury			
6 ♀	I dind w ^t my Lor of Canterbury & red to Hym y ^e corpacon & fowndacon			
7 ½	water att London to m ^r Vincent & m ^r gerrat & Horsstanding this week			0 1 4
	dinner att Harts ordynary			0 1 0
	pd m ^r pie for a writt for padmore & His wife & our renewing itt			0 5 6
	2 peck off tares			0 1 6
	pd vnderwood for 5 d: this week 9 ^d y ^e d:			0 3 9
	R of Hym towards rent 1 ^s			
	giuen towards Exspence w ^t y ^e whight fact cowe y ^t wase tayle-boices			3 12 0
8 ☉	There dind w ^t vs Tho: alleyn doc: bodman: m ^{rs} browne & 4 w ^t Her goody beck & Her sone			
	pd Caunterbury for mowing			
	pd: Jo: Russell His Legacie giuen by my mother Henslowe ¹			10 0 0
10 ♂	I went to London to y ^e clincke court			




¹ See MS. i. 104. He was probably a relation of Agnes Henslowe.

August 1619.

pd mathyas for vppbodyeing of y ^e 12 childrens petticoats .		0	2	6
pd for a payer of Lynings for E. Laiton .		0	1	0
pd Jo: Russell when He Receiued His 10 ^l .		0	10	6
w ^{ch} wase for mending orases: chaieres & porter to carye y ^e orgaine pipes & all what He could reckone				
some of this sid .		32	3	8
Hempen Cloth making				
12 ^l of Hemp 5 ^s spinning itt .		4	0	
2 ^l of Hempen yarne att 1 ^s y ^e 1 .		2	0	
to sandors for weauing 16 ells .		1	4	
11	♀ pd mathyas as followeth			
	for Tho: brinkester			
	dressing & drawing his Hose .	1	4	
	making his Hose .	1	4	
	pocketts for y ^e Hose .	0	3	
	butons for His Dublett .	0	2	
	my shut & cloke			
	silk to sowe on y ^e Lace of y ^e clok .	1	6	
	making w ^t 6 Laces y ^e cloke .	4	6	
	Taffato ¹ for y ^e cape .	1	6	
	making my Sut w ^t 2 Laces .	6	6	
	sowing silk .	1	2	
	buttons .	0	8	
	canvas for y ^e collar .	0	3	
	stiching silk .	0	6	
12	24 dieing a p: of stockings for brinkester .	0	0	3
	Horse standing & water for mathis .	0	0	9
	☞ This ♀ afternoone I began to reap in denshier w ^t all my owne men but vnderwood my men weare Jo: skriener: georg quarell: Rich: daggine: Tho: Ellice: Rowland griffine: Willyam Ashbye: & Edw: margret dagine: maudlyn Vaughane ayles man & goody barratt			
13	♀ this daye by night ther wase 140 shock sett vp & 4 acres off oates bownd & shockt bleased be y ^e Lo: god Amen			
14	½ giuen towards Exspence .	3	12	0
	This night wase all y ^e wheat put into y ^e barne being 6 skore & 6 shock out of denshier			
	pd vnderwood for 6 d: this week .	0	4	6
	☞ R of Hym for rent 18 ^d			
15	☉ Ther dind w ^t vs m ^r Taylore m ^r gunell His wife & daughter franc: grace			
19	24 m ^r Young m ^r Hudson w ^t his wife & sister another			
20	♀ pd canterbury for a d: axeing & reaping 2 d: .	0	4	0
21	½ giuen towards Exspence w ^t 2½ bushell of wheat & 2 Lames .	3	12	0
	pd: for H: a 100 of Lyme & a bushel of Hayer to mend y ^e chymneyes	0	3	6

¹ "In sanguin and in perse he clad was alle
Lined with taffata and with sendalle."—Chaucer, *Prologue*.

August 1619 September.

pd Spring for 2 d: His right in y ^e 2 brownings His Leaf ¹ being owt on monday next		0	3	0
pd y ^e 2 Harrisones for 2 d: a peec Layeing my boards in y ^e galarey better		0	6	6
& for 100 of broads & glewe		0	1	0
pd Vnderwood for 6 d: this week		0	4	6
	R of Hym for rent 18 ^d			
	pd John for graynes for his Horss	0	2	0
	& for a flaggon coller	0	0	6
	pd y ^e brothers & sisters ther pencion	8	8	0
some of the sid		18	9	2
22	☉ Ther dind w ^t vs m ^r Hobbs m ^r Cartwright & m ^r Jones his man			
23	☉ pd franct (?) for ½ a d att setting on off Locks & Layeing fot pav .	0	1	0
	I went to London water for mathias & Horsstanding Last wek .	0	1	5
24	♂ pd att y ^e Court for plonging y ^e sute of Lucass	0	2	0
	pd for a Lock 1 6	}	0	3 6
	2 p of Hooks & Hings w: 8 ^t at 3 ^d p l being for y ^e brwe Howse 2 0			
26	♀ I went to London water			
	pd for y ^e case of my watch to taylor	0	3	0
27	♀ I rode to Croydon to my Lor: of Canterb			
28	♂ giuen towards Exspences w ^t a Lame	3	14	0
	md. on barthollmewe Eaue I entertaynd Tho: parrey for 50 ^e this years			
	pd vnderwood for 6 d: this week	0	4	6
	R of Hym towards rent 18 ^d			
	pd a plasterer for Layeing Harth pauors s d			
	for a 100 & a q ^r of playster of paris att 16 ^d y ^e 100 1 8	}	0	4 10
	for 1 bushell of Hayer 0 6			
	4 d: for Richard att 8 ^d y ^e d: dyett & Loging 2 8			
	pd y ^e carver for y ^e 4 seasons of y ^e year	1	4	0
29	☉ Ther wase Tho: allen & a frend w ^t Hym dynd Here			



September

1	♀ This daye is my birth Daye & I ame nowe full 53 years owld bleased be y ^e Lord god y ^e giuer of Lyfe amen			
2	♀ water & Horstanding Last week	0	1	0
	pd for 70 paynted tyles att 11 ^d a pece	0	8	9
4	♂ giuen towards Exspence being in Howshowld in all 33 w ^t a Lamb	3	18	0
	pd for 4 sacks of great coals & 1 of smalle	0	4	6
	pd goodman gardyner for paynting y ^e 5 chimneys & 2 chimney peces & y ^e 4 figures of y ^e seasones			
	for collers: oyle: & size 1 6 2	}	3	9 6
	for 32½ days work w ^t dyett & Lodging att 16 ^d p dyem 2 3 4			


¹ His lease.

1	I this daye is my birth day - our nouve thre 53 years owte of date be y lord day & dmer of light amen	
2	Wdpe the standing last week for 70 penitentes tyly at 1 1/2 after	0 10
4	A ginner toward Ex pence being in the wind in all - 33 was sent - 5	0 89
	ps for 4 fute of great cable if shall	18 0
	ps doodman gaidyne for paying y scimmerys & 2 hymny peres C 7 4	0 46
	fiquors of y feasonwe for Ours: bnde: C size	3 96
	for 32 1/2 day work w. dyall 2-3-4 Laying off 16 s. dyum	0 39
	ps vnderworde for S: d: this week to money sent of hym - 18 2	0 12
5	ps for 4 dozen of tenners to rode to windford ps for horse mule riding what I gave hie y cow	- 2 8
	ps matter for last week to kepe water	0 13
7	F rode to Toydon to my Loe: of Canterburys	0 10
10	F rode to London to write Lr. to y recreation C. Jm to my da: Cant wrote to Westmore	0 10
11	F rode to Lubin in y morning weather ginner toward Ex pence to a weath-	0 10
	dozen of maped tenners, 1004 from for 2 weeks	0 40
	ps cantebury for axing a cunt has vnder worde for 3 1/2 d. this week	3 18 0
	ps off thym tenary sum of this fur	0 10
		0 40
		18 15 0

September 1619.

	pd vnderwood for 5 d: this week	0	3	9
	R towards Rent of hym 18 ^d			
	pd for 4 dosen of Trenchers	0	1	2
5	☉ I rode to windsore pd for Horsmete & Lodging & what I gaue att y ^e court	0	2	8
6	☉ pd mathias for Last weeks Horse & water	0	1	3
7	♂ I rode to Croydon to my Lor: of Canterburys			
10	♀ I rode to London to Envit Lords to y ^e Creacion & dind w ^t my La: Clark water to Westmister	0	1	0
11	♂ I rode to London in y ^e morning water	0	0	4
	giuen towards Exspences w ^t a weather	3	18	0
	1 dosen of maple trenchers	0	1	0
	wett bran for 2 weeks	0	0	10
	pd canterbury for axeing a cart	0	1	0
	pd vnderwood for 5½ d: this week	0	4	0
	R off Hym towards Rent 1 ^a			
some of this sid				<hr/> 18 15 0 <hr/>

12 ☉ I rode to my Lo: of Canterburye but He wase sick & cowld nott come

 13 ☉ This daye wase y^e fowndacon off y^e Colledge finish & ther wear present¹ y^e Lord Chancellore y^e Lo: of arondell Lo: Coronell Cieccl: S^r Jo: Howland Highe Shreeue S^r Ed: bowyare: S^r Tho: grymes S^r Jo: bodley, S^r Jo: Tunstall: Inigo Jones y^e Ks Surveyer, Jo: finch Counciller, Ric. Tayleboyce, Ric. Jones, Jo: Anthony. They first Herd a sermond & after y^e Instrument of Creacion wase by me read & after an anthem They went to dinner w^{ch} was as followeth

2 mess of meat
capons in whight broth
boyld pigions
boyld venson
forced boyld meat
could rost
gran salade
a chin of bef rost

¹ Edmond Howes, who was present, gives an account of the ceremony in his continuation of *Stow's Chronicle*, 1631, p. 1032, recording that the founder "did very publicly and audibly in the Chappell of the same Colledge reade and publish one writing quadrupartite in parchment whereby hee did make, create, erect, found and stablish the said colledge and did subscribe his name and fix his seal," etc. One of the copies of the deed of foundation, signed by Alleyn and the witnesses named above, as well as by Howes himself, will be found in Mun. 584. Howes gives the same list of those present, with the addition of his own name, "gentleman and chronicler," and "Lyonell Titchborne of Grayes Inne, gent." To the names of Sir Edm. Bowyer of Camberwell, Sir Tho. Grymes of Peckham, Sir John Bodley of Streatham, and Sir John Tonstall of Carshalton, he appends a note: "These foure knights were justices of the peace for the co. of Surrey"; and he describes Jo. Finch (afterwards Lord Finch, Lord Keeper) as of Gray's Inn, Rich. Jones as Secretary to the Lord Chancellor, and Rich. Talboyes as of the Inner Temple. (W.)

September 1619.

shoulder of muton
w^t oysters
bakt vensone
rost neats tongs
a florine tyne
rost capons
rost ducks
rost Eeel
westfalya bacon
custerd

so y^e other mess

2 course

Jelley rost godwitts
artychock pie
rost partridgis
wett Leche¹
rost quayles
codlyng tart
Howse pigions
amber Lech
rost rabbitt
dry neats tongs
pickle oysters
anchovis

so y^e other mess

The charg off y^e diner

y^e buchens bill

a chine of beofe 14 stone	0	18	0
a q ^r ter & a flanck 20 stone 7'	1	12	9
16 ^l of suett	0	05	4
13 marye boanes	0	04	4
12 neats tounges	0	12	0
a Legg of mutton	0	01	10
3 p: of caules feet	0	00	10
pd a porter	0	00	4

3 15 5

y° powlters bill

9 capons	.	.	.	.	.	.	1 02 0
2 godwits	.	.	.	.	.	.	0 08 0
6 House pigeons	.	.	.	.	.	.	0 04 0

¹ Wett Leche. A dish by this name is still occasionally brought to the table. It is somewhat like blancmange, but made with a greater proportion of isinglass. (Lyson's *Environs*, vol. i. p. 98.)

September 1619.

18 felde pigions	0 04 6
6 rabitts	0 04 2
Hafe a 100 of Eaggs	0 02 0
	<hr/>
	2 05 0
	<hr/>

cooks bill

2 dry neats tonges	0 04 0
3 ¹ of Lard	0 02 6
a pottle of great oysters	0 03 0
Isingglass & turne sole	0 02 6
damsones & codlings	0 01 6
barberyes & grapes	0 01 6
a strayner	0 00 8
	<hr/>
	0 15 6
	<hr/>

gardyners bill

2 colley floreys	0 03 0
16 artichocks at 30 ^d y ^e dosen	0 03 4
30 Lettis	0 00 4
purslayne & beet rootes	0 00 8
carets turneps rosemary & bays	0 00 4
19 orainge 4 Lemons	0 01 2
	<hr/>
	0 08 10
	<hr/>

saltyers bill

olyues 1 q ^r t	0 01 6
capers $\frac{1}{2}$ a l	0 00 6
sampier $\frac{1}{2}$ a l	0 00 4
anchovies 3 q ^r of a l	0 01 6
H: a bushell of salt	0 00 8
	<hr/>
	0 04 6
	<hr/>

5 Eeeles to sowse & rost	0 03 0
sweet water	0 00 8
4 pipkins for y ^e cooks	0 01 2
	<hr/>
	0 04 10
	<hr/>

confectionarie bill

pine aple seed 4 oz ¹	0 00 9
oringade 2 l	0 03 4

¹ The seeds of the round-topped fir. They are still a part of the dessert at the tables in Italy, where they are called "pinocchi." The tree does not perfect its seeds in England. (Lyson's *Environs*, vol. i. p. 99.)

September 1619.

whight biskett $\frac{1}{2}$ a l	}				0 01 0
colored biskett a q of a l					
wett suckett H: a l					0 01 0
musket dyamonds					0 02 0
almonds past $\frac{1}{2}$ a l					0 00 10
wafers $\frac{1}{2}$ a l					0 01 0
Impe sugar 9 ¹					0 09 0
					<hr/>
					0 18 11

grocers bill					
a sugar loaf att L: Cla:					0 17 6
case pepp 1 ¹					0 02 4
nuttmeggs 7 oz					0 01 9
ginger 5 oz					0 00 5
synamon 1 oz					0 00 4
dry cloues 2 oz					0 01 0
Larg mace 2 oz					0 01 0
Jordayne allmonds 8 oz					0 00 8
figgs 4 oz					0 00 1
reason solis 2 ¹					0 00 11
prunes piked 2 ¹					0 00 4
curones 4 ¹					0 02 0
rice 1 ¹					0 00 4
dates 4 oz					0 00 6
saffornes $\frac{1}{4}$ an oz					0 00 4
beaten sinamon & ginger					0 00 5
capp pap 1 quier					0 00 3
pack Thred					0 00 4
					<hr/>
					1 11 0

Vinteners bill					
2 rundletts of clarett contayning 8 gall:					0 16 0
a bottle of canary 5 pints					0 02 6
3 q ^{ts} off Sherey					0 02 0
3 q ^{ts} of whight win					0 03 0
1 q ^t of wine vineger					0 00 9
					<hr/>
					1 02 6

of my owne					
a mutton					0 10 0
wheat for meale & flowr 8 bushells					2 00 0
30 ¹ of butter					0 15 0
chare coal & wood					0 10 0
2 Hogghsheds of bere					1 04 0
vse for a garnish of pewter					0 01 6

THE
LIBRARY OF THE
MUSEUM OF MODERN ART

[illegible]

for this for - 20-09-2

September 1619.

September 1616.							0	00	6
carieng itt							.	.	.
giuen them y ^t wayted							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	.
							.	.	


¹ In the *Progresses of James I.*, Cæsar Galliardello appears among the king's musicians, 1605-6.

September 1619.			
a newe Linke & mending 2 chaines	0	2	0
twise mending a p: of drafts	0	0	5
for 42 Horsshoes & 4 remoues	0	10	10
for 9 oxe geare	0	07	6
4 pitch forks mending	0	00	9
3 newe steales for pitch forks	0	02	0
for mending 2 mattocks	0	00	8
for a pott legg	1	0	
a curtin rod for y ^e stone chamber	1	6	
22 y I went to towne to meet w ^t Jacobe ¹ water			
I dind w ^t Jacob ¹ m ^r adye & m ^r foster & wee concluded our matters both w ^t Hym & Tho: Angell blessed be y ^e god off peac 6 ^a & 10 ^d nayls			
I sent my Cosen Ed. Alen a rundlett off sack & a barell off s d oysters 4 gall: of sack att 2 ^s 8 ^d y ^e gall	10	8	
y ^e rundlett	01	4	
oysters w ^t y ^e barell	01	6	
y ^e caryer for carieing them downe	02	0	
Horstanding & water			
6 bands for y ^e boyes			
some off this sid is			
pd mathias his bills first for my wife			
pincking a taffata wastcoat	0	0	4
3 y ^d s off bynding Lace	0	1	3
buckrum for y ^e Coller & Cuffs	0	0	3
sowing silk for y ^e wast coat	0	0	3
3½ dosen off buttons	0	0	10
budden Holes silk	0	0	6
making y ^e wastcoat	0	2	0
buckrum & sowing silk for a mantell and fustian altering itt	0	1	1
for ned Loughton			
5½ y ^d s of fustian att 18 ^d y ^e y ^d	0	8	3
an Ell & a q ^r of whight Lying	0	1	2
canvas for strat Lynings	0	0	6
buttone Hole thred & buttons	0	0	3
mak y ^e Hose & dublett	0	3	0
2 y ^d s & q ^r of fryes	0	3	8
a y ^d & H: of Carsey ² for Hose	0	4	0
buttons & thred for His Jerkine	0	0	3
making y ^e Jerkine & Hose	0	2	4
2 p: of pockts for His Hosen	0	0	3

¹ Jacob Meade. See MSS. ii. 35:—"Statement in the hand of Edw. Alleyn of matters in dispute between himself and Jacob Meade relative to leases of the Bear Garden and y^e stock of bears, bulls, doggs and other things apertayning to y^e personall estate of Phillip Henslowe nott by him bequeathed." (See also MSS. iii. 82, note.)

² Carsey, *i.e.* Kersey.

September 1619.

	making tom Ellic Lether dublett	0	2	6	}	0	3	0
	buttons for His dublett	0	0	6				
	making a p: of gamashes	0	1	6	}			
	3 dosen off buttons for them	0	0	8				
	rusett fustian for y ^e gamashes	0	0	6		0	4	8
	silk for y ^e buttons Holes	0	0	6				
	Homes fustian for 3 p: of stocks	0	1	0				
	silk & strings for a purs	0	0	6				
	The charge off 30 gownes for y ^e pore members							
	Inpimis 26 y ^d s of narowe Home spone							
	cloth 4 ^a y ^e y ^d	5	4	0	}			
	28 y ^d s off broad Home spone cloth att 8 y ^e y ^d	11	4	0				
	4 new peces off northern dosens being 48 y ^d s					29	19	8
	att 56 ^s a peece	11	6	8				
	making y ^e 30 gownes att 18 ^a a peece	02	5	0	}			
	2 peces off cloth owing yett for vsed Here to fore	05	13	4		6	14	4
	1 peece off whight cotten for peticots vsed here-							
	tofore	01	01	0				
	a y ^d off bayes for my saddle cloth					0	02	0
25 h	I went to London water & Horsstanding					0	0	6
	giuen towards Exspences w ^t a Lame					3	18	0
	pd Vnderwood for 3½ d & 2 ^s for 3 roots w ^{ch} he did in 2½ d:					0	4	8
	R off Hym towards rent 18 ^a w ^{ch} make R 12							
	brane for 2 weeks					0	0	10
	flaxe for thred 3 ^a spinning a l & 3 q ^r of y ^e ne for hose 8					0	0	11
26 ☉	There dind w ^t vs m ^r faussett & his wife Colbrands daughters							
28 ♂	pd for 4 Sacks off Chare Coale					0	3	6
	I went to London to y ^e fryars water					0	0	4
	some of this sid is					37	3	8

some of this sid is	37	3	8
-------------------------------	----	---	---

The some of this q ^r ter in generall is	348	5	8
wherof in pticular as followeth			

Howshowld

servants wagis	3	06	8
14½ acres of grass cutting	1	01	9
waterings mowing	0	02	8
oates mowing	0	10	0
orchard mowinge	0	02	0
orac ^l hangings mending	02	01	2
axeing a cart	00	01	6
for y ^e axelltre	00	01	6
vphowlstery ware	9	09	9
5 mattocks steeling	0	05	0
to Jo: Russell for orace ¹	0	10	6
axeing a cart	0	01	0
canterberie 2 d: repinge	0	03	0

¹ Orace, query Arras.

September 1619.

a flagon collar	0 00 6
a case for a watche	0 03 0
4 dosen of trenchers	0 01 2
1 dosen of maple trenchers	0 01 0
axeing a carte	0 01 0
giuen to see bedington	0 03 0
pd for Irone tooles	0 03 1
a well rope	0 02 4
making a barowe & mending y ^e pound	0 02 0
Jacsone y ^e smiths bill	2 04 2
for a pott Legg & curtayne rod	0 02 0
x ^d & 6 ^d nayles	0 01 1
oysters & sack sent to E. A.	0 15 6
Tares for y ^e pigions	0 02 0
brane & grayne	0 06 10
vnderwood this q ^r ter	1 08 0

some is 23 13 2

debts building or purchasing

for m ^r billsone for a Lease	4 08 0
Hudsons windoe mending	0 04 0
cariage for stones	0 01 2
pd: Jo: Russell	10 00 0

some is 14 13 2

for aparell

orange tawnie silk	0 0 4
dyeing Tom's stockins	0 0 2
ned Laightons Linings	0 1 0
for Tom brinckester	0 3 1
my shute & cloke making	0 16 7
brinckesters stockings dyeing	0 00 3
a Taylors bill for my wife	0 07 7
E. Laightons sute	1 03 8
Tome Ellice dublett	0 03 0
my gamashes ¹	0 04 8

some is 3 00 4

Lawe

Jo: Hobdays bill drawing	00 10 0
Tayleboice solciting	00 10 0
to m ^r Leech for a warrant	00 10 0
billsones Lease making	00 06 0
y ^e great seals charge	18 16 10
y ^e boxe for itt	00 05 00
m ^r adayes for Jacob	00 10 00

¹ See note, 27th October 1617.

September 1619.

Setting vp bills in y ^e Exchaing	.	.	.	.	.	0 00 06
m ^r pie for padmore	.	.	.	.	.	0 05 06
att y ^e clinck for Lucas	.	.	.	.	.	0 02 00
some is	.	.	.	.	.	<u>21 15 10</u>

rents

m ^r billsone .	.	.	.	.	.	01 0 0
m ^r Luntley .	.	.	.	.	.	03 10 0
y ^e Tyeth ther .	.	.	.	.	.	00 16 0
m ^r Travis .	.	.	.	.	.	40 00 0
m ^r danson .	.	.	.	.	.	02 10 0
m ^{rs} Cuxsone .	.	.	.	.	.	07 10 0
some is	.	.	.	.	.	<u>55 06 0</u>

Colledge

The brothers & sisters pencion for this q ^{ter}	.	.	.	.	.	33 12 0
M ^r Samuell Willson .	.	.	.	.	.	05 00 0
Jo: Harisone .	.	.	.	.	.	05 00 0
martine Symonds .	.	.	.	.	.	03 06 8
Tho: Hopkines .	.	.	.	.	.	02 10 0
to Trebuich for Leade .	.	.	.	.	.	31 08 0
6 ^d nayles .	.	.	.	.	.	00 00 6
3 vialls for y ^e children .	.	.	.	.	.	01 15 6
seats in y ^e schole .	.	.	.	.	.	09 06 10
y ^e m ^r & vshers pewes .	.	.	.	.	.	04 03 6
great chamber chimney pece .	.	.	.	.	.	02 09 5
plore chimney pece .	.	.	.	.	.	00 17 3
seates in y ^e quier .	.	.	.	.	.	00 09 4
plore windoe pece .	.	.	.	.	.	00 08 8
stoole frames .	.	.	.	.	.	00 06 10
orgaines waynskotting .	.	.	.	.	.	09 15 0
orgayne pipes guilding .	.	.	.	.	.	03 10 0
setting y ^e pipes vpp .	.	.	.	.	.	00 01 6
blewe callicoe for them .	.	.	.	.	.	00 04 8
callicoe curtaynes .	.	.	.	.	.	00 08 8
tape & curtine ringes .	.	.	.	.	.	00 01 0
curtine rodes .	.	.	.	.	.	00 02 6
silke vpp: curtins .	.	.	.	.	.	00 18 0
schollers petticoates .	.	.	.	.	.	0 02 6
schollers sherting .	.	.	.	.	.	0 07 0
Lyme & Hayer for chymneys .	.	.	.	.	.	0 03 6
mending y ^e galarie boards .	.	.	.	.	.	0 06 6
nayles & glewe .	.	.	.	.	.	0 01 0
Locks & Hindges for y ^e brewhowse .	.	.	.	.	.	0 03 6
Layeing y ^e Harthpaces .	.	.	.	.	.	0 04 10
4 figuers of y ^e seasones .	.	.	.	.	.	1 04 0
collored Tyles .	.	.	.	.	.	0 08 9

September 1619 October.			
great & small coales	.	.	0 04 6
y ^e paynter .	.	.	3 09 6
a jornaye to Windsore	.	.	0 02 8
The charge off y ^e creacon diner	.	.	20 09 2
6 boyes bands	.	.	00 00 11
30 members gownes	.	.	29 19 8
2 broad cloths and one cotten pece	.	.	06 14 4
some for y ^e Colledg is		.	179 18 2

The generall some off Theys p ^t iculars is	.	.	298 06 8
other Exspences this quarter is	.	.	049 19 0

Here Ends y ^e years account begining att michellmass an ^o 1618 & Ending this michellmass an ^o 1619 in which hath bene dis- bursed in generall as apers in this booke				1237 15 00
more for building in y ^e fryars				0140 00 00
so the whole years disbursments is				1377 15 00

Blessed be y^e Lorde god Euer Lasting y^e only giuer and preserver of all.
amen

The p ^t icular off y ^e years Exspenc for the colledge	.	.	316 02 05
Howshowld	.	.	113 09 05
Rents	.	.	257 02 09
debts	.	.	433 13 02
Aparell	.	.	010 17 09
Lawe	.	.	031 12 02
some of theys p ^t iculs			1162 17 08
some off other Exspences			0214 17 04

Michellmass daye 1619 October			
29 ☿ a bottle off wine from george	.	.	0 1 3
servants wagis			
Jo: Skriuener	.	.	0 00 0
georg quarell	.	.	0 00 0
Richard Daggine	.	.	1 00 0
Tho: Elice	.	.	0 12 6
5 ^e Rowland griffine	.	.	0 11 8
Tho: parrey for 5 weeks	.	.	0 05 0
7 ^e Edw: futrell	.	.	0 16 8
Willyame Ashbye	.	.	0 10 0
Maudlyne Vaughane	.	.	0 10 0
magret daggine	.	.	0 07 6
marye mosse	.	.	0 10 0
doll ¹ for y ^t q ^{ter} she wase married in	.	.	0 12 6





¹ See note, page 85.

September & October 1619.

	pd canterbury for mending baxsters barne			0	1	0
30 2	This day I Held a Court y ^e stewards fee					
	I dind y ^e Jury spent			2	0	0
	pd Ewines a years rent for an acre of Land			1	0	0
1 ♀	pd for 3 seasments ¹ for y ^e K: & Cuntrye			0	0	10
	& to y ^e Howse off correction			0	0	3
	a noyes of Trompeters came & sownded giuen them			0	2	6
	giuen madlyne Vaughan nowe she went away			0	2	0
2 ½	I went to y ^e fryars water			0	0	4
	pd vnderwood for 5 d: this week			0	3	9
	& He pd me nothing y ^t is R ^e is 12 ^s					
	giuen towards Exspences w ^t a porkling from franc			3	18	0
3 ☉	wee R ^e att camberwell Chirche					
4 ☉	I rode to S ^r fr: Stedalls to m ^r Austen & Laye ther					
5 ♂	this daye we came Home & I Lay att La: clarecks					
	giuen y ^e butler 6 & y ^e Horskep 6			0	1	0
6 ♀	I dynd att Lad: clarecks wine			0	2	0
☞	This night cam Anis Allen & Ed. Allen & another					
2	Lady Clarck dynd Here & m ^r Austen & His wife & doc: andros			0	2	6
8 ♀	this morning they went awaye					
9 ½	giuen towards Exspences w ^t an Eaw nowe richard & rowland is gone			3	14	0
	pd for reparing y ^e tyls of y ^e colledg					
	100 off Lyme		6	0		
	2 bushells off Hogg & oxe Hayer		0	9		
	1 peck of tyle pins		0	4		
	1000 of playne tyles and 6 ridge		13	10		
	Hen: northop 4 d:		6	8		
	a Laboer 4 d:		4	8		
	Lath nayls 200		0	4		
	I rode to London water				0	0
	giuen y ^e workmen at Whight Hall				0	0
	spent att breakfast w ^t Lo: Chancellors men				0	0
	bere att y ^e fryars				0	0
	my mare drench Horsspice & rye				0	0
	water for mathias & Horsstandin 2 weeks				0	1
	pd Jacsones bill					
	Layeing a rownd pine		0	6		
	mending plowe Irones		1	4		
	mending a Linck for a swivell		0	1		
	mending a muck forke		0	2		
	mending y ^e plowgh Hatchett		0	4		
	8 oxe ware		6	8		
	9 feet for pales		0	9		
	6 shoes & a remoue		1	7		
	bludd Letting my mare		0	2		
	for making 2 shooe skraps		0	2		
					0	11
						9







¹ I.e. assessments or taxes for the king and country.

October 1619.

	pd Vnderwood for 6 d: this week	0 4 6
	R off Hym 2 ^s Some R is 14 ^s	
10	☉	
11	☉ I R my fee by mathias pd to y ^e m ^r 2 6	} 0 4 6
	To y ^e clareks 1 0	
	To y ^e chambs Kep 1 0	
		<hr/> 20 02 2 <hr/>
pd y ^e fellows Ther pencion		
M ^r Samuell Willson for this q ^{ter} Lacking 2 weeks		5 13 4
M ^r Jo: Harison for this q ^{ter} Lacking certayne dwtyes by Hym		
to be done		4 10 0
martyne Symonds clarek for this q ^{ter}		3 6 8
Tho: Hopkines organist for this q ^{ter}		2 10 0
12	♂ daggett His wife & 2 of His neyghbours came & dind w ^t vs. after	
diner I went a foot to London water		0 0 2
I laye att Tho: Allens		
13	♀ Dinner att y ^e gowlden tune in fish stret w ^t T. A. & othe	0 1 6
pd for searh in y ^e tower w ^t worssop		0 10 0
after I came Home ber att y ^e fryars 7 ^d water over 2 ^d		0 0 9
	pd northops man for 2 d: plastering & Layein tyls	0 3 0
pd perrye for 2 d: Laboring		0 1 8
14	♀ pd Vnderwood for 3 d: this weeke	0 2 3
	and R of hym towards rent 1 ^s w ^{ch} maks R 15 ^s	
after dinner I rod to london water to y ^e Lo: Chancellor		0 0 4
15	♀ after diner I went to London water to Star Chamber	0 1 0
16	h giuen towards Exspences w ^t an Eawe	3 14 0
pd y ^e pavior for paving y ^e seller 8 d:		0 8 0
& for His Lodging		0 0 8
a buchers knife 6 ^s mending a tubb 2 ^d		0 0 8
	md y ^e on h y ^e 9 of this month Ric wolfe came to me & this day	
Ed: futerel went away		
pd y ^e brothers & sisters ther pencion		8 8 0
(sic)	md I put in jro 59½ p. more/ in whi 50/ 30/ 20/ 20 81½ 85½ 36½	
7½ 20 ¹		
17	☉ m ^r Tyse y ^e silk weaver dind w ^t me & His sone & man	
18	☉ I rode to London water	0 0 4
19	♂ pd m ^r Traviss His rent	40 0 0
water		0 0 6
pd y ^e kings rent		13 17 5
pd for y ^e Xths off Dullwich		01 14 1
giuen for aquittaunces		00 01 0
pd m ^r Luntlys rent to will: ferrers		03 10 0
pd m ^r billsones rent		01 00 0
pd m ^r Cuxsones anuitye		07 10 0
22	♀ I rod to westminster breakfast	00 00 9
I Lay att Tho: all: this night		

¹ Similar memoranda recur at intervals. They seem more like guides to memory than records.

October 1619 November.

23 ½	water & Horsstanding this 2 weeks	.	.	.	.	0	2	1
	a felt Hatt & band for ned Loughton	.	.	.	.	0	2	6
	H: a l of Hoggs rings being 220	.	.	.	.	0	0	4
	a p: off Indenters	.	.	.	.	0	0	4
	giuen towards Exspences w ^t a weather	.	.	.	.	3	14	0
	pd vnderwood for 3½ d: this week	.	.	.	.	0	2	7
	R of Hym nothing for rent							
	md y ^t this daye m ^r brograues sone came hether							
24 ©	M ^r Stoughton w ^t his wife m ^{rs} Kichine & m ^r worship dind w ^t vs							
25 ©	I rode to London & to popler to diner to m ^r michell							
26 ♂	I rode to S ^r Tho: Edmonds ¹ & after to y ^e buriall of m ^r benfeeld ²							
29 ♀	my wife & I went to London & stode att m ^r gosens y ^e Gowld-smith in cheape sid & sawe y ^e Lorde mayors shoe ³ water	.	.	.	.	0	1	0
30 ½	giuen towards Exspences w ^t a weather	.	.	.	.	3	12	0
	nowe Richard woulfe wase gone & I gaue Hym	.	.	.	.	0	02	0
	pd vnderwood for 2 d: this week	.	.	.	.	0	01	6
	R off Hym 18 ^d w ^{ch} maks R 16 ^s 6 ^d							
31 ©	This Daye m ^r allen preacht Here & He w ^t his father & mother dind w ^t vs							
1 ©	This Daye m ^r Robinsone & his wife & mayd came Hether							
	2 ♂ I rode to london water to ye temple. I dind w ^t ferer at y ^e tun	.	.	.	.	0	0	6
6 ½	giuen towards Exspences w ^t a weather nowe Robinsone is come	.	.	.	.	4	2	0
	I dind w ^t La: Clarck m ^r austen & his wife m ^r ferrers: m ^r sidon att m ^r georges	.	.	.	.	0	5	0
	pd vnderwood for 5 d: this week	.	.	.	.	0	3	9
	pd His brother for 5 d: this week	.	.	.	.	0	3	9
	R towards rent 1 ^s w ^{ch} maks R 17 ^s 6 ^d							
	mathias for 2 weks Horss & water to go to y ^e checker	.	.	.	.	0	3	6
							110	02 11
7 ©	m ^{rs} Hartredg dind Here & this daye rowland come agayne							
	9 ♂ pd for H: a 100 of lyme for y ^e Cowe Howse	.	.	.	.	0	03	0
	for bringeing y ^e pillers by water over	.	.	.	.	0	0	8
10 ♀	pd for a Hatt Lynd w ^t taffata in y ^e Head	.	.	.	.	0	1	6
	pd for a Lambe skine for seare cloth	.	.	.	.	0	0	2
12 ♀	I went to London dind w ^t Ladye Clarcke water	.	.	.	.	0	0	6
	<i>I went to see poore Tom Dekker⁴</i>							
13 ½	pd y ^e pore brothers & sisters ther pencion	.	.	.	.	8	8	0

¹ Treasurer of the Household, 1618-1639.² Not Robert Benfield, the actor; but William Benfield, of St. Saviour's, Southwark. (See MS. i. 49.) (W.)³ The present date, 9th November, is the result of the change from the old to the new style.⁴ This entry is a forgery, the imitative character of the hand being strongly marked, and an attempt having been made at erasure. It is meant, doubtless, to be read in connection with Dekker's letter to Alleyn in MS. i. 108. (W.)

November 1619.

☞	giuen towards Exspences nowe Rowland came againe . . .	4 4 0
	Horsstanding & water this week for I & mathias . . .	0 1 4
	pd y ^e 2 vnderwoods for 6 d: this week . . .	0 9 0
☞	R towards rent 15 ^d R—18 ^s 9 ^d	
	pd Jacson y ^e Smiths bill . . . s d	
	for mending ye plowgh Irones . . . 0 10	} 0 7 8
	a nwe linck to a chaine . . . 0 6	
	mending y ^e whiple tree . . . 0 4	
	an Irones Hooke & an Ess for a cart whele wayeing 5 ^t . . . 1 3	
	a Key for y ^e brwe howse dore . . . 0 6	
	15 shoes & 3 remoues . . . 4 02	
	Hafe a 100 of Clowt nayles . . . 0 3	
14 ☉	canterbury & His wife dind Here Rowland went away & I gaue Hym	0 1 0
15 ☉	I went to y ^e temple water & sack w ^t tuchborne . . .	0 1 0
	pd for 12 y ^r ds off black cloth to y ^e m ^r of y ^e barge . . .	3 12 0
	pd canterbury for axeing ye cart . . . s d	
	& mending another carte . . . 1 0	} 0 1 8
	18 2 I rode to london & dind w ^t y ^e starr chamb men . . . 0 8	
	water ij days . . .	0 1 0
	giuen Harison to a purse for his daughter . . . 1 0	} 0 2 6
	to an owld man y ^t came to dullwich . . . 0 6	
	to ned Duttons wife y ^t came to dull . . . 1 0	
20 2	pd for a botle off wine . . .	0 1 2
	Horss standing this week . . .	0 0 8
	giuen towards Exspence w ^t y ^e straye Hexford & a wether & nowe	
	Rowland is gone . . .	4 2 0
☞	md y ^t yesterdaye y ^e 19 off November Jacob sent 2 bull to gras att	
	12 ^a a peece a week witnes mathias	
21 ☉	collins dind Here	
22 ☉	pd m ^r travis for an orace hanging 8 flemish Ells Lacking a q ^t er	
	Long & 4 Ells depe in all 32 att 5 ^s y ^e Ell . . .	8 00 0
27 2	giuen towards Exspences w ^t a weather . . .	4 2 0
	pd for brane . . .	0 1 0
	for a bere glasse tome brake . . .	0 0 6
	mathis 3 d: in town this week . . .	0 0 9
	The charg of making y ^e stayers in y ^e musick rome . . . s d	
	4 Elme boards 60 fot lacking on . . . 4 9	} 2 07 2
	1 planck 20 fote att 2 ^a y ^e fote . . . 3 4	
	theys from y ^e tyle Kill . . .	
	2 deals from y ^e barne & 1 from London 14 ^a a pe . . . 3 6	
	1 Elme from y ^e barne of 12 foote . . . 1 0	
	H: a Load of tymber sawed in joyst & q ^t ers . . . 13 4	
	nayls 6 ^d & x ^d . . . 03 0	
	Hooks & hings 2 p: for y ^e 2 dores . . . 01 3	
	2 Locks & Keys . . . 02 8	
	pd y ^e carpenters for worke . . . 14 0	
	1 deal from London 2 staple . . . 00 4	

November 1619 December.

pd Jacsons bill y ^e Smith			
	mending a spade	0	2
	making a cutting knife	0	4
	mending 2 rownd pinns	0	2
	mending of a mattock	0	4
	for 2 rownd pins 4 Lince pinns & clowts w: 2s ¹	7	0
	for 4 oxe ware	3	4
	clowt nayls	0	1
	5 shoes & a remoue	1	4
28	☉ cranwell dind w ^t vs redman & his wife who sent vs 2 rabitts		
	pd staple for his 2 steres in Exchaing of 2 Cowes	0	10 0
29	☉ pd for a spade to digg y ^e pond	0	01 8
30	♂ 150 fote off q ^{ter} board for y ^e turrett	0	12 0
	1½ d work for y ^e carpenters in doing itt	0	02 0
	giuen trompeters y ^t sowned att diner	0	2 0
1	♀ pd y ^e coller maker off Croydon for 2 panes for y ^e cart sadle w ^t the		
	trusses 3 ^s & mending 2 collers 1 ^s	0	4 0
	I went to London water	0	0 4
2	♀ I dind att m ^r Scots & after y ^e Lords pagett & Widsor ¹ S ^r Ed:		
	gorge w ^t diuers Ladyes came to ye Colledg		
	md m ^r Harrison fayld & wase away this day		
		38	15 6
4	♂ giuen towards Exspences	4	2 0
5	☉ Casinghurst & his wife dind w ^t vs after Eauening prayer I went		
	to London & laye att Tho: Allens		
7	♂ giuen m ^{rs} allens man for tryming me	0	1 0
	I dind att La: Clareks & so came home		
9	♀ I went to whight hall water	0	1 0
11	♂ pd mathias for Horss & water for 4 d: last week	0	0 10
	pd canterburie for 7 raks for foddering making	7	0
	and for a wheelbarowe making	1	0
	cutting of 20 poles for booses ²	0	8
	1 d: setting vp y ^e booses	1	4
	pd Canterburies brother for 2 d: att y ^e pond	0	1 6
	pd y ^e brothers & sisters ther pencion	8	8 0
	giuen towards Exspences w ^t a weather	4	2 0
	pd for a Clap nett for Sparowes	0	2 6
12	☉ M ^r Taylboice & m ^r baxter w ^t ther wifes pole & His wife dind w ^t vs		
14	♂ pd m ^r danson his rent dew att michellmas last	2	10 0
	pd m ^r worsope for goeing to y ^e tower	0	5 0
	pd y ^e paviours man for 2 d: paving y ^e grops ³ in y ^e 2 oxe houses w ^t		
	dyett & Lodging	0	2 0

¹ William Paget, 4th Lord Paget, restored to the title 1603; died 1629. Thomas Windsor, 6th Lord Windsor, suc. 1605; died 1642. Sir Edward Gorges, Bart., cr. Lord Gorges of Dundalk, 1620. (W.)

² Boose, *i.e.* a stall for cattle. (See also next page.)

³ Grop, *i.e.* a trench. (See also p. 165.)

December 1619.

18 h	giuen towards Exspences w ^t a weather	3	18	0
	& m ^r Willson is nott in			
19 ☉	y ^e 2 widoes Jones & Kingslands dind w ^t vs			
24 ☿	giuen towards Exspences w ^t a weather	3	18	0
	pd mathias for y ^e Last week & this water & Horsse	0	1	0

some of this side	28	2	10
-----------------------------	----	---	----

Some off this quarter in generall is	197	03	5
--	-----	----	---

wheroff in pticular as followeth

Howshowld

servaunts wagis	5	15	2
42 d: work of hiered men	1	12	0
seasements for y ^e Ks cariage	0	00	10
this q ^r ter y ^e Howse of Corection	0	00	3
Jacson y ^e Smiths bill	0	11	9
a buchers Knife for Ellice	0	00	6
H: a pownd of hoggs rings	0	00	4
y ^e Smiths bill againe	0	07	8
a cart axeing & mending	0	01	8
a Hanging of 32 Ells	8	00	0
another Smiths bill	0	12	9
giuen to boote for staple steres	0	10	0
a new spade	0	01	8
2 cart saddle pannells	0	04	0
for foddering racks & boosses	0	10	0
a clap nett for sparowes	0	02	6
wett brane	0	01	0

some is	18	12	1
-------------------	----	----	---

Rent

m ^r Ewines for a year	01	00	0
m ^r Travis	40	00	0
y ^e Kings ma ^{tie}	13	17	5
Dullwich x ^{tho}	01	14	1
Luntley pd to m ^r ferrers	03	10	0
m ^r billsone	01	00	0
m ^{rs} cuxsones anuitye	07	10	0
m ^r Danson	02	10	0

some is	71	01	6
-------------------	----	----	---

Colledge

mending y ^e tyles on y ^e shol side	1	12	7
Samuell willsons pencion	5	13	4
Jo: Harisons penc.	4	10	0
martyne Symonds p:	3	06	8

December 1619.

Tho: hopkins p:	.	.	.	.	.	.	2	10	0
more tyleyng	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	04	8
paving y ^e seller	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	08	8
H: a 100 of Lyme	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	03	0
a p: of stayers making	.	.	.	.	.	.	2	07	0
q ^t er boards for y ^e turett	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	12	0
worke man ship	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	02	0
paving y ^e groopes in y ^e oxe stalls	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	02	0
y ^e brothers & sisters pencion	.	.	.	.	.	.	25	04	0

some is . . . 46 15 11

aparell									
a hatt for Ed: Lughton	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	02	6
a hatt Lying in y ^e head	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	01	6
12 y ^d s off black cloth	.	.	.	.	.	.	3	12	0

some is . . . 3 16 0

reparing baxsters barne	0	01	0
-------------------------	---	---	---	---	---	---	---	----	---

Lawe

Courte dinner	.	.	.	.	.	.	2	00	0
Search in y ^e tower	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	10	0
worsope for searching	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	05	0
a p: of indentures	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	01	4

some is . . . 2 16 4

Some off theys pticulers is	.	.	.	.	.	.	143	2	10
other Exspences	.	.	.	.	.	.	054	0	7

Blesed be y^e Lord god Euer Lasting y^e giuer off all
Amen

15 ☉ Januarie	50/-50/-20/-20/-20/-20/-20/-20/-20/-20/-20/-20/-20/-
J—100	28.10/-29.12.3/-35.16.6/-37.7.0/-48.12.0/-61.11.0/-
(sic)	89.3/-98.2/-100/-18.6.16.6.59.18/-84.13.
July	50/-20/-20/-20/-20/-20/-20/-20/-20/-20/-20/-
	206.14/-213.1.6/-217.18/-222.17

December 1619.

- 25 ♀ christmass Daye
wee all Receued y^e comunion dinde & suppt y^e poore brothers &
sisters
- 26 ☉ Lewis: oattey: vnderwood: Steeuens: ward: Kingsland w^t ther
wifes dind w^t vs
- 27 ☉ boane: Lane: Mathew: pare & w^t ther wifes wido mathewe &
wido gritton dind w^t vs

December 1619 Januarie.				
	giuen francies menn to ther boxe for looking to my hoggs	.	0	1 0
	giuen a man y ^t gaue me a staff	.	0	0 6
28 ♂	pd y ^e shooe makers bill			
	shepey	2 p:	2	4
	meridall	1 p:	1	2
	brasier	1 p:	1	2
	Jacka	1 p:	1	2
	mann	1 p:	1	2
	pettyfare	2 p:	2	0
	chalfont	2 p:	2	0
	Keyes	1 p:	1	0
	wadope	1 p:	1	0
	copland	1 p:	1	0
	H: Layghton	1 p:	1	0
	Collins	1 p:	1	0
	for my selfe	1 p: 2 8	4	4
	my wife	1 p: 1 8		
	bess cutler	2 p: 3 0		
	brinkester	1 p: 1 6	6	0
	E. Laughton	1 p: 1 6		
	giuen his men to drinke	.	0	0 6
29 ♀	giuen morgaine hince 2 fiffe & 2 dromes y ^t came to dinner	.	0	2 0
	nayles for y ^e stayers & oxe howse & turrett			
	a q ^r of a 1000 of 6 ^d 13 ^d & a q ^r of a 1000 of x ^d 20 ^d	.		
	a q ^r of a some of repacon nayles 3 ^s 4 ^d 500 6 ^d 2 ^s 2 ^d	.		
(sic)	pd for 2 quier of duch paper for rent books	.	0	1 4
	mathias went to London water & horsse	.	0	0 3
31 ♀	giuen towards Expences w ^t 2 weathers	.	3	18 0
1 ½	Januarye new years guifts			
	widoe Jones sent	10 Eaggs	0	0
	Lane sent	10 pears & ape	0	
	widoe Kingsland	02 henns g	1	0
	a member of S ^t giles a made dish of bef	.	1	0
	casinghurst sent a fayer Loyne of Veal g:	.	1	0
	Stoughton sent a hen & 4 chickens g:	.	0	6
	Jo: Lewis sent 2 capons g:	.	1	0
	Ro: boger sent a Cock & a henn g:	.	1	0
	Hamon brought a pullett	.	0	0
	Jo: staple sent pears	.	0	0
	mathew withers 2 rent capons sent 2 hens g:	.	0	6
	M ^{rs} Kichine sent a henn pipins and wardens g:	.	0	6
	M ^r Calton sent a p: of gloues of Cordivaunt ¹ for me & a p: of rich furd for my wife	.		
	Jones sent 2 rent capons & Legg 2 rent capons Goody hudsona a bottle off sack	.		

¹ Spanish leather from Cordova.

Januarie 1619.

Thursday last we dind att Lady Clareks

pd for 2 quier of duch paper for rent book 16^d binding 6^d . 0 1 10

pd my servaunts wagis

geo q ^t ell	4 00 0	} 10 0 0
Jo Skriver for 2 q ^t er	3 00 0	
Tho: pareys	0 12 6	
Tho: Ellice	0 12 6	
Will: ashbye	0 10 0	
Anne alleyn	10 0	
margrett	07 6	
aylec Lewis	07 6	

Jo: Skrivener is owing one q^ter2 ☉ Ther dind w^t vs m^r calton: beast: Hethersall: mathias w^t ther wifes: Ro: bodger: pagett: Hamon4 ♂ I dind w^t y^e vestrye & tooke my Leaue off them☞ m^d m^r Willson came nott a Sundaye & so we had no sermon in5 ♀ afternone & after diner I went to S^r To gryme & S^r Tho gardner & att night to a pay^l at S^r Ed.6 ♄ I dind w^t m^r Scott & met doc: androse doc rogers & y^e Scottish doctor8 ♁ giuen towards Exspence w^t a wether 3 18 0pd y^e pore brothers & sisters ther penions 8 8 09 ☉ m^r Cheyney & his man perey & his wife Cullis husband & francis man y^t brought capons dind herepd m^r cheyney y^e quitt rent of my howses in Lambeth mars . 0 1 8

pd Samuell Willson his pension 6 6 8

pd Jo: Harison 5 0 0

pd martine Symonds 3 6 8

pd Tho: Hopkins 2 10 0

12 ♀ I went to London & dind w^t Jacob wher Lyle² fell out wine . 0 0 4

14 ♀ Horse standing & water for mathias to this daye 0 2 5

15 ♁ I went to London to meet Jacob but foster fayld. wine at La: C: at d. 0 0 6

gaue a man for a book y^t he gaue me 0 1 0

Horse standing & water for mathias 0 0 4

giuen towards Exspences w^t a weather 3 18 016 ☉ Joas & garell my 2 tenaunts Lydall: Sharp & another my 3 grubbers dind w^t vs

49 18 9

17 ☉ pd Willyam peace 18^l 3^s in full of all & in y^t gaue hym over pluss in a pece more then I sett downe 4^d w^{ch} in y^e 6 peces is . 0 2 0m^d 34 y^ds of narowe cloth of my owne making att 4^s y^e y^d being vsed in ther Last coats & peticoats 6 16 0¹ Probably a play.² Probably Christopher Lyle or Lylle, mentioned in Mun. 146 as an inhabitant of Southwark. See also page 178.

Januarie 1619.

pd mathias bill

red & whight Loop Lace for a p of purss strings	. 0 4	}	0 4 3
silk for my purss	. 0 2		
a y ^d of Lope lace for my jerkin	. 0 2		
silk for mending my jerkin	. 0 3		
1 yard & $\frac{1}{2}$ of wodmoll for my wastcoate	. 1 9		
making my wastcoat	. 0 4		
altering my horsmans coate	. 1 0		
silk to sett on y ^e Lace of y ^e coat	. 0 3	}	
some is	. 4 3		
my velvett sut making			
3 dosen of silk Lace 5 oz & od at 2 ^s 1 ^d y ^e ounce	. 10 8	}	1 1 9
3 q ^r of an oz of sowing silk	. 01 6		
6 y ^r ds of Loop Lace for buttons	. 01 0		
8 dosen of Hayer buttons	. 01 8		
buckram for skirts & winges	. 00 6		
for printing y ^e caninons ¹	. 0 3		
Homes fustian for 1 p: of pocketts	. 0 8		
making jerkin & hose	. 5 6	}	0 1 7
y ^e pullpitt cushine dieing	. 0 6		
a skine to Line itt	. 0 9		
making y ^e cushine	. 0 4		
black & read tape	. 0 2		
dressing & drawing y ^e black cloth	. 1 4		
drawing a cape & a p: of hose	. 1 1		
2 $\frac{1}{2}$ y ^r ds of bayes for y ^e Lining of y ^e clocke	. 5 0	}	0 10 4
silk for y ^e cloke Lining	. 0 3		
my Cloke making	. 2 6		
altering my gowne			
3 q ^r s of grograyne	. 4 2	}	0 19 0
Shagg ² for y ^e gowne	. 4 4		
sowing silk	. 0 6		
stiching silk	. 0 3		
tuft tynore (?) silk	. 2 9		
2 y ^r of Loope Lace	. 0 8		
2 dosen & a $\frac{1}{2}$ of butons	. 3 4		
for making y ^e gowne	. 3 0	}	0 0 10
making my wifes wastcot			
for drawing y ^e wastcote	. 4 ^d		
for making itt	. 6 ^d		
fringe for besses peticote	. 0 7		
buttons for her wast Coate	. 0 6		
mor cloth for her wast coate	. 0 4		
for a binding	. 0 1	}	0 3 6
making peticoat & wastcoate	. 2 0		
Lyning y ^e 12 Childrens vpper coates		0 6 0

¹ Canions were rolls at the bottom of the breeches below the knee.² Shagg, i.e. a kind of cloth used for lining.

Januarie 1619.

		s	d	
19	♀ pd Jacsones bill			
	for 24 horsshoes & 2 remoues	8	8	} 0 9 8
	bludd Letting y ^e Horsses	1	0	
	for Layeing a pick axe	0	6	} 0 1 10
	mending a mattock	0	4	
	mending a shouell	0	6	
	2 Lincks for y ^e draft	0	6	
20	♂ dinner w ^t Jacob att m ^r Angells			0 6 0
21	♀ pd y ^e carpenter for Helping y ^e plumber this day at y ^e steple			0 1 0
	pd m ^r Travis his rent	40	0 0	
	m ^r Luntlye	03	10 0	
	m ^r billson	01	00 0	
	m ^r Daunsone	02	10 0	
	m ^{rs} Cuxsones anuitye	07	10 0	
22	♂ pd for a brane sack	00	02 6	
	mathyas Horsstanding & Water	00	01 2	
	giuen towards Exspence w ^t a weather	03	18 0	
23	☉ M ^r Calton & his wife dind w ^t vs M ^r Wilson fayld in y ^e afternoon			
	& we had no sermone			
24, 25	☉: ♂: I went to London theys 2 dayes water	0	1 0	
	12 wooden dishes for y ^e children	0	1 0	
	3½ Ells of Locker for ned Laighton 2 shirts	0	3 10	
	a band pott	0	0 3	
26	♀ pd for a cleaver 4 ^s & for a denshireing toole 4 ^s	0	8 0	
	in y ^e afternoone I went to S ^r Jo: Jacksones			
27	♂ in y ^e morning Jo: Jackson made a motion in y ^e checker y ^t y ^e			
	bishope off Winchester ¹ showld answer I gaue hy	1	0 0	
	pd for entring y ^e order	0	3 0	
	water & Horstanding	0	1 1	
28	♀ Jacksones bill	s	d	
	pd for 2 mattocks sharping	1	0	} 0 4 1
	H: a 100 of clowt nayles	0	3	
	1 shoe for y ^e Lytell stone horss	0	3	
	1 shoe for y ^e mare & 1 remoue	0	4	
	2 wormes for a cart clype	0	1	
	3 shoes & 1 remoue	0	10	
	1 shoe & 1 remoue for my mare	0	04	
	mending 2 p: of drafts	0	06	
	mending a gridiron	0	03	
	1 shoe for y ^e great stone horss	0	03	
	1 shoe for ye draft Horss	0	03	
	2 forks mending & a linck of a chaing	0	06	
				<hr/>
				71 17 2
				<hr/>
29	♂ giuen towards Exspences w ^t a weather nowe baxter & his 2 men			
	are come	4	7 0	

¹ Lancelot Andrews, translated from Ely, 9th February 1618/9; died 1626.

Januarie 1619 february.

☞	30 ☉ m ^r Willson mist this day & in y ^e afternoone no sermone m ^r stoughton: worsope: Captayne baxter: 2 collyers from Lambeth dind w ^t vs	
31 ☉	I went to Westminster & payd respitt of homage	1 6 0
1 ♂	I R ^e my fee & pd to y ^e m ^r of y ^e offic. 2 ^s 6 ^d y ^e 3 clark 18 ^d y ^e chamber keep 1 ^s in all	0 5 0
	giuen a grome in y ^e stable for showing me 2 horss water	0 1 0 0 0 6
3 ♀	pd Stuckey for 3 years wagis 10 ^s & for y ^e buriall off my mother 02	0 12 0
☞	md y ^t yester daye Harrisone went awaye w ^t out Leaue & stayd awaye from y ^e Schole all this daye	
5 ♀	pd mathias for horsse standing this week & wat pd y ^e pore brothers & sisters ther pencion	0 1 1 8 8 0
☞	md y ^t y ^e grubing off y ^e rest of Cokers being 15 acres off ruff besids y ^t my men did comes to	40 18 6
	pd for 24 rod of dicing ther to Kempale	0 12 0
(sic)	ye pore brothers & sisters ther pencion giuen towards Exspences w ^t a weather	3 17 0
6 ☉	md this afternoone m ^r robinson went to London & she went on 4 last wase a seuennight	
☞	pd Jackson for altering my gowne or chainging a spitt Ther dind w ^t vs ma. withers & m ^{rs} Kichine	0 1 6
10 ♀	giuen m ^r bowyer for m ^r attorneys hand to y ^e replycation to y ^e bish: off winchesters answer—1 ^s & to m ^r bowyr 10 ^s	1 10 0
	pd y ^e clark off y ^e orders for a copie of y ^e order wher in y ^e bish: wase made a pty	0 2 0
12 ♀	giuen towards Exspences w ^t a wether pd for wett bran	3 19 0 0 1 0
	canvas 4 Ells 14 ^d y ^e Ell for 2 smocks for bess	0 4 8
	100 of wallnutts 3 ^d 2 chamber potts for y ^e boyes 2 ^d	0 0 5
	Horstanding water & mathias chargis about checker sut	0 4 9
13 ☉	m ^{rs} Knighe & her sister Hamon & his wife dind w ^t vs	0 0 0
☞	md m ^r willson came not this day & we had no sermone in y ^e after none	
14 ☉	I went to westminster hall water	0 0 4
☞	this daye Jacob sent for his 2 bulls from grass w ^{ch} came in y ^e 19 off november w ^{ch} 12 weeks & 4 dayes they weare here	
☞	This day I entertaynd Herne att 40 ^s a yeare & 2 Coates	
19 ♀	this day georg quarell went away giuen hym giuen towards Exspences w ^t a weather	0 5 0 3 17 0
	500 sparobills—5 ^d 250 of hob nayles 5 ^d for y ^e hinds	0 0 10
	H: an Ell of cancase 7 ^d a q ^r of an Ell of Lockerrum ¹ 4	0 0 11
	1000 of sparowe bills & 500 of Hob-nayles more from mathias	0 1 1
20 ☉	Jo: Lewis & his wife dind w ^t vs	
21 ☉	This daye I pd y ^e plumber for 600 3 q ^r & 27 ¹ of Lead w ^{ch} couered y ^e open turrett att 13 ^s y ^e Hunder w th workmanship & soder	4 18 0

¹ Lockram, a cheap kind of linen.

february 1619 March.

	carpenters Helpe	0 03 0
22 ♂	pd m ^r fleming for 3 years Last past for composition ¹ off Hay oats & strawe vids: an ^o 15: 16 et 17 R ^e Jacobe y ^e some off	0 11 0
	pd m ^r Haris for his fee ye Last years	1 0 0
23 ♀	This day m ^r Robine sone & his wife came home ther mayd wase still he: pd m ^r Stoughton for compsiton ¹ wood & coals	0 13 4
	& for y ^e Howse off correction dwe last q ^r	0 0 3
26 ½	giuen towards Exspences w ^t a weather	4 7 0
	pd y ^e chymney sweep	0 0 9
	brane	0 0 4
27 ☉	Casinghurst & his wife dind Here & Tho: all: & his frend ☞ m ^d m ^r willson came nott this day & so no sermone in after pd for pills by do: Harveys direction for my wif	0 3 0
	mathis spent Last week Horsse & water	0 0 10
	another purge for my wife	0 2 0
	making y ^e pills stronger	0 0 8
	a boxe off Conserue off barbaries	0 0 3
	water for mathis ☉ & ♂	0 0 6
29 ♂	pd for 12 copp spoones for y ^e 12 schollers	0 2 0
4 ½	water & Horsstanding this week	0 0 9
	orange 2 ^a proclamation 3	0 0 5
	giuen towards Exspence	4 7 0
☞	pd y ^e 12 brothers & sisters ther pencion	8 8 0
	some	94 15 8
5 ☉		
6 ☉	pd for Halfe a butt off Leather for y ^e boyes shoes mending Horsse & water for mathis	0 14 6
	giuen towards Exspences	0 0 5
11 ½		4 7 0
12 ☉		
18 ½	giuen towards Exspences	4 7 0
	pd for y ^e Iron pot & a Kettle mending to a tinker	0 1 0
19 ☉		
21 ♂	pd mathias for y ^e Last weeks Horsse & water	0 2 4
	Dyeing my wifes stockings	0 0 4
	a bed cord	0 0 9
24 ♀	giuen towards Exspence	4 7 0
	I rod to se y ^e tyltyng ² pd for a standing	0 1 0
	pd for an other denshiring Iron to sarjant allen	0 4 4
		14 05 8

¹ Compounding "purveyance" for the king.² "On Friday, the 24th, Prince Charles, Marquesse Hamelton, Marquesse Buckingham, with diuers earles and others, performed great justing at Whitehall in honour of the anniversary of King James" (Stow's *Chronicle*, by Howes, 1631, p. 1033). Camden adds, "ubi Princeps Carolus, 12 cursibus decursis, omnem laudem retulit." (W.)

March 1619.			
The generall some off this q ^r ter is . . .	230	17	3
<hr/>			
wherof in pticular as followeth			
Howshowld charge			
giuen to new years giuers	0	6	6
2 quier off duch paper	0	1	10
servants wagis	10	0	0
y ^e Smithes Byll	0	9	8
another bill	0	1	4
a bran sacke	0	2	6
a band pott	0	0	3
a cleaver	0	4	0
a denshiring plowghe	0	4	0
y ^e Smithes bill	0	4	1
3 years Clarecks wagis	0	10	0
to Hym for mothers Buriall	0	2	0
grubing in a pt of Coakers	40	8	6
chaingeing a spitt	0	1	6
y ^e Ks 3 years composition	0	11	0
composition woode & Coale	0	13	4
y ^e correction Howse this q ^r ter	0	0	3
Irone pott & Kettle mending	0	1	0
a bed coard	0	0	9
another denshiring plowghe	0	4	4
<hr/>			
some of theys is	54	6	10
<hr/>			
aparrell			
my shoemakers bill	0	10	4
mathias bill for alltering	0	04	3
making my velvett shute	1	01	9
besses petticoat & wastcoate	0	03	6
making my black cloke	0	10	4
my grograyne gowne	0	19	0
a wastcoate	0	0	10
a Longe cushine making	0	1	7
cloth for bess	0	4	8
dieing a p: of stockings	0	0	4
<hr/>			
some off theys	3	16	7
<hr/>			
colledge			
15 p: off pore schollers shoes	0	16	0
nayles about y ^e turrett	0	08	3
y ^e 4 fellowes pencion	17	03	4
woolen clothe for y ^e children	06	16	0
Lyninge of ther vpp: coates	0	06	0
wooden dishes for y ^e boyes	0	01	0

March 1619.

Ed: Laightons shirtes	0 03 10
clothe for y ^e boyes bands	0 0 11
Lead for y ^e turett	4 18 0
a carpenter to Healpe	0 03 0
12 copper spones	0 02 0
H: a butt off Leather	0 14 6
y ^e pores pencion this q ^r ter	25 04 0

some of theys 56 16 10

Rent

Kenington quitt Rent	0 1 8
m ^r Travise	40 0 0
m ^r Luntley	03 10 0
m ^r billson	01 00 0
m ^r Dansone	02 10 0
cuxsone	7 10 0
Respitt off Homage	1 06 0

some off theys 55 17 8

Lawe

S ^r Jo: Jacksone a motion	1 00 0
Entring y ^e order	0 03 0
y ^e attorney for a replecacion	1 10 0
a copie off an order	0 02 0
y ^e stewards fee	1 00 0

some off theys is 3 15 0

buylding & reparing this q^rter is nott sett downe 0 0 0

some off theys pticulers are 174 12 11
y^e remaynder is 056 04 4

Blessed be y^e Lorde god Euer Lasting The giuer of all
Amen.

~~255.06.0:279.18.0:316:333.8.6:361.18.6~~

263.19

(sic) ~~337.18.6-235.19~~

20-20-20-20 20 20 20

March 1620 et Apill

- 26 ☉ m^r Willson came nott & so no sermone in y^e afternoone
27 ☾ I rod to popler dind w^t m^r michell
28 ♂ I rod to london dind w^t m^r Hewitt & sawe y^e grownd

March 1620 Apill.

	pd my servaunts wagis									
	Jo: Skrivener for this q ^r	.	.	.	1	10	0	}	5 14 0	
	& for or owing Hym .	.	.	.	1	10	0			
	Tho: parrey .	.	.	.	0	12	6			
	Tho: Ellice .	.	.	.	0	12	6			
	Herne for 4 week	.	.	.	0	04	0			
	Anne Alleyn .	.	.	.	0	10	0			
	margret .	.	.	.	0	07	6	}	16 5 0	
	ayles Lewis .	.	.	.	0	07	6			
	pd y ^e fellowes ther pencion									
	Samuwell Willson .	.	.	.	5	08	4	}		
	Jo: Harrisone .	.	.	.	5	00	0			
	Mart: Symonds .	.	.	.	3	06	8			
	Tho: Hopkins .	.	.	.	2	10	0			
31 ♀	I rod to London to meet m ^r travise water .	.	.	.				0	0	4
	wine w ^t tuchborne .	.	.	.				0	0	6
1 ½	giuen towards Exspences .	.	.	.				4	7	0
	mending 2 Jacks .	.	.	.				0	2	0
	H: an oz of tobacoko ¹ .	.	.	.				0	1	0
	Horss & water .	.	.	.				0	0	11
	pd Henrie Rop: for y ^e Last & this weeks work .	.	.	.				0	9	6
	pd y ^e pore brothers & sisters ther pencion .	.	.	.				8	8	0
2 ☉										
5 ♀	I dined w ^t m ^r Hewitt & ther wase y ^e princes musitions m ^r ball & m ^r drewe water .	.	.	.				0	0	4
7 ♀	I dind w ^t doc: fludd pd for a p: of bootes mathyas bought	.	.	.				0	8	0
	mending y ^e Lock of y ^e brewhowse dore .	.	.	.				0	0	9
	sent a Letter for a denshire plough & 3 ^s in itt pd y ^e carier .	.	.	.				0	0	4
8 ½	giuen towards Exspences .	.	.	.				4	7	0
	mathias Horss & water this weeke .	.	.	.				0	0	2
	pd m ^r daunsone His rent .	.	.	.				2	10	0
9 ☉	Ther dind w ^t vs m ^r gunnell: Cartwright: parr & price y ^e King of bohemes men ² .	.	.	.			
10 ☉	pd for a bushe sieth frome Croydon .	.	.	.				0	3	2
12 ♀	pd y ^e quitt rent for y ^e fortune dwe att michell Last .	.	.	.				0	1	10
	pd y ^e tyethes for y ^e fortune bothes theys by morton .	.	.	.				0	5	0
	I dind att y ^e dancing bears w ^t Jacobe spent .	.	.	.				0	3	6
	pd for 40 foote of Lattice att 1 ^a y ^e fote for windows .	.	.	.				0	3	4
15 ½	giuen towards Exspences .	.	.	.				4	7	0
16 ☉	Easter daye we Receued y ^e Comion w ^t m ^r Robinsone & his wife & all y ^e pore excepting aylec man whoe for incharitye wase put by by m ^r Harrisone this daye y ^e chapple wase furnished w ^t basone & candell sticks y ^e children w ^t 10 surplices & y ^e fellowes allsoe	.	.	.						

¹ The only mention of tobacco by Alleyn. A proclamation and patent regarding tobacco was issued in 1620. See letter from J. Chamberlain to Sir Dudley Carleton, 8th July 1620, in Court and Times of King James I.

² Down to the election of Frederic, Elector Palatine, as King of Bohemia, in 1619, styled the Palatine's or Palsgrave's servants. This was the company acting at the Fortune. (See Mun. 56.) (W.)

Apill 1620 Maye.

17 © pd Harrisone my shoemakers bill

	meridall	1 p	.	.	1 2	5 10	} totle 0 12 10
	brasier	1 p	.	.	1 2		
	man	1 p	.	.	1 2		
	Jacka	1 p	.	.	1 2		
	Sheppey	1 p	.	.	1 2		
	Challfont	1 p	.	.	1 0	7 ^s	
	Copland	1 p	.	.	1 0		
	pettyfare	1 p	.	.	1 0		
	Keeyes	1 p	.	.	1 0		
	waddope	1 p	.	.	1 0		
	Layton	1 p	.	.	1 0		
	Collins	1 p	.	.	1 0		
18 ♂	for myself	1 p	.	.	2 8	5 ^s 0	} total 0 8 0
	E. Layghton	2 p	.	.	2 4		
	brinckester	1 p	.	.	1 6	3 0	
	E. Cutler	1 p	.	.	1 6		

pd for making a clothe a gowld girdle 0 2 6

pd for a corne sack 0 2 4

Horse & water for Mathias 0 1 8

22 ½ pd for brane 0 1 0

pd goody mann for Herbes to sett 0 1 0

pd younge canterbury for diging 24 rod in y^e pingle for
hemp 0 6 0giuen towards Exspences w^t a calfe 4 7 023 © m^{rs} Collins & m^{rs} westwood 3 of my Lo: of Canterburies gent: Ro:
baly w^t his wife & sister dind Here

pd mathias for Horse & water 0 0 6

Last night my mare foald a Horse Cowlt

♀ I kept a court pd for y^e diner 0 12 4

27 ¼ wee R att Camberwell pd for my wife & me 0 0 6

29 ½ giuen towards Exspence 4 7 0

pd y^e pores pencion 8 8 030 © M^r Mondaye¹ & His wife dind w^t vs

67 08 10

1 © pd mathias for Horse & water Last week 0 0 10




bromes arest 0 3 4

Shoeing y^e Lyttle browne mare 0 0 9

☞ This daye cam S^r Ro: banister, Sar: owen² & his wife, yeoman
Huckle & his wife m^r Robarts: Sar: Lancaster: Sar
of y^e pastrye: m^r michell m^r bowlton: doc: fludd m^r Angell
m^r Hallsey: m^r Hewitt & dynd w^t me

¹ Probably Antony Munday, the actor and author. He died at the age of eighty in 1633. (W.)² Sir Robert Banister was knighted at Greenwich 1605. The serjeants mentioned seem to have been of the king's household.

Maye 1620.

	powlterer bill	s	d	
	2 green geese	4	0	} 0 10 0
	12 pigions	2	4	
	Herbes	0	2	
	a caponett	2	0	
	3 Rabitts	1	6	
	a rundlett of wine			
2 ♂	H: a peck of Hempe seed 9 ^d a pottell of Lynsed 6 ^d			0 1 3
3 ♀	I went to London giuen m ^r Harris for Councell in conveighing my Land to y ^e Colledg			1 0 0
	diner w ^t tuchborne			0 1 9
	pd for y ^e grubing of Lings Copice	s	d	
	for y ^e 1 fe (<i>sic</i>) peece being almost 4 ac:	11	1 6	} 19 15 5
	y ^e other peece being 5 ac: & 35 rod at 2½ ^d	8	13 11	
	pd Jo: parks for denshiring 1 ac: a H: & 40 rod att 1½ ^d y ^e rod			1 13 0
	more for 6 acres in 50 acres att 4 ^d y ^e rod			16 11 0
4 2	I went to London & Carie Euidence to y ^e Chauncerie water w ^t y ^e troncke 6 ^d a porter to y ^e rowls 6 ^d y ^e vshers fee to R ^e them ii ^s giuen his man 1 ^s			0 4 0
6 h	water for mathias			0 0 6
	giuen towards Exspences			4 7 0
7 ☉	nick garratt dind Here & His frend			
8 ☉	I bought a felt Hatt & band			0 8 0
9 ♂	pd m ^r Cheeks bill to His man for Lucas sute	s	d	
	pd first for y ^e arest	2	8	} 1 10 10
	for aiorning y ^e Court	2	0	
	vpon his bill	25	2	
	y ^e bonde	1	0	
	Dyeing 2 p: off stockin for T. bri:			0 0 7
	bought 3 books googes Husbandry ¹ & a copie book & rules off Lyfe			0 5 0
10 ♀	I went to London to seale & acknowledg y ^e deed off my Lands to y ^e colledge	s		
	pd for acknowledgment before a m ^r of chanc	2	0	} 0 18 10
	pd for m ^r martyns ingrossing itt	15	4	
	Diner att y ^e ordinarie	1	6	
12 ♀	water for mathias & Horss this week			0 3 0
13 h	mid nick y ^e bricklayer & Roger y ^e brwer came on ☉ Last &  Kendall Laborer therfore an adition for they 3 giuen for Exsp			4 13 0
	pd m ^r burett for mending y ^e bellowes & tuning y ^e orgaine & making y ^e Conveighaunce for y ^e starrs turning ²			0 15 0
	pd Caunterburie for taking off an owld tyer of wheel			0 0 3
	bought a p: of wheelles att Croydon for	s	d	
	y ^e straks nayles boxes Hoopes pins clowts & stap	21	0	} 4 13 10
	wayes all 342 att 2½ y ^e l is	3	11 10	
	giuen y ^e wheeler for putting in y ^e boxe	0	01 0	

¹ *The Whole Art and Trade of Husbandry.* Enlarged by Barnaby Googe. London, 1614.² This seems to refer to some sort of planetarium or orrery.

Maye 1620 June.

14	☉	Ro: Allen an Irish precher dind w ^t vs			
15	☾	water & Horsse to S ^r Jo: Michell about y ^e Euidence	0	0	5
		giuen Hym for 2 d: Hearing our busines	1	1	0
		pd for inrowlling y ^e Colledg deed in y ^e Chauncerie	2	2	0
16	♂	water to westminster to acknowledg itt in y ^e comon pleas	0	0	4
		pd for composition duble for y ^e K	0	4	6
		Rents payd by mathias			
		20 of november 1619 y ^e quit rent of y ^e fortune pd	0	1	10
		3 of apill m ^r billson pd	1	0	0
		13 of apill m ^r Luntley pd	3	10	0
		28 of apill y ^e Ks rent pd	13	17	5
		28 of apill cuxsons anuitye pd	7	10	0
		28 of apill m ^r Travis pd	40	00	0
17	♀	pd for another tenore viall w ^{ch} maks 6 in all	0	13	0
19	♀	my wife & I went to London water	0	0	6
20	♂	giuen towards Exspences more for another bricklayer & franck	4	17	0
			132	15	2
		bought 3 matts for bedds	0	2	0
		2½ dosen of boane lace for my band	0	3	0
		brane wett	0	0	6
		pd Canterburie for making y ^e cart bodyes off oake	0	8	0
		mendying a wood gate & setting vp another cart	0	1	0
21	☉				
22	☾	I wento London about my fyne & m ^r Robertsones busines			
	☞	bought off m ^r Jonsone a great table stone of rownd rance ¹	3	10	0
23	♂	pd my fyne being ratett all y ^e lands att 65 ¹ y ^e Howses in bushops gate at 20 ¹ y ^e fortune att 20 ¹ I pd y ^e x th peny w ^{ch} came to	10	10	0
		Dinner att Harts ordynarie	0	1	0
24	♀	pd for a copie of y ^e Last rule in y ^e checker for y ^e bishop of Winton	0	1	0
26	♀	my wife & I acknoeledg y ^e fine ² att y ^e comon pleas barre off all our Lands to y ^e Colledge blessed be god y ^t Hathe lent vs Lyfe to doe itt			
		wee dynd att my Lady clarcks water	0	1	0
		pd y ^e pore ther pencion	8	8	0
27	♂	giuen towards Exspences	4	17	0
		pd for stuffing my sadle	0	0	6
		Horse & water for mathias for this week	0	1	1
28	☉	pard & Hys wife dynd Here			
29	☾	I went to London after dyner & Came Hom a ♂			
31	♀	I rode to y ^e Lo: of winche Horsse & water	0	0	4
		pd for Inrowlling y ^e Colledge deed in y ^e Comon pleas	1	6	8
3	♂	giuen towards Exspence baxter being not her	4	13	0
		md my duble myll cost me 10 ¹ & I gaue them ther dyett all y ^e tyme & 20 ^e more so	12	0	0

¹ A kind of fine white stone. "Hardest rance shall first dissolve" (Quarles' Emblems).² The document is still extant, being Muniment No. 589.

June 1620.

	pd Jo: for 1 q ^r ter & a $\frac{1}{2}$ of seed barlye for Cokers bought att braynford ¹ att 2 ^s y ^e bushell—24 ^s water 6 ^d	1	4	6
	2 flagine Collers ther att y ^t tyme	0	0	10
	pd for Hooping a p: of wheelles att London	0	0	6
	tarr for y ^e sheep	0	0	1
4	⊙ we all Receued dind & supt y ^e pore people Exept aylec mo ²			
5	⊙ I pd y ^e Cart taker for this year	0	10	0
	I rode to greenwich to y ^e King			
6	♂ my menn Jo: Ellic: parey & Herne washt my shepe			
	☞ y ^e bayghting wase att greenwiche this daye & y ^e King sent a young tyger to y ^e garden			
	m ^d m ^r Symonds went whether I would or no & came nott			
9	♀ I dynd w ^t m ^r michell m ^r Lamb & m ^r Hewitt	0	5	0
10	♂ pd mathyas for Horss & water this week	0	0	11
	giuen towards Exspence baxster: Roger: franck & y ^e bricklayer being nott Here	4	7	0
	pd Jo: Coweleech for drening a Cowe of Jo: boger	0	1	0
11	⊙ M ^r Lewis & His wife dind w ^t vs I rode to Croydon & dind w ^t m ^r Shawe att y ^e Hospitall & pd 6 ^s for my dyner & to y ^e pore boxe—1 ^s	0	7	0
14	♀ giuen Jo: Ratclyff	2	0	0
15	♀ m ^d y ^t m ^r Rogers sent this daye his 3 sones ³ att board & scholling ☞ for 12 ^t p ann a peece			
17	♂ giuen towards Exspence w ^t a rame nowe Robert & franck is come agayne	4	11	0
	Horss & water this week pd	0	1	8
18	⊙ m ^r bridgis dind w ^t vs & His wife			
20	♂ pd m ^r Robinsone brasier for a newe copp: wayeing 124 ^l att 16 ^d ☞ y ^e 1—8 ^t 5 ^s in this maner my copp w:—51 $\frac{1}{2}$ ^l at 14 ^d y ^e 1—3 ^t owld kettle 17 ^l att 8 ^d y ^e 1—11 ^s brase at 6 ^d y ^e 1 19 ^l —9 ^s this stuf came to 4 ^l & I pd Hym in money 4 ^l 5 ^s 6 ^d so	8	5	6
21	♀ searching bromes suretyes ⁴ in y ^e cownter	0	0	4
	matthyas Horss & water ⊙ & this d:	0	0	6
22	♀ I went to y ^e temple wher att m ^r Stofers lyle ⁵ flwe out in terms ☞ m ^d water	0	0	4
	pd for 200 & 18 ^l of Lead y ^e curbe of y ^e furniss att 12 ^s y ^e 100— 26 ^s & for his paynes 1 ^s	1	7	0
23	♀ Last ♂ senight 120 & 18 sheep & Lames wase shorne I pd 10 ^d y ^e ☞ schore for y ^e 120 & y ^e 18 for nothi	0	5	0
	Syxe pownd off pitch att 1 ^d q ^r y ^e 1	0	0	7 $\frac{1}{2}$
	5 oxe bowes—7 ^d a Halter 9 ^d	0	1	4
24	♂ m ^d I entertaynd Jo: for my Cook at 4 ^l & 2 Coats ☞			

¹ Braynford, i.e. Brentford.² Aylec or Alice Man was probably again in a state of "incharity." (See above, 16th April.)³ These were the first "boarders." They left 21st October 1620.⁴ See above, 1st May 1620. Possibly this was George Broom, afterwards clerk of the College.⁵ See 12th January 1619/20.

June 1620.

giuen towards Exspence w ^t a weather nowe baxster is come			
agayne	4	13	0
pd y ^e brothers & sisters ther pencion	8	8	0
	82	15	2½

Some off This q ^r ter in generall is	282	19	2½
in pticular as foll.			

How[s]howld

Servants wagis	5	14	0
2 jacks mending	0	02	0
y ^e brwe Howse Lock mending	0	00	9
Sent for a plowgh in wales	0	03	4
a sieth to cutt bushes	0	03	2
a corne sack	0	02	4
Herbs for y ^e garden	0	01	0
diging 24 rod for Hemp	0	06	0
shooeing y ^e browne mare	0	00	9
Hemp & Lynseed	0	01	3
Linges copice grubbing	19	15	5
a pt of coakers denshiring	1	13	0
stocking 6 acres in 50 acres	16	11	0
bought 3 books	00	05	0
taking of a cart tyere	00	00	3
a p: of wheelles att Croydon	04	13	10
pd duble composition for y ^e Ks Howse	00	04	6
3 matts for bedds	00	02	0
an oken cart bodyes making	00	08	0
mending a wood gate	00	01	0
a duble mill	12	00	0
12 bushell for seed barley	01	04	6
2 flaggone collers	00	00	10
Hooping y ^e cart wheelles	00	00	6
pd y ^e cart taker for this year	00	10	0
drenching a cowe	00	01	0
a newe copp for brewing	08	05	6
218 ¹ of Lead for y ^e curb	01	07	0
138 sheep & Lams shorne	00	05	0
pitch & tarr	00	00	8
5 oxe bowes & a Halter	00	01	4
pd rep: for threshing	00	09	6
wett bran	00	01	6

some is	74	11	11
---------	----	----	----

aparell

a p: off boots	0	8	0
shooes for my selfe & servants	0	8	0

June 1620.

a girdle making	0	2	6
a felt Hatt & band	0	8	0
brinckesters stocking dyeing	0	0	7
2 dosen of band lace	0	3	0
a sadle stuffing	0	0	6

some is	1	10	7
-------------------	---	----	---

Colledge

y ^e 4 fellowes pencion	16	05	0
y ^e 12 schollers shoes	00	12	10
mending y ^e orgayne	00	15	00
a 6 th tenore violll	00	13	04
a rance stoane	03	10	00
y ^e pore brothers & sisters	32	12	00

some is	54	8	2
-------------------	----	---	---

Rent

m ^r Dansone	2	10	0
y ^e fortune quitt rent	0	01	10
y ^e fortune tyethes	0	05	0
y ^e fortune quitt rent agayne	0	01	10
m ^r Billsone	1	00	00
m ^r Luntley.	3	10	00
y ^e Ks ma ^{ty}	13	17	05
Cuxsone	07	10	00
m ^r Travis	40	00	00

some is	68	16	1
-------------------	----	----	---

Lawe

dullwich Court diner	0	12	4
Bromes arest	0	03	4
m ^r Harris a fee for y ^e colledg deed	1	00	0
deleuering wrighting to y ^e rowls	0	04	0
chekes bill for Lucas	1	10	10
a dede for y ^e Colledg	0	18	10
S ^r Jac michell	1	01	00
inrowlling y ^e Colledg dede.	2	02	00
for y ^e sam in y ^e fyne office.	10	10	00
a copie of y ^e last Checker order	0	01	00
inrowling y ^e same dede agayne	1	06	8
serching bromes suerties	0	00	4

some is	19	10	10
-------------------	----	----	----

40 fote off Lattice	0	03	4
-------------------------------	---	----	---

June 1620.

Some off theys p ^t iculers as	.	.	219	00	5
other Exspence.	.	.	063	18	9½

Blessed Bee y^e Lorde gode Euerlasting y^e only giuer off all. Amen.

24 h mydsomer day

Servants waggis

pd tho: parrey	0	12	6	}	4	10	0
Jo: Skriuener	.	.	.	.	1	10	0
Tho. Ellice	.	.	.	.	0	12	6
Herne	.	.	.	.	0	10	0
Anne Allen	.	.	.	.	0	10	0
margret	.	.	.	.	0	07	6
Ayles Lewis	0	07	6				

25 ☉ this day y^e La: Clarke S^r Je: turner m^r Spencer: m^r austen & His
 wife & daughter m^r blyncko & His wife w^t 3 Jeñt more &
 m^r Starkey dind Here wine

0 3 0

Horss & water for mathi: last week

0 0 3

26 ☾ pd Jacsones bill

2 forks mending	.	.	.	.	.	0	3
1 Lynck mending	.	.	.	.	.	0	3
y ^e share mending	.	.	.	.	.	0	6
y ^e bowlt mending	.	.	.	.	.	0	6
y ^e coulter mending	.	.	.	.	.	1	0
6 Lincks mending	.	.	.	.	.	0	10
a fork mending	.	.	.	.	.	0	4
mending a chayne	.	.	.	.	.	0	6
mending a pitch fork	.	.	.	.	.	0	4
mending a p: off drafts	.	.	.	.	.	0	6
mending y ^e carte wheele	.	.	.	.	.	0	8
Irone for a shouell	.	.	.	.	.	0	6
4 Hookes for y ^e slynges	.	.	.	.	.	1	0
mending a dounge rake	.	.	.	.	.	0	6
mending a Hoope	.	.	.	.	.	0	6

8 2

a peelee for y^e ouen w: 4½¹ att 4½^d y^e 1

1 8

Iron for y^e furnas wayen 19¹ at 2½ y^e 1

4 0

7 cart clowts w: 7½¹ at 3^d

1 10

2 Hurtters w: 3½¹

0 09

2 cart bowltes w: 4½

1 00

9 3

44 Horshoes & 5 remoues

11 5


14 oxe ward

11 8

1 3 1

some off all is . 02 00 6

June 1620.

27 ♂	water to westminster to moue in y ^e checker for a Comission	.	0	00	6
	giuen S ^r Jo: Jacsone for y ^e motion	.	1	00	0
28 ♀	dinner att y ^e mermayd w ^t m ^r michell m ^r Lane m ^r Hewitt & etc	.	0	02	0
	pd m ^r whight Skriuener for making my Lease from m ^r millin	.	0	10	0
	pd m ^r Hughes for y ^e fine Exemplifid of all my Lands in Surrey:				
	London & mydlesexe	.	6	00	0
	Horse & water for mathias	.	0	00	9

14 07 0

pd y ^e coller maker					
for a forhorshalter	.	.	.	.	20 ^a
6 Hemen Halters	.	.	.	.	14
making 2 lether collers	.	.	.	.	24
a cart sadle panell	.	.	.	.	15
for a bedd coard	.	.	.	.	0
2 knotts off minikines ¹ for Lute trebles	.	.	.	.	0

0 6 1

0 0 9

0 0 4

mathias his bills pd in martinots debt

my Tawnye sattine dublett

13 y ^d s of black silk lace w: 2½ oz att 2 ^a y ^e oz	.	.	.	.	5	2
stitching & sowing silk	.	.	.	.	1	5
4½ do: of buttons	.	.	.	.	1	4
1 Ell of crymsin bayes at 3 ^a 4 ^a y ^e y ^d	.	.	.	.	4	0
3 nayles off taffata	.	.	.	.	2	6
sattine for y ^e coller	.	.	.	.	0	10
an Ell & q ^t er of canvas	.	.	.	.	1	06
pd trogarth for making	.	.	.	.	6	0

some . 1 2 9

my whight taffata dublett

3 q ^t ers & ½ of callicoe	.	.	.	.	1	9
pincking itt	.	.	.	.	0	4
buttons & silk	.	.	.	.	1	6
canvas: pastbord & searing candle	.	.	.	.	0	5
making itt	.	.	.	.	3	4
a y ^d & a nayle of canvas	.	.	.	.	3	3
cutting itt & silke	.	.	.	.	0	9
alltering itt	.	.	.	.	2	0

some . 13 4

alltering my tabyne jerkin . 1 0
for y^e colledge3 y^ds of blewe cloth for lyning y^e Comunion cloth att15^a y^e y^d . 4 9



¹ The treble string of the lute or fiddle was so called. "Sfoot what treble minnikin squeaks there."—Marston's *Antonio and Mellida*.

June 1620.






2 oz of frindg att 2 ^a 4 ^d y ^e oz	.	.	.	.	4	8
silk & making y ^e cloth	.	.	.	.	1	7
					<hr/>		
some	.			.	12	0	
					<hr/>		
12 capps for y ^e boyes	.	.	.	.	16	0
4 Ells q ^r of canvas for y ^e vpp coats	.	.	.	.	4	3
1 Ell of canvas for pocketts	.	.	.	.	1	0
8½ Ells for duble petticoate bodyes	.	.	.	.	8	6
12 vpp Coates making	.	.	.	.	18	0
12 pettycoates making	.	.	.	.	09	0
19 dos of brass buttons	.	.	.	.	02	4
whip coard to sett them on	.	.	.	.	00	4
					<hr/>		
some is	.			.	2	19	5
					<hr/>		
Hooks for nedds Hose	.	.	.	.	0	2
					<hr/>		
making a p: of black cloth hose	.	.	.	.	1	8
making a p: of sattine Hose	.	.	.	.	1	8
altering a sattin dublett	.	.	.	.	1	0
a peece of velvett printing	.	.	.	.	0	3
pressing a deroy cloke	.	.	.	.	0	10
silk & making y ^e cloke	.	.	.	.	6	6
pressing a deroy Hose	.	.	.	.	0	8
7 oz of Lace & 3 q ^r for y ^e Hose	.	.	.	.	15	6
sowing silk	.	.	.	.	01	6
Homes fustyan & Ell for pockets	.	.	.	.	01	6
a whight Lams skine	.	.	.	.	00	6
makin y ^e deroy hose	.	.	.	.	04	6
					<hr/>		
some is	.			.	1	16	1
					<hr/>		
altering a wrought velvett gowne							
fustian for y ^e stayes	.	.	.	.	0	6
saye for bordering & sowing silk	.	.	.	.	2	0
Lace 15 y ^d s w: 3 oz	.	.	.	.	6	0
workmanshipe	.	.	.	.	4	0
					<hr/>		
some is	.			.	0	12	6
					<hr/>		
for will ashbye							
3 skins for a dublett	.	.	.	.	3	3
1 calfe skine for Hose	.	.	.	.	1	4
2 do: of brass buttones & whipcord	.	.	.	.	0	4
2 skins for Lynings	.	.	.	.	1	2
making y ^e sute	.	.	.	.	3	8

June 1620 July.			
His wastecoate making	.	.	0 8
His black sute making	.	.	1 6
some is			0 11 11
Wills gamashes making	.	.	0 4
His Lynine stockings	.	.	1 2
brinckester			
2 skins for Lynings	.	.	1 2
2 p: of stockings making	.	.	0 6
making his black sut	.	.	2 4
some off theys 2 last			0 5 6
Bess cuttler			
1 Ell & $\frac{1}{2}$ q ^r of carsey	.	.	5 0
Lace & frindg	.	.	1 11
a q ^r ter of red cloth to pece a petycot	.	.	1 0
claspe & bynding	.	.	0 2
making petticoat & wastcoat	.	.	2 8
mending 2 other pettycoates	.	.	0 8
a p: of bodyes	.	.	2 2
some is			13 7
soma totallis is			9 07 3

July

1 $\frac{1}{2}$	bought off M ^r	a bason & a p: off candlesticks		
	att 5 ^d y ^e oz y ^e bason w: 68 oz & y ^e 2 Candlesticks w:			
	84 oz I pd more to Cople man for y ^e bosse of armes			
	inameled	.	3	8 0
	pd for Entring & drawing vp an order to Exsamin wittnes	.	0	3 6
	Horse & water	.	0	0 6
	pd for cleaning & setting vp in y ^e y ^d for my owne vse 8 stack	.	0	13 4
	giuen my tenaunt Champion y ^t wase	.	0	5 0
	pd for a remoue of my Land	.	0	4 3
	2 q ^r ters for y ^e Howse of Corection	.	0	0 6
	giuen towards Expences w ^t 2 Ewes	.	4	13 0
2 \odot	goody Jones pd 2 ^s for			
6 $\frac{1}{4}$	R ^e off m ^r Stoford for m ^r Lyle y ^e some off 20 ^l & pd m ^r bovey for			
	y ^e suing His 2 bonds m ^r ferris & davison to an exigent this			
	trynity terme.	.	3	0 0
	& for w ^t drawing Lyls & godmans 2 Exigentts	.	0	5 0
8 $\frac{1}{2}$	for horss & water this week for mathias	.	0	2 0
	giuen towards Exspence now ayles lewis & nan whip is gone w ^t			
	2 ewes	.	4	09 0

July 1620.

	pd m ^r Willsons His pencion	6 13 4	}	17 10 0
	m ^r Harrison His pencion	5 00 0		
	m ^r Symonds	3 6 8		
	m ^r Hopkins	2 10 0		
	pd canterbury for mending a cart & a wood gate	0 01 6		
	for making a tressell to sett y ^e cart on	0 00 4		
9 ☉	m ^a R off goody Jones for 2 weeks of 4 cowes past. 2 ^s			
	m ^r Steele & His wiff furlonge His wiff & neghbor Mathew feeld & His man dind w ^t vs			
10 ♂	pd m ^r Leechs man for a warrant for baighting	0 2 0		
	md this day tom brinkester wase bound to T. A. for 8 years pd for y ^e indenturs & inrowlling Hym	0 6 4		
	R my fee pd for y ^e Recet	0 5 0		
13 ♀	This day I layde y ^e first brick of y ^e fowndacon of y ^e almes Howses in finsburie giuen	0 5 0		
	wine & cherris w ^t starkey	0 0 5		
	water & horsse	0 1 1		
15 ♀	water twice to London & whight Hall	0 1 0		
	lent Canterburie 15 ^s (sic) giuen towards Exspences w ^t 2 Eawes nowe m ^{rs} Robinson baxter & His 2 men are gone & Ayle Lewis is Here	3 19 0		
	pd Jo: for a p: off Hedging Cuffs	0 1 8		
	2 rakes	0 0 6		
	2 whips & whip Coard	0 0 4		
	Horsse & water for mathias	0 0 7		
16 ☉	I went to Camberwell chirch about my pew ¹ & dind w ^t m ^r angell ther dined att Home my tenaunt Joas & His frend & 2 of my Lord of Canterburies men			
21 ♀	Horsse & water for mathias for this week	0 1 6		
	& for my selfe to whight [Hall] seuerall days this week	0 2 0		
22 ♀	Receued w ^t mathyas for y ^e fry rents & payments of my rents			
	To m ^r y^e 20 of July Travis y ^e 21 of July	40 00 0		
	To m ^r billsone y ^e 3 off July	01 00 0		
	To m ^r ferris for m ^r Luntly y ^e 5 of July	03 10 0		
	To m ^r peter danson y ^e 06 off July	02 10 0		
	To m ^{rs} Cuxsons anuitye y ^e 17 off July	07 10 0		
	pd y ^e pore Ther pencion aylec man-O Kirton 6 ^s y ^e rest	07 06 0		
	giuen towards Exspences w ^t 1 Eawe	03 19 0		
	pd for a Longe bill for Herne to owld smith	0 01 0		
	R of goody Jones for 2 weeks paster of 2 Cowes 2 ^s & of goody Lewis for 2 weks paster of 1 Cowe 1 ^s			
23 ☉	ther dind w ^t vs will: boarne & His boye m ^r Skragg: m ^{rs} dickinson Randeoll wood m ^r Hyd & His wiff m ^r Horne: m ^r taylore m ^r flud Tom poole			

¹ The college possessed a pew in Camberwell church up to the time of its destruction by fire in 1841. For some years it was let to various persons at a rent of £2, 2s. per annum, payable to the College.

July 1620 August.

24	©	pd for my grass mowing							
		watterings 2 acres							
		y ^e 3 anis feelds	9	} 27 acr att 18 ^a y ^e acr					
		y ^e furzie feeld	6						
		rigatts	4						
		2 dickaridins	6						
		pd Canterburie for puting in 2 axelltrees & mending						0	1 4
	☞	This day m ^{rs} Robinson came Home							
29	½	giuen towards Exspence now m ^{rs} Robinson is come agayne w ^t 2 Eawes						4	4 0
		pd mathyas for Horse & water this week						0	1 6
31									
5	½	water & Horss for this week for mathias						0	0 8
		giuen towards Exspence w ^t 2 Eawes remayns 9						4	10 0
		4 oz ½ of wosted yarne att 8 ^a y ^e oz for J: A: stocks						0	3 0
		1½ Ell off canvas for 2 shirts for Sym mad wadop						0	1 10
		½ an Ell of Hollan for shirtts bands						0	1 2
6	⊙	m ^r doc: gwine Tho: all: & His wife nic garatt m ^{rs} millayne m ^r Hunt & 2 more w ^t pare & His wife dynd Here							
7	©	pd for 10 axell trees att 15 ^a a peece						0	12 6
	☞	giuen for water over w ^t them						0	0 4
		giuen Ro: bird for apoynt						0	5 0
12	½	banquetting stuff for Entertaynment						0	6 6
		water for mathias this week						0	1 1
		giuen towards Exspences w ^t 1 rame & 1 Eawe rest 7						4	10 0
13	⊙	John Lowen ¹ & His wife dind w ^t me							
14	©	goody boane gaue me for 6 weeks grass dwe Last wensday 9 ^a							
	☞								
15	♂	this day andrew Lucass & I made an End off y ^e Lawe sut by compromise spent att diner						0	4 0
		they awarded me 30 ^s & I R [£] but 20 ^s & 4 breeding carps ² to be dd att michellmas							
17	¼	this day I began to reap in denshires Ro: boger Jo: & Raph canterbury Lane: foxe & francis gaue ther days reape							
18	♀	I went to London to se y ^e table & y ^e building giuen them to drink in ber						0	1 0
19	½	giuen towards Exspence w ^t 2 rames						4	10 0
		pd Ro: flower for cutting & pollishing 2 tables						5	0 0
		& for caring them Hether						0	3 0
		12 brasen spoones for y ^e boyes						0	2 0
		dyeing my wifes stockings						0	0 4
		Horss & water for mathias						0	0 9
	☞	pd vnderwood for 3 d: reaping						0	3 0
		pd pole baxter 3 d: reaping						0	3 0

¹ John Lowen, the actor, of the King's Company. According to Mr. Collier (*Hist. of Dram. Poetry*, vol. iii. p. 396), he married Joan Hall, a widow, 29th October 1607. (W.)

² This is one of several entries showing that Alleyn was probably an angler. See also 19th August, "bought a Jack Lyne."

August 1620 September.

	pd y ^e pore ther pencion ayle man-O y ^e rest	8	0	0
	bought a Jack Lyne	0	0	9
20	☉ I Herd doc: done ¹ att Cambewell & after dyned w ^t S ^r Tho: grymes theys & m ^r angell came to dull in y ^e after noone a pore Knight S ^r James bogg ² dind Here & I gaue Hym	0	2	6
21	☾ pd for tarre for shepe	0	0	2
	I went to London to y ^e m ^r off y ^e Rowles w:	0	0	4
	I dynd att y ^e Lord mayors ³			
24	☿ I dined w ^t y ^e m ^r off y ^e rowles ⁴ att ye bishop off winchester			
25	♀ my wife & I & Symonds dind att m ^r brograuē giuen y ^e men	0	1	0
26	♂ giuen towards Exspence w ^t 2 Ewes rest 3	4	10	0
	Horss & water this week for me & mathis	0	1	7
31	☿ I & my wife w ^t m ^r Robinson & His wife Rod to Strettham			
	☞ goody Jones pd me for 3 weks grass ³			
2	♂ Horss & water for mathias this week	0	1	0
	5 q ^t s off clarett & 5 pints off whight wine	0	3	9
	pd Canterbury for mowing of 4 ac: of oats in Lings 3 in Cokars & 3½ in fifty ac: & 3 of barly in all 13½	0	13	6
	giuen towards Exspences w ^t 2 Eawes: rest ii	4	10	0
	pd for a frame for my lyttle stone table w ^t y ^e fet	0	8	0
	☞ Last ♀ wase my birth daye being full 54 blessed be god y ^e 12 brothers & sisters Had ther gownes			
3	☉ This day y ^e feast wase kept m ^r brograuē His wife & 2 daughters m ^r tyess & His frend dynd Here			
7	☿ this day tuchborne went away & I pd Hym y ^e bill for y ^e Colledg as followeth			
	for drawing y ^e Corporacon bill	1	0	
	drawing y ^e fowndacon & attending itt	1	0	
	drawing y ^e ackt theroff	0	5	
	drawing y ^e Conveyaunce off ye Lands	0	10	
	drawing & ingrosing y ^e ded for J: A: anuity ⁵	0	05	
	drawing y ^e orders	2	00	
8	♀ my wife went to our La: fayer & we dind att my Lady Clarcks bought 2 felt Hatts for my wife & I pd	0	14	0
	my wife gaue to y ^e queen of boheames ayd	3	0	0
9	♂ pd mathias for griffins arest	0	2	8

¹ Dr. John Donne, Alleyn's future father-in-law; made Dean of St. Paul's, 27th November 1621; died 31st March 1631. He and Sir Tho. Grimes married sisters. (See MS. iii. 81; see also p. 34, note.)

² Sir James Bogg, of co. Lincoln, knighted at Whitehall, 7th March 1608-9 (Philpott, *Catalogue of Knights*, 1660, p. 46); the same probably as the James Bogg who appears in a pedigree of Bogg, of Sutterton, co. Lincoln, in Harl. MS. 1550, f. 163, as fifteen years of age in 1603. His father, Humphrey Bogg, married Isabel Quarles, aunt to Francis Quarles, the poet. (W.)

³ Sir William Cockayne. He was knighted with the city sword at an entertainment which he gave to James I. at his house in Broad Street on the 22nd June 1616. Alleyn seems to have had some business transaction with him. (See MS. iii. 99.)

⁴ Sir Julius Cæsar, Judge of the Court of Admiralty and Master of Bequests. He was appointed Chancellor of the Exchequer in 1606, and Master of the Rolls in 1614, and died in 1636. He was connected with Henslowe and Alleyn's attempts to obtain the mastership of the bears on the death of Mr. Bowes in 1598. (See MS. ii. 1.)

⁵ Possibly a deed settling an annuity on his first wife after his death.

September 1620.

	Horss & water this week	0	1	1
	giuen towards Exspence w ^t 2 Eaws rest 9	4	8	0
	nowe ned baxsters man is gon			
10	☉ m̃d Starkey had a gelding of me for a table	5	0	0
12	♂ This day m ^r woodwards sone came to soiorne & be tought Here att 20 ^t p: ann			
13	♀ S ^r Jo: Wildgoss ¹ dind Here & captayne allen & after I rod to Lewsham			
15	♀ I went to Lewesham & survaygh y ^e mannore			
16	♂ giuen towards Exspences w ^t 2 Eawes r: 7	4	8	0
	Horss & water this week	0	1	0
	5 Sherts of canvas 6 Ells att 14 ^d y ^e Ell	0	7	0
	pd y ^e pore brothers & sisters pencion	8	8	0
	Horse & water this week	0	1	4
	Dressing my felt Hatt	0	1	0
17	☉ Cranwell & His wife dind w ^t vs			
23	♂ giuen towards Exspence w ^t 2 Eawes r: 5	4	8	0
24	☉ collins dind w ^t vs			
25	© bought 6 Head of E y ^e 2/ E y ^e 1/ H y ^e 3/ Jo: Ri: y ^e 1/ H: y ^e 2/ pd 6 ^s 8 ^d a peec	2	0	0
26	♂ This daye y ^e comission wase Executed att y ^e bear garden			
29	♀ this michellmass day doc: priss precht Here & dind w ^t His wife: Sister & 2 frends: m ^r woodward w ^t His wife frend daughter & man			
30	♂ giuen towards Exspence w ^t pd for 6 Heds of H: y ^e 1 st : Steuen: W: rufus: W: conquer: black princ: an of bullen	2	0	0
	pd canterbury for threshing 12 buss of wheat	0	2	6
	giuen towards Exspence w ^t 2 Eawes r 3	4	8	0
	y ^e shawes off wood in furzie felds cost me grubing	7	13	0
	pd parcks for 5 ac: & 3 rodes cutting & burning in cokers att 13 ^s 4 ^d y ^e ac: cutting & 6 ^s 8 ^d cutting	5	13	6
	pd for stacking of wood in 50 ac: & cokers for 40: sacks & for colling certay loads att 5 ^s y ^e Lod 50 sacks	20	03	3
	diging in y ^e garden & for quick setts to perrie	1	09	5
	grub in gowins 2 ac: & 3 q ^r ter and 19 rod at 4 ^d y ^e rod	7	16	9
	165 stack & 3 q ^r ters of rotes grubd att 6 ^s y ^e stack pd	46	11	8
	some off this syde is	97	18	1
	The some off this quarter in generall is	309	09	10
	y ^e pticulers as followeth Howsehowld			
	Servants waxis	4	10	0
	Jacksons y ^e smiths bill	2	0	6
	y ^e coller makers bill	0	6	1
	a bed corde	0	0	9

¹ Sir John Wildgose, of Salehurst, co. Kent. He held the manor of Lewisham by right of Grace, his wife, daughter and co-heir of Bryan Annesley (Lysons, *Environs*, vol. iv. p. 503).

September 1620.

8 stack off rootes	0 13 4
a remoue of my Land	0 04 3
2 q'ters to y ^e Corection Howse	0 00 6
a cart axeing & a woode gate mending	0 01 6
a tressell for y ^e Cart making	0 00 4
a p: off Heding cuffs	0 01 8
2 rakes	0 00 6
2 whips & whip coards	0 00 4
a Longe bill	0 01 0
grass mowing	2 00 6
axeing & mending carts	0 01 4
10 axelltrees	0 12 6
2 rance tables	5 03 0
12 brass spoones	0 02 0
2 men 3 d: a peece reaping	0 06 0
a jack lyne	0 00 9
Tarr for sheep	0 00 2
oates & barley mowing	0 13 6
an Inlayd stone table	5 00 0
a frame for itt	0 08 0
6 pictures of y ^e Ks	2 00 0
6 more of y ^e y ^e (<i>sic</i>) same man	2 00 0
wheat threshing	0 02 6
furzy feeld grubing	7 13 0
denshiring in cokers	5 13 6
stacking & coling in 50 ac:	20 03 3
quick setts for y ^e garden	1 09 0
grubing in gowins	7 16 9
stacking in gowins	46 11 8
some off theys is	115 18 2

~~Mathyas his bill~~

Mathyas his bill	9 07 3
diem	

Colledge

basone & candlesticks	3 08 0
y ^e 4 fellowes pencions	17 10 0
Layeing a brick at finsburie	0 05 0
chilldrens sherts	0 03 0
more sherting	0 07 0
y ^e pores pencion	23 14 0

some is 45 07 0

Rents

m ^r Travis	40 00 0
m ^r billsone	01 00 0

September 1620.

Luntley or m ^r ferres	.	.	.	.	.	03 10 0
m ^r Dansone	.	.	.	.	.	02 00 0
m ^{rs} cuxsone	.	.	.	.	.	07 10 0

some is	.	.	54 10 0
---------	---	---	---------

Lawe						
to S ^r Jo: Jacksons a fee	.	.	.	.	.	01 00 0
my Lease from miller	.	.	.	.	.	00 10 0
m ^r Hughes bill	.	.	.	.	.	06 00 0
a checker order	.	.	.	.	.	00 03 6
m ^r bovies bill	.	.	.	.	.	03 05 0
my warrant for bayghting	.	.	.	.	.	00 02 0
bynding off brinckester	.	.	.	.	.	00 06 4
ending off Lucas sute	.	.	.	.	.	00 04 0
tuchbornes bill	.	.	.	.	.	05 00 0
griffins arest	.	.	.	.	.	00 02 8

some is	.	.	16 13 6
---------	---	---	---------

aparell						
4½ oz of wosted for J. A.	.	.	.	.	.	00 03 0
2 feltt Hatts	.	.	.	.	.	00 14 9
mathyas his bill	.	.	.	.	.	9 07 3
dieing a p: of stockings	.	.	.	.	.	0 00 4
my felt dressing	.	.	.	.	.	0 01 0

some of aparell is	.	.	10 05 7
--------------------	---	---	---------

some off theys pticulers is	.	.	.	.	242 14 3
other Exspences is	.	.	.	.	066 15 7

Here Ends this years acownt: beginning att michellmas 1619 &

Ending this michellmas an^o 1620 in which Hath bene dis-

bursed in generall 1020 09 8½

wheroff in pticuler as followeth

for Howshowld and Cuntry charge	.	.	.	.	263 09 00
for y ^e Colledge	.	.	.	.	203 07 11
for Rents	.	.	.	.	250 05 03
for Lawe	.	.	.	.	042 15 08
for aparrell	.	.	.	.	019 08 09
for building or Reparing in this booke	.	.	.	.	000 01 00

some off theys pticulers	779 07 07
--------------------------	---	---	---	---	-----------

other Exspences in this booke	241 02 01½
-------------------------------	---	---	---	---	------------

Blessed be y^e Lorde gode Euer Lasting y^e only giuer and
preserver off all.

Amen.

October 1620.

2 ☉ this daye att a Court Held in Kenington I wase admytted
tenaunt

mathias water & supp: a ☉ night	0	0	6
pd y ^e shoemaker for 2 p: of shoes for brinkester & 1 p: for ned Layton 16 ^d y ^e payer	0	4	0

		s	d		
merydall	1 p:	1	4		
Jackey	1 p:	1	4	s	d
brasier	1 p:	1	4	6	8
man	1 p:	1	4		
shepey	1 p:	1	4		
chalfont	1 p:	1	2		
copland	1 p:	1	2		
pettyfar	1 p:	1	2		
Keyes	1 p:	1	2	8	2
Wadup	1 p:	1	2		
Layton	1 p:	1	2		
Collins	1 p:	1	2		

0 14 10

3 ♂ Water to y ^e m ^r of y ^e rowls about y ^e bishop off winton	0	0	6
pd in y ^e affydavitt offic for Entring myne & my mothers	0	4	0
pd for 5 H: q ^{ter} & 1 q ^{ter} sacks in all 6 ^d	0	12	6
more for 6 yards off sacking for brinkester 8 ^d y ^e q ^r	0	4	0
a bundle off cord	0	0	8
6 Ells off 3 q ^{ter} cloth att 10 ^d y ^e Ell for 12 p: of stockings			
for y ^e boyes 5 ^s 6 ^d making them 2 ^s 6 ^d	8	0	
4 coates lynning & turning: collins: Laightons: pettifars & Symes	6	0	
Lynning 8 coates more	4	0	
making y ^e 12 brothers & sisters gownes	0	18	0
3 dosen off clothe for y ^e 12 gownes	9	00	0
a p: off Lynine Hose for will 1 ^s 8 ^d sleeving will a wast coat 4 ^d	0	2	0
an Ell off shagg bayes for J. A. 4 ^s 2 ^d drawing y ^e wastcoat 6 ^d	0	4	8
bynding 2 petticoats for J. A.	0	0	4
making a p: off Lynings for me	0	0	4
This daye nan allen ¹ went away giuen her	1	2	0
pd m ^r Willson His pencion	6	13	0
m ^r Harison his pencion	5	00	0
m ^r Symons his pencion	3	06	8
m ^r Hopkins pencion	2	10	0
R off Jo: boger for 3 weeks going off His Cowes dwe before michellmass 3 ^e	17	10	0
7 ♀ giuen towards Exspences w ^t 2 yewes now nan is gon	4	6	0
pd m ^r Ewin a years rent for an acr: off Copie howld land	1	0	0
8 ☉ m ^r pryme of Cambridg pretch & dind H & Casig & His wife			
10 ♂ This wase y ^e 2 d: the comission wase Executed y ^e charg off bothes diners for y ^e 2 d: wase	1	10	0

¹ Nan Allen, *i.e.* Anne Allen, the cousin and servant of Edward Alleyn, who had secretly married John Harrison, the senior Fellow. (See vol. i. p. 57.)

October 1620.

	witnesses persone & His wife brown & baxter : furlonge & taylore			
	m ^{rs} Havall & Elsebeth Hookes in all 8 giuen them 12 ^d a peece	0	08	0
	water to fetch theys persons bothes	0	02	6
13 ♀	I went to y ^e m ^r off y ^e rowells att y ^e bishops sut water	0	0	6
14 ½	water theys 2 days for mathias	0	0	6
	giuen towards Exspence w ^t one Eawe r. 10	4	6	0
	pd ye pore ther pencion boane wase mulkt 12 ^d for drunks 6 ^d & for going out 6. so	8	7	0
	Servants wags			
	Jo: Skivenor	30	0	
	george quarell	20	0	
	margret	07	6	
	Tho: Ellic	12	6	
	Herne	10	0	
	aylec Lewis	07	6	
			4	7 6
15 ☉	m ^r Vanse precher & Ro: boger dind Here			
18 ♀	I wento Cooks Hall ¹ & Had willyame woodine turnd over to me y ^e clark Had 4 ^s y ^e bedle 30 ^d y ^e vnder bedle 12 ^d wine 16 ^d a potle off Sack wine on y ^e boys master 10 ^d y ^e boy 6 ^d	0	10	2
19 ¼	pd for a p: of gambathoes	0	8	0
20 ♀	chaynge 5 sybills for 40 ^d a peece & Lent Hym 40 ^d so	1	0	0
☞	R off goody Jones for 3 weeks of a cowes grass & 1 of a bull 2 ^s water to y ^e rowles 4 for an afydavitt in dd in y ^e wrightings 4 ^d & 2 ^s to m ^r pitts for His fee	0	2	8
21 ½	giuen towards Exspence w ^t 2 Eawes r: 8 nowe y ^e 4 borders ² are in my allowance so this week 10 a 4 ^s 26 att 2 besids baxter & His men H: this week	4	15	0
	pd for a bushell 2 ^s 10 ^d a seed coat 2 ^s 4 ^d a skope 6 ^d poter 1 ^d	0	5	9
	Horss & water this week	0	1	4
	4 yards off cadis gartering	0	1	0
	1 Ell of 3 q ^{ter} cloth for for (<i>sic</i>) boot Hose 11 ^d mak 4	0	1	3
22 ☉	this daye wase our weding daye & ther dind w ^t vs m ^{rs} Knight m ^r maund & His wife, m ^r mylyon m ^r Jeffe ³ & 2 frends w ^t them a precher & His frend m ^r Willson y ^e singer w ^t others			
28 ½	giuen towards Exspence w ^t 1 Eawe	4	2	0
☞	ind y ^t yesterday Robinson & His wife went away & this daye wase a senit y ^e 3 rogers went away & m ^r vans ⁴ entred in to Comons pd for spinning 2 ^t off wolfe for boyes stockings	0	0	11
	Ingrossing y ^e checker Interogatories agayne	0	2	6

¹ *I.e.* went to the hall of the Cooks Company and took over William Woodine, an apprentice cook, from his former master.

² "Y^e 4 borders," *i.e.* the three sons of Mr. Rogers and one of Mr. Woodward. (See 12th September 1620.)

³ Probably Anthony Jeffes, the actor. Humphrey Jeffes, also an actor, died in 1618 (Collier, *Memoirs of Actors*, p. xxx.). Mr. Collier suggests that "M^r Willson y^e singer" was the "Jacke Wilson" who performed the part of Balthazar in *Much Ado about Nothing* (*Mem. of Edw. Alleym*, p. 153). (W.)

⁴ Robert Vance, who was appointed preacher on the 28th September in succession to Mr. Wilson, who left the same day.

October 1620 November.


	gaue y ^e witnesses	0	2	0
	water & dinner for mathias	0	2	4
	Horss standing & water more this week	0	1	6
29	☉ canterbury & His wife goody Hudson & y ^e spinner dind Here			
30	☉ I rod to y ^e King att theobalds & gaue Hym a petition for money pd for.	0	1	0
	some off this syd	67	2	5
2	24 I went before y ^e Lo: cheefe Justice about m ^r wie High Cunstable & Jacob: water	0	0	6
3	♀ chaynd my 12 owld sybles for 12 new & gaue 40 ^d 1 a peec to boot to m ^r gibbkin so pd	2	0	0
4	♂ giuen towards Exspences w ^t a weather	3	18	0
	☞ on 24 last being all sowlls day att Eping fayer mathias bought off Jo: fouks 4 oxen att 3 ^l 3 ^s 4 ^d a pece & 4 mydling runts att 1 ^l 13 ^s 4 ^d a pece & 4 little runts att 1 ^l 3 ^s 4 ^d a pe[ce] in all	24	0	0
	spent for 1 night & 2 dayes by math: in buyeing them	3 ^s		
	giuen a man for driving them vp	1	6	
	water for mathias last week	0	0	8
5	☉ m ^r Lewis & His wife dind w ^t vs			
7	♂ I went to westminster & Herd y ^e tryall for y ^e way betwene y ^e burowgh ² & parish garden pd	0	0	6
	an account off rents pd by mathias			
	m ^r travis	40	0	0
	Luntley	03	10	0
	m ^r billson	01	00	0
	dansone	02	10	0
	y ^e Ks ma ^{ts}	13	17	5
	y ^e x th s	01	14	1
	m ^{rs} cuxson	7	10	0
	fortune quitt rent	0	01	10
	pd for y ^e Ks quttance	0	1	4
9	24 Entring rule for publicaçon in y ^e checker	0	2	6
10	♀ water this week & Horsstanding	0	1	8
	bought of m ^r gibkin 14 Heads of christ ou La: & y ^e 12 apostles att noble a peec ³	4	13	4
11	♂ I dind w ^t y ^e m ^r off y ^e rowles where y ^e bishop of winchester wase			
	pd y ^e pore brothers & sisters ther pencion	8	8	0
	pd for 14 Ells att 14 ^d y ^e Ell for y ^e pore Schollers sherts	0	16	0
	1 Ell off Lockrom for bands for y ^e sc. shirts	0	1	4

¹ Dr. Lysons observes as to this entry, "The taste for sybils must be much altered, or Mr. Alleyn had a very dear bargain. It would be difficult to meet with a broker that would give fourpence a piece for them now."

² I.e. between the borough of Southwark and Paris Garden, where Alleyn carried on bear-baiting. It is probable that this was the matter in dispute between Alleyn and the Bishop of Winchester, whose residence was close to the bear garden.

³ These have disappeared.

November 1620 December.

	4 Ells of Lockrom att 14 ^d y ^e Ell for y ^e cook: layhton & .	0	4	8
	giuen towards Exspences .	3	16	0
	pd for 1000 off damask roses att 8 ^d y ^e 100 & 4 ^d bringin y ^e burowgh	0	7	0
12 ☉				
14 ♂	I went to y ^e bishope of winton about vewing wrightings			
	pd m ^r gibkin for guilding pictuers	0	6	0
15 ♀	pd goody boane for spinning a l ½ off wool for stockins	0	0	9
16 ♀	pd for m ^r bridgis Lease to m ^r Ewin	0	6	0
	pd for printing or imbossing a sut	0	10	0
18 ½	giuen towards Exspences nowe baxter & 1 man	4	4	0
	water this week & Horsse	0	1	4
	dyeing wills stockings	0	0	4
	y ^e currant off newes	0	0	2
19 ☉	m ^r Kitchin m ^r person & His wife dind w ^t me			
	afternoone I went to Lambeth & to y ^e Lo: chancellers & Laye att			
	my La: clareks			
20 ☉	this day I wase att y ^e Lo: of wintons			
21 ♂	& this day we dispatcht y ^e busines of wrightings			
22 ♀	I dynd att La: clareks & after came Home			
24 ♀	I rod to London dind att graies Ine w ^t S ^r J: Wildgoss	0	1	6
25 ½	dinner agayne in y ^e same place w ^t S ^r Jos	0	1	0
	1 ^t off brymstone	0	0	3
	mending my sporr	0	0	3
	giuen towards Exspence nowe Ro: & Kendall are gon	4	0	0
26 ☉	captaiyne baxter dind w ^t vs			
27 ☉	I went to towne about S ^r Jo: Wildgoss & stayd ♂ & ♀			
	pd m ^r shelson y ^e steward off Kenington for my copie 10 ^s as His			
	fee & His man 30 ^d for His fee giuen His man more 30 ^d so	0	15	0
29 ♀	Dind att S ^r Jo: Hed w ^t y ^e french musition	0	3	4
2 ½	pd m ^r bovey for y ^e charge this terme swing ferres & davisones			
	boards	0	8	4
	Dinner to day w ^t S ^r Jo: Willdgoss in newgat market	0	1	6
	giuen towards Exspence	4	0	0
3 ☉	Jo: wildgoss His frend & man y ^e Countes off buckinghames			
	chaplyn, y ^e stone cutter, beast & Herne & His wife dind			
	Heer			
5 ♂	pd Sanders for an Horsse Coller & 4 ^t of pitch	0	0	11
6 ♀	I went to London to meet m ^r wildegose att m ^r Smiths			
7 ♀	I dind att T: A & S ^r Jo: wildgose & I sent for veale	0	2	6
9 ½	pd for a brass Ladle & gaue a chaffing dishe to boote	0	1	2
	Hors & watter this week	0	0	10
	dieing a p: off stocking for brinckesters	0	0	4
	pd y ^e pore ther pencion	8	8	0
	giuen towards Exspences	4	0	0
10 ☉	Hamon & Canterburie dind w ^t vs			

some off this sid . . . 146 12 10

December 1620.

11	⊙	♂ & ♀ & I wase att London w ^t S ^r Jo: wildgoss about y ^e manner off Lewshame spent in dinners ther	0	10	0
15	♀	This daye I pd for y ^e manner & p ⁿ age ¹ off Lewsham	1000	0	0
16	½	giuen towards Exspences	4	0	0
		made a brwars pompe & mending an other pd	0	6	0
17	⊙	M ^r tayleboice: Starkey: Casinghurst & His wife dind w ^t vs pd m ^r Dallen for reparing certayne Howses in russells rents as by His bill aperes	1	6	8
		pd mathias for water & Horsses Last week	0	1	5
18	⊙	giuen m ^r Casen y ^e Counseller for His fee	1	0	0
		to His clarcks for ingrosing y ^e Lease	0	10	0
		bought off m ^r Ladds 2 years rent dwe to Luntley from our La day next & pd Hym	20	0	0
20	♀	I went to Smithfeeld dinner w ^t sargiant owen etc	0	1	6
23	½	giuen towards Exspences nowe baxter & His man is gon	3	16	0
24	⊙	Ro: boger & His wife Hethersall: Cranwell: pagett & ther wives dind Here			

some off this is	1031	11	7
----------------------------	------	----	---

more for this years building in dullwich att y ^e colledg att napps building y ^e Howse & mending other Howses	88	18	7
& for 80000 tylls mad this year as aperes in y ^e booke	31	16	8
& for 106000 bricks mad allso for y ^e sd works	35	00	0

some of this sid is	1187	06	10
-------------------------------	------	----	----

The generall some off this q ^{ter} is	1397	01	5
--	------	----	---

in pticuler as followeth

Howshowld

1 q ^{ter} & 5 Half q ^{ter} Corne sacks	0	12	6
servaunts wagis	4	07	6
Will: Woodin turning over to me	0	10	2
a corne bushell a seed coate & skop	0	05	9
12 picktures of y ^e sybbills	2	00	0
12 welch bullocks att Eping fayer	24	00	0
chargis to fetch em	0	04	6
14 picktures of Christ S ^t Mary & apostls	4	13	4
gilding other picktures	0	06	0
1 ¹ off brymstone	0	00	3
a flagen collar	0	00	6
4 ¹ of pitch	0	00	5
a brass Ladle	0	01	2
making & mending pompe	0	06	0

some off Howshowld	37	08	1
------------------------------	----	----	---

¹ "Pnage," i.e. parsonage.

December 1620.

The Kings Ma ^{tie}	.	.	.	.	.	13 17 05
y ^e x th off Dullwich	.	.	.	.	.	01 14 01
Cuxsones anuity	.	.	.	.	.	07 10 00
fortune quitt rent	.	.	.	.	.	00 01 10
some off rents						<hr/> 71 03 4 <hr/>

Lawe

Entring 2 affidavitts	.	.	.	.	.	0 04 0
Executing y ^e Comission	.	.	.	.	.	1 10 0
8 wittnesses	.	.	.	.	.	0 08 0
water for them	.	.	.	.	.	0 02 6
deleuering in off wrightings	.	.	.	.	.	0 02 8
Enterogatories ingrosing	.	.	.	.	.	0 02 6
2 wittnesses more	.	.	.	.	.	0 02 0
diner & water to fetch 'em	.	.	.	.	.	0 02 0
Entrin rules for publicaçon	.	.	.	.	.	0 02 6
m ^r bridges Lease	.	.	.	.	.	0 06 0
My copie of Kening Court	.	.	.	.	.	0 15 0
bond sind this terme	.	.	.	.	.	0 08 4
m ^r Casen a fee	.	.	.	.	.	1 00 0
His men Engrosing	.	.	.	.	.	0 10 0
some off Lawe						<hr/> 5 15 6 <hr/>

Some off Theys p ^t iculers is	.	.	1348 19 10
other Exspences	.	.	0048 01 07


Blessed Be y^e Lord god Euer Lasting
The only giuer and preseruer
off all. Amen.

1620 december

25 ☉ Christmass day y ^e 12 pore brothers & sisters Receued w ^t vs & dind & supt Here	
26 ♂ Collins, gritton : perey : Staple : w: boane wido: Jones & ther wives dynd Here	
27 ♀ Tapley vnderwood : Kingsland : bess Tylley goody Steuens : goody beck : Jo boger Howell w ^t ther wives dind Here	
28 ♀ I went to London dind att Cort Lay att T. A.	
29 ♀ I dind w ^t S ^r Ric. Smith This day y ^e french ambasadour duk of Lorayne ¹ w ^t 373 p ^s ons came to Somersett Howse	
30 ♀ giuen towards Exspence	3 16 0

¹ The ambassador was not the Duke of Lorraine, but Honoré d'Albert, Sieur de Cadenet, Marshal of France, afterwards Duc de Chaulnes. Alleyn perhaps confounded him with his brother, Charles d'Albert, Duc de Luynes, favourite of Louis XIII. An account of his reception, taken chiefly from Sir John Finett's *Philoxenis*, is given by Nichols, *Progresses of James I.* vol. iv. p. 630 (W.). Lysons observes, "Alleyn was right in the fact, but misinformed as to the person. In December 1620 the Marquis de Cadenet, brother to the Duke de Luynes, arrived in England from France with a great train."

December 1620 Januarie.

	yesterday Ric: Caulden came Here to bord																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																																					
---	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

31 ☉ Redman, Lane: Otte: ward w^t ther wifes dind Here

Januarie 1620.

1 ☉

new years day guifts

s d

Staple	2 Rabitts giuen	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	6
w. boane	1 Henn g	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	6
Stoughton	2 Henns g	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	6
Abdy	2 rent capons								
mathias	a Shugar Loaff								
withers	2 rent Capons & 2 turkey Henns					g	.	1	0
callton	2 Hens & a baskett of apl	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	6
Redman	2 rent Rabitts	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	0
M ^r Lewis	2 Capons					g	.	0	6
Ro: boger	1 Henn					g	.	0	4
Casinghurst	2 Henn					g	.	0	0

(sic) mathias a sugar loafe

Stile	2 rent capons
Sanders	a botell off maligoe
colbrand	a botle of Clarett & aples
w: boane	10 Eggs
Jones	
Kendall	

4 ♀ This daye y^e french ambasadore wase feasted att Westminster

wa	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	1	0
5 ♀ pd m ^r Stoughton y ^e Cunstable for compsiton wood & coale	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	13 4
pd Lane for 4 oxe bowes	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	0 8
6 ♀ giuen towards Exspences w ^t a weather	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	3	16 0
pd y ^e pore ther pencon	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	8	8 0
pd m ^r Stanton for Composition Calues & piggs dwe y ^e year 1620	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	2 3

7 ☉ Ther dind w^t vs m^r Calton: withers mathew: pare: m^r Stouton: worssope: & ther wifes allso: browne perey & His son. Jackson & Shepeys father

Januarie 1620.

att night y^e 12 pore supt & y^e boyes made a shoe¹8 © pd Jackson y^e Smithes bill

14 lincks for Chaynes	.	.	.	.	3	6
3 Clowts w: 6 ¹	.	.	.	.	1	6
twise mending y ^e drafts	.	.	.	.	1	0
mending y ^e plowgh Irons 2	.	.	.	.	3	0
115 Horshoes	.	.	.	.	28	9
14 remoues	.	.	.	.	1	2
200 of Clowtes nayles	.	.	.	.	1	0
27 oxe wares	.	.	.	.	22	6
7 pitch forks mending	.	.	.	.	2	10
Irone for a dong cart	.	.	.	.	1	6
2 Staples for y ^e yoaks	.	.	.	.	0	6
mending a shouell	.	.	.	.	0	6
2 feet for a pott	.	.	.	.	1	0

68 9

a pan for a fier shouell	.	.	.	.	1	4
a fire fork for y ^e kitchen	.	.	.	.	1	6
a new stave for a pitchfork	.	.	.	.	0	6
6 stirrops for cart wheeles	.	.	.	.	3	0
2 lince pinns	.	.	.	.	0	6
2 rownd pinns	.	.	.	.	0	6
mending a rownd pin	.	.	.	.	0	6
layeing a mattock	.	.	.	.	0	8
mending a cart wheele	.	.	.	.	2	0
Irones for y ^e yoaks	.	.	.	.	1	6
Layeing y ^e great Harow tynes	.	.	.	.	1	6
frost naylyng y ^e Horsses	.	.	.	.	0	6

14 0

som totall

13 ½ giuen towards Exspences now woodward gone	.	.	.	4	2	9
H a 1000 of sparowbills & a q ^r off Hobbs	.	.	.	3	14	0
q ^r of an Ell off canvas	.	.	.	0	0	7
14 © m ^r maund & His wife dind Here & my tenant Joas	.	.	.	0	0	7
15 © pd y ^e fellowes ther pencion						
m ^r Vase lacking 2 weeks	.	.	.	5	13	4
m ^r Symonds	.	.	.	3	06	8
m ^r Hopkins	.	.	.	2	10	0
peter Symonds by apobation	.	.	.	0	00	0

11 10 0

some off this sid

39 07 1


¹ A shoe, i.e. a show.

Januarie 1620.

Mathias His bills

a p: of sleeues to my Lace Jerkine			
3 q ^r of an a y ^d & H: of propas	.	.	0 02 10
sowing & buton hole silk	.	.	0 00 4
buttones for y ^e Hands	.	.	0 00 3
making y ^e sleeues	.	.	0 01 4
some for y ^e sleues			0 4 9
y ^e Imbossed sut			
for dressing y ^e sute	.	.	0 01 0
printing more peces	.	.	0 00 6
18 y ^d s of lace w: 3 oz 3 q ^r & $\frac{1}{2}$	.	.	0 07 9
sewing & button Hole silk	.	.	0 01 2
a carde of buttons	.	.	0 00 8
making y ^e sute	.	.	0 04 6
some .			0 15 7
making vp a wastcoate for E. A.	.	.	0 00 6
13 y ^d s off fryesz for Lyueries att 18 $\frac{1}{2}$ ^d y ^e y ^d	.	.	1 00 0
4 sacking aprons making	.	.	0 00 6
a q ^r of sack for 2 bibbs & tape	.	.	0 00 3
making E. Laytons sute	.	.	0 03 4
a p: off lynings for E. Lay	.	.	0 01 0
some .			0 04 4
making tomes sacking drawers	.	.	0 00 8
for making His dublett	.	.	0 02 0
for altering his hose	.	.	0 01 0
some for brinckester .			0 03 8
for Will woodine			
2 y ^r 3 q ^r of fustyan for a dublett	.	.	0 03 6
canvas for back & coller	.	.	0 00 4
an Ell & q ^r off 3 q ^r cloth for lynings	.	.	01 1
button & thred for y ^e three dubletts	.	.	00 9
some for woodine			05 8
Halfe an Ell off canvas for sleeues for Will.			
Asbye	.	.	0 00 6
some of all is			02 15 9
2 bottles off cla: wine	.	.	0 02 6
Horsse & water for mathias on C^{c} : q . & q .	.	.	0 00 9

Januarie 1620 february.

20	h	giuen towards Expences	.	.	.	.	.	3	14	0
		Horsse & water for mathias 4 d: this week	.	.	.	.	.	0	01	0
		a bottle off wine	.	.	.	.	.	0	01	3
		a p: off stockings for w: woodye Cooke	.	.	.	.	.	0	02	0
21	⊙	m ^r Calton: m ^r Stoughton: owld budder & ther wifes dind Heer	.	.	.	.	.
23	♂	diner w ^t tuchborne & m ^r Hunt in Holborne	.	.	.	.	.	0	3	6
25	4	water to Westminster to meet Jacob	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	2
		pd for tuchbornes & watt Haynes oaths to baron bromley ¹	.	.	.	.	.	0	4	0
		giuen them 12 ^d a peec	.	.	.	.	.	0	2	0
		a bazell lether powch	.	.	.	.	.	0	1	2
		dyeing 2 a p: off stockings	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	8
		water & victualls for mathias	.	.	.	.	.	0	1	5
27	h	and this day I took a pore fatherless child Ed: Alleyn ²	.	.	.	.	.
		 giuen towards Expences	.	.	.	.	.	3	14	0
28	⊙	m ^r Lewis: mathias & ther wifs 2 daughters off Tho: Alleyns dind Here	.	.	.	.	.
Rents paid by mathias dwe att christmass last										
							s d			
		m ^r Travis y ^o 20 of January	.	.	.	.	40 0 0	}	54	10 0
		m ^r billsones y ^o 3 ^d of Januari	.	.	.	.	01 0 0			
		m ^r Luntley y ^o 8 of January	.	.	.	.	03 10 0			
		Danson	.	.	.	.	2 10 0			
		Cuxson	.	.	.	.	7 10 0			
	♂	a bottle off wine to Colbrand	.	.	.	.	.	0	1	2
3	h	giuen towards Expences	.	.	.	.	.	3	14	0
		pd y ^o pore ther pencion	.	.	.	.	.	8	8	0
4	⊙	staple: Walt: boane w ^t ther wifes Phillcocks & His wife Erwine & His wife dind Here & my baly of Lewshame	.	.	.	.	.
5	⊙	2 smocks for E: Cuttler	.	.	.	.	.	0	5	8
10	h	giuen towards Expences w ^t y ^o 4 th midling bullock & 30 ^s sett off for Hopps w ^t allowanc for ned alline	.	.	.	.	.	3	16	0
		Entring an order for Cecker publickacon	.	.	.	.	.	0	2	6
		dyeing 2 p: of silk stockings & 5 breadths of fust tafata skirts	.	.	.	.	.	0	6	8
		a cordyall plaster for J. A. stomach	.	.	.	.	.	0	2	2
		mathias spent att London	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	6
11	⊙	Casinghurst & His wife dind Here this Shroue Sunday	.	.	.	.	.
13	♂	bought a sowe & 10 piggs of perrey for	.	.	.	.	.	1	9	6
		pd goody Kirton for a p: of course wollen stockings	.	.	.	.	.	0	1	8
		bought a rudering syue	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	5
		a grater for y ^o Kichine	.	.	.	.	.	0	0	7
17	h	giuen towards Expences in money only	.	.	.	.	.	3	16	0
		pd Canterbury for 4½ stacks grubd in bogers feld att 4 ^s y ^o stack w th wase spent att Home	.	.	.	.	.	0	18	0
		pd Hym for making a p: off Harowes	.	.	.	.	.	0	2	4
18	⊙	m ^r Steele & His wife & m ^r Only of Sydnam dind Here	.	.	.	.	.

¹ Sir Edward Bromley, junior baron of the Exchequer, 1609.² See vol. i. p. 122.

february 1620 March.

20 ♂	pd for 4 bushells off bigg barley sent by m ^r willsone baxsters			
	cosen 7 ^s 6 ^d y ^e sack 30 ^d cariage by ship 14 ^d a letter 2d		0	11 4
	pd mathias for a bottle of wine 14 ^d & 3 d He wase in towne		0	1 5
	Some off this side		89	12 1
23 ♀	I went to meet S ^r Nic. Stoddard ¹ in powles spent att y ^e pole ²			
	Head w ^t Hym m ^r borne & gunell		0	0 6
	giuen m ^r Daniell a scotishman		0	0 6
	Horss & water this week		0	1 0
25 ☉	pd ransome for diging 20 rod for Hopps 5 ^s vnderwood before 25			
	rod 6 ^s 3 ^d in all 45 rodd		0	11 3
28 ♀	pd m ^r Overman y ^e tyethes dwe for russells rents		0	16 0
3 ♀	pd y ^e brothers & sisters ther pencion		8	8 0
	Dyeing a p: off stockings black of wosted		0	0 4
	3 d: Horss & water this week for mathias		0	0 9
	giuen towards Expences for 2 weeks		7	12 0
☞	md y ^t this day I Haue R Tho: Stacie att 40 ^s & a Lyuerie tyll michellmas next			
4 ☉	This daye wee dind att m ^r Steeles			
11 ☉	goody beek & Her sone dind w ^t vs & tumbers sone & daughter			
13 ♂	pd to tye y ^e Smith off Croyden for 48 Harow tynes w 46 ^t att 2 ¹ ^d y ^e l		0	9 6
15 ♀	I dynd at my Lady Clarcks Laye at T. A.			
17 ♀	giuen towards Expences for 2 weeks w ^t a yeaw & a Lamb 12 ^s for malt 3 ^t 10 ^s & for wheat 4 ^t 6 ^s in all		7	16 0
18 ☉	Charles massy y ^e Collyar & His sone & canterbury & His wife dind Here			
☞	pd m ^r genings chirch warden of Camberwell towards reparing y ^e parish chirch		0	8 0
22 ♀	I dind w ^t m ^r Hewitt & pd for E. A. & my self		0	2 4
	Some off this syde		26	06 2
	The generall some off this quarter is		155	05 04

wheroff in p^ticular as followeth

Howshould Charge

2 dosen off trenchers			0	00 7
Horss drenching			0	01 2
a blad for a knife			0	00 6
Servants wagis			2	16 8
4 oxe bowes of Lane			0	00 8
composition wood & coale			0	13 4

¹ Sir Nicholas Stoddard, of Mottingham. A lease for forty years of Lewisham manor had been granted to him or his father by Queen Elizabeth in 1575. (W.)

² St. Paul's Head Inn, in Great Carter Lane, Doctors' Commons, mentioned as "the Polles Hed" by Machyn in his Diary, 25th May 1562. (W.)

March 1620.

composition calves & piggs	.	.	.	.	.	0 02 3
Jackson y ^e Smithes bill	.	.	.	.	.	4 02 9
a sowe & 10 piggs	.	.	.	.	.	1 09 6
a rudering siues	.	.	.	.	.	0 00 5
a bread grater	.	.	.	.	.	0 00 7
4½ stack off wood spent	.	.	.	.	.	0 18 0
a p: off Harowes making	.	.	.	.	.	0 02 4
4 bushell off bigg barley	.	.	.	.	.	0 11 4
Hopp grownd digging	.	.	.	.	.	0 11 3
48 Harowe tynes w: 46' 2½ ^a	.	.	.	.	.	0 09 6
reparing cambwell church	.	.	.	.	.	0 08 0

some is . . . 12 08 10

Lawe						
2 oathes in y ^e Checker	.	.	.	.	.	0 4 0
giuen them	.	.	.	.	.	0 2 0
a read Lawe bagg	.	.	.	.	.	0 1 2
Entring a checker order	.	.	.	.	.	0 2 6

some . . . 0 9 8

reparing or building this q^rter . . . 0 0 0

y ^e Colledge						
yarne spining for boys Hose	.	.	.	.	.	0 00 9
canvas for y ^e boyes	.	.	.	.	.	0 00 7
y ^e fellows pencion	.	.	.	.	.	11 10 0
brothers & sisters pencion	.	.	.	.	.	25 04 0

some is . . . 36 15 4

Rents						
m ^r Travis	.	.	.	.	.	40 00 0
m ^r billson	.	.	.	.	.	01 00 0
m ^r Luntley	.	.	.	.	.	03 10 0
m ^r Dansone	.	.	.	.	.	02 10 0
m ^r Cuxsone	.	.	.	.	.	07 10 0
tyeth for mole strand	.	.	.	.	.	00 16 0

some is . . . 55 06 0

Aparell						
sparowe bills for toms	.	.	.	.	.	0 00 6
flaxe for thred	.	.	.	.	.	0 00 3
more sparowe bills	.	.	.	.	.	0 00 7
to mathias for taylors bills	.	.	.	.	.	2 15 9
a p: of stockings for y ^e cook	.	.	.	.	.	0 02 0
2 p: of stockings dyeing	.	.	.	.	.	0 00 8

		March 1621	April.			
	lynine for bess cuttler	.	.	.	.	0 05 8
	y ^e sylk diyar	.	.	.	.	0 06 8
	woolen stockings dyeing	.	.	.	.	0 00 4
	woolen stocking bought	.	.	.	.	0 01 8
						<hr/>
	some is	.	.	.	.	3 14 1
						<hr/>
casang						
	40/ 20/ 20/ 40/ 30/ 30/ g 40/ 20/ 20/ 20/ 20/ 20/ 40/ 20					
	some of theys pticulers is	.	.	.	.	108 13 11
	other expences	.	.	.	.	046 11 05
						<hr/>
Blessed bee y ^e Lorde gode Euer Lasting y ^e only giuer and preseruer of all amen.						
m. cassano 509/ 309/ 209/ 509/						
24 h	giuen towards Exspence w ^t a Lam 4 ^s corn 3 ^t 12 ^s	.	.	.	.	3 16 0
	pd y ^e tyeth for y ^e fortune by morton	.	.	.	.	0 05 0
25 ○	S ^r jo: Wildegoss & bayly daling dind Here					
31 h	m ^d y ^t Last h y ^e 24 of march dick CaldHam wase gone & this h					
	Chri: griffin came so I abate in alowanc 2 ^s & enter 4 ^d					
	giuen towards Exspence w ^t a pigg 13 ^s a Lam 4 ^s & corne 2 ^t 17 ^s					
	in all	.	.	.	.	3 14 0
	pd mathyas for fyleying a sea Horss pissea	.	.	.	.	0 0 3
	Haftying an oyster kniffe	.	.	.	.	0 0 2
	Horss & water for mathyas this week	.	.	.	.	0 2 6
	pd y ^e brothers & systers their peñion	.	.	.	.	8 8 0
	Horss & water for mathias this week	.	.	.	.	0 0 6
1 ○	Easter daye we R y ^e comunion dinde & supt y ^e 12 pore					
7 h	bought a p: off body trases w: 6 ^t att 3 ^d y ^e 1	.	.	.	.	0 1 6
	I dind w ^t my La: clarek wine	.	.	.	.	0 1 0
	water this week for mathias & Horss	.	.	.	.	0 1 1
	giuen towards Exspences now for griffin w ^t y ^e 2 pigg 19. 6 corne					
	10 ^s & money	.	.	.	.	3 18 0
8 ○						
13 ♀	I dind att angells w ^t y ^e Justices about subasydy	.	.	.	.	0 3 0
14 h	pd y ^e fellows ther pencions					
	m ^r Vans	.	.	.	6 13 4	} 12 10 0
	m ^r Symonds	.	.	.	3 16 8	
	m ^r Hopkins	.	.	.	2 10 0	
	I mett m ^r wildgose att queen Hiue spent	.	.	.	.	0 1 0
	giuen towards Exspences w ^t y ^e 3 pigg 15 ^s 9 ^d & corne 20 ^s y ^e rest					
	in money	.	.	.	.	3 18 0
15 ○	borne: massey: Cartwright: gunnell: grace: Hunt ¹ dind Here					
	& my Lewsham baly					

¹ Probably a member, like the rest, of the Fortune Company; but his name is not in the lease, Mun. 56. A Thomas Hunt was one of the company, who signed the bond to Henslowe, 29th August 1611, Mun. 47. (W.)

Aprill 1621.

16	©	pd my servants wagis							
		Jo: Skrivenor	1	0	0	}	2	18	4
		georg quarrell	0	15	0				
		Tho: Ellice	0	13	4				
		beniamin Hern	0	10	0				
	☞	md this Daye I kept y ^e first Court att Lewshame y ^e charge of y ^e							
		dinner wase in gross					2	4	0
		mathias pd for Entryng my name in court subtedy					0	5	0
		Horss & water for Hym to this day					0	1	2
		bought a spade for y ^e garden					0	1	6
		pd John for a sedge collar					0	0	6
		a botle off wine					0	0	9
		a l & 3 q ^r off woole spinning & picking					0	1	0
18	♀	pd Cranwell for 3 d: graftyng owld crabtres					0	3	0
19	♀	I went London dind att y ^e Larder water					0	0	4
20	♀	I bought a whight Horss off S ^r Edm: fowler					4	8	0
		I dind w ^t m ^r Hewitt w ^t Tuchborne T. A: W: Hook							
21	♂	giuen towards Exspences w ^t brasier calfe 8 ^s towards wheat 10 ^s so					3	18	0
		Rents pd							
		y ^e Ks ma ^{tis} for y ^e bancksyd	13	17	5½	}	167	19	0
		m ^r billsonne	01	00	0				
		m ^r Luntley	03	10	0				
		m ^r Travis	40	00	0				
		m ^r Danson	02	10	0				
		m ^{rs} Cuxsone	07	10	0				
		y ^e Ks rent for Lewshame	14	14	0				
		S ^r Tho: Watsones rent	09	17	6	}			
		to m ^r Sedley for Lewsham ¹	75	00	0				
		pd for Entryng my name & for 2 aquittaunces					0	5	4
		barone bromileys fee for His Hand to an order					0	2	0
		Entryng y ^e sd order for publycacon					0	2	6
		spent att y ^e beargarden att y ^e sealing off y ^e Lease					0	1	0
		a 1000 off sparobills & Hobnayl					0	0	10
		Horss & water this week					0	1	7
22	©								
23	©	Horss & water S ^t geo d:					0	0	11
26	♀	I dind att Shreeue allens ²							
		pd to y ^e Shreeue off surrey ³ for a post fyne of all my Lands past							
		to y ^e colledge					15	15	0
		for y ^e aquittaunce					0	2	0
							<hr/>		
							235	11	9
27	♀	m ^r austen: m ^r blincko: & Isack allen Came & Laye Here this							
		night clarrett wine					0	2	4

¹ See Muniment 183.² Edward Allen, sheriff of London. No relationship can be traced between him and Edward Alleyn. (W.)³ Sir Richard Michelborne, knt., of Broadhurst, co. Sussex. (W.)

Aprill 1621 Maye.

	a warrant from y ^e Shreeue to arest fr: Tomsonsone	0	0	4
	giuen for my certificat att y ^e Court for Subsydy	0	01	0
	a Comines out of y ^e checker for Jacobb	0	2	7
	a peck off tares for pigions	0	0	7
	pd m ^r Jones to retorne my certificat for y ^e subsydy	0	0	6
28 h	giuen Towards Exspence w ^t a pigg & a cafe	3	18	0
	Horss & water this week for mathis	0	1	0
	pd caunterbury for 2 d: cleaving of roots att Home	0	2	8
	pd y ^e pore brothers & sisters ther pencions	8	8	0
29 ☉				
30 ☾	I went to towne & plact 3 men & 7 weomen in y ^e Howses off			
☞	finsbury Lyberty y ^e building cost in all	200	0	0
	md this daye came Tho: Allen to me			
5 ☾	giuen towards Exspence w ^t 2 ^l for corne	4	0	0
	pd for a y ^d of Shropshire cloth for y ^e Cooks aporn	0	1	0
	pd y ^e shoemaker His bill			
	1 p: for my wife	1	8	
	1 p: for brinkester	1	8	
	1 p: for bess	1	8	
	1 p: for y ^e cooke	2	0	
	1 p: for Asbye	2	4	
	1 p: for bess	1	8	
	1 p: for brinkester	1	8	
	1 p: for E. Layton	1	4	
	12 p: off shooes for y ^e 12 pore schollers	0	16	0
	dyeing a p: off stockings for for y ^e cooke	0	00	4
	mending my sadle	0	00	6
	giuen y ^e shoemakers man to drink	0	00	6
	Horsse & water this week	0	01	5
6 ☉	This daye Tho: Alleyn & His wife came & shee stayd Here			
11 ♀	water to westminster	0	0	6
	pd: Jo: for a q ^{ter} off oatmealle chaff	0	2	0
☞	md on ☉ last megg came in Ayles roome			
	Horss & water	0	0	10
	an arest of frances Thomsonsone	0	2	6
	for 4 cupps off allcomy ¹ w: 24 oz att 6 ^d y ^e oz	0	12	0
12 h	I went to London to speak w ^t m ^r attorney Diner in fistret—2 ^o			
	water & Horss 6	0	2	6
	giuen towards Exspences w ^t 2 ^l for Corne	4	0	0
13 ☉	This daye Will Ashby rune awaye: ther dind w ^t vs Charles			
	demayn His wife & franc flower y ^e stone cutter & His frend			
	and Tho: Alleyn			
14 ☾	I went to London water & diner w ^t m ^r goodlack & m ^r wooller att			
	westminster	0	2	0
16 ♀	This daye went Tho: Stacie gardener awaye & I gaue Hym for 9			
☞	weeks servis	0	15	0

¹ Allcomy, *i.e.* Alchymy, a compound metal supposed originally to have been formed by the art of the alchemist. It was a modification of brass.

Maye 1621.

17	2	pd for 6 bushell off oates att bromley	.	.	.	.	0	6	0
		Setting vp y ^e Horsses	.	.	.	.	0	0	2
		pd for repairing griffins Howse in mole strond to Tho: Siluer 2 ^s 4 ^d	.	.	.	.
		for plastering itt 30 ^d	.	.	.	.	0	4	10
18	♀	3 girths	.	.	.	.	0	0	6
		W: A: ¹ att His going	.	.	.	.	0	2	0
		bromes diner att y ^e rowles	.	.	.	.	0	0	10
		Horss & water this week	.	.	.	.	0	0	9
		Seede oates				s d			
		pd mathias for 1 q ^r ter	.	.	.	9	0		
		pd delluer for 6 q: & 6 bushe att 9 ^s 4 ^d y ^e q ^r	.	.	.	3	3	0	
		pd collgatt for 2 q ^r so	.	.	.	0	18	8	
		m ^r Style 3 q ^r	.	.	.	1	8	0	
		Withers 4 q ^r	.	.	.	1	16	0	
		in all 16 q ^r ter & 6 bushell in money	.	.	.		7	14	8
19	h	giuen towards Exspence w ^t 2 ⁱ towards Cowes gras	.	.	.		3	16	0
20	○	Whit Sunday wee receued & dyned & supt y ^e 12 pore but aylec mann whoe wase not in chary ²	.	.	.				
22	♂	I bayghted before y ^e Ks at greenwich	.	.	.				
		Horss for yester day & this day	.	.	.		0	1	0
24	2	4 bushell off oates att bromely	.	.	.	.	0	4	0
		some off this syd is	.	.	.	.	236	18	10

Mathias His Recknings

a p:	off cloth boot hose topps	.	.	.	.	0	1	0
sowing	silk—3 ^d reband 2 y ^r 4 ^d —making 5 ^d	.	.	.	.	0	4	0
making	a furd coat 3 ^s 4 ^d Loope Lace & sowing silk 8 ^d	.	.	.	.	0	2	0
making	a p: of Cloth Hose 16 ^d silk 2 ^d dressing 6 ^d	.	.	.	.	0	1	10
Lyning	a black cloke 18 ^d silk to flesh bast itt 4 ^d	.	.	.	.
	some 8 ^s 10 ^d							
making	a whight pettye coat 9 ^d bynding a kertle 3 ^d	.	.	.	.	0	1	0
H:	an Ell of black cotten—5 ^d browne & black thred 6	.	.	.	.	0	0	11
making	a veluett wastcoat & Kirtle 2 ^s 6 ^d silk Hooks & ieys 4 ^d	.	.	.	.	0	2	10
	Some 4—9							
brinckesters	wastcote making 6 ^d a drawers off canvas 6 ^d making	.	.	.	.
	His Stuff Hose & Cassock 2 ^s 6 ^d dressing His Hatt 5 ^d making	.	.	.	.
	His fustian dublett 18 ^d canvas to Lyne y ^e dublett 12 ^d	.	.	.	.	0	6	5
	ned y ^e scull	.	.	.	.
making	a p: off Hose & wastcoat 20 ^d a p: off canvas Hose 22 ^d	.	.	.	.	0	3	6
a p:	off Lether Hose for asbye 3 ^s 4 ^d making Jerkin & Hose 2 ^s 2 ^d	.	.	.	.	0	5	6
buttons	for ashbys Jerkin—2 ^d footing 2 p: off stockings 6 ^d	.	.	.	.	0	0	8
Tape	to bynd 3 p: off Hose	.	.	.	.	0	0	3
a p:	off bodyes for bess 3 ^s making Her sut 3 ^s 4 ^d Hooks ies & bynding 2 ^d	.	.	.	.	0	6	6
	some off theys is	.	.	.	.	1	16	5

¹ W. A., i.e. William Ashby who ran away. (See 13th May.)² Chary, i.e. charity.

Maye 1621 June.



for y^e 12 pore schollers

making 12 Coates 18 ^s making 12 drawers 4 ^s 0 ^a 5½ Ells of canvass				
5. 6 14 dosen off buttons 1. 8 3 y ^d s off Lynce woolsey 2. 3				
alltering coats 1. 1			1	13 0
pd for y ^e Chainge of a skillett			0	1 8
grease for y ^e Cartts			0	0 8
25 ♀	m ^r myddleton ¹ browght me a book giuen Hym		0	5 0
	giuen 2 noyes of trompeters att 2 tymes		0	4 0
26 ½	giuen towards Exspence in y ^e full pd of my mallt		3	16 0
	Horsse & water 2 d: for mathias this week		0	0 6
	I dind att m ^r dwss (?) att Lewsham pd for a legg off mutton & a Loyne off vealle		0	2 0
	pd y ^e pore all but aylee man		7	14 0
27 ☉	M ^r Howe & His frend y ^e 3 tenaunts off y ^e banck syd & goody more			
28 ☉	I went to my Lord off arundell ² in y ^e tower water		0	0 6
	pd for a Hatt band att y ^e bridg Howse		0	1 0
29 ♂	md y ^t this daye m ^r Tho: Haddon came & 2 Collyers Lambert & Hys man goody Jones put in Her Cor			
31 ¼	pd for a p: off sacking breeches for brinkester		0	1 6
	pd Hym for wett bran		0	0 4
	giuen M ^r Harris a fee for Jacobs sut of rent		1	0 0
	pd for 6 bushells off chaff		0	0 9
	pd george for y ^e chaine going to Kipings		0	0 4
	& for goeing ore y ^e water for oates		0	0 2
1 ♀	went to London & Laye att Tho: mass Alleyn			
2 ½	we dind att Ladye Clarek & came Home water		0	0 6
	giuen His 4 daughters 2 ^s 6 ^a & y ^e mayd 6 ^a .		0	3 0
	pd for an Ell off Lockerome for band for y ^e boys		0	1 4
	giuen towards Exspences & for y ^e 2 Collyers w ^t malt		4	00 0
3 ☉	m ^r Dallen & His frend dind Here & w: mathew & His wife			
4 ☉	I went to London & Laye ther about Jacobs sut: water		0	0 6
	pd for 11 sheets att 8 ^a a pece y ^e copie off my patent		0	7 4
	pd for y ^e search in y ^e rowls		0	1 4
5 ♂	pd Jacsone y ^e sythes bill			
	mending a curry come		0	3
	mending 2 pith forks		0	7
	Layeing 2 mattocks		1	0
	mending a spade		0	4
	mending a spitt		1	6
	a pott Hook & mending a trevitt		0	8

¹ Perhaps Thomas Middleton, the dramatist. The "book" may have been a play in MS., the term being so used in MSS. i. 26. (W.)

² He was sent to the Tower for refusing a proper apology after an altercation with Lord Spencer in the House of Lords, but was released early in June (*Cal. State Papers*, 1619-1623, pp. 254, 257; *Court and Times of James I.* vol. ii. pp. 254-257). (W.)

June 1621.



	for Layeing & mending a Coulter	. . . . .	0 11	}	0 7 0
	Layeing y ^e Share	. . . . .	0 6		
	Layeing all y ^e plowgh Irons	. . . . .	0 8		
	a bridge for y ^e querne	. . . . .	0 3		
	a Lynce pine & clowt nayls	. . . . .	0 4		
	some of this syd	. . . . .	21 18 10		
7 24	pd for 2 bushell of oates Last 2 ^d 3 & 4 nowe	. . . . .	0 6 6		
	for a peck off tarres for y ^e pigions	. . . . .	0 0 8		
	my dinner w ^t tuchborne att y ^e divelle & s ^t dunston ¹	. . . . .	0 3 0		
	water to y ^e temple to m ^r attorney	. . . . .	0 0 6		
9 12	giuen towards Exspence w ^t a yeawe & 30 ^s toward 5 l off malt	. . . . .	4 0 0		
	pd for a dictionary of cops for y ^e boys giuen	. . . . .	0 10 0		
	& for 6 qire off royall pap out off y ^e guift	. . . . .	0 05 0		
	a 100 off pols for Hops	. . . . .	0 02 0		
	Horss & water for ma: this week & last	. . . . .	0 02 0		
	canterbury 2 d: for mending carts att Home	. . . . .	0 02 8		
	for axeing a carte & mending a yoak	. . . . .	0 01 6		
10 10	pare & His wife dind Here & m ^r frithe				
	m ^d y ^e this daye wat boane put in cowes in to peckamens att 6 ^d y ^e week				
12 3	wee dind att my Lady clarks				
15 2	I dind w ^t y ^e Lord Tresorer ² water.	. . . . .	0 0 4		
	barbar	. . . . .	0 0 6		
16 12	giuen towards Exspence w ^t a yeawe & 32 ^s & towards 5 l in malt—				
	2 ^d so in all	. . . . .	4 0 0		
	3½ Ells off shropshire cloath att 14 ^d y ^e Ell for a shert & 2 aprones				
	for Will Cooke	. . . . .	0 4 1		
	giuen m ^r Leeche for a warrant for 10 ^l & a letter off assistantce to				
	y ^e pattent	. . . . .	0 10 0		
	to His man for wrighting them	. . . . .	0 2 6		
	giuen y ^e vnderwarden att greenwich almes Howse	. . . . .	0 0 6		
	Horsses ther & water & Horss this week	. . . . .	0 1 6		
	pd for 4 bushell off oates att bromly	. . . . .	0 4 0		
	pd for a q ^r off chaff	. . . . .	0 1 0		
	24 y ^e 7 last my shepe wasse shore by Staple matthew & boane being				
	95 owld & 42 lames att 10 ^d y ^e skore	. . . . .	0 5 0		
	pith for y ^e sheep 8 ^d & tare 2 ^d	. . . . .	0 0 10		
17 10	This daye Ellice ³ wase maryed spent att y ^e dinner	. . . . .	1 0 0		
					

¹ A famous tavern at Temple Bar, the meeting-place of Ben Jonson's Apollo Club, and frequently alluded to by the dramatists. See an account of it, Larwood and Hotten, *Hist. of Signboards*, 1867, p. 291. (W.)

² Henry Montague, Viscount Mandeville, afterwards Earl of Manchester; made Lord Treasurer 3rd December 1620, having previously been Chief Justice of the King's Bench. (W.)




³ Thomas Ellice, one of his servants. See 16th April 1621, when his quarter's wages of 13s. 4d. was paid. He remained in Alleyn's service after his marriage.

June 1621 July.

19 ♂	I rod to wantsted gaue y ^e m ^r of request 2 ^l His clark 5 ^s His chamber keep 2 ^s y ^e boye 6 ^d so in all	2	7	6
23 ♀	giuen towards Exspence w ^t & Eawe & 42 ^s & in full p of y ^e 5 ^l for malt so in all	4	0	0
	pd for 4 bush off oates on 2 ^d last	0	4	2
	md Tho & came to me (<i>sic</i>)			
	pd for my graspe mowing to Canterbury Euans and walker whoe did itt in 5 dayes			
	y ^e 3 annis feelds	8	1	2
	y ^e furzy feeld	5	1	2
	y ^e 2 dickaridins	6		
	} in all 20 ac att 18 ^d y ^e ac	1	10	0
	pd georg for a q ^r ter off chaff	0	01	0
	pd y ^e pore ther pencions	8	8	0
	pd for 5 challdron off coale for y ^e 10 members in S ^t gils parish att 16 ^s y ^e challdron—being att 13 ^s att y ^e ship 2 ^s litoridg & 12 ^s carid	4	0	0
	Horss & water this week & att wansted	0	1	4
	pd y ^e shreeue for y ^e distringers to somon y ^e jury	0	11	0
	for a copie off y ^e Juryes names for Henslowe	0	0	6
24 ☉				
26 ♂	R off goody Jones for a months grase for a cowe goeing in peca-			
	mans 2 ^s			
29 ♀	pd m ^r Kitchin for a pewster Lymbeck ¹	0	8	0
30 ♀	I rod to wimbleton y ^e K. being ther pd my Horsekeping	0	0	4
	This d: b: no more so			
	pd y ^e plowe wright for chiping 2 plowghes att Home	0	3	0
	Layeing y ^e plow Irones & Layeing y ^e coulter & making a Hook	0	4	0
	mending a chayne & shooting y ^e Linke off another	0	0	10
	Clowt nayles & mending y ^e plow Hook	0	0	7
	giuen towards Exspence w ^t 2 ^l for a bullock 1 ^l for wheat & a Rame & 12 ^s in money	4	0	0
	some is	38	04	4
	pd for a pale	0	1	3
	Horsse & water this week	0	1	9
1 ☉				
2 ☉	y ^e charge off y ^e tryall w ^t Jacob			
	sealing y ^e veniry facias	0	7	
	y ^e shreues man for retorning y ^e Jury	2	0	
	gaue Hym for Expedition	2	0	
	y ^e shreeue for y ^e distringer	11	0	
	m ^r Harris fee att Croyden	20	0	
	Dinner att Croyden	07	6	
	gaue potts aperaunce	1	0	
	ford for aperaunc	1	0	

¹ "A pewster Lymbeck," i.e. a pewter alembic.

July 1621.

Horses att Croydon	.	.	.	.	.	0	9
m ^r fosters Horss	.	.	.	.	.	1	4
Sargeant finch fee	.	.	.	.	.	40	0
							<hr/>
				some of this is	.	4	7 2
7 h a	Lock staple & nayls for y ^e Schole dore	.	.	.	.	0	1 10
	a p: off indentures	.	.	.	.	0	0 6
	2 rundletts of 3 & 2 gallons for drink both w ^t taps	.	.	.	.	0	1 8
	a bedcord for y ^e children	.	.	.	.	0	0 10
	Horse & water this week for mathias	.	.	.	.	0	1 3
	giuen towards Exspence w ^t a yeawe 8 ^s in full for corne 47 ^s & 29 ^s	.	.	.	.
	in money now griffin gon & 2 carpenters come &	.	.	.	.	4	4 0
	pd for 4 bushell off oates att bromley last 24	.	.	.	.	0	4 5
	& 8 wooden dishes for servants	.	.	.	.	0	0 7
8 ☉	Tho: Allen & 2 Surgions His frends Symonds frend & daly	.	.	.	.	0	0 6
9 ☉	spining a l off woole for stockins	.	.	.	.	0	1 0
	wine from Stoughtons	.	.	.	.	0	1 0
	pd for a quarter off chaffe to georg	.	.	.	.	0	1 0
10 ♂	R my fee att Courte & ther pd a subsydy	.	.	.	.	3	0 0
	m ^d my bay cowlt wose gelt being a yeare owld & y ^e vantage pd	.	.	.	.	0	1 6
	md ♂ y ^e 4 of this month Last came Little Georg came	.	.	.	.
14 h	giuen towards Exspence w ^t 36 ^s 6 ^d for a bulock 8 ^s for a ram & in	.	.	.	.
	money 41 ^s 6 ^d so	.	.	.	.	4	6 0
	for grease to frances	.	.	.	.	0	0 9
	4 bushell off oates from bromley last 24	.	.	.	.	0	4 8
	water for mathias & Horss this week	.	.	.	.	0	0 9
15 ☉	2 wagen makers & Dawley dind Here	.	.	.	.
							<hr/>
				some	.	17	01 5
							<hr/>
The some off this q ^r in generall is						549	15 2
							<hr/>

wheroff in pticuler aft followeth

Howshowld

a p: off body trase	.	.	.	.	.	0	01 6
seruants wagis	.	.	.	.	.	2	18 4
a spade for y ^e gardyner	.	.	.	.	.	0	01 6
Jo: a sedge collar	.	.	.	.	.	0	00 6
Cranvell grafting	.	.	.	.	.	0	03 0
a whight stone Horss	.	.	.	.	.	4	08 0
sparowe bills & Hobnay a 1000/	.	.	.	.	.	0	00 10
2 pecks off tarres for pigions	.	.	.	.	.	0	01 03
Canterbury 2 d: rootes cleav	.	.	.	.	.	0	02 08
4 alcumy cup feet	.	.	.	.	.	0	12 0
Jo: Stacie 9 weks wagis	.	.	.	.	.	0	15 0
3 girths	.	.	.	.	.	0	00 7
16 q: & 6 bushell off seed oats	.	.	.	.	.	7	14 8

July 1621.

chaynging a skillett	0 01 8
Jacksones bill	0 07 0
a 100 of Hop pols	0 02 0
canterbury 2 d: att Home	0 02 8
Sheering sheep & Lams	0 05 0
pitch & tarr	0 00 10
20 acres of grass cutting	1 10 0
a pewter Lymbeck	0 08 0
chynging 2 plowghs at Home	0 03 0
Layeing plowgh Irones	0 04 0
mending chaynes	0 00 10
cart nayles & mending plow hook	0 00 7
a payle for water	0 01 3
2 drink rundlett bottles	0 01 8
ayght wooden dishes	0 00 7
subsydy att Court	3 00 0
gelding my baye coult	0 01 6
oats for Horss 32 bushells	1 14 0
chaff 3 q ^r & 6 bushells	0 04 9
cart greass	0 00 8

some is	25 10 2
-------------------	---------

rents

y ^e Ks ma ^{tie} for y ^e banck sid	13 17 5½
y ^e K ma ^{ti} for y ^e manor of Lewsham	14 14 0½
S ^r Tho: Watson for y ^e rectory	09 17 6
m ^r sedley for boath	75 00 0
m ^r Travis	40 00 0
m ^r Dansone	02 10 0
m ^{rs} Cuxsone	07 10 0
m ^r Luntley	03 10 0
m ^r billsone	01 00 0
Tyeth for y ^e fortune Land	00 05 0

some is	168 04 0
-------------------	----------

Colledg

y ^e fellowes pencion	12 10 0
woole spining for stockings	00 01 6
10 almes Howses att finsbury	200 00 0
12 p: of shooes for y ^e schollers	00 16 0
mathias bill for y ^e 12 schollers	01 13 0
Lockerome for ther bands	00 01 4
Coopers dictionary	00 10 0
6 q ^r of ryall pp: for songs	00 05 0
5 chaldron of coals att 16 ^s y ^e chall	04 00 0
a Lock for y ^e schole dore	00 01 10

July 1621.

a bed coard for y ^e schollers	.	.	.	00 00 10
y ^e 12 brothers & systers pencion	.	.	.	32 18 0
				<hr/>
some is	.	.	.	252 17 6
				<hr/>

Lawe

y ^e Courte dinner att Lesham	.	.	.	02 04 0
Entring my name in Court Subsydy	.	.	.	00 05 0
allso in Sharpes offic w ^t 2 aquittances	.	.	.	00 05 4
baron bromeleys Hand to an order	.	.	.	00 02 0
Entring y ^e sd order	.	.	.	00 02 6
spent att sealing a Lease	.	.	.	00 01 0
a post fine for y ^e Colledg Lands	.	.	.	15 15 0
y ^e shrees aquittaunc for itt	.	.	.	00 02 0
a warrant to arest Tomson	.	.	.	00 00 4
a comines for Jacob	.	.	.	00 02 7
a subsydy certificate	.	.	.	00 01 0
to y ^e Collector to retorne itt	.	.	.	00 00 6
Thomsons aresting	.	.	.	00 02 6
bromes diner att y ^e rowles	.	.	.	00 00 10
M ^r Harris fee for Jacob	.	.	.	01 00 0
y ^e copie off my pattent ii sheets	.	.	.	00 07 4
y ^e search for itt	.	.	.	00 01 4
M ^r Leech for 2 warrants	.	.	.	00 10 0
His Clarck	.	.	.	00 02 6
a reffrenc from y ^e K	.	.	.	02 07 6
a distringe to somon y ^e Jury	.	.	.	00 11 0
a copie of y ^e Juryes names	.	.	.	00 00 6
chargis for y ^e sute att Croyden	.	.	.	04 07 2
				<hr/>
some is	.	.	.	28 09 11
				<hr/>

aparell

2 apons : shirts & dieing stoking for cooke	.	.	.	00 05 5
my shoes my wifes & others	.	.	.	00 14 0
mending my saddle	.	.	.	00 00 6
mathias bill for me	.	.	.	00 08 10
for my wife	.	.	.	00 04 9
for brinckester	.	.	.	00 06 5
for ned scull	.	.	.	00 03 6
for will: ashby	.	.	.	00 06 5
for bess cuttler	.	.	.	00 06 6
a Hat band for me	.	.	.	00 01 0
sacking breches for brinckester	.	.	.	00 01 6
				<hr/>
some is	.	.	.	02 18 10
				<hr/>

July 1621.

Some off theys p ^t iculers is	.	.	478	04	11
other Exspences this q ^r ter	.	.	071	10	3

Blessed be y^e Lorde gode Euer Lasting y^e only giuer &
preseruer off all. Amen.




pd y ^e fellows ther pencions m ^r Vanse 6 ^l 13 ^s 4 ^d : m ^r Symonds					
3 ^l 6 ^s 8 ^d m ^r Hopkins 50 ^s so in all					12 10 0
16 © Servants wagis Jo. Skriuener 20 ^s georg 15 ^s Tho. Ellice 13 ^s 4 ^d					
beniamin Herne 10 ^s Thomas Walters 2 ^s margett anthony 05					3 5 4
pd for a flaggon collar to georg					0 0 6
md I receued 10 ^s of bawldwin for His 6 Cattle & 4 He leaues ther					
att 8 ^d a peec					
18 ♀ litle georg being Here a fortnight I gaue Hym	.	.	.		0 2 0
willetts bill					
mending 2 pitch forks	.	.	.	.	0 3
mending y ^e fetters	.	.	.	.	0 3
y ^e whight Horss 1 shoe & r:	.	.	.	.	0 4
y ^e grett Horss 2 sho	.	.	.	.	0 6
lit Horss 3 sho & re	.	.	.	.	0 7
ball 3 sho & re	.	.	.	.	0 10
mending cowlters	.	.	.	.	0 8
				3 5	0 6 9
a pestle for y ^e Iron mortar	.	.	.	.	0 6
making Irons for y ^e yoaks	.	.	.	.	0 8
4 cart clowts w: 6 ^l	.	.	.	.	1 6
clowt nayles	.	.	.	.	0 2
2 clypses	.	.	.	.	0 6
				3 4	
20 ♀ This day I went to m ^r Leech & m ^r Willson about Jacob					
21 ½ pd y ^e pore ther pencion all but aylecs man whoe wase expulced					
& boane y ^t was drounk so	.	.	.	.	7 0 0
giuen towards Exspences w ^t 34 ^s 3 ^d for a runt & 8 ^s for a rame &					
in money 43 ^s 9 ^d so	.	.	.	.	4 6 0
22 © m ^r lectorer off whight chappell dind Here & His frend &					
m ^r mondy					
23 © giuen reason y ^e balye for nott distrayning dull:	.	.	.	.	0 5 0
Halfe a reame off pap being 10 q ^r att 3 ^d y ^e q ^r	.	.	.	.	0 2 6
Horss & water last week for mathias	.	.	.	.	0 2 5
24 ♂ S ^t James day: m ^r alexsander y ^e princes gent vs her came Here,					
cullpepp & farne Hall dind Here					
md this night my mare foald a Horss cowlt					
R off goody Jones for a months grass of Her cowe goeing in					
ferings copic dwe this day 2 ^s					
27 ♀ diner att georg w ^t ferris & Jacob	.	.	.	.	0 2 0

August 1621.

	shoes from Croydon : Jacka: merydale brayser—5 ^s Shepey : Cop-			
	land: Collins: Keys—6 ^s pettifar: Layton: challfont wadop 5 ^s 4 ^d	0	16	4
	brinckester 1 p	0	1	8
5	☉ ther dind w ^t vs m ^r more & m ^r burnett two scotish gent my tennant Smith: brome: a brewer & ther wives			
6	☉ R off w. boane for 7 weeks grase of cowe—3 ^s 6 ^d & for 3 weeks ☞ grase for another 18 ^d goeing in ferings dwe this day pd for a q ^t er off oates att London for my Horss	0	9	8
7	♂ I went to London to prayese owens goods & after went to y ^e Lord mayor & Shreue allen to moue for a passage thorowgh y ^e streat—then I gaue burnett	5	0	0
9	¼ pd y ^e collar maker for 2 collers making—2 ^s lynning 1—12 ^d for a bitt Halter & a bitt—12 a p off tuggs & Hames—3 ^s	0	7	0
10	♀ I seald a boand to Jacob pd for itt I agreed w ^t they princes men for 30 ⁱ to quitt all I went to yeald ¹ Hall to y ^e Court off Sewars for y ^e fryars & din at sreue	0	1	0
11	¼ pd for 8 Ells off Shropshier cloth att 13 ^d y ^e Ell for shirts for y ^e schollers	0	8	8
	a l & H q ^r off yarne spinning for stocking for them	0	0	8
	giuen towards Exspence w ^t 53 ^s for a bullock & 8 ^s for an Eawe & 25 ^s in money	4	6	0
12	☉ M ^r Edmonds: Charles Massey & on other off y ^e compa[n]y dynd Here			
13	☉ pd offey for felling a load of bushes	0	1	0
	pd mathyas for y ^e last week Horse & water	0	1	6
15	♀ I went to y ^e Jury off y ^e Sewars & dind w ^t them			
18	½ pd mathias for this week Horss & water	0	1	5
	pd for 1 d: cleauing of Loggs to neal y ^e new oven	0	1	4
	p y ^e pore ther pencion all but man who stud expulsed	7	14	0
	giuen towards Exspence w ^t a bullock 44 ^s a Eaw 8 ^s & in money 18 ^s & for 6 bushells & a peck off rye att 30 ^d y ^e bushell—15 ^s being 3 shock & 5 sheaues of tyeth	4	6	0
	pd for an owld p: of cart ropys att detford att	0	0	9
	3 remoues att detford	0	0	3
19	☉ goody fyllcocks & goody stoks			
20	☉ we dind att barbar surgions Hall & after went to y ^e glasse Howse giuen	0	1	0
22	♀ R off goody Jones for cowes grass 2 ^s			
☞	This daye ned alleyn came			
25	½ giuen towards w ^t an Eawe 8 ^s 11 ^d & a p: of rie 28 ^s & in money 50 ^s so	4	6	0
	willett y ^e Smiths bill s			
	for 12 oxe ward	10	0	
	5 pinns for y ^e cart whell	0	3	
	for clowts w: 8 ⁱ	2	0	

¹ "Yeald Hall," i.e. Guildhall, to the Court of Sewers, in respect of his property at Blackfriars, and dined at the sheriff's.

August 1621 September.

clowt nayls in all	0	7	
fyre shouell mending	0	2	
	13	0	
for 6 shoes & 4 remoues	1	10	
clowts & staples w: 10 ¹ $\frac{1}{2}$	2	7	
wagen clowts w: 6 ¹	1	6	
an Iron mending	0	1	
y ^e wagen shaft mending	0	8	
pd Howell for nealing y ^e oven 1 d: and a night	0	1	0
pd for all His ashes off y ^e Kill	0	2	0
pd canderburys for axeing a Long cart a great dounge cart & y ^e Little dong cart	0	3	0
mowing y ^e big barlye in denshir 3 roods	0	0	9
Lent perye 8 ^s pd for mowing oats att 12 ^d y ^e acre in gowins 12 ac. 12 ^s in denshire 14 ac. 14 ^s giuen them for break- ing ther taklyme 1 ^s	1	7	0
bought an oxe chayne of willett w: 12 ¹ att 2 ^d y ^e 1	0	2	0
26 ☉  R off bean beck for 3 weks paster off 4 cowes 6 ^s & 2 remaynes yett 1 h giuen towards Exspences w ^t a bullock 57 ^s 6 ^d an yeaw 8 ^s & towards 10 bushells off wheat 20 ^s 6 ^d so	4	6	0
2 ☉ y ^e celebracon off my birth day & y ^e consecration off y ^e chaple y ^e 11 pore wer feasted & ther came m ^r ady His frend & man & m ^r ball 3 ☉ This I mad a reap in midle Cokers & Had 169 sho & 10 sheav but  y ^e made so fowle work y ^t I will Hentseforth task: ther wase Ro: boger: w: sharp: H: Kingst: Tho: Hamon: Jo Vnder- wood: Ro: Starkey: E redman: goody Ellis: Stantons mayd: Abram Reding all theys for 0 ¹ favor foxe—12 ^d —Ric. boger—12 ^d Ra: Canterbury—12 ^d perye— 12 ^d Jo: canterbury—12 ^d Ed: Kiping—12 ^d one w ^t Hym—12 ^d will allen—12 ^d Ed bennit—12 ^d Adam Risbury—16 ^d aylce man—12 ^d so in all tis 10—6 in victualls w ^t an Eaw 20 ^s	1	10	6
7 ♀ giuen bess towards buieing a Hatt	0	5	0
	37	01	2
8 h pd for carieing off 120 ¹ off woole to m ^r pease	0	0	6
Horss & water for mathias theys 3 weeks	0	1	4
clarett wine 3 botles—3 ^s muskadell 3 pints—18 ^d	0	4	6
 16 chaldron off sea coals brought to dullwich 13 ^s att y ^e ship— Literidg to fauxe Hall—9 ^s & for land caridge being 21 turnes vids foote: cock: m ^r Knight: m ^{rs} collins & my teams 3 apece			

¹ "All theys for 0." These were the tenants who were obliged, by the terms of their leases, to give so many days' work.

September 1621.

att 7 grots a turne—35 ^s foster 2 turns 4 ^s 8 ^d staple: boge & withers 2 turnes a pece att 2 ^s y ^e tyme—12 ^s so y ^e caryag is 41 ^s 8 ^d watching y ^e Liter 1 ^s so y ^e 16 challdron cost in generall 13. 9. 8. w ^{ch} is 17 ^s y ^e chall wheroff mathias Had 3 challdron —R for theys—51 ^s		
to burne 70000 bricks	8 challdron	} for bricks 10 chaldr
more for 1600 bricks	2 challdron	
remaynes to spend in y ^e Howse 3 challdron w ^{ch} is		2 11 0
Mathias bills		
my canvas dublett		
for 1½ Ell off canvas att 2 ^s 6 ^d y ^e El 3 ^s 9 ^d 3 dosen off Hare buttons 7 ^d sowing & stiching silk 7 ^d y ^e cutter 4 ^d bumbast 6 ^d making 3 ^s		0 8 9
my sattin dublett		
gallone Lac 17 y ^r ds 2 ^s 10 ^d sowing & stitchin silk 12 ^d bumbast 6 ^d 2½ y ^r ds off Holmes fustyan to lyne itt 30 ^d canvas 4 ^d making itt 4 ^s		0 11 2
making my black cloth Hose 2 ^s dresing y ^e cloth 12 ^d silk 2 ^d fustian for pocketts 6 ^d		0 3 8
Lace & sowing silk for my Tauny Hose		0 1 6
Thred for my vnder stockins		0 2 5
my wifes 2 sattine collers making 3 ^s black cotton 4 ^d peceing a pettie coat 6 ^d Lacing a petticoat 23 ^d		0 5 9
making besses black Kirtle		0 0 8
making Will: Cooks dublett & Hose 3 ^s 4 ^d y ^e cutter 3 ^d whight lynings 18 ^d ½ an Ell off canvas 15 ^d dressing His Hatt & a Hatt band 8 ^d		0 7 0
a pare of drawers for brinkester		0 1 6
a pare of drawers for parre		0 1 6
ned Layghtons Hatt dressing		0 0 4
y ^e 10 members off S ^t Gilles theyr gownes 1 s		
Inpmis 2 peces off cloth att 57 ^s a pece	5 14 }	6 9 0
2 gownes more 22 ^s making y ^e 10 gowns	0 15 }	
payd all this to mathias only pease is to account w ^t all giuen towards Exspences w ^t 52 ^s for a bullock 8 ^s for a yeaw & in money 26 ^s so allso another Eawe		4 6 0
9 ☉ gardiner His wife & frend came & dind w ^t vs		
10 @ m ^r bingham: His brother & wife m ^r Archer & His wife m ^r E. bromefeeld His wife & 2 daughters dind Here		
my Lady Clarck sent asperagus roots giuen y ^e man		0 1 0
14 ♀ spent att y ^e bull Hed att y ^e arbytration w ^t Jacob		0 5 0
15 ♀ pd y ^e pore pencioner all but man ther pencion		7 14 0
pd m ^r foster for Jacobs busines in f		0 10 0
☞ pd y ^e skriuener for my pt of Jacobs articles		0 5 0
4 p: of carsey stockin & 8 lesser p: att 13 ^d & 11 ^d y ^e p:		0 11 8
1 p: of y ^e lesser sort for dic pare		0 0 11
2 chayne for doggs		0 0 7
Horss & water this week for mathias		0 0 7

September 1621.

	giuen towards Exspences w ^t an Eawe 8 ^s 6 b: off whe: 31 3 ^d a q ^{ter}			
	off malt of bromleys 15 ^s more 31 ^s 9 ^d	4	6	0
16	☉ m ^r Allen off y ^e gard & 2 brothers off His: Jo: Stak & Dawley Lambert & His wife & page w ^t His wife dind Her			
21	♀ I went to Croydon & dind w ^t y ^e Lo: of canterbury Jo: bought a bill 16 ^d : a p: off Hedging Cuffs 22 ^d	0	3	2
	my 2 Horsses setting vp	0	0	6
22	h giuen towards Exspences w ^t 7 b: & a p: of w: 37 ^s 6 ^d a bullock 42 ^s 6 & in money 6 ^s	4	6	0
	☞ pd rame y ^e gelder dwelling in James Street in westminster for gelding a young cowlt—12 ^d spayeng 5 sowe piggs & 1 bore pig 12 ^d so	0	2	0
	water for mathias this week	0	0	7
23	☉			
24	☉ This daye watt boane took away all His Cattle & I receued off ☞ Hym for 2 weeks grass & grass for 2 cows 2 ^s & 4 weeks grass for to bullocks 3 ^s disbursed 2 years att y ^e fryars Last ending at mic.	23	6	6
		57	10	1
	willett 8 shoes & 2 remoues	0	2	2
	mending y ^e plough Irones 16 ^d clowt nayls 6 ^d	0	1	10
	an oven Lyd w: 16 ^t besides my plat att 3 ^d y ^e 1	0	4	0
26	♀ pd rame for gelding y ^e browne cowlt & spayin a sow	0	2	0
29	h pd for putting 2 axelltres into 2 carts	0	1	0
	pd for making a wayne dOUNg carte 1½ d: to redhed	0	2	0
	giuen towards Exspences w ^t a red ster of 4 years owld 3 ^t 6 ^s 6 ^d for 2 b: of whe: 10 ^s (of y ^e 10 b:) & in mo: 9 ^s 6 ^d	4	6	0
	more building on y ^e Ks Land in Drews rents	40	0	0
	pd y ^e Hamons for groobing 12½ stack in 50 acres att 5 ^s y ^e stack	3	2	6
	cutting bushes in gowins Copie att 7 ^s y ^e acre & days work	4	11	10
	groobing in another pt off gowins att 5 ^s y ^e stac 272 stack 3 q	68	05	0
	more in black Hill—13 stack & 3 q ^r att 4 ^s y ^e stack	03	07	0
	pd for colyng w ^t y ^e cover & cleaving some great roots	19	00	0
	burning in Little Cokers w ^t spredin & denshiring besides my servants Labore & badins to burne itt	09	09	6
	pd gritton in an ^o 1618 for vnder pinning sparow lathing & tyling w ^t 15500 tyles about y ^e brew hows	13	02	10
	2 load off Laths for itt	03	10	0
	pd gritton for work done on y ^e fellowes sid	02	07	10
	for whight washing diuers romes	01	06	8
	for Loming y ^e brew Hows & making y ^e chimney ther	02	10	0
	2 some off Lath nayles for itt	01	02	0
	y ^e Charg off a Cowe Hows in an ^o 1619	09	15	10
	y ^e chare off a Lofft for a pigeon Hows	04	00	11
		190	10	11

September 1621.

The some off This q^rter in generall is . . . 382 19 3

in pticular thus

Howshowld

servaunts wagis	03 05 4
geo: for a flaggon Collier	00 00 6
giuen Lytle georg for 2 weeks	00 02 0
willett y ^e smiths bill	00 06 9
Jacksone y ^e smiths bill	00 08 0
willett for Horse shoeing	00 02 5
to Hym for plowe Irons	00 03 3
y ^e charge off y ^e waggon	06 06 0
y ^e coller maker	00 07 0
a Load off bushes felling	00 01 0
cleauing Loggs to neale y ^e oven	00 01 4
to Hoell for nealing itt	00 01 0
Jo: pd for a rope att detford	00 00 9
willetts bill	00 19 8
for Hoells ashes	00 02 0
axeing 3 carts	00 03 0
oats mowing	01 07 9
an oxe chayne w 12 ^t	00 02 0
reaping 1 d: y ^e charge	01 10 6
carieing 120 ^t off woole to pease	00 00 6
3 challdrone of sea coale	02 11 0
2 dogg chaynes	00 00 7
Hedging bill & cuffs	00 03 2
gelding a young cowlt & spayng	00 02 0
8 shoes & 2 remoues	00 02 2
mending y ^e plowgh Irons	00 01 10
making an oven Lidd	00 04 00
y ^e browne cowlt gelding & spaing	00 02 00
axeing 2 carts	00 01 00
making a wayne cariag	00 02 00
grubbing in 50 ac:	03 02 06
cutting bushes in gowins	04 11 10
grubbing in gowins	68 05 00
grubing in blachill	03 07 00
coling w ^t y ^e cover & cleaving	19 00 00
Densiring in cokers	09 09 06
oats for Horsses	00 14 04
chaff 6 bushell	00 00 09

some is . . . 127 11 05

Colledg

y ^e 4 fellowes pencion	12 10 0
y ^e pore brother & sisters pencion	22 08 0

September 1621.

H: a reame off pap: for sco:	.	.	.	.	.	00 02 6
H: a butt off Leather for y ^e shoes .	.	.	.	.	.	00 14 0
cloth for ther sherts	.	.	.	.	.	00 08 8
stockine yarne spinning	.	.	.	.	.	00 00 8
10 members gownes	.	.	.	.	.	06 09 0
12 p: off stockines .	.	.	.	.	.	00 11 8

some is . . . 47 04 6

11 p: of shoes 00 16 4

rent						
Travis 40 ^l billson 1 ^l}	}	.	.	.	.	51 00 0
Danson 02 10 ^s cuxson 7 10 ^s}	}	.	.	.	.

building: repairing or purchasing

att y ^e fryars seuerall tymes	.	.	.	.	.	23 09 2
giuen m ^r burnett .	.	.	.	.	.	05 00 0
in drewes rents on y ^e Ks Land	.	.	.	.	.	40 00 0
tyles & tylyng y ^e brewhowse	.	.	.	.	.	13 02 10
2 load off Lathes for y ^e same	.	.	.	.	.	03 10 0
seeling y ^e fellowes sid	.	.	.	.	.	02 07 10
for whight washing roomes	.	.	.	.	.	01 06 8
Loaming y ^e brew Howse	.	.	.	.	.	02 10 0
Lath nayles	.	.	.	.	.	01 02 0
y ^e cove Howse building	.	.	.	.	.	09 15 10
a Loft for pigions .	.	.	.	.	.	04 00 11

some is . . . 106 05 3

aparell shoe maker .	.	.	.	.	.	00 17 6
besse cuttler a Hatt	.	.	.	.	.	00 05 0
brinckester 1 p: off shoes .	.	.	.	.	.	00 01 8
canvas dublett making	.	.	.	.	.	00 08 9
sattine dublett making	.	.	.	.	.	00 11 2
black cloth Hose making	.	.	.	.	.	00 03 8
Tawny cloth Hose Lacing	.	.	.	.	.	00 01 6
stocking thred	.	.	.	.	.	00 02 5
things for my wife .	.	.	.	.	.	00 05 9
things for bess cuttler	.	.	.	.	.	00 00 8
for y ^e cook—7 ^s brinkest 18 ^d	.	.	.	.	.	00 08 6
pare 18 ^d ned 4 ^d pare 11 ^d .	.	.	.	.	.	00 02 9

some is . . . 03 09 4

Lawe

reason 5 ^s / glascoock 1 ^s / whaley 20 ^s / a bond 12 ^d / m ^r foster 10 ^s / diner 5 ^s some	02 02 0
---	---	---	---	---	---	---------

September 1621	October.			
The some off theys p ^t iculers is	.	.	.	334 08 10
y ^e other Exspences in this book	.	.	.	48 10 5

Here ends this years account begining att michellmass 1620 & Ending this michellmass 1621 in w ^{ch} Hath bene disbursed in generall	.	.	.	.	2485 01 02
wheroff in p ^t icular Thus for Howshowld & cuntry charg	.	.	.	.	202 18 6
for y ^e Colledg	.	.	.	.	0389 03 6
for rents	.	.	.	.	0345 13 4
for building	.	.	.	.	1283 07 1
for Lawe	.	.	.	.	0036 17 1
for aparell	.	.	.	.	0012 03 5
some off theys p ^t iculers	.	.	.	.	2270 02 11
other Exspences in this book	.	.	.	.	214 18 03

Blessed be y^e Lord gode Euer Lasting The only giuer and
preseruer off all. Amen.

Casano 30 off apill 1622. 50 : 50 : 50 : 50

1 © pd my Servants wagis				
Jo Skriuener	.	.	.	1 0 0
Tho: Walters	.	.	.	0 15 0
beniamin Hearne	.	.	.	0 10 0
geo: quarell	.	.	.	15 0
Tho: Ellic	.	.	.	13 4
marg: anthony	.	.	.	10 0
2 ♂ I went to Croydon Sessions w ^t mathias: Tayleboice: m ^r Lewis:				
Casinghurst: redman: staple: Jo boger m ^r persone spent att dinner	.	.	.	0 4 0
5 ♀ dinner att angells w ^t y ^e Knights about y ^e waye	.	.	.	0 3 0
giuen y ^e Keep of y ^e chamber ther	.	.	.	0 0 6
6 ♀ pd mathias for Horse & water y ^e Last week & this for croydon:				
Kingston: London & w ^t y ^e 2 boyes	.	.	.	0 2 9
giuen towards Exspences w ^t an Eawe 8 ^s & 8 bushells of wheat —40 ^s & in money 36 ^s so	.	.	.	4 4 0
☞ m ^d y ^e 2 Collyears are gone & Robin come				
7 © Tho: allen His wife & daughter allen y ^e gowldsmith w ^t His sone dind Here & m ^r Dallen				
11 ♀ pd Willett for 10 shoe & 8 remoues	.	.	.	0 3 2
I went to m ^r strangwish giuen y ^e brewers	.	.	.	0 0 6
giuen y ^e Laborer of y ^e Sewers	.	.	.	0 0 6
1000 off sparoe bills 7/ 250 Hob nayls 4 ^d	.	.	.	0 0 11
making my sertificat 12 ^d puting itt in 10	.	.	.	0 1 10
dyeing ned Laightons stockings	.	.	.	0 0 4

October 1621.

13	h	pd 12 pore w ^t widoe mathew being nowe Here ther pencion	8	8	0
		water & Horse this week for mathias	0	1	5
		giuen towards Exspence w ^t a red ster w: 36 sto—59 ^s a Hogg w: 8½ ston—15 ^s 3 ^d a Lame 4 ^s in money 6 ^s	4	4	0
14	☉	m ^r Dallen: Cawdry & y ^e carpenter dynd Here & dawly			
	☞	md this day y ^e began to burne sea coale in y ^e Kitchin			
		pd m ^r Lewis cunstable for composition wood & coa	0	11	10
		& for 2 q ^t ers off y ^e Howse off Corection	0	0	6
18	4	S ^r Luks daye georg bought att charleton fayer 2 p: off shoes for me 5 ^s brinke 1 p 2 ^s 2 ^d Robert [] 1 p 20 ^d ned skull			
		1 p 20 ^d	0	10	6
20	h	md Ellice went out off Comons			
	☞	mathias bought att grauesend fayer 2½ waye off			
		Essex chees at 45 ^s 6 ^d y ^e way	5	13	9
		3 firkins off butter att 15 ^s 6 ^d y ^e firkin	2	6	6
		cariag to y ^e water 14 ^d wharfedg 8 ^d	0	1	10
		water vp & downe 2 ^s spent ther 2 ^s 8 ^d	0	4	8
		water bringing itt vp 16 ^d so in all	8	8	1
		R in bere 4 ^t 18 ^s			
		giuen towards Exspences w ^t a yeaw 8 ^s malt 17 ^s toward butter & chees—57 ^s so	4	2	0
21	☉	m ^r Steele His wife & frend m ^{rs} fowles & daughter dind Her			
23	♂	I kept a Court att Lewsham			
		pd for sping of 10 ^t of woole att 4 ^d y ^e 1 3 ^s 4 ^d & for oyle for this & 19 ^t mor—14 ^d pd for spinning 20 ^t more 6 ^s 4 ^d weaving 18 y ^d s 10 ^s in all 22 ^s 2 ^d y ^e 49 ^t of woole att 9 ^d y ^e 1 53 ^s 1 ^d so in all	3	15	3
		m ^r sedly—75. 0. 0 S ^r Tho Watson 09. 17. 7 rents pd m ^r Danson 2. 10. 0 m ^r travisse 40. 0. 0 m ^r billson—1. 00. 0 y ^e K for y ^e bank 3. 17. 5 y ^e King for Lewsham 14. 14. 0½ m ^{rs} Cuxson 07. 10. 0	164	09	1
24	4	I went to Westminster diner w ^t m ^r fuller	0	1	0
		giuen y ^e clarck off y ^e Sewars for y ^e fryars	0	1	0
		a dose off pills off Elyphangias	0	1	0
27	h	giuen towards Exspenc w ^t an Eawe 8 ^s a pied Heeford y ^t wase boans w: 33 ston 3 ^t —55 ^s & in full off buter & chese 11 ^s 9 ^d & in mony 7 ^s 3 ^d so	4	2	0
		pd Jo: for 2 shouells & 2 spades	0	5	6
		& for gallons off grease for carts	0	6	0
28	☉	M ^r Lewis w ^t His wife m ^{rs} Collins & m ^r Tayleboic dind Here			
		water for mathias for y ^e 2 last weeks	0	2	7
		a bottle off wine	0	1	2
		quicksiluer 2 ^d brimstone H: a l—1½	0	0	3½
		pd m ^r Hollman for will Hensloes sut	2	0	0
		pd m ^r Harris fee for dull: court	1	0	0
		cancelling y ^e inrowlement	0	1	0

October 1621 November.

pd y ^e fellowes ther pencion						
	m ^r Vanse	.	.	.	6 13 4	} 17 10 0
	m ^r Symonds	.	.	.	5 00 0	
	peter Symonds	.	.	.	3 6 8	
	Tho: Hopkins	.	.	.	2 10 0	
				som	.	220 17 11½
2 ♀	I rod to Kingstonfayer & bought nothing spent	.	.	.	.	0 2 6
3 ½	pd mathias for Horss & water this week	.	.	.	.	0 1 0
☞	peter Symonds wase gon giuen towards Exspence w ^t 3 ^l 10 ^s for malt in money 8 ^s so	.	.	.	.	3 18 0
						& 2 0
4 ☉	m ^r calton & His wife: Ro: boger & His wife: Cranwell & His wife dinde Here	.	.	.	.
5 ☉	I went to London & Laye att Tho: allens water	.	.	.	.	0 0 6
6 ♂	I dind & supt w ^t La: clark & Laye ther giue y ^e mayd	.	.	.	.	0 0 6
7 ♀	I came from y ^e starr chamber Home water	.	.	.	.	0 0 6
☞	m ^d Jo: Skriuener brought an Iron gray gellding y ^t wase a fellons	.	.	.	.
24	I went to London & supt & dind pd y ^e 10 members ther q ^r pay ^l diner for them—2½ stone off befe 2 ^s 8 ^d Leg of mutton—12 ^d y ^e porter—2 ^d bred & bere—18 ^d Chese—4 ^d dressing meat 14 ^d	.	.	.	.	1 5 0
9 ♀	1 p: off shoes for will griffine 1 p: for Hugh 1 p: for E Lay	.	.	.	.	0 6 10
10 ½	water for me 12 ^a Horss & water for mathias this wek—1 ^s giuen towards Exspences w ^t 1 off y ^e ronts towards itt	.	.	.	.	0 6 0
	pd for a shirt for robine	.	.	.	.	0 2 0
	pd y ^e 12 pore ther pencion anne rolfe & wido mathew having 2 R	.	.	.	.	4 0 0
	willett 8 shoes & 2 remoues 2 ^s 2 ^d drafts & 2 Hooks mend 6 ^d 3	.	.	.	.	0 1 6
	yoak rings w: 3 ^l —9 ^d mending besses patten 2 ^d	.	.	.	.	8 8 0
11 ☉	m ^r person: m ^r Stoughton: goodman Herne w ^t ther wives & m ^r worsop din	.	.	.	.	0 3 7
12 ☉	I went to Chellsey to y ^e Lo: Treasurer water after to westminster Hall then to whight Hall then to m ^r attorneys I supt att Tho Allens a q ^r ter off [<i>illegible</i>]	.	.	.	.	0 1 10
13 ♂	I came Home	.	.	.	.
	I R my fee & in y ^t pd my subsydye	.	.	.	.	2 0 0
	pd m ^r Coale y ^e tyeths due for russells rents	.	.	.	.	0 16 0
14 ♀	I went to whight Hall & so to westminster to m ^r attorney w:	.	.	.	.	0 1 0
17 ½	water & Horse for mathias this week	.	.	.	.	0 0 6
	giuen towards Exspence 2 ^l for 8 bu off wheat 30 ^s for malt & in money 10 ^s so	.	.	.	.	4 0 0
18 ☉	Jo: Staple: wat boane w ^t ther wives dind Here	.	.	.	.
19 ☉	Dinner att y ^e red Cross w ^t Tho: allen & tuchborne	.	.	.	.	0 5 0
	giuen charles massye att His playe	.	.	.	.	0 5 0
20 ♂	I came Home water	.	.	.	.	0 1 0

¹ "Y^e 10 members," i.e. the ten almspeople at Finsbury.

November 1621 December.

	bought off m ^r brooks a drover 4 Hecfords for 10 ^l —11 sters att 12 ^l —& m ^r Steele Had Half so	22	0	0
21 ☿	md I pd s ^r franc Callton 100 ^l in pt off 400 marcks & gaue Hym bond for 166. 13 ^s 4 ^d payable on y ^e off february next w ^{ch} sd some off 400 marcks grew dwe to Hym in y ^t His second sone Henry Calton achiued y ^e age off 16 year this daye for y ^e pformance off w ^{ch} He Had my statut off 1000 marcks w ^{ch} I took in to be made voyd	100	0	0
22 ♀	I went to London tooke vp a 100 ^l of m ^r Hicks payable 24 of feb. next			
23 ♀	I went & Herd s ^t bees cause in y ^e starr chamber diner w ^t tuchborne 21 ^d wine att T: A. 6 ^d water to & agen 1 ^s	0	3	3
24 ♀	I rod to m ^r Vaughan att greenwich & dd y ^e gray gelding to m ^r Etherick			
	giuen towards w ^t a wether 8 ^s 2 Lames 8 ^s a Hogg 13 ^s & y ^e rest to cleer all wheat spent to this daye & this week m ^r Vanse gon	3	16	0
	pd for 12 yards off cord w: 9 ^l for foddering cords 3 ^d y l	0	2	2
	Horss & water this week for mathias	0	1	6
25 ☉	goodman Casinghurst: Canterbury & His wife dind Here			
	bought off m ^r steele 4 Hecfords w ^{ch} He bought off y ^e drover	10	0	0
	pd willett for 100 of clowt nayls 0 ^s 6 ^d a cury come come 6 ^d mending a tire for 6 ^d	0	1	6
	pd for a shank of an augur w: 21½—4 ^s 6 ^d & for y ^e augur 2 ^s so	0	6	6
29 ♀	I went to y ^e court off Aldermen dind w ^t La: Clark			
	wine w ^t y ^e black fryars tenants at y ^e checker	0	1	3
1 ♀	Horss & water this week for mathias	0	0	11
	a l of pitch—2 ^d an oz of mercury sublymatur 8 ^d	0	0	10
	2 p: off indenturs	0	1	4
	giuen towards Exspences towards 4 ^l 12 ^s 6 ^d y ^e some off	3	16	0
2 ☉	bridges & His wife wase bid come but came nott dawly y ^e miller & yeomans dind Here			
☞	md 2 naggs w ^t pack sadles came from Lewsham ½ last			
3 ☉	I rod to m ^r Adye His fee about Jacob	0	5	0
	Jacobs arest	0	2	6
8 ♀	pd perry for 19/ 100/ of setts for Cokers new ditch	0	6	4
	Horss & water for mathias & me this week	0	0	10
	250 of Hob nayls 4 ^d 3 naules—2 an almanack 3 ^{ob} 1	0	0	7½
	giuen towards Exspence w ^t y ^e full some off y ^e bullock 16 ^s 6 ^d & y ^e rest in wheat	3	16	0
	Lent dick for malt 20 ^s pd y ^e pores pencions	8	8	0
9 ☉	vnderwood & His wif goody pare & gardiner dind Her			
☞	md this night att 12 of y ^e clock y ^e fortune was burnt ²			
	some is	179	17	09½

¹ "An almanack 3^{ob}," i.e. 1½d. It would thus appear that almanacks were then, as now, published some time before the coming year.

² The fire is mentioned by J. Chamberlain in a letter to Sir D. Carleton, 15th December:—"On Sunday night, here was a great fire at the Fortune in Golding Lane, the fairest playhouse in this VOL. II. 2 F

December 1621.

10	Ⓢ	pd m ^r Lewis in 30 ^s I receued off Hym for Hethersall for 2 remoues off all my Land in ocupation being 45 ac: att 1 ^a q y ^e acre w ^{ch} is .				0	9	4
15	h	1 p: off body trases w: 7½ 3½ y ^e l—2 ^s 2 ^d 1 p: off pipes 8 ^d				0	2	10
		a jack lyne for sling rope .				0	0	8
		a p: off boots for will griffin .				0	0	8
		a bitt for my Horss .				0	1	0
		1 p: off little tonges for y ^e chamber .				0	1	3
		9 y ^d s 3 q ^t s off friz for john: georg & robine .				0	15	0
		Horss & water this week for mathias .				0	0	9
		giuen towards Exspences w ^t wheat 45 ^s & in money 31 ^s so .				3	16	0
16	Ⓢ	a preacher & 2 frends: sharp: reding: Kingsland & wife dind He						
17	Ⓢ	I wen to y ^e La: clark & dind ther & went to m ^r ady						
22	h	giuen towards Exspence w ^t 14 bu: of wheat & towar y ^e 3 oxe 6 ^s so .				3	16	0
		Willets bill .			s d			
		for 10 shoes & 3 remoues .			2 9			
		a p: of fill tuggs w: 5 ^t .			15			
		curing y ^e stone Horss y ^t wase Hurt in y ^e thigh .			3			
		a buchers axe .			8		0	8
		mending y ^e jack spindle .			0 1			
		mending y ^e tongs .			1			
		mending y ^e marking Iron .			0 2			
23	Ⓢ	Canterbury & His wife w ^t a pi dind Here						
24	Ⓢ	I went to London dind w ^t La: clark & went to y ^e borough Court about Jacobs tryall m ^r adyes fee .				0	5	0
		gaue a man y ^t came to call me to y ^e court .				0	0	2
		Horss & water .				0	0	8
		4 Hors spice—8 ^d 1½ of treakle—6 ^d .				0	1	2
	✍	ind I Hiered Robert ortford w ^t 3 penc for 3 year for 30 ^s y ^e first 5 nobles y ^e 2 & 40 ^s y ^e last & 2 liueris yearly. wittnes Tho: Allen & Jo: Skriener						
		som of this sd .				9	17	8
		for framing y ^e 2 cloysters rooffs & making some pt off y ^e walls w ^t som other things belonging to y ^e Colledg as apers in my building book ¹ beginning in January last & Eanding this daye y ^e some is .				64	17	5
		off squard tymber 30 load—30 ^t —off ruff for paling 12 trees in 50 ac att 5 ^s a pec—3 ^t more—20 pollards in bodger 2 ^t .				35	00	0
		pd y ^e 2 bricklayers nick & His brother att 3 seuerall payments .				07	00	0

town. It was quite burned down in two hours, and all their apparel and playbooks lost, whereby these poor companions are quite undone."—*Court and Times of James I.* vol. ii. p. 280.

¹ "My building book." This corroborates the idea that Alleyn kept other account books, which have not been preserved.

December 1621.

The generall some off this q^r w^t y^e addition off building is . 517 10 10

wheroff in pticular as followeth

Howshowld

servants wagis	4 03 4
sparow bills & Hobnayles	0 00 11
composition wood & coale	0 11 10
2 q ^r ters for y ^e Corection Hows	0 00 06
2 shouells & 2 spades	0 05 06
pd boger for cart greas	0 06 00
quick siluer & brimston	0 00 03½
willett y ^e smiths bill	0 03 02
another bill	0 03 07
subsydy pd att Court	2 00 00
8 Hecfords & 2 sters	32 00 00
pitch & mercury	0 00 10
12 ya ^{rs} of foddering cords	0 02 2
Smithes bill	0 01 6
a Long Iron augur	0 06 6
19000 setts for cokers new dich	0 06 4
2 nalls & some Hobnayls	0 00 7½
2 remoues on all my Land	0 09 4
y ^e collar maker	0 02 10
a Jack Lyne to mak sling ropes	0 00 8
a p off little tonggs	0 01 3
Smithes bill	0 08 0
Horsspice for drenching	0 01 2

som is . 41 17 4

Colledge

y ^e 4 fellowes m ^r Vanse, m ^r Symonds, m ^r p: Symons & m ^r Hopkins	
ther pencion	17 10 00
y ^e 12 brothers & sisters pencion	25 04 00
y ^e 10 members ther pencion	01 05 00
a dinner w ^t them	00 06 10

some for y^e Colledg . 44 05 10

rent

all y ^e rents pd this q ^r ter is.	164 09 01
more y ^e tyeths pd for mold strand	00 16 00

some off rents . 165 05 01

Lawe

att Kingston Sessions	00 04 0
att Southwark dinner	00 03 0

December 1621.

y ^o subsidy certificate	00	01	10
giuen a clark off y ^o Sewars	00	01	00
Holman for Henslows shut	02	00	00
m ^r Harris fee for a court	01	00	00
cancelling y ^o inrowlment	00	01	00
2 p: off Indenturs	00	01	04
m ^r ady a fee for Jacob	00	05	00
Jacobs Arest	00	02	6
m ^r adye another fee	00	05	0

som off Lawe . . . 4 4 8

~~pd s^r fr Calton in debt~~ . . . 100 00 00

aparell

Shooes att s ^t Luks fayer	0	10	6
18 y ^{ds} off cloth made	3	15	3
griffin Hugh & E. Layton	0	06	0
a shirt for ro: ortford	0	01	6
boots for w: griffine	0	00	8
a bitt for my Horss	0	01	0
freeze for servants	0	15	0

some off aparell . . . 5 09 11

debts buillding or reparing

pd s ^r fr. Calton	100	00	00
tymb squar & ruff	35	00	00
about y ^o Cloysters	64	17	5
pd bricklayers	07	00	0

some off debts & building is . . . 206 17 5

Some off Theys p ^t iculers	468	00	03
other Exspences	49	10	9

Blessed be y^o Lorde gode Euer Lasting
The only giuer & preserver of
all. Amen.

Servants wagis

Jo Skriuener	20	00	3 5 0
Tho: Walter	15	00	
Robert ortford			
geo: quarell	15	00	
beniamin Hearne	10	0	
margret antony	05	0	
25 ♂ we R ^e y ^o Comunion dind & supt y ^o brothers & sisters			

December 1621 Januarie.

26	♀	Sharp: goody Jones: Land & His wife Kiping & His wife, Kingsland & His wife, reding & His wife: vnderwood & His wife, m ^r Croft off Lewsham & willett y ^e smith dind Here			
27	♀	Staple & His wife: boane & His wife: mathew & His wife, ward & His wife, y ^e 2 pereys & ther wives: Collins: Cranwell & yeomans dind Here			
29	h	giuen towards Exspence w ^t 8 ^s for a weather & towards y ^e runt—3 ^d nowe georg: Hearne & y ^e 2 carpenters agen so	3	8	0
30	⊙	m ^r Calton: Ro. boger: Hethersall: Starkey: withers & ther wifs M ^r Collins: Hamon & His mother dind Here this daye			
1	♂	new years daye w ^t new years giufts			
		Sharp 1 Hen giuen	6 ^d		
		m ^r person 4 rabbitts	g	4	
		w: mathew 1 Hen		0	
		redman 2 rent rabbitts		0	
		mathias a shuger loafe giuen		12	
		m ^r Hopkin a botle of muskadine		6	
		Hen collins a capon	g	4	
		m ^r Steele 2 rent capons		0	
		m ^r Calton 1 capon & 3 Henns		6	
		goody boane 2 Hens	g	6	0 5 3
		m ^r Lewis 3 capons	g	4	
		Ro boger 1 Hen	g	4	
		Stoughton 2 Hens	g	4	
		Casinghurst 2 Hens		6	
		Horne 2 rent Hens		0	
		Staple 2 rabbitts		4	
		brown 1 Henn from Lewsham		0	
		Hethersall 2 Henns & a Cake		3	
		pencions			
		m ^r Vanse 6. 13. 4 m ^r pe: Symonds gon	0	0	0
		m ^r Symonds 5. 0. 0 m ^r Hopkins	2	10	0
		mathias: m ^r person Horne Jo: Boger redman: otte & ther wifs m ^r Stought Casinge worsope Jo: Tapley: Howell: browne of Lewsham: Sharp y ^e tanner & daly din	14	3	4
		pd y ^e pore ther pencion	8	8	0
5	h	giuen towards Exspences w ^t a weather 8 ^s in full of y ^e 3 ^d runt 14 ^s 9 ^d for y ^e 1 sowe—17 ^s & towards y ^e 4 great runt 28 ^s 3 ^d so	3	8	0
6	⊙	m ^r fowls: m ^r bridgis: pagett: m ^r Steele & ther wives potts y ^e cook & one other dind Her all y ^e pore m ^r Steele m ^r fowls w ^t ther wifs & Tho: Allen & His wife supt Here y ^e boys playd a playe			
		pd m^r Ewin His years rent dwe att michellmass Last	1	0	0
		pd y^e Xths for Dullwich by mathias	1	14	1
7	⊙	m ^r adys fee for this days tryall att y ^e burowgs Court	0	5	0
		m ^r Pitts for y ^e indenture to be shown in Court	0	5	0
		m ^r mason for a wittness	0	1	0
		I dind w ^t Lady Clarck			
8	♂	pd m ^r billsons rent	1	0	0

Januarie 1621.

9	♀	pd y ^e quitt rent for Kenington	0	1	8
11	♀	I & m ^r austen dind att m ^r bromefeelds Hauing arbytrated Luntley & Kipping			
12	h	giuen towards Exspence nowe m ^r Ratline is in comons 3 ^l 12 ^s thus towards malt 2 ^l toward y ^e 4 runt 31 ^s 9 ^d in money 3 ^d so	3	12	0
		pd for an oz of mercury for y ^e Horsses mange	0	0	8
		pd for a flaskett for cloths	0	1	6
		water & Horss for mathias this week	0	0	7
13	⊙	my tenaunt Joas & His frend yeomans & batt of Sipnam			
14	⊙	this daye my cause wase tryd giuen m ^r adye a fee	0	5	0
17	♀	pd for spinning 12 ^l of Lambs woole 2 ^s 10 ^d 12 ^l more 34 ^d pd for spinnin 6 ^l more 15 ^d for weauing & fulling 24 y ^r off cotton mad by Dawly 6 ^d y ^e yard 12 ^s so	0	18	11
19	h	pd willett for a paring knife & a buttress ¹ for y ^e Horss	0	1	2
		mending 4 pitchforks 8 ^d y ^e dOUNg fork 4 ^d fill tuggs 3 ^d fire fork 2 ^d	0	1	5
		12 Horshshoes 2 ^s 50 nayles 3 ^d 1 sho sleft (?) on & 1 remoue 4 ^d	0	2	7
		pd y ^e carpenter reding for 2 d: making a wind ² & mending y ^e wag giuen towards Exspences nowe georg is come agayne & m ^r gifford in Comons in full for y ^e 4 runt 35 ^s 9 ^d for wheat 2 ^l in money 2 ^s 3 ^d	3	18	0
20	⊙	m ^r Croft: yeomans & dawly			
23	♀	I went to London spake w ^t y ^e Chirchwardens			
24	♀	I mett traviss & noxe in yeald Hall after went to m ^r attorney			
25	♀	m ^r attorney moued this daye for publikaton giuen Hym	2	0	0
		& His man being y ^e chamber keep	0	5	0
26	h	giuen towards Exspences nowe y ^e Hops gardiner being Here all for	4	0	0
27	⊙	Ro: boger & His wife w ^t a pigg ³ dind Here			
29	♂	Dinner w ^t tuchborne drawing Jacob & my answers	0	2	0
		shoemakers bill			
		1 p: for my selfe 30 ^d	1	p:	for brink 2 0
		2 p for my wife 40	1	p	for y ^e cook 2 0
		2 p for bess 4 ^s 0	1	p	for man 1 8
		pd vnderwood for Jacobs sut in y ^e burow y ^e whole bill off charg besid y ^e Councillors fee w th is sett dow before	3	10	0
		a writt for belline to arest baxter	0	6	0
		Horss & water to this day	0	1	9
		a 1000 off sparow bills	0	0	7
		pd m ^r Smiths man for ingrossin y ^e Confession to y ^e plea	0	2	4
		pd by mathias y^e 10 pore members off finsbury ther q^r tride	1	5	0
		some of this sid	55	17	3
31	♀	pd m ^r Ewine a years rent dwe att mich last	1	0	0
		pd y ^e Xths off dullwich dw att mich	1	14	1
		last past & for y ^e aquittaunc	0	1	0
		pd y ^e 10 members off finsbury ther q ^r trige	1	5	0

¹ "Buttrice," a farrier's paring knife.

² "Wind," i.e. winch.

³ "With a pig." This entry occurs several times, and seems to mean that the tenant presented a pig to his landlord.

Januarie 1621 february.

1 ♀	water & dinner att Westminster				0	1	6
	pd mathias bills						
	for me	s	d				
	night gowne dressing	1	2	}			
	drawing y ^e peeces	1	8				
	silk & 4 do: of buttens	2	1				
	1½ y ^d of fustian to Lyne y ^e sleeues	1	9				
	Lace for y ^e Hose	1	0				
	fustian for y ^e poketts	1	0				
	Coate & Hose making	5	4	}			
		14	0		0	15	10
	3 y ^d s off Loop Lace	0	6	}			
	Silk to stitch y ^e boathe	0	6				
	making y ^e boote Hose	0	10				
		1	10				
	Will Cooke						
	Lynings for His sleues & Hose	1	2	}			
	7 dose off buttons for y ^e sut	1	1		0	6	3
	making y ^e sut	4	0				
	Hughe						
	Lynings for Hose & poketts	1	0	}			
	buttons & thred	0	3		0	4	7
	sut & wastcoat making	3	4				
	for my wife						
	thred	0	4	}			
	atering 3 peticoats	1	0		0	2	0
	2 peticoats for little bess	0	4				
	1 peticoats for bess cutler	0	4				
	brinkester						
	canves for His dublett 1 Ell & q ^r	2	0	}			
	Lyning for y ^e sleeues & Hose	1	9		0	7	4
	making & pinking itt	3	7				
	ned Layghtons						
	16 y ^d s off Lace for His sut	1	4	}			
	buttons & thred	0	6				
	Lynings for His sleeues & Hose	1	4		0	8	3
	dressing & making ye sut	4	10	}			
	buttoning 2 owld dubletts	0	3				
	welsh will						
	Lynings for Hose & poketts	1	0	}			
	buttons & thred	0	3		0	4	7
	sut & wast coat making	3	4				
	6 dosen of brass buttons	0	9	}			
	tape for y ^e knees of ther Ho	0	4		0	1	7
	2 dosen off claspe for y ^e Ho	0	6				

february 1621.

	more thred for Jugg	. . . . .	1 ^s 4 ^d }	0	1	4
	1 p: off lose lynings for Layton	. . . . .			
2 ½	pd perry for 1300 off setts 4 ^s 4 ^d & watching y ^e pownd 8 ^d	. . . . .		0	5	0
	pd y ^e pore ther pencion	. . . . .		8	8	0
3 ☉	this daye petter Symonds & Hys wife & His brother dind Here & yeomans Symonds pretch Here His first sermon	. . . . .			
4 ☉	Horss & watter for mathias y ^e last week	. . . . .		0	0	10
	500 off Hob nayls	. . . . .		0	0	8
	pd m ^r boyve for y ^e writ off Execution for Davison	. . . . .		0	5	11
	pd for spinning Hose yarne 1½ pownd	. . . . .		0	0	9
	Lockarom an Ell to mak y ^e scollers bands	. . . . .		0	1	8
	1 p: off stocking for bess cutler	. . . . .		0	2	2
	1 p: off stocking for will Cooke	. . . . .		0	2	5
	giuen towards Exspence y ^e last ½ in a stere 58 ^s in money 22 ^s	. . . . .		4	0	0
	also ye last ½ pd ye pore ther pencion	. . . . .		8	8	0
5 ♂	diner w ^t tutchborne att westminster	. . . . .		0	1	0
	pd m ^r Travise rent pt in to y ^e chamber & pt to Hym	. . . . .		40	0	0
	pd m ^r Danson for Dullwich tyeth	. . . . .		03	0	0
	pd m ^{rs} Cuxson Her anewity	. . . . .		7	10	0
6 ♀	water w ^t Jacob to Sariaynts in to acknowledg y ^e answer	. . . . .		0	1	0
9 ½	pd perry for 16 rod off ditching about y^e tyle kilne	. . . . .		0	8	0
	Horse & water this week for mathias & my self	. . . . .		0	2	0
	pd tuchborne for drawing & ingrosing my answer & Jacobs	. . . . .		1	2	0
	for my oath to barone bromly	. . . . .		0	2	0
	100 off 6 ^d nayls	. . . . .		0	0	5
	pd y ^e shreeue for Davisons Execution	. . . . .		0	10	0
	giuen towards Exspence in y ^e 1 little runt bought of brooks 44 ^s in money 5 ^s towards 4 q ^r off malt of bromleys 31 ^s so	. . . . .		4	0	0
10 ☉	Dawly & browne dind w ^t vs	. . . . .			
11 ☉	I went to westminster Hall about mending y ^e answer	. . . . .			
12 ♂	this daye Goodman claye ended His digging in y ^e orteyard for Hops & I pd Hym after 6 ^d y ^e first week & 8 y ^e rod ad	. . . . .		0	8	0
	pd ransome for Helping Hym 10 ^d & Jo regnowlds 18 ^d so	. . . . .		0	2	4
	pd Hym also for 6 tres w ^t y ^e bringing them	. . . . .		0	4	2
16 ½	pd perry for ditching about y ^e tyle kilne 19 rod 6 ^d y ^e rod	. . . . .		0	9	6
	& for 15 rod in gowins	. . . . .		0	7	6
	pd Hym for 700 off setts	. . . . .		0	2	4
	pd Canterbury 1 ds work setting y ^e pale on y ^e new garden ditch	. . . . .		0	1	4
	giuen towards Exspence nowe T: A & claye is gon in a ster of my owne 56 ^s & in money 20 ^s so	. . . . .		3	16	0
	pd Vnderwood 2: d: ditching w ^t my man in gowins	. . . . .		0	1	8
	oate att y ^e Hall ¹ pd y ^e vsher off y ^e checker	. . . . .		0	0	8
	water & Hors ☉ & ☉ att Lambeth	. . . . .		0	0	11
17 ☉	♀ y ^e 12 of apill Lent math: to pay rents 113 ^s 17 ^s	. . . . .			
	some off this sid	. . . . .		82	3	7

¹ *I.e.* Oath at Westminster Hall.

february 1621 March.

18	⊙	I went to London to m ^r Ady w ^t Jacob spent w ^t m ^r Hewitt	0	0	6
		giuen goody steuen magett	0	1	0
21	h	giuen towards Exspence w ^t a welch runt—35 ^s in full of bromleys malt—29 & for y ^e 1 q ^r off oaten malt 12 ^s so	3	16	0
		I went to London pd m ^r Hicks ¹ for 3 months Entrerst of a 100 ^l	2	10	0
		pd vnderwood for 2½ d ditching in gowins	0	2	1
24	⊙	m ^r Calton: m ^r person: m ^r Stoughton w ^t ther wives Jo: Casinghurst foster: yeomans & Dawly from Lewsham: a strainger of London dind Here			
		pd willett		s	d
27	♀	12 Horshoes & 150 nayls		2	9
		2 stapls for y ^e yoaks		0	10
		mending a shouell		0	6
		mending share & Coulter		1	
		mending a pitchfork			2
		mending a steele			4
		bought 24 trees off moyses pipins & pears maynes	0	12	6
2	h	pd S ^r fran: Calton Entrest money for 3 months vse off 166. 13 ^s 4 & itt is payable y ^e 25 off august next ¹	4	3	4
		pd y ^e pore y ^r pencion	8	8	0
		giuen towards Exspences w ^t 12 ^s for 1 q ^r ter off oats for otmeall y ^e rest being 3 ^l 2 ^s towards wheat nowe meridall is gon	3	14	0
		Horss & water y ^e Last week & this	0	2	0
		pd for making a bond to S ^r fr: calton	0	1	0
		giuen a wayghter off y ^e Cowncell chamber	0	1	0
3	⊙	staple watt boane w ^t ther wifs & goody Jones dind Here			
5	♂	pd my barbare m ^r gregory	0	1	0
		I dind w ^t Lady clark water	0	0	6
10	h	giuen towards Exspences w ^t 13 ^s 6 ^d to m ^r Lewis & towards 6 q ^r oaten malt being 4 ^l 9 ^s 6 ^d y ^e some off 3 ^l so in all w ^t 6 ^d	3	14	0
		pd for a puding pan—7 ^d a baskett—6 ^d 2 aprons for scull 9 ^d	0	1	10
		pd vnderwood for grubing 1½ d in Cokers Hedge	0	1	3
11	⊙	goodman & His wife dind Her & tuchborn			
16	h	pd ransom for digging 17½ rodd In y ^e garden	0	4	6
		giuen towards Exspences all towards wheat	3	14	0
17	⊙	this daye Robert driting came in merydays place & y ^e chirkwarden m ^r dind w ^t vs			
		md y ^t E Layton went away a ♀ last			
23	h	pd goodman claye for 6 d: this week dressing y ^e Hopps	0	4	0
		I went 2 d: to London & to whighall water	0	1	0
		Dyeing a p: off stockings—6 ^d chainging 2 p: for y ^e boyes 2 ^d	0	0	8
		a p: off cloath stockings for will Comine	0	1	4
		Horss & water for mathias	0	0	3

¹ I.e. at the rate of ten per cent. per annum.

March 1622 Aprill

giuen towards Exspences w ^t 29 ^s 6 ^d in full for y ^e first 7 q ^r of oat malt & y ^e rest being 44 ^s 6 ^d R. for wheat so w ^t claye & Kendall		3 14 0
24 ☉		
30 ♀	pd y ^e pore brothers & sisters ther pencions	8 8 0
	giuen towards Exspence nowe Kitt Jacka is gone all in wheat	3 14 0
☞	This day Tho walters went away I gaue Hym	0 15 0
	& His gerking of carsey being 2 y ^r & q ^r put in y ^e place off wagis .	0 6 6
31 ☉	E. A. came a ♀ & stayd Here I ended y ^e mater of m: Calton & foster	
	md I entertaynd Robert brouning in Jackays plac	
5 ♀	pd Cranwell for 2 d: grafting about y ^e grownds	0 2 0
6 ♀	giuen towards Exspences nowe my man Tho: walter is gon all in wheat	3 14 0
	pd y ^e 4 fellowes ther q ^t ers pencion	17 10 0
	pd Starkey for Howse of Corection for H: a year dwe at our Lad day Last	0 0 6
7 ☉	Shepeys father & mother brought a pullett & dind w ^t vs	
☞	pd for 9 ⁱ off lams woole sping 2½ y ^e l. 22½ ^d —5 ⁱ off black sheps woole spining for Stockings 30 ^d oyle for boath 4 ^d	0 4 8½
8 ☉	billsones rent pd	1 0 0
	pd belline y ^e balyff for aresting baxter	0 5 0
	pd for y ^e chirch duties for y ^e rose dwe y ^e last yar	0 1 0
9 ♂	pd mathias 26 ^s & potts 14 ^s w ^{ch} wase for y ^e charge off wido poply	2 0 0
13 ♀	giuen towards Exspences all in wheat	3 14 0
	pd m ^r Sedley 75. 0. 0. y ^e Lady watson 9 ⁱ 17 ^s 6 ^d y ^e Ks ma ^{te} for y ^e manor off Lewsham 14. 14. 0.	79 11 6½
	pd y ^e Ks ma ^{te} for y ^e bancksid	13 17 5
	pd my servants wagis	
	Jo Skriuener	20
	Tho walter in money 15 ^s	15
	in a jerkine 6 ^s 6 ^d so	21 6
	geo q ^{ell}	15
	Rob ortford for H: a year pd to Hern 4 ^s 8 ^d & for 2 y ^r ds of cloth 4 ^s in money to ma: 6 ^s 4 ^d	15
	bess Harris	7 6
14 ☉	Starkey & His wife dind w ^t vs w ^t a pigg	
	pd m ^r Croft for a syd off lether 13 ^s 8 ^d a p 3 ^s 4 ^d	0 17 0
15 ☉	pd m ^r Dansone His q ^t ers rent by mathias	3 0 0
some of this sid is		197 00 6
16 ♂	Dinner att y ^e Hart in Smithfeeld w ^t y ^e builders off y ^e fortune ¹	0 3 0

¹ For deeds relative to the rebuilding, see Muniments 58 seqq.

April 1622.



	I pd att y ^e court for y ^e resete off 5 ¹ fee & 10 ¹ on warrant thus			
	y ^e m ^r fee	7	6	} 0 12 6
	& I gaue y ^e clareks	5	0	
17	♀ pd mathias for 2 aquittaunces for y ^e Ks rents			0 1 0
	my certificate 1 ^a Deleuering itt in to m ^r Cure 10 ^d so			0 1 10
	sparow bills a 1000/ 7 ^a Hobnayls 500 8 ^d so			0 1 3
20	½ Horse & water for mathias			0 1 6
☞	bought off m ^r Crosts a pece off Lether off 3 ^s 4 ^d price	}		0 17 0
	more a side off Lether off 13 ^s 8 ^d price			
	pd Claye digging in my garden 6 d: w ^t diett			0 3 0
	giuen towards Exspences w ^t claye this week in 2 Hoggs 34 ^s 3 ^d in			
	best veale & Lambe 29 ^s 8 ^d in money 12 ^s 1 ^d so			3 16 0
☞	pd Willett for mending y ^e plow Irons 3 tymes & y ^e Caine onc 2 ^s			
	4 ^d mending y ^e tongs 2 ^d 2 pitchforks 4 ^d clowts 6 ¹ ½—19 ^d 24			
	shoes & 300 off nayls—5 ^s 6 ^d so in all			0 9 11
	pd yeomans for digging 2 ponds in peckamans copic			0 3 6
	pd y ^e smith for mending y ^e Jack			0 1 0
	& for 2 spitt wheels for y ^e Jack			0 0 6
21	☉ We R y ^e Comunyon supt & dind y ^e pore pepole Easter daye			
22	☉ M ^r person & His wife: charls Demayne His wife & 4 frends w ^t			
	Hym Jo: goodman & His wife: wido Russell w ^t Her son &			
	daughter willett & others dind Her			
23	♂ I dind w ^t S ^r Ed: bowyar & apoynted y ^e officers for y ^e prishe			
	pd willett for drenching all y ^e cattle & blud letting			0 1 0
	stuff spic 1 ¹ 2 ^s 4 ^d 1 q ^r of oyle 1 ^s 2 ¹ of treakle 10 so			0 4 6
	pd Hym for 4 wagon staues wa: 23½ ¹ att 2½ ^d y ^e 1			0 4 10
	pd Jo for a ridlyng syue			0 0 6
24	♀ pd sherwood for a 100 rod skouring of 50 ac: ditch att 2 ^d y ^e rod			0 16 8
25	¼ pd m ^r Cuxson Her anuity			7 10 0
	& y ^e 10 members off finsbury ther q ^r tridg			1 5 0
	chainging a Candle stick for a Hand Canstick			0 0 7
	a p: off fetters making 8 ^d			0 0 8
	Horse & water for mathias			0 0 9
26	♀ water to London 6 ^d wine w ^t y ^e fortune workmen 12 ^d			0 1 6
	I dind w ^t y ^e Spanish Embasadore gondomarr ¹			
27	½ pd y ^e pore ther months pencion			8 8 0
	mathias bill			
	for me			
	drawing 2 p: off Hose	2	0	} 0 1 0
	dressing y ^e purple cloke	1	0	
	black Lace 5 do: 4 y ^r ds w: 6 oz: & a q ^r att 2 ^s 3 ^d y ^e oz	14	0	
	a cape off Veluett for y ^e clok	05	0	

¹ Diego Sarmiento d'Acunha, Conde de Gondomar. This was a farewell visit, as he left England in May. Alleyn had probably entertained him at the Bear Garden, as he did the Marquis Inijosa, Spanish Ambassador Extraordinary, in the following year; of whom we read in a letter of 12th July 1623:—"The Spanish Ambassador is much delighted in bear baiting. He was the last week in Paris Garden, where they showed him all the pleasure they could, both with bull, bear, and horse, besides jackanapes, and then turned a white bear into the Thames, where the dogs baited him swimming, which was the best sport of all."—*Court and Times of James I.* vol. ii. p. 410. (W.)

April 1622 May.





sowing silk an oz & q ^r ter	02 6	}	2 05 4
fustyan for 8 pocketts & 2 p: off canyans 2 y ^r ds 3 q ^r	2 9		
cloth for y ^e Hose & Cloke	1 3		
buttons & silk for y ^e Sattin dublett	0 4		
Hooks & Eyes for 2 p: off Hose	0 2		
2 p: off Hose & Cloke making	12 0		
sleuing a dublett & making a p: of lyn	1 10	}	
an Embroydered girdle	2 6		
for my wife			
a q ^r ter off thred	7 ^a	}	0 01 01
Lyning y ^e black kirtell	6		
bess russell			
a petty cot & wast ma:	2 0	}	0 10 6
Hooks Eyes & bynding	0 2		
6 y ^r ds off grene stuff	6 0		
red silk Lace	2 4		
Bess Cutler			
whailebone bodyes	2 6	}	0 04 6
a wodmoll apon of 2 y ^r ds	2 0		
y ^e pore schollers			
5 p: off drawers m:	1 8	}	1 3 11
13 ells off binding	1 1		
dyeing ther 12 capps	0 8		
ther 12 coats making	18 0		
for 8 dose off Buttons	01 0		
canvas for pocketts & peeing y ^e Linings	01 6		
fo y ^r ds off black cloth broad off peace for ther coats		}	
so besid y ^e cloth w ^{ch} is sett dow Here after y ^e some is			
giuen towards Exspences nowe Tho: garrett is Here & Clay 3 d: in			
beofe 26 ^s in a veale 20 ^s a Lame 4 ^s & 27 ^s toward whe			3 17 0
pd for a p: off coatch wheels			0 10 0
28 ☉ m ^{rs} Jobye, wido Hudson: Jo: goodman: & mighell: & dawly din Here			
28 ☉ pd peac for 36 y ^r ds off black cloth in 2 pece R y ^e 16 off march 1619—9 ⁱ y ^e 22 off feb. 1620 2 black cloths 6 ⁱ y ^e 23 of august 1621 2 black cloths 5 ⁱ 16 ^a ii off october 1621 a colored Kersey att 36 ^s —a black cloth att Easter 1622—3 ⁱ 2 russett Karseys for y ^e boyes coats 3 ⁱ 12 ^s —y ^e w ^{ch} some is 29 ⁱ 4 ^s pd in pcells off woole 11 ⁱ 14 ^s & this day in money 10 ⁱ 10 ^s & ther is owing to Hym 7 ⁱ so I say pd Hym			22 04 00
I went to westminster to mete y ^e workmen off y ^e fortune spent			0 01 0
pd m ^r travises rent in to y ^e chamber & to Hymselfe			40 00 0
I supt att S ^r Peter Scotts gaue His man y ^e came Home w ^t me to dri[nk]			0 00 6
1 ♀ I mett y ^e workmen att Ric gunnells water			0 00 6
3 ♀ I gaue to y ^e benevolenc for y ^e K: to y ^e justice in Southwark			3 00 0
I R 23 ⁱ off Jacob of y ^e Execution & spent att diner w ^t Hym & y ^e fortune builders			0 07 0

May 1622.

	pd bess cutler for a mapp	0 00 6
4 ½	giuen towards Exspences a Hogg 17 ^s 6 ^d a Lame 4 ^s wheat 37 ^s & in money 19 ^s 6 ^d so claye being Here in all	3 18 0
	pd claye for work in y ^e garden 4 d: this w: & 3 y ^e last	0 03 6
	♂ last y ^e 30 off apill a Court att dullwich a botle of wine	0 01 2
	Horss & water for mathias last week	0 01 4
	pd for 3 girths	0 00 6
5 ①	m ^r Sherman precher & His wife: m ^r ranscroft w ^t His frend dind Here	
6 ②	I dind w ^t y ^e fortune workmen att angells & spent	0 01 6
	pd for a p: of Hedging cuffs to perrey	0 01 4
9 ¼	welch will went awaye I gaue Hym all His cloths &c.	0 01 0
	I went to westmester Hall & m ^r marsh dind att Home w ^t me wat	0 00 6
	some off this sid is	104 00 8
10 ♀	I went to westminster Hall dynd w ^t tuchborn & m ^r Walthian	0 2 6
11 ½	giuen towards Exspences w ^t 20 ^s in money & for wheat 2 ^l 14 ^s so	3 14 0
	brown thred for sowing ther sherts	0 00 8
	water & Horse for mathias & me this week	0 02 0
12 ①	m ^{rs} Collins w ^t a pigg: m ^{rs} Calton & mary m ^r allen of London dind	
13 ②	pd y ^e first payment for y ^e fortune building 25 ^l spent	0 1 6
	pd m ^r attorney for His Hand to my book in checker for clering & pleading my mortmayn 2 ^l & to His Clarek 10 ^s	2 10 0
16 ¼	after dinner I went to London & Laye att Tho: allens	
17 ♀	I went to y ^e Hall & dind w ^t y ^e Copherer ¹	
18 ½	giue m ^r owld for a motion in y ^e checker for publication on ♀ next Entring y ^e order	0 10 0
	water & Horss this week	0 03 0
	giuen towards Exspences 2 ^l towards wheat & in money 34 ^s so	0 02 0
19 ①	Canterbury & His wife w ^t a pig m ^{rs} Calton & marye pole & dole & 3 musitians dind Here	3 14 0
24 ♀	I went to west: Hall & dind w ^t y ^e Lo: of London ² laye att T. A.	
25 ½	I dind w ^t y ^e Stats water for mathias & my self	0 1 0
	giuen towards Exspences w ^t 20 ^s for bere in money 20 ^s y ^e rest in wheat	3 14 0
	pd willett for a claps to y ^e shafts off y ^e wagen w: 5 ^l	0 01 3
	nayls 2 ^d making a ward to a crab lock 2 ^d	0 0 4
	pd y ^e pore ther pencion	8 8 0
26 ①	Tho Allen His wife sone & daughter m ^r gunell His cosen brother & wife dind Here	
27 ②	pd m ^r Hicks y ^e 100 ^l I borrowed w ^{ch} wase for Lewsham purchas & y ^e Entrey	2 10 0

¹ "Copherer." See note 29th July 1622.² George Mountaigne, Bishop of London, 1621; translated in 1628 to Durham and York, and died in the same year. (W.)

May 1622 June.

pd Staple for y ^e remoue (being y ^e 3 ^d) off all my Lan 33 ac: att 1 ^d y ^e ac .		0	2	10
	pd for my sadlers for a furniture—5 ^s girths 1 ^s my seat making & Lynings 10 ^s 2 spanish skinns 4 ^s 6 ^d so .	1	0	6
	I wase bownt in a 100 ^l for y ^t payment of 50 ^l for 6 month .	0	0	4
4	more pd Staple for 2 acres in annis feelds & 4 of m ^r Lawton .	0	0	7
	pd allso for composition of y ^e Ks Howshowld .	0	2	3
Things alowed my La: Clarek y ^e last year for y ^e 300 ^l I R				
5 load off faggetts dd 45 ^s 1 lod of chare coale 30 ^s 1 Load off Haye				
	25 ^s 17 bushells off wheat 4 ^l 5 ^s 6 bushell off oats 9 ^s .	9	14	0
bought off m ^r person 2 bucks 7 does & 11 rabbitts w ^t 2 clapps ¹ for		1	0	0
1 ½	pd y ^e last payment off y ^e subsidyes graunted to y ^e King .	1	0	0
	pd for 2 flaggon collers .	0	1	0
	for a Jack Lyne .	0	0	10
	a copie of an order for publication in y ^e checker sut .	0	1	0
	Horse & water for mathias 14 ^d pd Hym for y ^e owld saddle 1 ^s .	0	2	2
	pd goody redhed for 10 d: weeding att 4 ^d y ^e d: & a dinner	0	3	4
	giuen towards Exspences w ^t 20 ^s in bere a Lame 4 ^s wheat 25 ^s & in money 25 ^s .	3	14	0
2 ☉	Isack Allen His wife frend & Sone Jacob & man dind Here w ^t Dawly & Ellary			
4 ♂	I dind w ^t m ^r Hemings ²			
6 ¼	R ^e of perry for y ^e second weeks grass off his horrse dwe now .	2	0	
	8 ½ giuen towards Exspences w ^t a Lame 4 ^s in bere 12 in wheat 26 in money 30 ^s so 3 ^l 12 now ned Layton is gon .	3	12	0
	pd to Shillingford for a new coatch wheele for y ^e little cart .	0	9	4
	3 pints ½ of sack & 3 pints of clarett sent downe to m ^r newton .	0	2	6
	Horss & water for mathias .	0	0	6
	md m ^r Sherman & His wife came			
9 ☉	We R ^e all y ^e Comunyon & dind & supt y ^e pore			
11 ♂	I baighted before y ^e king & my men washt my shep & pd 2 ^d a skore .	0	1	0
12 ♀	I went to y ^e Lord off Arundle showed y ^e fortune plott diner 15 ^d w: 5 ^d .	0	1	8
13 ¼	R ^e of perry for this weeks Horss grass dwe this daye 2 ^s			
14 ♀	this daye I sherd my sheep being w ^t 2 strayes 55 weathers 98 Eawes & 5 rames the flece woole wayd 135 ^l y ^e Lames woole 36 ^l I pd Staple, boane & mathew for sheering after 10 ^d y ^e skore w ^t diet .	0	6	0
15 ½	giuen towards Exspences w ^t a runt 51 ^l 6 ^d & 2 Lames 8 ^s —10 ^s towards wheat & 2 ^s 6 ^d in mony so .	3	12	0
	mor for m ^r Sherman & His wife in money .	0	08	0
16 ☉	Jo: Allen: m ^r Cotton & ther wifs m ^r y ^t pretcht Her w ^t His frend goodman foster & His wife m ^r Laborer w ^t Dawly & others dind Here			

¹ "Clappers." "Nests of boards for tame conies."—Halliwell.² John Heminge or Hemmings, at the head of the King's Company; joint editor of the first folio Shakespeare of 1623. (W.)

June 1622.

pd by Dawly to sewer for 5 q ^r ters of seed barley at 21 ^s 8 ^d y ^e q ^r ter .	5	6	8
a botle off clarret wine att diner	0	1	3
17 © I dind att y ^e fortune att Smiths Howse spent	0	1	3
19 ♀ I went in y ^e morning to westminster Hall to taylbice	0	0	2
22 ½ giuen towards Expences w ^t m ^r Sherborne & His wife in bere 20 ^s in weat 40 ^s & in money 20 ^s so	4	0	0
pd for a glass 7 ^d for 12 dishes & 4 platters off wood 17 ^d	0	2	0
for y ^e Horss 3 oz of verdij greas 1 ^a —2 oz of mercury 16 ½ a l of turpentyne 3 ^d	0	2	7
pd for y ^e depositions in checker to m ^r taylor being 36 sheets att 8 ^d a she	1	4	0
for y ^e barrons Hand	0	2	0
Horss & water this week	0	3	0
pd y ^e pore brothers & sister ther pencion	8	8	0
23 © m ^r Skragg & 4 w ^t Hym & 4 from y ^e banck syd dined w ^t vs			
24 © I went to Croydon fayer wher Jo: sowld my browne mare cowl to Ingrom for 41 ^s & I bought a baye mare off Tho Dennis off Kingston for 44 ^s	2	4	0
I bought off webb y ^e Cunstable off Eltham 12 steres 4 year owld & 1 of a year owld for 5 ^s 15 ^d & 2 sters off off brom 2 yearlings for 3 ^s 16 ^d 8 ^d so I pd in all	11	15	8
some off this syd is	85	00	8
I rod to S ^r Harry Snellgar & pd Hym for pownding a mare cowl to off myne	0	3	6
I dind att m ^r brograus & pd Her for Hopp roots 16 ^s	0	16	0
my Horsshoe 4 ^d Towlling y ^e mare 2 ^d	0	0	6
Here is some 2 q ^r ters together vid our Ladye day & mydsomer & the generall some off boath those q ^r ters to gether is	525	02	8

wheroff in pticulers as followeth

Howshowld

Servants wagis	3	05	0
giuen for new years guifts	0	05	3
mercury for y ^e Horsses	0	00	8
a flaskett for clothes	0	01	6
paring kniff & buttres	0	01	2
fill tuggs & fork mending	0	01	3
Horse shoeing	0	02	7
redhed y ^e carpenter 2 d:	0	02	6
1300 off setts & y ^e pownd w:	0	05	0
500 off Hob nayls	0	00	8
100 off 6 ^d nayls	0	00	5
to claye digging for Hopps	0	08	0
pd 2 other to Help Hym	0	02	4
pd Hym for frut trees	0	04	2
19 rod ditching att y ^e tyle kill	0	09	6

June 1622.

15 rod in gowins	0 07 6
700 off setts	0 02 4
canterb: 1 d: setting y° new garden pa	0 01 4
vnderwood 2 d: ditching	0 01 8
more 2½d: ditching ther	0 02 1
willetts bill	0 05 7
24 trees off moyses	0 12 6
Kitchine vessell	0 01 10
vnderwood 1½d: grubing	0 01 3
17 rod diging by ransom	0 04 6
claye 6 d: dressing Hopps w ^t diet	0 04 0
cranwell 2 d: grafting	0 02 0
starkey for y° Corection Howse	0 00 6
Servants wagis for o ^r La: daye	3 19 0
Subsidy certificat	0 01 10
Sparowe bills & Hobnayls	0 01 3
Lether off m ^r Crofts	0 17 0
Claye 6 d: & diet diging	0 03 0
willetts bill	0 09 11
yeomans diging 2 ponds	0 03 6
y° smith mending y° Jack	0 01 0
& for 2 spitt wheels	0 00 6
Drenches for y° cattle	0 04 6
willet for His Laborer	0 01 0
pd Hym for 4 waggon stands	0 04 10
a ridlyn siue	0 00 6
100 rod skouring in 50 ac	0 16 8
a Hand candle stick	0 00 7
1 p off fetters making	0 00 8
1 p off coach wheels	0 10 0
a benevolenc for y° K	3 00 0
claye 7: d: w ^t diett	0 03 6
a p: off Hedging Cuff of perry	0 01 4
welch w: went away g:	0 01 0
a clasp for y° waggon	0 01 3
mending a crab lock	0 00 4
a remoue off all my land	0 02 10
more for y° remoue	0 00 7
composition for y° Ks Houshold	0 02 3
m ^r psones connies & clapps	1 00 0
y° last off y° subsidy	1 00 0
2 flaggon collers	0 01 0
a jack Lyne	0 00 10
weeding in y° garden 10 d:	0 03 4
a new coach wheele	0 09 4
shepe sheering	0 06 0
5 q ^{ter} off seed barly	5 06 8
butry vessell	0 02 0

June 1622.

medecine for y ^e Horss	0 02 7
5 steres at Croydon fayre	11 15 8
a baye mare ther	02 04 0
pownding a mare Coult	0 02 6
Hop roots to m ^{rs} Brograues	0 16 0
some is	<u>40 16 8</u>

Debts or building

m ^r Hicks for vse money	02 10 0
S ^r fr: Calton for vse money	04 03 4
m ^r Hicks agayn vse money	02 10 0
La: Clarck	09 14 0
some is	<u>18 17 4</u>

Colledge

3 off y ^e fellowes ther pencion	014 03 4
y ^e 10 members ther q ^r tridg	01 05 0
stockin yarne spinning	00 00 9
Lockrome for schollers bands	00 01 8
y ^e 4 fellowes ther pencion	17 10 0
y ^e 10 member ther q ^r tridg	01 05 0
y ^e 12 schollers Coates	01 03 11
to pease for clothe	22 04 0
y ^e 12 brothers & sisters H: a: y: pen	58 16 0
som is	<u>116 09 8</u>

m ^r billsone	01 00 0
keninton quitt rent	00 01 8
Ewins years rent	01 00 0
y ^e x th s off Dullwich	01 14 1
& for y ^e aquittaunc	00 01 0
m ^r Travise	40 00 0
m ^r Danson	03 00 0
m ^{rs} cuxsone	07 10 0
m ^r billson	01 00 0
y ^e tyeth dwe for y ^e rose ¹	00 01 0
for Lewsham in all	99 11 6½
y ^e Ks ma ^{tie} for y ^e banck	13 17 5
m ^r Danson	03 00 0
for Recets att court	00 12 6
2 aquittaunces for y ^e Ks rent	00 01 0

¹ It may be inferred from this entry that Alleyn still retained an interest in the Rose; but there is nothing to show whether it was still used as a theatre. (W.)

June 1622.			
m ^{rs} cuxsone	.	.	07 10 0
m ^r Travise	.	.	40 00 0
some off rents is			220 00 2 $\frac{1}{2}$
aparell			
24 y ^d s off cotton making	.	.	00 18 11
y ^e shoemakers bill	.	.	00 15 0
a 100 off sparrow bills	.	.	00 00 7
riding coat & Hose making	.	.	00 15 10
altering things for J. A.	.	.	00 02 0
for brinkester	.	.	00 07 4
for ned Layghton	.	.	00 08 3
for will cook	.	.	00 06 3
for will Comine	.	.	00 04 7
for Hughe	.	.	00 04 7
buttons clasps & tape	.	.	00 01 7
Thred & loose lynings	.	.	00 01 4
Lames woole spinning	.	.	00 04 8 $\frac{1}{2}$
mathias bill for me	.	.	02 05 4
for J. A.	.	.	00 01 1
for bess cuttler	.	.	0 04 6
bess russells sut	.	.	0 10 6
3 girths	.	.	0 00 6
my sadle & furniture	.	.	1 00 6
some is			... 02 4 ¹
Lawe			
m ^r adye att y ^e tryall	.	.	00 05 0
m ^r pitts for y ^e indentur	.	.	00 05 0
to masone as a wittnes	.	.	00 01 0
m ^r adye y ^e 2 tyme	.	.	00 05 0
m ^r attorneys motion	.	.	02 00 0
giuen His Chamberkep	.	.	00 05 0
y ^e atorneys bill for Jac: sut	.	.	03 10 0
a writt for baxster	.	.	00 06 0
m ^r Smiths man for y ^e confess.	.	.	0 02 4
y ^e writt of Execution for davison	.	.	05 11
2 answers in y ^e checker	.	.	01 02 0
2 oaths to barone bromely	.	.	00 02 0
Davisons Execution	.	.	00 10 0
oath att y ^e Hall	.	.	00 00 8
a bond to S ^r fr: Calton	.	.	00 01 0
belyn aresting baxster	.	.	00 05 0
wido poplys sut	.	.	02 00 0
m ^r Attorneys Hand	.	.	02 10 0
m ^r owld a motion	.	.	00 10 0
an order Entring	.	.	00 03 0

¹ Original mutilated.

June 1622 July.

copie of an order for publicacio	.	.	.	.	.	0	01	0
m ^r taylor for depositions	.	.	.	.	.	01	04	0
y ^e barons Hand	.	.	.	.	.	00	02	0
some is						15	15	11
y ^e some off theys pticulers is	.	.	.	.	.	420	02	11½
other Exspence	.	.	.	.	.	105	00	6½

Blessed be y^e Lorde god Euerlasting
y^e onlye giuer and preserver of all
Amen.

June An^o 1622

28 ♀	I went to westminster w ^t goody furlong to mend Her depositions giuen Her 12 ^d water 6 ^d	0	1	6		
	Serch in y ^e augmentacon off for composition tieths	0	1	4		
☞	pd m ^r Smith for pleading my Corporacon in y ^e checker & quitting my Homage 7 ^d & S ^r Jo: Osborne gaue His fee w ^{ch} was 33 ^s 4 ^d I spe	7	0	0		
	water this week for mathias & Horss	0	1	3		
29 ½	bought 16 fadome off tarr rope w: 22 ^l att 1½ y ^e 1	.	.	.	2 ^s 9 ^d	}	0	3	10	
	& 12 fadom off smaler w ^t 9 ^l —13 ^d for y ^e slawter howse					
	giuen towards Exspences now Hughe & tomas is gon & Tho waltor is come agayne & m ^r Sherbon & His wife nott Her a runt 50 ^s an Eawe 8 ^s & in money 10 ^s so	3	8	0		
30 ☉	m ^r brady a preacher m ^r Skragg & His frend dind Here					
☞	m ^d This day in y ^e afternoone my mare foald a mare Coult & Tho: walter came agayn					
	pd for my freedom off respitt off Homage in y ^e Checker by plead- ing & inrowling my Corporacion & fowndacon being 5 rowls on boath sids					
	Jo: Osborne giuing me His fees w ^{ch} was 5 nobles. I pd besids to m ^r mill for drawing & ingrossing itt	7	0	0		
	pd y ^e 4 fellows m ^r gifford: m ^r Symonds: m ^r ruthin & m ^r Hopkins the q ^t ers pencion	17	10	0		
2 ♂	pd y ^e collermakers bill	.	.	.	s					
	for 3 p: off Harnes	.	.	.	6	2	}	1	0	0
	making 2 collers	.	.	.	2	4				
	lining a collar	.	.	.	1	0				
	2 p of pips	.	.	.	16 ^d	16				
	3 p off tuggs	.	.	.	2					
	4 belly bonds	.	.	.	1					
	a p: of Hames	.	.	.	8					
	2 cart sadle pannells	.	.	.	2	8				
	2 bitt Halters	.	.	.	16					
	wadmoll	.	.	.	6					
	work	.	.	.	8					

July 1622.

3 ♂ Servants wagis

		¹	s	d	
	John Skriuener	1	00	0	
	bess Harvie	0	07	6	2 10 0
	georg quarell	0	15	0	
	Thomas garrett	0	07	6	
4 2	pd m ^r billsons rent				1 0 0
	pd for making a vacate on y ^e recognisaunce in y ^e rowls for Hens- lows sut				0 12 0
	bere & wine & shugar att m ^r vnderwoods				0 0 7½
	4 Keyes making & mending 4 Locks				0 3 0
	a p: off Hooks & Hinges wayeing 3 ¹				0 0 9
	I went to London & Laye att Tho: Allens Horss & water this week				0 2 0
6 h	giuen towards Exspences m ^r sherman is come agayne in bere—12 ^s towards wheat—50 ^s in money—10 ^s so in all				3 12 0
7 ○	I dind att Detford w ^t y ^e Countes off Kildare ¹ giuen in y ^e morning to a pore woman y ^t brought a letter from Lo: Carry 1 ^s giuen att y ^e Chirch 6 ^d to y ^e coatchman & gardyner 1 ^s so				0 2 6
	goodman Casinghurst & His wife dind Her & Dawly				
8 ©	I went to westminster & dind w ^t Lady Clarck water				0 0 6
	pd for an oz off wosted for my boote Hose				0 0 4½
9 ♂	pd for all shoes owing till this day a p: off boots				0 8 0
	Hugh 1 p: Will. Comin 1 p: Cooke 1 p: bess Cutler 2 ^s 2 ^d so				0 8 2
	ned Lughton 1 p: 20 ^d ned skull 1 p: 20 ^d pare 1 p: 20 ^d				0 5 0
	brasier 1 p: 20 ^d collins 1 p: 18 ^d pettyfar 1 p: 18 ^d man 1 p: 18 ^d sheppey 1 p: 18 ^d Copland 1 p: 12 ^d Keyes 1 p: 16 ^d Sym 1 p: 14 ^d H: Lughton 1 p: 18 ^d Diciling 1 p: 16 ^d chalfont 16 ^d				0 15 10
	Entring an order in checker for a day off Hearing in michellmass term				0 2 6
☞	This Daye my mare wase Horsst w ^t one off y ^e Ks Horss—gaue y ^e groom pd for ferring y ^e mare ouer 6 ^d so				0 1 6
11 2	I went w ^t Jacob to baynerds Castle & after to whight Hall to speak w ^t y ^e Lo: Chamberlayne Jug & I dind att T. A. water				0 1 0
	I pd y ^e 10 members ther q ^t ers pencion				1 5 0
13 h	[giuen to]wards Exspences w ^t a runt 47 ^s 9 ^d & for wheat 24 ^s 3 ^d				3 12 0
	mathias Horss & watter this week & att Detford				0 1 6
14 ○	dune ² preched att Camberwell & georg q ^t ell wase . . . ary . . . ³ ther I gaue att y ^e offreing ther 1 ^s & att dinner 20 ^s so				1 1 0
16 ♂	I went to London to arbytrat m ^r Caltons cause att temple wa				0 0 6
19 ♀	I seald y ^e Leases off y ^e fortune dind w ^t y ^e Justices att angells				0 3 4
	pd m ^r Dansone His q ^t ers rent				3 0 0
20 h	pd y ^e pore ther pencion				8 8 0

¹ Frances Howard, daughter of Charles Howard, Earl of Nottingham, to whose company of players Alleyn once belonged. She was widow of Henry Fitzgerald, Earl of Kildare (died 1597), and of Henry Brooke, Lord Cobham (died 1618). (W.)

² Probably Dr. Donne, dean of St. Paul's, whose daughter afterwards was Alleyn's second wife.

³ Query "married." George Quarrell was one of Alleyn's servants.

July 1622.

giuen towards Exspences w^t an Eawe 8^s towards malt 50^s in full
for y^e wheat 10^s 9^d in money 5^s 3^d so Robert y^e bricklayer
being Here

3 14 0

mathias His bill

for me Loope lace 0 3
a p: off boot hose 1 8
thred for Jugg 0 11

 2 10

ned Layhton

18 y^rds of Lace 1 6
silk & buttons 0 7
karsey 0 8
canvass for bodyes 0 6
lynings 2 2
making & Hooks & ies 4 7

 10 0

bess cuttlers gown

18 y^rds off Lace 1 6
sticking & sowin silk 0 10
buckrome & whale bone 0 08
Lyning for y^e slee 0 06
making y^e gowne 4 6

 8 0
y^e Schollers

12 coats making 18 0
canvas for them 1 6
8 do: of buttons 1 0
10 p: of drawers 3 4
tape & whipcord 0 11

 24 9

Servants

4 p: off drawers: brinkester: Hugh: Scull: pare 6 0
Lyning y^e 4 p: 1 0
a wast coate for Will Cooke 2 0
pares cloth sut making 2 6
2 dosen off brass buttons 0 3
Hooks & Eyes 0 1


 11 10

July 1622 August.

	bess Cuttler								
	a y ^{ra} off cotton	.	.	.	.	.	.	1	6
	wastcot making	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	8
								2	2
	pd y ^e fuller								
	for skowring of brinkesters black jerkin	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	3
	making bess russes wast coat	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	6
								0	9
	some of all is .	.	.	.	.	.	.	3	0 4
	Hethersall goeing to cart 6 d: this week	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	6 0
	franc: Sandon att dong cart 6 d: 4 ^s 6 ^d Tho Taylor 2 d.	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	6 0
21	⊙ Charls massy & His Cosen ned Collins 2 shagbutts & a cornett dind Here								
22	⊙ pd mathias for Horss & water last week & setting vp bills 4 ^d	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	1 8
	pd for repairing griffins Howse att mole strond	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	12 0
	pd m ^r maning for 15 chaldron of Coales att 15 ^s 6 ^d deleuered to y ^e pore members .	.	.	.	.	.	.	3	17 0
	bought 2 gownes of dickenson & tomson y ^t weare m ^r milberry's for	.	.	.	.	.	.	1	07 0
23	♂ Jones & I mett att y ^e fryars on arbytracon: by m ^r Ady: m ^r Hicks m ^r place & m ^r traviss y ^e diner wase 8 ^s 6 ^d I spent 6 ^s 6 ^d & water 8 ^d so	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	07 2
	☞ this daye m ^r Jo Scott pd my 2 ^s w ^{ch} He took for pownding my sheep in redeming His Cowlts out of my pound								
	some off this syd	.	.	.	.	.	.	69	14 8
27	h giuen towards Exspence w ^t a runt 51 ^s an Eawe 8 ^s bere 12 ^s mo: 3 ^s	.	.	.	.	.	.	3	14 0
	1 p: off shoes for brasier 18 ^d & 1 p: for Collins 18	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	03 0
	1 Ell off 3 q ^{ter} cloth for bess cuttler	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	0 10
	a peece of Holland for shirt bands for y ^e scollers	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	1 3
	a petecion wrighting for y ^e Lor: Treasurer .	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	1 0
	Hethersall att cart this week 6 d	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	6 0
	franc Sandon att doung cart 4 d	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	3 4
	Horss & water for mathias this week	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	1 3
28	⊙ m ^r Ceasar gallyard His wife brother sone & daughter my tennaunt Jones wiff son & daughter & a strang precher dind Her								
29	⊙ I went to S ^r Arth: Ingrome ¹ to whight Hall water & Horss	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	0 6
	☞ this daye came to me Samuell								
	pd m ^{rs} Cuxsone Her anuity	.	.	.	.	.	.	7	10 0
2	♀ I went to Westminster: & to Chellsey to y ^e Lo: treserer ² & S ^r A Ingram w	.	.	.	.	.	.	0	2 6
	I dind w ^t m ^r Allen y ^e gowld smith								

¹ Sir Arthur Ingram, Cofferer of the Household, 1615-1620. (W.)² Lionel Cranfield, Lord Cranfield, 1621; Earl of Middlesex, 1622; Lord Treasurer, October 1621-May 1624; died 1645. (W.)

August 1622.

3	h	I went to westminster agayne to Hym but in vayne w:	0	0	6
		I dind w ^t y ^e La: clarek			
		giuen towards Exspence w ^t an Eawe 8 ^s bere 22 ^s dd this week &			
		23 ^s owing & towards malt 23 ^s so	3	16	0
		mathias Horss & water this week	0	00	9
		 bought a sowe & 9 piggs off perry for	1	02	0
4	o	md y ^e 22 off this month Last I pd m ^r Travis rent dwe then	40	00	0
5	c	m ^r Laborer & m ^r Symonds brother dind w ^t vs			
		pd Toby for paynting y ^e frame off y ^e inlayd stone table	0	2	6
10	h	pd Hethersall for carting this week 6 d:	0	6	0
		giuen towards Exspences in a stere 50 ^s 6 ^d Eaw 8 ^s ber 16 ^s .	3	16	0
		m ^d m ^{rs} Sherman is com agayn this d			
		pd Willetts bill			
		5 pitchforks mending	0	10	
		y ^e plowgh Irons mending	1	8	
		2 stapls mending	0	4	
		100 of clowt & 100 of horsna	1	0	
		playte & nayles for y ^e plowgh	0	2	
		cart clowts w 11 ¹	2	9	
		a new share w 13 ¹ / ₂	3	4	
		y ^e doung cart capings w: 4 ¹	1	00	
		more Horsnayls	0	04	
		50 boxing nayls	0	04	
			0	12	1
11	o	captayn flud & on allen dind Her			
12	c	m ^r brograue His wife & daughter m ^r Hunt m ^r butts w ^t ther wiffs wear He			
		pd for 10 gownes more for y ^e pore	5	10	00
		pd to m ^r wiginton for dieing first 9 y ^{rs} off kersey for y ^e boyes coats 4 ^s 6 ^d 7 y ^{ds} for leuery Jerkins 3 ^s 6 ^d ii y ^{ds} off a fyne collar 7 ^s 4 ^d	0	15	4
		Horss & water for mathias.	0	0	9
14	x	wee dind att m ^r georges w ^t y ^e La: clarek & S ^r Ed: bowyar			
15	4	I went to y ^e fortune to meet w ^t m ^r thicknis & others I wase served w ^t a writt att doringtons shut y ^e clareks off y ^e Counters fee is 5 ^s 4 ^d & y ^e sargiants 6 ^s wine 3 ¹ / ₂ ^d so	0	11	7 ¹ / ₂
		giuen mathew roydson	0	0	6
17	h	pd y ^e pore ther pencion	8	8	0
		giuen towards Exspences w ^t m ^{rs} Sherman & dic w ^{ch} came on			
		© last in a ster 44 ^s 9 ^d a yeaw 8 ^s bere 22 ^s & in money 7 ^s 3 so	4	2	0
		Horss & water this week	..	..	..
18	o	m ^r doughton: ¹ m ^r gwalter: m ^r gunell: m ^r garman & wigpitt w: Cartwright m ^r (sic)			
		pd y ^e Smith att Lewsham 50 nayls 3 ^d mending 2 pithforks 2 ^d a plate for y ^e plowgh 2 ^d 5 tymes mending y ^e plough irons 3 ^s	0	3	7

¹ Thomas Downton or Downton, of the Lord Admiral's Company, and named at the head of Prince Henry's players in the privy seal, 30th April 1607. In Lincoln's Inn MS. clvii., he is called Doubton, servant to the Elector Palatine, 10 Jas. I. (Brit. Mus. Addl. MS. 24502, f. 60 b.). All the other guests were tenants of the Fortune. (W.)

August 1622 September.




23 ♀	pd s ^r fr: Calton by m ^r Calverts His Land lord for vse money off 166 ^l 13 ^s 4 ^d for 6 months	8	6	8
	bought in barthollmew fayer a broad dosen being 13½ y ^r ds	4	10	0
24 ½	pd Canterbury for mowing grass & oats	0	8	0
	giuen towards Exspence w ^t a ster 44 ^s 9 ^d 2 Eaws 16 ^s in bere 14 ^s & in money 7 ^s 3 ^d so	4	2	0
25 ☉	m ^r frith a pecher & His kinsman			
26 ©	This day I rept in little cokers & ther cam in from sydmam yeomans & His sone Hanford & His wife Emeson & His wife west & His wife theys for 0 off dullwich canterbury His son & daughter vnderwood & His wife red Head & His wife Lambert & His wife & daughter Richard perry Ed. Watford: Kiping & His wife Ellice & His wife foxe & H: mathew			
☞	pd m ^r Hopkins His pencion dwe to ½ last	1	10	0
28 ♀	pd dick doubte for a 2 weeks being Here	0	2	6
	& this day came Ric: morris			
31 ½	pd Ellic: vnderwood: Kiping for reapin in Lyngs att 10 ^d y ^e d & dyett & canter d	0	9	8
	canterbury mowing 1 d: oats 16 4d reaping w ^t dyet & 12 y ^e d	0	5	4
	R in lyttle coakers 131 shock y ^e tyeth 13 & 9 sheaues: in linges 47 shock & y ^e tyeth 4 shock 2 she			
	1000 of Hobnayls & a 1000 off sparow bills	0	1	2
	Horss & water this week for mathias	0	1	0
	giuen towards Exspence w ^t a stere 3 ^l 6 ^d a weather 8 ^s in money 13 ^s & 6 ^d so	4	2	0
1 ☉	wee R y ^e comuion feasted y ^e pore & gave the 12 ther newe gownes & this being my birthday I am full 56 year owld blessed be y ^e lord god y ^e giuer off Lyfe. Amen Jack alleyn ¹ mathias sonne came to me this daye			

85 10 9½

	barly bought me a tunell nett to take birds	0	6	8
	He wase 4 d: w ^t me Here & I gaue Hym	0	4	0
2 ©	I & my wife dind w ^t S ^r Ed: bowyar			
3 ♂	I dind w ^t y ^e Lo: Corone			
4 ♀	y ^e Lo: Carone: S ^r Ed: boywar: His brother Lady byne ² Her brother & frend m ^r Dennis S ^r Tho: grymes: His Lady & his son & y ^e dean off pales dafter ³ y ^e Lady Clarck: m ^r Austen His wiff & dawghter dind w ^t vs pd redings mayd for 3 d: Raking oats w ^t dyett	0	1	0
☞	bought 2 peces off stuff off 12 yards a pece y ^e one att 10 ^d y ^e other att 8 ^d y ^e y ^d w ^{ch} is 18 ^s I pd hym in 12 ^l off woole att 10 ^d y ^e l for y ^e on pece & 8 ^s in money for y ^e other so	0	18	0

¹ Subsequently John Alleyn, D.C.L., Warden 1669, Master 1678, died 1686.² Wife of Sir John Byne or Bynd, kn., son of John Byne and Elizabeth Bowyer. The latter was sister to Sir Edmond Bowyer, who himself married Katherine Byne. (W.)³ Constance Donne, whom Alleyn afterwards married, 3rd December 1623.

September 1622.

6 ♀	I went to Doc: backer att y ^e Charter Howse from thenc to y ^e fortune I dind w ^t m ^r axell ¹ & gaue His wife for ned Laighton ² 20 ^s I gaue His man 6 ^d His mayd 6 ^d so .	1	1	0
7 ½	I seald att vnderwoods y ^e fortune Leases & so came Home giuen towards Exspences in bere 24 ^s in a yeaw 8 ^s in money 52 ^s so for Ja: A	4	4	0
	Lent Dick towards cheese 3 ^l			
	pd for addition to y ^e feast sugar & spice 2 ^s 2 ^d 12 piggions 2 ^s 4 ^d clarett wine 10 q ^{ts} 5 ^s 8 ^d sack 20 ^d more things bought by barrat 3 ^s 7 ^d mor 6	0	15	5
	Horss & water for mathias this week	0	1	0
	pd canterbury 1 d: mowing oates 16 ^d shock & y^e tyeth cutting pease & tares 5 ^s so	0	6	4
8 ☉	 R ^x in gowins oates 59 shock & y ^e tyeth			
9 ☉	pd willett for a Cradle off Irone w: 2 hundred a Halfe & 21 ^l att 2½ ^d y ^e l came to 3 ^l 2 ^s 8 ^d thus in owld Iron att 1½ & 1¼ y ^e l 18 ^s 2 ^d & in money 44 ^s 6 ^d so in all	3	2	8
14 ½	 R ^x from m ^r maning dd att fauxe Hall 3 Chaldron of Coale	2	0	6
	giuen towards Exspences w ^t a yeaw 8 ^s & in y ^e last stere off brook 50 ^s 9 ^d toward Cheese 20 ^s in money 5 ^s 3 ^d so	4	4	0
	pd y ^e pore ther pencion	8	8	0
15 ☉	This daye will Cooke stole diuers off my pvision & feasted 12 psons att bridges & in y ^e afternoone I turnd Hym away			
16 ☉	widoe townly came to me entreating to do good to Her & I gau	0	5	0
21 ½	pd Canterbury for 5 d: mowing barly att 16 ^d y ^e d	0	6	8
	I went to Croydon fayre dined w ^t y ^e Archbishop wher wase y ^e Deane off pawls & S ^r Ed: Sackvile ³	2	6	0
	bought a black bredned Cowe for			
	giuen towards Exspences in bere 24 ^s in a yeow 8 ^s in a red cowe bullock of 52 ^s 3 ^d R ^x 45 ^s & owing in itt 7 ^s 3 ^d so pd	4	2	0
	m ^d will cook is gon			
	pd Tho: Hamon for bynding 2 lod off Hay sent to La: Cla	0	2	0
22 ☉	m ^r gunnell & His wife Starkey & His wife w ^t a pigg goodman walker dind Here			
24 ♂	I & my wife dind att S ^r Tho: grymes: giuen his man	0	0	6
26 ¼	I went to Whight Hall: dind w ^t La: Clarck water	0	0	9
27 ♀	The charge off groobin ferings copice & a little in 40 acre			

¹ Probably Robert Axel or Axen, a member of the Queen's Company in 1631-33 (Fleay, *Shakespeare Manual*, p. 117). (W.)

² Mr. Collier (*Mem. of Edw. Alleyn*, p. 166) reads this name "Mr. Houghton," and identifies him with Will. Haughton, the dramatist. Ned Laighton's name occurs often before in the volume as a servant of Alleyn.

³ Succeeded his brother Richard, as 4th Earl of Dorset, in 1624; died 1652. (W.)

September 1622 October.			
. . . in all—	412½	stack att 3 ^s 4 ^d y ^e stack .	68 18 4
pd canterbury for cleaving y ^e great & sortinge y ^e			} 99 04 7
small att 8 ^d y ^e stack one w ^t y ^e other being			
off greate 287 & off small 173 att 8 ^d y ^e			
stack		14 16 3	
pd this daye for Coaling y ^e great		15 10 0	
28 ½ dieing 2 p: off Stockings			0 0 8
p: of fore coatch wheels for y ^e plowgh 6 ^s cariage to fax hall 6 ^d			0 6 6
md: 3 ^s 10 ^d a goose 2 ^s			0 5 10
Hors & water this week			0 0 10
md I bought off goody Kempsall a sowe for			1 0 0
giuen towards Exspence in a Hogge 18 ^s 6 ^d a yeaw 8 ^s in bere 24 ^s			
for y ^e stere 7 ^s 3 ^d for cheese 20 ^s in mo 4 ^s 3 ^d			4 2 0
pd for spinning 2 ^t of woole for stockines			0 1 4
29 ☉ m ^r Adye: m ^r Vnderwood & young adye dind w ^t vs			
30 ☉ I rod to Cowden for y ^e quitt rents of Lewshame			
1 ♂ bought off Tho: butterfeeld His 3 ^d pt of y ^e blew Hows ¹			3 0 0
pd M ^r Hamden for mending y ^e orgaynes & making 3 or 4 newe			
pipes for a dyapason			0 15 0
pd willett for y ^e whole Irons belonging to y ^e wheele plowgh w: 45 ¹			
att 2½ y ^e l being y ^e Coulter share			} 0 9 4½
Coller a square turne riss & 5 pinns			
12 Horshoes & 100 of nayls			0 2 6
mathyas His bills for tayloring this quarter			
a skine for y ^e wings off my Cordyvant jerkin		0 3	
new colloring y ^e jerkin		1 0	
silk to sett on y ^e Lace		0 6	
21 do: of Hayre buttons		0 5	
makin y ^e jerkin		3 0	
some is		5 2	0 05 2
silk & Gould lac 19 y ^r ds for y ^e cloke		6 4	
sowing silk 7 ^d making itt 3 ^s 6 ^d		4 1	
some		10 5	
for y ^e lyning 5½ y ^r ds of serge att 20 ^d y ^e y ^r d		9 2	
. Gould fustyan dublett			} 1 08 6
. fustyan for y ^e dublett & Hose		1 10	
19 silk & canvas for y ^e dublett		1 01	
Dublett & Hose making		6 00	
		8 11	

¹ The "Blew House," on Dulwich Common, was bequeathed by Alleyn to the parish of St. Botolph's, and still belongs to it.

October 1622.

a p: off bodyes mending	0	11	}	
mending 9 pares drawers	0	4		
making a Dublett for brinkester	2	6		
bess cutler				
25 y ^d s off lace	2	1	}	0 10 3
thred a bynding Hooks: & ies	0	4		
making peticot & wast coat	4	0		
a new p: off bodyes	3	2		
mak a black petycoate	0	8	}	0 07 10
ned Alleyn				
2 y ^d s of fryz att 20 y ^e y ^d	3	8		
butons silk & making	1	8		
Lynings & making His Hose	2	6	}	0 09 0
Will Cooke				
silk lac: 18 y ^{ds} buttons & thred	2	0		
Lynings for Dublett & Hose	2	6		
Dublett & Hose making	4	6	}	1 00 2
12 gowns for ye pore making	18	0		
3 dosen of tape for bynding for y ^e boyes drawers	1	0		
canvas & making a boyes peticot	1	2		
md I pd this bill in 35 ^s R off Lane for y ^e mar				

Some this sid 146 05 00½

Disbursed for building this yeare sine y^e 1 off January 1621 till
 this 28th off September 1622 in reparing baxsters Howse
 about 8¹ y^e rest for y^e Colledg as fininshing y^e gats & walls
 off y^e Cloysters Chymneys & fowndation tylling y^e 2 Cloysters
 y^e malt Howse y^e barn porch y^e great garden Hows & riping
 all y^e other roofs y^e Leaden pump w^t cestron & pipes wth
 cock: pauing y^e great kitchin w^t other things 163 02 02

soe y^e generall some for this q^{ter} w^t y^e building is 484 12 8

wheroff in pticular as followeth

Howshowld				
28 fadome off pitch rope	0	03	10	
y ^e collar makers bill	1	00	00	
servants wagis	2	10	00	
my mare being Horst gaue	0	01	06	
Hethersall att cart 18 d	0	18	00	
fillers off y ^e dunge cart	0	09	04	
a sowe & 9 piggs off perry	1	02	00	
willett y ^e smiths bill	0	12	01	
y ^e smith off Lewsham	0	03	07	
canterbury for grass mowing	0	08	00	
giuen dick duble for 2 weeks	0	02	06	
pd y ^e reeps	0	09	08	

October 1622.

canterbury att Harvesting	0 11 08
a tunell nett for fowls	0 06 08
giuen barly for 4 d:	0 04 00
readmans mayd for 3 d raking oats	0 01 00
an Iron cradle	3 02 08
3 chaldron off seay coale	2 00 06
2 Lod off Haye bynding for La: Cla	0 02 00
grubing: stacking: cleaving: and coaling in ferings copie	99 04 07
wheels for a turne riss plow	0 06 06
a sowe off Kempsalls	1 00 00
Irons for y ^e wheele plowgh	0 09 04½
12 Horsshoes & 100 off nayles	0 02 6
a brended cowe att Croydon fayer	2 06 0
canterbury 5 d mowing barly	0 06 8

some off theys is 117 05 7½

Debts: building or repairing

4 locks mending & 4 keys making	0 03 0
a p: off Hooks & Hindges w: l	0 00 9
S ^r fra: Caltons vse money	8 06 8
giuen E: Laytons m ^{rs}	1 01 0
bought off Tho: buterfeeld His 3 ^d pt for Lyfe of y ^e blew Hows	3 00 0
repairing griffins hows att mole strand	0 12 0
paynting y ^e stone table frame	0 02 6
building & repairing in dullw for this year	163 02 2

some off theys 176 08 1

Lawe

goody furlong	0 01 6
searchin y ^e augmentacon offic	0 01 4
y ^e corporaço pleading in y ^e check	7 00 0
a vacat on a recognisanc in chancery for Hensloes sut	0 12 0
a order in y ^e checker for a daye off Hearing	0 02 6
an arbytracon dinner w ^t m ^r Jones att y ^e fryars	0 07 2
a petecion to y ^e Lor Tresorer	0 01 0
Doringtons arest	0 11 7½

some off theys is 8 17 1½

Colledg

y ^e 4 fellows pencion	17 10 0
y ^e 12 pore brothers & sisters pencion this q ^t er	25 04 10
ther 12 gownes	06 17 0
y ^e 12 gownes making	00 18 0

October 1622.

y ^e 10 members pencion	01 05 0
Coale 5 Chaldron for y ^e members	03 17 6
brasier 1 p: off shoes	00 01 8
collins: petyfar: man: shepey: copland: att 18 ^d a p	00 07 6
Keys: Sym: Layton: dicylyng: chalfont att 16 ^d a p:	0 06 8
ther 12 Coats making	0 18 0
canvas & buttons for them	0 02 6
10 p: off drawers making	0 03 4
tape & whip cord	0 00 11
brasier & collins 2 p: off shoes	0 03 0
Holland for shert bands	0 01 3
pd m ^r Hopkins for 8 weeks this q ^r	1 10 0
woole spinning for stockings	0 01 4
addition to y ^e orgaynes	0 15 0
3 do: off tape for y ^e boys drawers	0 01 0
canvas & making a peticoat	0 01 2

some of theys is 60 05 8

aparell

an oz of wosted	0 00 4 $\frac{1}{2}$
a p: off bootes	0 08 0
4 p: off shoes for servants	0 08 2
3 p: off shoes for boyes	0 05 0
linin boot hose: Lace & thred	0 02 10
making for E. Layton	0 10 0
making for bess cuttler	0 08 0
more for Her	0 02 2
for brinkester: Hugh: will & pare	0 11 10
for bess russell	0 00 9
wigington for dyeing cloth	0 15 4
a pece of mingled cloth	4 10 0
sparo: bills & Hobnayles 2000	0 01 2
2 peces off Cours stuff	0 18 0
Dyeing 2 p: of stocking	0 00 8
a cordivant jerken	0 05 2
making my cloak	0 10 5
Lying for itt	0 09 2
gowld fustian dublett	0 08 11
bess cuttler & other things	0 10 3
E. Alleyn	0 07 10
W. Cooke	0 09 0

some off theys is 12 03 1 $\frac{1}{2}$

rents

m ^r billsone	01 00 0
m ^r Danson	03 00 0

October 1622.

m ^{rs} Cuxsone	.	.	.	.	.	.	07 10 ...
m ^r Travis	.	.	.	.	.	.	40 00 ...

some off theys is	.	51 10 ...
-------------------	---	-----------

Some off all theys pticulers is	.	426 09 6½
other Exspence in this book	.	058 03 1½

Blessed bee y^e Lord God Euer Lasting y^e giuer off all Amen.

Here End this years account begining att michell 1621 & ending
att michellmass 1622 wherin Hath bene Disbursed in
generall

1527 06 2

wheroff in pticuler thus

for Howshowld & Cuntry charg	.	.	199 19 7
for y ^e Colledge	.	.	222 01 2
for Rents	.	.	436 15 ...
Debts building or repairing	.	.	402 02 10
for Lawe	.	.	028 17 8½
for aparell	.	.	025 15 3½

The some off theys is	.	1315 11 11
other Exspence is	.	0211 14 03

This Booke Contaynes y^e account off 5 years vide from michell-
mass 1617 to michellmass 1622

The generall disbursed for theys 5 years is	.	8504 04 8½
---	---	------------

wheroff in pticuler as followeth

Howshowld Charge.	.	.	0917 11 2
The Colledge	.	.	1315 04 2
Rents	.	.	1547 19 2
Debts building or repairing	.	.	3373 17 7
Lawe	.	.	0207 08 1½
Aparell	.	.	0078 18 8½

Some off Theys pticulers	.	7440 19 0
other Exspence	.	1063 05 8½

In theys 5 years Hath bene disbursed about building or repairing

y ^e Colledg	.	0802 07 9
------------------------	---	-----------

Praysed bee y^e name off our good god both now & Euer through
Christ Jesus our Lord Amen.

FACSIMILE OF END OF E. ALLEYN'S DIARY.

This Book contains y^e amount of 5 years (viz)
from mitchemass 1617 to mitchemass 1622

The generall Disbursed for these 5 years is — £ 6 3
whereoff in p^rinciple as followeth — 8504-04-8½

Forfeited Charge	— 0917-11-2
The Colledge	— 1215-04-2
Rent	— 1547-19-2
Salt Building or repairing	— 3373-17-7
Land	— 0207-08-1½
Apparell	— 0078-18-8½

Some off these p^rinciples 7440-19-0

other Expenses — 1063-05-8½

In these 5 years hath bene disbursed — £ 6 3
about Building or repairing y^e Colledge — 0802-07-9

Prayer bee y^e name off our good god both now
& Ever through Christ Jesus our Lord Amen

The following memoranda, in Edward Alleyn's hand, appear on the outside of the fly-leaf at the end of the Diary :—

money lent to west for grubing in furzie feeld			
½ y ^e 18 of october 1617 lent Hym	1	4	0
& att y ^e first bargayne lent them	0	3	6
a noat off silk stockings w ^{ch} Hath bene knitt for me			
a p: of watshod			
a p: of rose collerd			
a p: of poppingay			
. . . . ashe colord			
. . . . deroy			
. . . . sewater green			
27 of november 1619 R of mers y ^e first payment of his bill	2	0	0
y ^e 3 of Januarie R for y ^e second payment of 10 ^l	2	0	0
y ^e 28 of februarie R for y ^e 3 ^d payment of itt	2	0	0
y ^e 27 of July 1620 R more	3	0	0
y ^e 3 of february 1620 in full	1	0	0
money i R of goody feeld in payment of	2	10	...
y ^e Last of maye 1620 R	0	2	0
y ^e Last of July 2 ^s & 3 Receued before	0	5	0
½ y ^e 30 off June pd y ^e mower 18 ^s			
½ y ^e 7 of July mor 30 ^s			
½ y ^e 14 45. ½ y ^e 21 full 33 ^s of 86 acre in Cart	6	6	0

CHAPTER III.

THE FORTUNE THEATRE.

IN the course of this work the Fortune Theatre has been often mentioned, but it has been thought well to bring into one chapter, at the hazard of some repetition, all that can be gathered on the subject from various sources, but chiefly from the Dulwich manuscripts and muniments.

According to Wilkinson's *Londina Illustrata*, vol. ii. p. 140, the original building which stood upon the site "was appointed for a Nursery "for King Henry the Eighth's children, whither they were sent out of town "for the benefit of the air." However this may be, on the 23rd December 1599, or fifty-two years after King Henry's death, Edward Alleyn purchased from Patrick Brewe of London, goldsmith, for the sum of £240, a lease granted by Daniel Gill the elder, of the Isle of Man, yeoman, of six messuages, etc.—"five on the East side of Gouldinge Lane, and the other "on the west side of Whitecrosse Street, in the parish of S^t Giles without "Cripplegate, c^o Middx., late belonging to William Gill and before to "Thomas Langham and Rafe Symonds." The date of the lease was the 11th July 1584, the term forty-one years, the rent £12, and Brewe, who was a nephew of Daniel Gill, had paid £13. 6s. 8d. in hand on the sealing of the lease (Mun. 12-20).

The granter of this lease, Daniel Gill the elder, on the 10th October 1584, made over by feoffment, the freehold of the property to his son Daniel Gill, clerk (Mun. 24), who by his will, proved at Douglas 28th November 1592, bequeathed it to trustees for the benefit of his four daughters.

Daniel Gill the younger's will appears to have been disputed by his father and his two brothers William and Edmond; but the family quarrel was ended by arbitration before the Bishop of Sodor and Man and others, including the Rev. W. Norris, vicar of Kirke Lonan, Isle of Man, who had married the widow of the testator. Their award was issued on the 19th December 1605, dividing the property between all the children of Daniel Gill the younger, with reservation of a life interest to Daniel Gill the elder and the widow of Daniel Gill the younger (Mun. 27).

Alleyn's object in acquiring this lease was to erect, in partnership with his wife's step-father Henslowe, a theatre on the waste ground included in it; and accordingly, on the 8th January 1599/1600, a contract was made between Peter Streete of London, carpenter, and Phillip Henslowe and Edward Alleyn of St. Saviours, gentlemen, to erect for the sum of £440 "a newe howse and stadge for a Plaiehowse . . . nere Goldinge Lane in the parishe of S^t Giles withoute Cripplegate of London," the same to be "sett square" 80 feet each way without, and 55 feet each way within, and to be three storeys in height, and in its arrangements like "the late erected Plaie-house on the Banck in the saide parishe of S^te Saviours called the Globe" (Mun. 22).

There seems to have been some opposition to the erection of a theatre on the site proposed, for there exists among the Dulwich MSS. a warrant dated Richmond, 12th January 1599/1600, from Charles Howard, Earl of Nottingham (Lord High Admiral), to the justices and other officers of Middlesex, requiring them to permit his servant Edward Allen, "in respect of the dangerous decay of that Howse which he and his Companye have nowe on the Banck and for that the same standeth verie noysome for resorte of people in the wynter tyme," to build a new theatre "neare Redcrosse Streete London," the place being "verie convenient for the ease of people," and the Queen having a "speciall regarde of favor in their proceedings" (MSS. i. 27). There is also an "Address of the Inhabitanes of y^e Lordshipp of Fynisburie" to the Privy Council certifying their willingness that the building of a new playhouse by the Earl of Nottingham's servants within the Lordship "might proceed and be tolerated," the date of which Mr. Warner places at about January 1600 (MSS. i. 28); and lastly, a warrant from the Privy Council to the "Justices of Middlesex, espetially of S^t Gyles without Creplegate," dated Richmond, 8th April 1600, requiring them, by order of the Queen, to permit Edward Alleyn "to proceede in theeffectinge and finishinge" of a new playhouse "in a verie remote and exempt place near Goulding Lane," certified as convenient by the inhabitants of Finsbury, the said house being intended to take the place of that "wherein his Companye latelie plaied scituate upon the Bancke" (MSS. i. 29).

The acquittances and notes of payments to Peter Streete on account of the building endorsed upon his contract, extend from the 8th January 1599/1600 to the 11th June 1600 only; but the theatre was not opened until May 1601.

On the 30th June 1601, Daniel, William, and Edmond Gill, the father and two brothers of Daniel Gill the younger, whose will was in dispute (whether acting as executors and trustees, or as claiming to be owners of the site of the Fortune, is not clear), granted a lease of it to John Garrett of London, clothworker, for twenty-one years, at a rent of £12, the term to

begin at the expiration of the lease to Patrick Brewe. This must have been a considerable annoyance to Alleyn, as limiting his tenure to twenty-six years, and as promising competition in any attempt he might make to purchase the freehold.

The dispute among the Gills as to the property was settled, as mentioned above, on the 19th December 1605, and shortly afterwards Alleyn appears to have entered into a correspondence with the object of securing the first offer of the freehold. There is a letter dated Douglas, 1st June 1608, from William Norris, Vicar-General of the Isle of Man (the husband of the widow of Daniel Gill the younger), promising him the refusal of the property, if their children should be willing to sell (MSS. i. 46).

About this time Henslowe and Alleyn contemplated taking a partner in the business of the Fortune. This is shown by the existence of an unexecuted lease from Phillip Henslowe and Edward Alleyn to Thomas Downton of St. Giles, Cripplegate, gentleman, of one-eighth of one-fourth part of all "clere gaines in money" arising from "any stage playinge or other "exercise commoditie or use within the playhouse commonly called the "Fortune;" to hold the same for thirteen years at a yearly rent of ten shillings and £27. 10s. in hand, the said Thomas Downton covenanting to pay a proportional part of "all necessary and needful charges," and to play "to the "best and most benefitt he can within the playhowse aforesaid," and in no other "common playhowse nowe erected or hereafter to be erected within "the said Cittye of London or twoe myles compasse" (Mun. 33, dated 1608). This lease is, as has been said, unexecuted, but the fact that one thirty-second part of the net gains was considered a fitting remuneration for the exclusive services of Downton, who had been one of the Lord Admiral's Company, and was named at the head of Prince Henry's players in the Privy Seal on the 30th April 1607, shows that the profits of the enterprise must have been very considerable.

In the year 1609, Patrick Brewe, the original lessee of the Fortune site, was, whether specially or not, at Douglas, and wrote several letters to Alleyn respecting the acquisition of the freehold. On the 6th April 1609, he reports that the "Gylles and the daughters of Gill (*sic*) deceased" are willing to sell, but "strayne curtesye who shall begynn." On the 3rd of August he announces the death of Mrs. Norris, the widow of Daniel Gill the younger, and on the 9th of December he informs Alleyn that Mr. Garrett has offered £300 for the land, and states that the "yong women and the "reste" are willing to sell now that their mother is dead (MSS. i. 53-55).

It seems to have been speedily arranged that Alleyn should become the purchaser at £340, for in March 1609/10 Sir Jeremy Turner, who is styled in the Diary "muster-master," was dispatched with full "Direccions touch-
"ing the busines to be donne in the Isle of Man," relative to the execution

of the deeds for the conveyance of the land by the Gill family to him (MSS. i. 57). There are many deeds at the College relating to this business, but the most important is dated 30th May 1610, being a bargain and sale by Daniel Gill the elder, William and Edmond Gill his sons, William Clarke and Elizabeth his wife, Philip Moore and Katheryn his wife, Donal Qualtrough and Margaret his wife, and Hugh Cannell and Jane his wife (the said Elizabeth, Katherine, Margaret, and Jane being daughters and co-heirs of Daniel Gill the younger), to Edward Alleyn for £340 of twelve tenements and all that "their Playhouse commonlie called or knowen by the name of "the Fortune," in the "parish of St Giles without Cripplegate London, six "tenements being on the east side of Goldinge Lane and six on the west "side of Whitecrosse Streete" (Mun. 38). Garrett, the reversionary lessee, failing to obtain the freehold, sold his lease to Alleyn for £100 on the 1st May 1610 (Mun. 36), and so Alleyn became the sole and uncontrolled owner of the land. He records in his memorandum book (MSS. viii., f. 6, b)

What the Fortune cost me.

First for y ^e leas to Brew	240 ^l
Then for y ^e building y ^e playhow[s]e	520 ^l
For other pr[i]uat buildings of myn owne	120 ^l
So in all itt hathe cost me for y ^e lease	880 ^l
Bought the inheritance of the land of y ^e Gills of y ^e Ile of Man, w ^{ch} is y ^e Fortune & all the howses in Whightcrosstrett & Gowlding Lane, in June 1610 for the sum of	340 ^l
Bought in John Garrett's lease in reuertion from the Gills for 21 years for	100 ^l
So in all itt cost me	1320 ^l

Blessed be y^e Lord god euerlasting.

From this time the Fortune ran a prosperous career, which continued without intermission until the 9th December 1621, on which day, at midnight, it was burnt down. Alleyn records the fact tersely in his Diary, "M'd "this night at 12 of y^e clock y^e Fortune was burnt." The fire is also mentioned by J. Chamberlain in a letter to Sir D. Carleton, dated 15th December 1621: "On Sunday night here was a great fire at the Fortune in Golding "Lane, the fairest playhouse in this town. It was quite burned down in "two hours, and all their apparel and playbooks lost, whereby these poor "companions are quite undone." (*Court and Times of James I.*, vol. ii. p. 280.)

Edward Alleyn had no share in the management of the playhouse at this time. It is not likely, indeed, that he took any part in it after his retirement from the stage, except for a short time succeeding the death, on 9th January 1605/6, of Henslowe, who had been the manager; his wife Agnes, who was his executrix, apparently contemplated an assign-

ment of a lease of a moiety of the playhouse which Alleyn had granted to Henslowe for twenty-four years from the 4th April 1601, to Gregory Francklyn, saddler, Drewe Stapley, grocer, and John Hamond, merchant-tailor; but the deed, which is dated 15th February 1616, is not executed (Mun. 53). She died in 1617, and on the 31st October 1618 Alleyn leased to Edward Juby and nine others the theatre, viz., "all that his great building now vsed for a playhowse and commonly called by the name of the Fortune. . . . betweene Whitecrosse Street and Golding lane," in the parish of St. Giles without Cripplegate, London, with a taphouse, in the occupation of Mark Brigham, and piece of ground adjoining, to hold the same for thirty-one years, at a rent of £200, and "two rundlettes of wyne, the one sack and the other clarett, of ten shillinges a-peece price," with provisions that if the said Edward Alleyn die within the term, the rent be reduced to £120 for the residue, and that the lessees shall not "convert the said playhowse to any other vse or vses then as the same is now vsed," and that they shall receive a rent of 24s., to be reduced to 4s. at Alleyn's death, due from John Russell, on a lease for 99 years, of a tenement of two rooms adjoining the playhouse (Mun. 56).

Alleyn consequently was a loser by the fire only of his rent, and did not suffer the loss of the "apparel and playbookes."

He speedily took steps to rebuild the theatre, and on the 20th May 1622 he granted leases to several persons of twelfth and twenty-fourth parts of "a parcell of ground upon part whereof lately stood a playhouse or building called the Fortune, with a taphouse belonging to the same," and other tenements, etc., for fifty-one years, at a rent of £10. 13s. 10d. per twelfth part, the lessees paying various sums towards the erection of a new playhouse. He had the power to do this, though he had transferred the property to the College on the 10th May 1620, as the deed of uses expressly reserved to him a life interest in the estates and a power to grant leases. The leases, however, which he did grant should have been drawn with a due regard to the deed of uses, and ought to have expressed that the rents would, after his death, be payable to the College. They did not do so, the rents being reserved to Edward Alleyn and his heirs. This mistake was probably quite inadvertent, but led to much trouble in later years.

From the leases so granted, several of which are extant, it can be gathered that the theatre was rebuilt by "Thomas Wiggitt, Cittizen and Bricklayer of London, and Anthony Jarman, Cittizen and Carpenter of London," and that the amount provided by the lessees towards the cost was about £1000. It is remarkable that the contract with the builders was not made by Alleyn, but directly between the lessees and the contractor. Alleyn, indeed, on the 13th May 1622 "pd y^e first payment for y^e Fortune building £25," but this was no doubt in respect of shares for which he

had not signed leases. The words in the leases are—"in consideration of
 " the rentes hereunder reserved as also for that the said Charles Massy is
 " to pay or cause to be paid unto Anthony Jarman and Thomas Wiggitt for
 " the new building and erecting of a Playhouse in Golding Lane aforesaid
 " according to the plottform by them already drawne for his part the
 " somme of forty one pounds thirteene shillings and fourpence propor-
 " tionately according to the foure and twentieth part thereof and according
 " to such dayes and tymes as in one paire of indentures of Articles of
 " Agreement indented bearing date with these presentes made between
 " Thomas Wiggitt, Cittizen and Bricklayer of London and Anthony Jarman,
 " Cittizen and Carpenter of London of thone part and Thomas Sparkes,
 " Cittizen and Merchant taylor of London, William Gwalter, Cittizen and
 " Innholder of London, Richard Gunnell of London Gent, Charles Massy of
 " London Gent, Richard Price of London Gent, Adam Islipp of London,
 " Stationer, John Fisher of London, Barber Chirurgeon, Edward Jackson of
 " London Gent, and Francis Juby of Southwark in the county of Surrey
 " widowe of thother part."

It is not possible from the papers extant to show precisely that all the shares were leased, though this was no doubt the case, as the accounts kept by the Warden of Dulwich College after Alleyn's death do not disclose any receipts or outgoings such as must have appeared had the College owned a share in the theatrical speculation. The rents are put down in a lump sum as received for the Fortune, without specifying the individuals from whom they were received. These were collected with regularity for some time, it being probable that the lessees made handsome profits, and were well satisfied with their bargain.

It is not known exactly when the new Fortune was opened, but as Alleyn does not mention the matter in his Diary, it was probably after the date when that concludes, viz. the 1st October 1622; and as a lease granted on the 29th January 1623/4 to Margaret Gray of two twenty-fourth parts describes the building as "one new Playhouse or building called the "Fortune," it may be concluded that it was at any rate finished and ready for the performance of dramatic entertainments at the latter date. "Vox "Græculi, or the Jack-Daws Prognostications for the year 1623," contains the words, "if Fortune, turned Phoenix, fail not of her promise," which are interpreted by Mr. Collier to mean that the players had promised to open the new Fortune at a particular time. (*Hist. Dramatic Poetry*, vol. iii. p. 311.) Hence it is supposed that the opening took place some time in the year 1623.

The speculation was, as has been said above, prosperous for some time, but matters were not quite smooth, for soon after Alleyn's death, viz. in May 1628, a serious riot took place, arising from some offence the "sailors of

“ the fleet ” took at the performance or at the players, ending in their storming the stage and beating the actors. The ringleader, a certain “ Thomas Alderson * of Stepney, sayler,” was held to bail, “ touchinge a greate and dangerous ryott committed in Whitecrosstreete at the Fortune Playhouse and for joininge with the rest of the Riotters in beatinge and assaulting of Thomas Faulkener an inhabitant at the Fortune Playhouse and being charged in the King’s name to yelde and keepe the peace, hee saide hee cared not for the Kinge for the Kinge paide them noe wages and therefore hee cared nott, And further sayinge hee would bringe the whole navy thither to pull downe the playhouse.” (*Middlesex County Records*, vol. iii. p. 161.)†

But in the year 1636‡ a serious interruption to the business of theatres occurred, inasmuch as an order from the king suspended all theatrical performances in London, in order to prevent the spread of the plague. The poorer among the Fortune tenants immediately failed to pay their rents, and on being sued by the College at common law they pleaded that the reservation in their leases was to Edward Alleyn and his heirs, and that although they had paid rent to Thomas Alleyn they did so because he was the executor of Edward Alleyn, and not because he was the Master of the College.

It therefore became necessary to proceed in Chancery, and several suits were instituted.

The first of these in order of date was with Margaret Gray, Edward Marrant, and John Rhodes, against whom a Bill in Chancery was preferred by the College in November 1637, at which time the arrears due amounted to £164. 14s. 3¼d., or about five quarters’ rent of the whole theatre (MSS. i. 114). The Bill set forth the leases by Alleyn, and alleged that after his death the rents ought to have been paid to the College, but the reservation in the said leases being made to the said Edward Alleyn and his heirs, and the lessees’ covenants being with the said heirs, the plaintiffs could not compel the defendants to pay them to the College. The answer was that the defendants paid rent to Thomas Alleyn after the death of Edward Alleyn in his capacity of executor of Edward Alleyn, but knew nothing of the College, “ and they paid their rents vntill Christmas, which was 12 monthe, which was Christmas 1635, and then the Kinge to hinder the increase of the Plague did forbid Theaters in and about London, for to hinder concourse of people. And soe acteinge of playes being the way to rayse the rent (and forbidden) the defendants haue not euer since bene

* It is remarkable that some of the rioters, who were themselves held to bail, were accepted as bail for others.

† See also *Side Lights on the Stuarts*, by F. A. Inderwick, p. 329. London, 1888.

‡ In April of this year the Fortune Company were playing at Canterbury. (See *Calendar of State Papers, Domestic*, 1636, p. 355.)

"able, nor are chargeable as they conceiue, to pay rents, they being alsoe
"inhibited for imployeing the premises to any other vse then for playes"
(MSS. i. 115). A decree was made in this suit on the 31st January
1638/9, when it was ordered that the rents should be paid forthwith to the
College (Addl. MSS.). It would seem that they were not so paid, but that
the College took possession of these shares, for on the 17th May 1641
Margaret Gray preferred a Bill in Chancery against the College, which
recited the above decree, and alleged that "Matthias and Thomas Alleyn
"combining with Tobias Lisle, deserted the order of the Court and never
"proceeded, but entered on the complainants tenancy, and have taken the
"profits for the last two years worth £50 per annum, Tobias Lisle pre-
"tending that he has a lease from Thomas and Matthias Alleyn, which not
"being heires of Edward Alleyn they have no right to grant," and prayed
that the defendants may be ordered to account to the complainant for all
profits (Addl. MSS.).

In May 1639 another mishap occurred, inasmuch as the players of the
Fortune were fined £1000 for setting up an altar, a bason, and two candle-
sticks, and bowing down before it on the stage, "and though they
"allege it was an old play revived, and an altar of the heathen gods, yet
"it was apparent that this play was revived on purpose in contempt of
"the ceremonies of the Church." (Letters from Edmund Lossingham to
Viscount Conway. *Calendar of State Papers, Domestic*, 1639, p. 140.)

To return, further suits were brought against John Beale, John Rhodes,
Tobias Lisle, and others, during the years 1640 and 1641, and subsequently;
but the poorer tenants having been ruined by the temporary prohibition of
plays, the partnership which had existed evidently broke up. An attempt
to resuscitate it seems to have been made, as appears from a case submitted
for the opinion of counsel, which states that some of the tenants of the
Fortune being "able men" who can pay the rent are willing to pay for the
others who cannot pay, if they are allowed an abatement of rent when
playing is stopped, and asks advice whether and how the suits can be
terminated by this compromise. Counsel advised the College to grant new
leases to the "able men," with covenants to allow abatement of rent; but
the arrangement does not appear to have been carried out (Addl. MSS.).
If it had been it would have failed in its object, for in 1643 the Long
Parliament utterly and entirely suppressed all theatrical entertainments,
and in that year the "Weekly Account," No. 5, notes the actors' misfortune
at the Fortune in Golding Lane, their players' clothes being seized upon in
the time of the play by authority from the Parliament (*Calendar of State
Papers, Domestic*, 1643, p. 564). This was a fatal blow, and thenceforth
the College received little or no rent. There were, however, sundry small
tenements included in the Fortune leases, and concerning these there were

several suits lasting till the year 1649, when the College finally entered into possession of the whole of the premises. The theatre was by this time in a ruinous condition, and the surrounding buildings in such a state that the College seems to have pulled them down, and sold the materials for £150 (Addl. MSS.). For the next twelve years nothing was done with the site, not because the College wished it to lie idle, but because it was held that so long as the Fellows were appointed by the Committee for Plundered Ministers no valid lease could be granted.* On the 11th February 1655/6, the Lord Protector Cromwell appointed a Commission to visit the College, and the Master, foreseeing that their affairs would soon be put on a legal footing, caused a survey of the premises to be made by Edward Jerman and John Tanner. They reported on the 18th July 1656 “being desired “by y^e M^r and Warden of Dulwich Colledg to vew y^e ground and building “of the late playhouse called y^e Fortune” that “by reason y^e lead hath “bin taken from y^e sayd building, y^e tyling not secured and y^e foundation “of y^e sayd playhouse not kept in good repaire, great part of y^e sayd “playhouse is fallen to y^e ground, the tymber thereof much decayed and “rotten, and the brick walls soe rent and torne y^t y^e whole structure is in “noe condition capable of repaire, but in greate danger of falling, to y^e “hazzard of passengers liues;” and they recommended that a street be cut from Whitecross Street to Golden Lane, and that twenty-three tenements be built on the ground (MSS. i. 124). Fellows having been legally appointed by Cromwell’s visitors on the 25th March 1658, the College was able to grant leases once more; and on the 5th March 1659/60, an order was made at the audit for the lease “of the Fortune playhouse and ground therevnto “belonging,” the same having “for diuers yeares last past laine void and “yeilded noe rent but bene a great losse to y^e Colledge,” and being “at “present soe ruinous y^t parte thereof is already fallen downe and y^e rest “will suddainly follow” (MSS. i. 125). In consequence of this order an advertisement was inserted in the *Mercurius Politicus*, from Tuesday the 14th to Tuesday the 21st February 1660/1, as follows:—“The Fortune “playhouse, situate between Whitecross Street and Golding Lane, in the “parish of S^t Giles, Cripplegate, with the ground thereto belonging, is to “be let to be built upon; where twenty-three tenements may be erected, “with gardens; and a street may be cut through for the better accommo- “dation of the buildings.” (Collier, *Hist. Dram. Poetry*, vol. iii. p. 312.) This advertisement did not produce a tenant, and on the 4th March 1660/1 an order was made for the sale of the materials of the Fortune Playhouse, in consequence of the inability of the College to find a tenant under the order of the 5th March 1659/60, notwithstanding their “vtmost endeavours . . . “by posting of bills in the Citie of London and putting it into the newes

* See vol. i. p. 136.

bookes" (MSS. i. 126). Almost immediately after this a tenant was found in the person of William Beaven, who, on the 16th March 1660/1, agreed to pay £75 for the materials, and, further, to take a lease of the whole site for forty-five years, at the rent of £34. 10s. (MSS. i. 127). Some difficulty arose, inasmuch as the College was forbidden to grant leases for more than twenty-one years; but this seems to have been overcome by means of a friendly Chancery suit which was brought by Beaven against the College for non-fulfilment of an agreement to grant him a lease for forty-five years, in which a decree was made empowering Dulwich College to grant him a lease for twenty-one years, with renewals for twenty-one years and for three years (MSS. i. 129, 131, 132). The lease was accordingly sealed at the audit on the 4th March 1661/2, the first year's rent being received apparently in advance at the same time (Mun. 72). This was the end of the Fortune Playhouse, though it would seem that Beaven left some portion of the front still standing, as in Wilkinson's *Londina Illustrata* (vol. ii. p. 141) a view of it as existing in 1811 is given. On this are displayed the Royal Arms and other mutilated figures and ornaments in stucco; he adds, "that in the upper storey the floor of the gallery yet remains, nay, the marks where the seats were fixed are to be discovered; this floor consequently descends in the same manner as that of the gallery of a modern playhouse, and one would be puzzled to conjecture how it was possible to place any furniture upon this inclined plane, did not necessity solve the difficulty of the case."

CHAPTER IV.

COURT-ROLLS.

(*By Francis B. Bickley.*)

A ROLL signifies a schedule of paper or parchment which may be turned or wound up with the hand to the fashion of a pipe.—*Cunningham.*

A court-roll is the record of the proceedings of the various manorial courts, whether courts baron, courts leet, or views of frankpledge.

The court-rolls of the manor of Dulwich begin in the seventh year of Edward III. [1333], and extend, with longer or shorter breaks, to the year 1880. The longest and most important break is between the years 1335 and 1399; after that the series is fairly regular. It is only intended to notice these records as far as the year 1700; after that date, and indeed as early as the middle of the seventeenth century, the lords of the manor had lost the jurisdiction they possessed in earlier times, and the rolls become merely registers of the transfer of land by succession, surrender, sale, or mortgage. Previously the manor courts had exercised the functions of a court of justice and a local board, with a certain paternal authority which the lord of the manor enjoyed over his tenants.

The various courts, as above, were conducted very much on the same lines in all manors; that is, all business connected with the transfer of land was duly settled, presentments were made of the tenants for various offences, as trespass, assault, blood-drawing, drunkenness, pound-breaking, disorderly conduct, etc., and for disobeying sanitary regulations in not cleansing ditches. Actions between tenants were tried, an immense boon to them; for they had a court of justice in their own locality, the judges being men who were thoroughly acquainted with the parties to the suit and with the witnesses. Besides all this, each manor had its own peculiar customs, its own particular bye-laws, wherein lies the value of these rolls to the antiquarian. To the genealogist the records of the admissions to lands on the death of tenants afford a surer ground than is generally to be found in public records. For the topographer the origin of place names is often clearly shown; while to the philologist there is an exact indication of the time and place of the use of words. To each and all of these the Dulwich court-rolls present much that is of interest and value.

Mr. G. F. Warner, in his introduction (pp. xlvii.-lii.) to the *Catalogue of the Manuscripts and Muniments of Dulwich College*, 1881, has given an admirable *résumé* of the more curious entries in these rolls, and of the nomenclature contained therein. With his permission, his remarks are subjoined; the entries he refers to will be found quoted in full under the years:—

“The Court-Rolls of Dulwich manor, which have been very briefly catalogued, claim some notice. Independently of their genealogical and topographical value, it is superfluous to point out the interest of this particular class of record for the history of English nomenclature. There is no deficiency in this respect in the series at Dulwich, and in the earlier rolls especially a variety of surnames may be traced back to their primitive forms. Thus, to take a few examples only, there are, from nationality, le Freynsshe* and le Welsche, Inglysshe, Pycard, and Scot; from residence, By the Wode and Atte Wode, Atte Styghele and Atte Style, Atte Dene and Adene, In the Lane and Adlane, Atte Naysshe, Atte Welle, and the like, besides of course the many local names of the kind represented by Shrowesbury, de Waldene, and de Boloyn. Equally prominent are the names denoting occupation or office. Among others, they include le Cartere, le Webbe, le Mareschal, le Meleward, le Sephurde, le Taburer—whence Tabor—la Kembestre, a female comber or wool-carder—whence Kempster—and Spyndelman, a maker of spindles. Mental and moral qualities account for Margaret la Wyse and for Godeman; bodily characteristics for le White, Baldhevd, and Alice Whiteleg, though the last has been also derived from the Saxon Wihtlæg. In addition to these are to be found le Brand, Courteour, and Hordappel; together with Juliana Kacheuache and Alice Wrekedod or Wrekedoddys, neither of which is easy to explain. Kachevache,† indeed, is strongly suggestive of Kekewich, but the family who

* Hence Frenchfield, in Dulwich (p. 282). In the same way nearly all the names of lands mentioned in the terrier on p. 135 and elsewhere, such as Annesfield, Brownings, Napps, Rigates, Spilmans, etc., date back from the earliest rolls.

† The origin, however, of this name must, I think, be looked for in Chichevache, the name of a beast which occurs in an old ballad in Harley MS. 2251,* f. 270 b. Mr. T. Tyrwhitt, in his note to the line, “*Lest chichevache you swalwe in hire entraille*” (Chaucer, *Clerke's Tale*, l. 9064), describes this ballad as “a kind of pageant in which two beasts are introduced called Bycorne and Chichevache. The first is supposed to feed upon obedient husbands, and the other upon patient wives, and the humour of the piece consists in representing Bicorn as pampered with a superfluity of food, and Chichevache as half starved.” Unfortunately the name does not occur in a later roll, to enable us to gather any idea of its modern form.

* “For this Bycorne of his nature
Wil nonother maner foode;
But pacient husbandis in his pasture,
And Chicheuache etith wymmen goode.”

Cotgrave gives *chicface*, a sneak bill, wretched fellow, one out of whose nose hunger drops.

—EDITOR.

bear this name are supposed to have obtained it from a place called Keke-wick in Cheshire. The jingle again recalls the term kicky-wicky or kicksy-wicksy, disdainfully applied by Parolles to a wife.* As to the other name, 'duds' being a well-known cant-word for clothes, Alice Wreck-duds may possibly represent a fourteenth-century equivalent for Shakespeare's Doll Tear-sheet. The common use of the prefix *le* or *la*, by which our ancestors supplied the want of a definite article in Latin, will be remarked, and it leads to the inference that some, if not most, of the above names were as yet merely indicative of the individual. And, even after they became, so to speak, stereotyped patronymics, new surnames were no doubt continually being formed. One variety of the process is exhibited here in the case of Robert Aylmer, *alias* Goodsone, where an alternative personal epithet—whether at first applied in compliment or irony, or merely meaning 'godson'—appears afterwards to have supplanted altogether the original surname, itself turning into Goosone and ultimately perhaps into Gosson. Gradual changes of the same kind, by which family names took their existing shapes, are elsewhere also seen actively at work, and in the succession of rolls we get such transitions as those of Spyndelman into Spyleman and Spilman, In the Lane into Lane, and Atte Bregge into Brigges. As curiosities of the fifteenth century I may instance Pottesblode, Goldman, the romantic Gawayn, Pyebaker, Drynkwate, Longswete, Laweman, Ida Inquirour and Thomas Deville. The last, which is probably the same as Dybbyll (p. 276), is perhaps not so bad a name as it looks. The sixteenth century yields Cownsellor, Sharparowe, and, worst of all, Bugbeard.† Another historically interesting name makes its appearance, *temp.* Elizabeth, in Becket, of the same origin probably as 'Thomas Becke, son of Giles a Becke,' who was steward of the manor.

"With regard to the subject-matter of the Rolls, I can only refer briefly to a few of the more remarkable presentments at the court of the manor. The earliest specially worth quoting is in 1399, when complaint was made that 'quidam malefactores qui dicuntur Lumbardes' came with ferrets and traps into the Lord's warren for the purpose of catching rabbits. The term Lumbardes‡ is very curious. It appears to be employed generically to denote a particular class of evil-doers, but how they came to be so designated it is difficult to understand. Although the Lombard merchants of London were open to charges of usurious dealings, poaching was about

* "He wears his honour in a box unseen,
That hugs his kicky-wicky here at home."

—*All's Well that Ends Well*, Act ii. Sc. 3.

† The most curious name in the Catalogue comes, however, from Cheshire. This is John Godsendhimus (p. 78), who was perhaps what is euphemistically termed a love-child.

‡ "Lumbardes," perhaps for "Lubbardes," lubbers or loafers.

the last offence to which they were likely to be addicted. It is just possible, however, that a contemptuous abuse of their name was one result of their general unpopularity at this period. Evidence that they were in ill-favour at the beginning of the reign of Henry IV. is found in the Chronicle of Adam of Usk (ed. E. M. Thompson, p. 53), who speaks of severe restrictions being placed upon them in 1400.

"The Roll for 1402 contains the first of a long series of entries relating to Romseluer. Under this head 1d. was then claimed for the Lord from every tenant owning beasts to the value of 30d., the authority of an old Customary being adduced in support of the contention. The tenants, however, denied all knowledge of such a custom, and it was therefore resolved to examine the Rolls to discover when it was last presented and how it fell into disuse. Although the result of this enquiry is not stated, it was evidently in favour of the Lord, the payment being regularly made from 1403 onwards. It is entered under a multiplicity of forms, such as Romseluer, Rompens, Rompeny, Romppeny, Rumpepeny, Rumppenys, Romppenes, and Rome pence. Notwithstanding the similarity of name, it can hardly have had anything to do with the so-called Peter's pence, paid yearly to the Pope. It continued to be paid after this impost was suppressed by Henry VIII. in 1534, and latterly it is represented as a customary payment for the right of common pasture.

"Besides the ordinary business relating to the descent and transfer of land, which was held '*per virgam*,' the court, as usual, took cognisance of various offences and breaches of manorial rights. Cases of assault, the use of false measures, the breaking of the assise of bread and beer, neglect to clear watercourses, and such like, are of constant occurrence. Fines, too, were imposed for digging turf '*in solo domini*,' for cutting down a tree to take a swarm of bees, for tearing wool off a sheep's back, and for milking other people's cows; and in 1440 several persons were amerced for not coming '*ad le Bedrepe in autumpno, ut debuerunt quum summoniti fuerunt*,' the so-called Bid-reap being a day's service at harvest due to the Lord. The reign of Henry VII. seems to have been a quarrelsome period in the manor. Assailants were no longer content with drawing blood '*cum i baculo*,' but had recourse to the more formidable '*hokebill*,' '*pychfork*,' and '*hanger*;' and the fines had to be raised from 4d. to 1s. and 1s. 8d. One Richard Lane showed himself especially unmanageable, and in 1487 he shared with John Lane and two women the distinction of being presented as '*communes garulatores et pacem [pacis] domini regis perturbatores*.' The effect upon him, however, was but slight, for he was in trouble again the next year, and he was fined for assault with a '*hokyd byll*' as late as 1523. Another class of bad character appears in 1522 in the person of John Wylkokes, who had to pay 10s. '*quia custodit hospicium*

vocatum a blynde ostery et supportat homines et mulieres malæ gubernacionis.' Later in the same reign, in 1533, we get an ordinance forbidding the collection of 'les crabbes' before St. Bartholomew's Day, 24 Aug.; and in 1564 the whole homage were commanded under penalty to look to the proper placing of the 'meare stones,' or boundary marks. At the same court—to select one such instance out of many—John Bagger was fined 1s. for selling beer 'per le pottes vocatos stone cruses et non per le pottes sigillatos cum sigillo.'

"Several other entries in Elizabeth's reign attest the enforcement of the well-known statute 33 Hen. VIII. cap. ix. for the encouragement of archery and the restraint of unlawful games. Thus in 1574 a number of persons were presented 'quia luserunt apud quoddam certamen illicitum vocatum Loggettes.' Logget is a diminutive form of log, and the game was played by throwing small staves or billets of wood at a stake fixed in the ground.* It answered therefore to the modern 'Aunt Sally' more closely than to nine-pins, with which it has sometimes been identified. Again, in 1578 Christopher Curson was fined 6s. 8d. for playing 'apud cartas lusorias vocatas cardes,' and in 1587 John Lewes and others had each to pay 4d. for playing 'ad globos,' or bowls. The same game is apparently referred to in a presentment made in 1597, that Thos. Calton and eleven more 'gobulaverunt in aperto loco contra formam statuti.' The party in this case got off cheaply with a penalty of 2d. a head. In 1576 there are two entries of a man being fined 3s. 4d. 'quia usus est galliro in die dominica'; where 'galliro' doubtless stands for 'galero,' a hat. The penalty was incurred under the statute 13 Eliz. cap. xix., 1570, by which every person above seven years of age, excepting the nobility and others, was compelled to wear upon Sundays and holy-days 'a cap of wool knit, thicked and dressed in England,' etc.† This was for the benefit of the English cappers, multitudes of whom, according to the preamble of the statute 8 Eliz. cap. xi., 1565, were 'impoverished and decayed by the excessive use of hats and felts.'

"Walter Boane, fined 1s. 'for a drounkard' in 1611, is only worth mentioning as a melancholy example of confirmed evil habits. The man became a poor-brother of Dulwich College in 1619, and his bibulous propensities are more than once referred to in the Founder's Diary. The last entry which I shall quote from the Rolls is dated April, 1622. It records that Theodore Owle was fined 40s. because his 'penny wheaten bredd' weighed but $7\frac{3}{4}$ ounces, whereas, wheat being sold at the last market for 40s. the quarter, it ought to have weighed 12 ounces or more."

* "Did these bones cost no more the breeding, but to play at loggats with 'em?"—*Hamlet*, Act v. Sc. 1.

† There is an allusion to this statute in Shakespeare:—

"Well, better wits have worn plain statute caps."

—*Love's Labour's Lost*, Act v. Sc. 2.

Among the entries Mr. Warner has not mentioned, the following seem worthy of special notice:—

In 1333, there is a report of murrain among the cattle; in 1335, William Hosewode is presented for carrying off the wife of Richard Rolf with her clothes and jewels; 1407, the jury are fined for eating and drinking before returning their verdict; 1574, a case of illegal fishing, and of spearing fish with a bill and a pitchfork, and also a case of baby-farming, are presented to the court; 1607, an infraction of the Act against more than one family or household dwelling in a cottage; 1610, a report of an annoyance caused by the “stinke of Starch water;” 1621, a presentment for throwing the dead body of a horse on the highway; and in 1627, the inhabitants of the manor are ordered to provide themselves with bows and arrows, and to exercise themselves in the use of them.

I am afraid I must differ from Mr. Warner concerning the connection between Romseluer and Peter’s pence, the payment of which had been prohibited by Edward III. in 1365. By the laws of Edward the Confessor, cap. 10, “*Omnis qui habuerit 30 denariatus vivæ pecuniæ in domo sua de suo proprio dabit denarium S. Petri:*” the same property on which the lord of the manor levied 1d. for “Romseluer.” It would seem that after a lapse of thirty-six years the lord (the Abbot of Bermondsey) had revived the old exaction of Peter’s pence. On the first demand for this tax, the tenants having protested, a search was ordered to be made in the rolls to find when the last payment was made and when it was abolished, and it is a somewhat curious coincidence that the very rolls which would have been searched then are missing now.

The names of Adam Lynelord in 1433, William ffayrehere in 1438, John Hyndefot in 1441, John Veyre al. feer in 1472, John Rowncevale in 1492, and John Halfpenny in 1657, are among the curiosities of nomenclature, while the name of Alayn is found as early as the fourteenth century.

The officers of the manorial court who occur in these rolls are:—the *seneschal* or *steward*, whose duty it was to hold the Manor Courts and View of Frankpledge; the *prepositus* or *bailiff*, who collected the fines; the *constable*, who was the chief officer of the manor; the *Gustator* or *Tastator cervisiæ*, or *aleconner*, who looked after the infringements of the assize of beer and bread (from the entries in these rolls the office was not a sinecure); and the *Decennarii*, *capitales plegii*, *head-boroughs* or *borsholders*, the chief of the Frankpledge, or those who had the chief government within the pledge. The duties of these various offices was compulsory, for in 1660 Robert Budder is fined for refusing to serve as head-borough.

In the earlier rolls especially, the presentments and actions for trespass are very numerous. This is to be ascribed to the open field system which

at that period prevailed, and which is so fully described by Mr. F. Seeböhm in his *English Village Community*, 1883. The strips of ground owned by different tenants were divided not by hedges but by green balks of unploughed turf.

The first roll is printed *in extenso* to show the mode of conducting a manorial court. Of the others only the more interesting details are given.

“Curia tenta apud Dylewyssh [Dulwich] die martis proxima ante festum Natiuitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste, anno regni regis Edwardi tercij a conquestu septimo [1333].

Johannes le White [essoniauit] de communi secta per Reginaldum Spilman	}	affidatos.
Ricardus Berlyngges de eodem, per Willelmum Housewode		
Hugo le Bround de eodem, per Henricum le Muleward		

Radulfus le Carpenter venit ad hanc curiam et reddit sursum in manus domini terciam partem j cotagii cum curtillagio et dimidia acra terre cum pertinenciis ad opus Juliane Colles. Et dicta Juliana venit et dat domino pro ingressu habendo in tementis predictis vjd., per plegium Rogeri Berlynges et Willelmi de Walden. Et fecit fidelitatem.

Adam seruiens (iijd.) ponit se in misericordia* pro Willelmo Colyn pro transgressione in auena domini cum iiij porcis. Plegius idem.

Willelmus Wodesere (ijd.), pro eodem ibidem cum j bouiculo. Plegius Adam seruiens.

Johannes Boloyne (ijd.) ponit se in misericordia pro Sabina atte Styghele pro transgressione in pastura domini cum ij bouiculis. Plegius Rogerus Brond.

Adam seruiens (iijd.) ponit se in misericordia pro Johanne le White pro transgressione in bosco domini. Plegius idem.

Inquisitum est per omnes curie tenantes, videlicet, Roberti Morkyn, Reginaldi Spyndelman, Johannis Sewall, Rogeri Bythewode, Willelmi Hosewode, Ricardi le Walshe, Hugonis Pyeres, Willelmi Nyweman, Rogeri Bround, Rogeri Berlynges, Henrici Muleward et Willelmi Prat super articulis consuetis. Qui dicunt per sacramentum suum quod Johannes Phelyp (iijd.), Alicia Wryghelotes (ijd.), Sabina atte Styghele (ijd.) et Cristina que fuit vxor Mauricii atte Styghele (ijd.) qui debent sectam faciunt defaultam. Ideo ipsi in misericordia.

Item dicunt ij Jumenta, ij pullani, vnde j masculus, et j vacca moriebantur citra festum Sancti Michaelis proximum preterito, non pro defalta custodie nec vetustate, sed de morina subito veniente. Et omnes predicti Coustimarii elegerunt ad officium prepositi Ricardum de Berlyngges, Hugonem Bround et Johannem Phelip. Et quia predicti Ricardus, Hugo et Johannes non sunt presentes preceptum est quod distringantur contra diem dominicam, etc.

Rogerus Morkyn ponit se in misericordia pro defalta secte curie. Plegius Rogerus Berlynges. Willelmus Bronynges pro eodem. Plegius Johannes Sewall. Et Willelmus Prat pro eodem. Plegius Rogerus Berlynges. (Against the above is the note—misericordie condonantur per senescallum.)

Willelmus Bussh (iijd.) queritur de Johanne Sewall in placito transgressionis.

* A term used in law for an arbitrary amercement imposed on any for an offence.

THE UNIVERSITY
OF
CHICAGO
LIBRARY

Delethi = Qui et unde hinc die videretur ante fin. facientes de istis hinc videretur et tunc a conspu
et in capite.

Delethi = Qui et unde hinc die videretur ante fin. facientes de istis hinc videretur et tunc a conspu
et in capite.

Delethi = Qui et unde hinc die videretur ante fin. facientes de istis hinc videretur et tunc a conspu
et in capite.

Delethi = Qui et unde hinc die videretur ante fin. facientes de istis hinc videretur et tunc a conspu
et in capite.

Delethi = Qui et unde hinc die videretur ante fin. facientes de istis hinc videretur et tunc a conspu
et in capite.

Delethi = Qui et unde hinc die videretur ante fin. facientes de istis hinc videretur et tunc a conspu
et in capite.

Delethi = Qui et unde hinc die videretur ante fin. facientes de istis hinc videretur et tunc a conspu
et in capite.

Delethi = Qui et unde hinc die videretur ante fin. facientes de istis hinc videretur et tunc a conspu
et in capite.

¶ In p[re]s[ent]ia apud D[omi]n[u]m p[re]s[ent]is die m[er]curij in. D[omi]n[u]s ap[osto]lic[us] Simon[is] e[st] p[re]s[ent]is
¶ Item p[re]s[ent]is die m[er]curij a conqu[er]tu[re] sequ[en]te

¶ D[omi]n[u]s le p[re]s[ent]is die m[er]curij a conqu[er]tu[re] sequ[en]te
¶ D[omi]n[u]s le p[re]s[ent]is die m[er]curij a conqu[er]tu[re] sequ[en]te
¶ D[omi]n[u]s le p[re]s[ent]is die m[er]curij a conqu[er]tu[re] sequ[en]te
¶ D[omi]n[u]s le p[re]s[ent]is die m[er]curij a conqu[er]tu[re] sequ[en]te

¶ D[omi]n[u]s le p[re]s[ent]is die m[er]curij a conqu[er]tu[re] sequ[en]te

+ ¶ D[omi]n[u]s le p[re]s[ent]is die m[er]curij a conqu[er]tu[re] sequ[en]te
¶ D[omi]n[u]s le p[re]s[ent]is die m[er]curij a conqu[er]tu[re] sequ[en]te
¶ D[omi]n[u]s le p[re]s[ent]is die m[er]curij a conqu[er]tu[re] sequ[en]te
¶ D[omi]n[u]s le p[re]s[ent]is die m[er]curij a conqu[er]tu[re] sequ[en]te

¶ D[omi]n[u]s le p[re]s[ent]is die m[er]curij a conqu[er]tu[re] sequ[en]te
¶ D[omi]n[u]s le p[re]s[ent]is die m[er]curij a conqu[er]tu[re] sequ[en]te
¶ D[omi]n[u]s le p[re]s[ent]is die m[er]curij a conqu[er]tu[re] sequ[en]te
¶ D[omi]n[u]s le p[re]s[ent]is die m[er]curij a conqu[er]tu[re] sequ[en]te

¶ D[omi]n[u]s le p[re]s[ent]is die m[er]curij a conqu[er]tu[re] sequ[en]te
¶ D[omi]n[u]s le p[re]s[ent]is die m[er]curij a conqu[er]tu[re] sequ[en]te
¶ D[omi]n[u]s le p[re]s[ent]is die m[er]curij a conqu[er]tu[re] sequ[en]te
¶ D[omi]n[u]s le p[re]s[ent]is die m[er]curij a conqu[er]tu[re] sequ[en]te
¶ D[omi]n[u]s le p[re]s[ent]is die m[er]curij a conqu[er]tu[re] sequ[en]te
¶ D[omi]n[u]s le p[re]s[ent]is die m[er]curij a conqu[er]tu[re] sequ[en]te
¶ D[omi]n[u]s le p[re]s[ent]is die m[er]curij a conqu[er]tu[re] sequ[en]te
¶ D[omi]n[u]s le p[re]s[ent]is die m[er]curij a conqu[er]tu[re] sequ[en]te

¶ D[omi]n[u]s le p[re]s[ent]is die m[er]curij a conqu[er]tu[re] sequ[en]te
¶ D[omi]n[u]s le p[re]s[ent]is die m[er]curij a conqu[er]tu[re] sequ[en]te
¶ D[omi]n[u]s le p[re]s[ent]is die m[er]curij a conqu[er]tu[re] sequ[en]te
¶ D[omi]n[u]s le p[re]s[ent]is die m[er]curij a conqu[er]tu[re] sequ[en]te

Plegii de prosequendo Rogerus Berlinges et Willelmus Hosewode; plegii de respondendo Hugo Pyeres et seruens. Et vterque opponit se. Postea per licenciam concordati sunt. Ita quod vterque ponit se in misericordia (iijd.). Plegius Willelmi Bussh Reginaldus Spyndelman; Plegius dicti Johannis Hugo Pyeres.

Taxatores	{ Rogerus Bythewode Robertus Morkyn }	summa ijs. iiijd.
-----------	--	-------------------

Curia tenta apud Dylewyssch die Mercurii in vigilia Apostolorum Symonis et Jude, Anno Regni Regis Edwardi tercii a conquestu septimo [1333].

Willelmus le Neweman [essoniauit] de secta communi per Johannem Sawale	}	affidatos.
Rogerus atte Stighele de eodem, per Ricardum Berlyngges		
Radulfus Abbot de eodem, per Willelmum Hosewod		

Johannes Arnold uersus Rogerum le Brand de placito transgressionis per Henricum le Meleward cassatur quia non est de forma.

Rogerus le Brand queritur de Johanne Arnold de placito Capcionis et detencionis aueriorum. Plegii de prosequendo Reginaldus Spyndelman, Johannes Sawale. Et idem Rogerus opponit se uersus eundem Johannem in placito predicto, qui quidem Johannes attachiatus est per plegium Ricardi le mareschal. Et modo non venit. Ideo plegius ipsius Johannis in misericordia (iijd.). Et nihilominus distringitur quod sit hic ad proximam etc.

Preceptum est distringere Rogerum atte Stighele quod sit ad proximam etc., ad respondendum domino de placito transgressionis eo quod destruxit frumentum domini cum vno porco. Et quia predictus Rogerus attachiatus fuit per plegium Ade Schirlokes et modo non venit, Ideo predictus Adam in misericordia (iijd.).

Preceptum est distringere Willelmum Wodesere quod sit ad proximam etc., ad respondendum domino de placito transgressionis eo quod destruxit frumentum domini cum vno porco. Et quia predictus Willelmus attachiatus fuit per plegium Ade Schirlokes et modo non venit, Ideo predictus Adam in misericordia (iijd.).

Rogerus bethewode (iijd.) pro transgressionem ij bouiculorum in prato domini remanet in misericordia per plegium Hugonis le Brand.

Willelmus Bussh (iijd.) pro transgressionem ij bouiculorum in prato domini remanet in misericordia per plegium Rogeri Bithewod.

Reginaldus Spyndelman (iijd.) pro transgressionem vnus Jumentum in prato domini remanet in misericordia per plegium Hugonis le Brand.

Rogerus le ffrenssh (iijd.) pro transgressionem vnus Jumentum in prato domini remanet in misericordia per plegium Reginaldi Spyndelman.

Henricus le Meleward (iijd.) pro transgressionem ij bouiculorum in prato domini remanet in misericordia per plegium Hugonis le Brand.

Hugo le Brond (iijd.) pro transgressionem ij bouiculorum in prato domini remanet in misericordia per plegium Reginaldi Spyndelman.

Hugo le Mareschal (iijd.) pro transgressionem ij bouiculorum in prato domini remanet in misericordia per plegium Ricardi de Berlyngges.

Willelmus de Walden venit ad curiam istam et sursumreddidit in manum domini quatuor deyweras * terre cum pertinenciis in Dilewyssch quas idem Willelmus tenuit de domino secundum consuetudinem manerij etc. Et postea venit Robertus Giffard

* As much arable land as could be ploughed in one day's work.

Taborer et petit admitti ad dictas quatuor deywercas cum pertinenciis sibi et heredibus suis secundum consuetudinem manerii tenere per seruicia inde debita etc. Et concessa sunt ei. Et dat domino de fine pro ingressu habendo iiij. Et fecit sacramentum etc., per plegium Willelmi de Walden.

Tenementum Alicie Whitleges nuper defuncte captum fuit in manum domini. Et super hoc venit Willelmus Prat et petit admitti ad dictum tenementum cum suis pertinenciis sibi et heredibus suis secundum consuetudinem manerij tenere per seruicia inde debita, etc. Et concessum est ei, etc. Et dat domino de fine pro ingressu habendo vjd. Et fecit sacramentum etc. per plegium Ricardi de Berlyngges.

Visus franci plegii tentus apud Dilewissh die Mercurij in vigilia Apostolorum Simonis et Jude, Anno regni regis Edwardi tercij a conquestu septimo [1333].

Johannes Sawale, Willelmus Hosewod et Henricus le Meleward capitales plegij veniunt sicut venire debent et solent et presentant de communi fine antiquo iiij.

Henricus de Wynterbourn iuste leuauit vtesium * super Johannem de Boloigne, ideo idem Johannes (iij.) in misericordia per plegium Henrici le Meleward.

Item Johannes de Strode habet quoddam fossatum ad mundandum quod iacet immundatum ad nocumentum domini et transeuncium, ideo ipse (iij.) in misericordia.

Item presentant quod Ricardus le Brand, Rogerus de Berlyngges, Rogerus Morkyn, Henricus Brounynges et Reginaldus Morkyn faciunt defaultam. Et manucapti sunt per totam decenam usque ad proximam, etc.

Item presentant quod liberi tenentes, videlicet, Thomas de Hokkele et Johannes de Strode faciunt defaultam. Et manucapti sunt per totam decenam vsque ad proximam, etc.

De pannagio † porcorum hoc anno vjd. ob.

Videlicet Johannes Sawale et Hugo Pieres tastatores ceruisie veniunt et presentant quod Ricardus de Berlyngges (iij.) braciauit j; Sabina atte Styghele (iij.)—j; Oliua Berlyngges (iiij.)—ij; Emma Berlyngges (iiij.)—ij; Philippus de Adescomp (iij.)—j; Willelmus Hosewod (iij.)—j; Rogerus de Berlyngges (iij.)—j; Hugo Pieres (iij.)—j; Willelmus de Walden (iij.)—j; Henricus de Meleward (iij.)—j; Margareta filia Willelmi Scot (iij.)—j; Hugo le Brand (iij.)—j; Reginaldus Spindelman (iiij.)—j; Alicia Wrekedod (iij.)—j; Margareta la Kembestre (iij.)—j; Ricardus Rolf (iij.)—j; Willelmus Bussh (iiij.)—j; Rogerus Bethewod (iij.)—j.

Ricardus de Berlyngges, Hugo le Brand et Johannes Phelip electi sunt ad officium prepositi.

Afforciatores amerciamentorum	{ Hugo le Brand } Jurati Curie sub
	{ Johannes Sawale } summonicione

Summa totalis Curie finium et visus—xjs. xjd. ob."

[The first court-roll ends here.]

April 1334. "Cristina atte Stile (iij.) venit ad curiam istam et sanauit (= soluit) defaultam curie per plegium Johannis Sewal et Willelmi Hosewode.

Ad istam curiam testatum est per ballium istius manerii quod quidam Willelmus de Haueringe, junior, bercator, dum fuit in seruicio domini dampna fecit cum suis ouibus in frumento domini; que dampna taxentur per [visum] legalium hominum, etc.,

* Raised hue and cry.

† Pannage is either the right of feeding pigs or other animals in the lord's woods, or the money paid for the exercise of it.

ad nouem bussellos frumenti, de quibus dictus Willelmus nondum soluit. Et quia predictus Willelmus recessit, etc. Ideo consideratum est quod inquiratur per inquisitionem que bona et catalla dictus Willelmus modo habet infra libertatem domini, etc. Inquisicio inde capta per sacramentum Johannis Sewal, Hugonis le Brond, Willelmi Hosewode, Rogeri Bythewode, Hugonis Pierys, Johannis le Whyte, Henrici le Meleward, Ricardi Berlinges, Reginaldi Spyndelman, Rogeri le Brond, Rogeri Berlinges et Roberti Morkyn. Qui dicunt super sacramentum suum quod dictus Willelmus iam habet j acram seminatam de frumento et j acram et j virgam seminatam de blada mixti frumenti et draneycorn * infra libertatem, etc. Ideo consideratum est quod dicta blada capiatur et teneatur in manus domini quousque, etc.

Ingolphus le Cartere attachiatus est per plegium Ade seruientis Manerij de Dilewysch ad respondendum Cristine atte Stile de placito transgressionis. Et vnde queritur quod predictus Ingolphus iniuste prostrauit heyos et virgultas crescentes citra terram que est in custodia ipsius Cristine ratione minoris etatis [blank] filii sui ad dampna xii denariorum. Et predictus Ingolphus venit et dicit et bene cognouit fecisse ei dampna in predictis Haiis, set non ad valenciam predictorum xij denariorum. Et hoc petit quod inquiratur per inquisitionem; et dicta Cristina similiter. Et super hoc dictus Ingolphus dat ijd. domino vt possit inquiri. Inquisicio inde capta per totum homagium. Qui dicunt super sacramentum suum quod predictus Ingolphus fecit ei dampna ad valenciam predictorum xij denariorum. Ideo consideratum est quod predicta Cristina recuperet dampna, etc. Ideo preceptum est leuare de bonis et catallis ipsius Ingolphi predictos xij denarios, uel de Johanne Sewal manucaptore dicti Ingolphi. Et predictus Ingolphus pro transgressionem in misericordia (iijd.). Postea eadem Cristina dat ijd. domino ad leuandum predictos xij denarios pro fine."

Ingolphus le Cartere and Cristina atte Stile are constantly at issue on pleas of trespass.

"Ad istam curiam venit Margareta filia quondam Willelmi Scot, et sursum reddit in manus domini vnam acram et dimidiam terre arrabilis cum suis pertinenciis ad opus Ade Schirlokes, jacentis in Neumannes feld. Ad quam curiam dictus Adam petit se admitti. Et concessum est ei tenere et habere sibi et heredibus suis, faciendo capitali domino feodi illius seruicium inde debitum et consuetum imperpetuum. Et predictus Adam fecit finem domino pro gracia habenda. Et est finis xd. Et super hoc fecit fidelitatem domino."

June 1334. "Henricus le Meleward, querens, opponit se uersus Willelmum de Waledon in placito transgressionis. Et unde queritur quod predictus Willelmus cum sua Jumenta bladas ipsius Henrici destruxit ad dampna xij denariorum; que dampna dictus Willelmus non modo non dedixit set cognouit; et super hoc ponit se in misericordia. Inde plegius Rogerus de Berlinges . . . est leuare de bonis et catallis ipsius Willelmi predictos xij denarios in quibus conuictus est uersus eundem Henricum. Et predictus Henricus dat domino pro execucione facta iijd."

"Idem Willelmus ponit se in misericordia pro dampno facto in prato domini cum Jumenta per plegium Rogeri atte Stile."

"Adhuc, sicut alias, preceptum est Ballino retinere in manum domini j acram de frumento, j acram et j virgam mixti frumenti et draneycorn pro dampno facto in frumento domini ad valenciam ix bussellorum per Willelmum de Haueringe, Bercarium, cum suis ouibus sicut testatum est, vt patet in curia precedenti."

* Professor Thorold Rogers in his *History of Agriculture and Prices in England*, 1866, mentions Drank amongst the rarer kinds of grain.

Among the names that appear this year are Elyas le Webbe, Roger atte Wode (*al.* Bitthewod), Walter de Essex, Richard de Henhom, Ralph Raulyn et Philip de Hadrescompe (*al.* Adescomp).

Feb. 1334. "Johannes de Sewale pro contemptu facto domino, videlicet pro eo quod Willelmum de Hauledone messorum minabatur quod non audebat exercere officium suum, ponit se in gracia domini de eo quod conuictus est.

Adam ballius (ijd.) ponit se in misericordia domini quia non habuit Ricardum le Mareschal quem plegiauit; et preceptum est distringere dictum Ricardum quod sit ad proximam.

Ricardus de Berlynges queritur de Ingoluo le Cartere de placito quod cum claudere debet per vnam hayam inter ipsum et dictum Ricardum quod pro defectu ipsius Ingolui quod dampnum haberet xijd. Et predictus Ingoluuus presens in curia super hoc allocutus hoc non dedit; ideo consideratum est quod dictus Ricardus recuperet dictos xijd. Et predictus Ingoluuus in misericordia (iijd.) per plegium ballui.

Ad istam curiam venit Willelmus Neuwmán et reddidit sursum in manu domini vnam acram terre iacentem iuxta le pittele ad opus Oliue Rosce. Et dat domino de fine viijd.

Johannes Sewale similiter ad istam curiam reddidit eodem modo vnam acram in The Rude ad opus eiusdem et dat domino de fine viijd.

Willelmus Scot tenuit de domino tres acras et dimidiam, et diem suum clausit extremum. Ideo dicta terra capiatur; et venerunt tres filie, videlicet, Margareta, Johanna et Clemencia et petunt admitti ad dictam terram tanquam propinquiore heredes, et hoc petunt vt inquiratur; et dant domino vt inquiratur vjd. per plegium Rogeri de Berlingges et Ade ballui. Totum homagium dicit quod sunt propinquiore heredes et dant de releuo xiiij.

Johannes de Craie tenuit de domino duas acras terre et dimidiam secundum consuetudinem manerii et diem suum clausit extremum. Ideo dicta terra capiatur. Sed Johannes de Strode, frater dicti Johannis de Craye et heres, quia decessit sine herede de corpore suo vt compertum est per inquisitionem de toto homagio; et quod est propinquior heres ipsius Johannis de Craye recepit de domino dictam terram, tenendam secundum consuetudinem manerii et dat de releuo viijd."

Sept. 1334. Ingolphus le Cartere, Willelmus Colyn, Willelmus Wodesure et Agnes la Wyse ponunt se in misericordia pro dampnis factis domino in terris domini. Hugo Brond pro dampnis factis domino in autumpno metundo ponit se in misericordia ijd.

"Preceptum est leuare de Henrico le Muleward de dampnis factis domino j bussellum de Dranekycorn citra proximam."

"Sarra Abbot venit ad hanc curiam et cognouit se dimisisse et tradidisse Johanni Ryngwode et Juette vxori eius vnam acram terre arabilis cum pertinenciis in Dyluyssh, tenendam predictis Johanni et Juette vxori eius a festo sancti Michaelis nunc proxime preterito vsque ad finem et ad terminum trium annorum proxime sequencium plenarie completorum. Et dicta Sarra faciet domino seruicia debita et consueta pro termino antedicto."

"Item [Juratores] presentant quod Henricus Brounyng, Rogerus Page, Willelmus Prat, Johannes de Boloyne, Reginaldus Baldhefd, Rogerus Morkyn, Johannes Phelipp non veniunt ad visum sicut, etc. Ideo manucapti sunt essendi ad proximam.

Item presentant quod Johannes de Boloyne (vjd.) extraxit sanguinem de Rogero le Brand, vnde idem Rogerus hutesium iuste leuauit. Ideo idem Johannes in miseri-

cordia, et plegii sui videlicet Henricus Muleward et Ricardus Marescal in misericordia.

Item presentant quod idem Johannes (vjd.) verberavit et extraxit sanguinem de Rogero Berlyng per quod idem Rogerus hutesium iuste leuavit. Ideo idem Johannes et plegii sui, videlicet, Hugo Pieres et Rogerus le Brand in misericordia.

Item presentant quod Ricardus de Hanham (iijd.) percussit Willelmum de Walden per quod idem Willelmus hutesium iuste leuavit. Ideo idem Ricardus et plegii sui, videlicet, Ricardus le Waylsh et Adam Baillyf [in misericordia]."

"Item Johannes Sawale et Hugo Pieres tastatores seruisie presentant quod Ricardus de Berlyngge (iijd.)—j; Sabina atte Styhele (vjd.)—ij; Olyua Rosce (condonatur per senescallum); Philippus de Atescompe (vjd.)—ij; Willelmus Hosewode (iijd.)—j; Rogerus Bythewode (iijd.)—j; Editha Rolf (iijd.)—j; Alicia Wrekedoddys (vjd.)—ij; Reginaldus Spyleman (iijd.)—j, et alii braseri, et fregerunt assisam. Ideo ipsi in misericordia. De Willelmo Boys pro eodem iijd."

"Juliana Kacheuache queritur uersus Ingolphum le Cartere et Sabinam vxorem eius in placito transgressionis; plegii de proseguendo Ricardus le Mareschal et Willelmus Hayward. Willelmus Hosewode et Philippa vxoris eius queruntur uersus Ricardum Rolf in placito transgressionis; plegii de proseguendo Hugo Pieres et Reginaldus Spyndelman.

Nov. 1334. Surrender by Roger Morkyn of land in Napsshe to the use of his brother Robert.

"Willelmus Hosewode et Philippa vxor eius opponit se uersus Ricardum Rolf de placito transgressionis; et vnde queruntur quod idem Ricardus die Jouis proxima ante festum Exaltacionis sancte crucis apud Dyluyssh anno regni Edwardi nunc predicti octauo, et ibidem dicte Philippe insultum fecit et wlneravit iniuste. Et predictus Ricardus presens dicit quod predicta Philippa vxor dicti Willelmi ei insultum fecit, et prosequabatur contra pacem, et quia predicti Willelmus et Philippa vxor eius non narrauerunt ad que dampna, ideo taxata fuerunt dampna per Rogerum Bysewode et alios impanellatos; Qui dicunt super sacramentum suum quod dicta Philippa dampna recognouit ad valenciam xij denariorum. Ideo dictum est quod predicti Willelmus et Philippa recuperent uersus dictum Ricardum dictos duodecim denarios et quod predictus Ricardus sit in misericordia. Et super quo predictus Willelmus modo . . . leg . . . et curiam venit et verba minarum infert curie, et alias dixit quod de dictis duodecim pro dampnis sibi et vxori sue per . . . inquisitionem adiudicatis sibi non posse sufficere. Ideo idem Willelmus in misericordia."

"Tenentes customarii elegerunt Ricardum de Burlynges ad officium prepositi, et fecit sacramentum."

Jan. 1335. "Juliana Kacheuach querens opponit se uersus Ingolphum le Cartere et Sabinam vxorem eius in placito detencionis trium librarum paruorum lane; et vnde queritur quod die Jouis proxima ante festum Natiuitatis sancti Johannis Baptiste dicta Sabina vxor dicti Ingolphi recepit de dicta Juliana tres paruas libras lane precii xijd. ad retradendas infra quindecim dies proxime sequentes, ad quem diem dicta Juliana de dicta Sabina dictas tres paruas libras lane predictae peciebat et petit adhuc, et dicti Ingolphus et Sabina vxor reddere et retradere contradixerint et adhuc contradicunt ad dampnum ipsius Juliane xijd. et si etc. Et predicti Ingolphus et Sabina vxor eius opponunt se et dicunt quod in nullo sunt culpabiles sicut dicta Juliana eis inponit, et inde proferunt legem. Ideo lex ad proximam et fecerunt legem.

Ricardus Rolf querens opponit se uersus Willelmum Hosewode in placito transgressionis, et vnde queritur quod idem Willelmus apud Dyluyssh die Jouis proxima ante festum sancti Petri quod dicitur ad uincula anno regni regis Edwardi tercii a conquestu viij^o Editham vxorem suam vnacum vna vacca precii x solidorum, robis, jocalibus, necnon aliis bonis et catallis ad valenciam xl solidorum cepit, abduxit et asportauit contra pacem, et penes se detinuit et adhuc detinet minus iuste ad dampnum ipsius Ricardi xxx solidorum et amplius. Et si, etc. Et predictus Willelmus presens defendit quicquid etc., dampnum etc., et dicit quod in nullo est culpabilis sicut idem Ricardus ei imponit et inde profert legem et admissum [est]. Ideo lex ad proximam."

"Robertus inthelan (iij d.) pro dampnis factis in bosco domini ponit se in misericordia per plegium Johannis de Sawale.

Alicia Lorechon et Alicia Phelipp (iij d.) pro dampnis factis in bosco domini ponunt se in misericordia.

Ad hanc curiam inquisitum fuit super terris et tenementis que fuerunt Cristine ate Styhele que nuper obiit. De quo dictum fuit per Johannem Sawale et alios in pannello, qui dicunt super sacramentum suum quod dictum tenementum cum ij domibus superedificatis, cum quatuor acris terre arabilis et cum suis pertinenciis descendere debent (*sic*) Hugoni filio et heredi dicte Cristine etatis quinque annorum et amplius post obitum eiusdem Cristine; ac etiam eidem Hugoni ratione hereditaria descendere debent de bonis ipsius Cristine due partes cropporum duarum acrarum cum semine yemali seminatorum nunc crescencium precii iiij s., vna olla enea precii i s., vna cista precii xiid., j cuua precii ijd., vnum liuthcamen ventile (? a winnower) precii iiij d., vnus aucus et j auca precii xd., vnus gallus et j gallina precii iij d. Et quod dominus habeat Wardam et maritagium dicti Hugonis vsque ad plenam etatem eiusdem. Dicunt etiam quod idem Hugo habeat de legacione ipsius Cristine iiij bussellos de Dranekycorn precii xvjd., et terciam partem duorum bouetorum precii i s. Et preceptum est Balliuo tenere in manus domini terras et tenementa predicta, ita quod de exitibus domino respondeat."

May 1335. "Ad hanc curiam venit Johannes de Wy et petit tenere de domino Wardam et maritagium Hugonis filii et heredis Cristine atte Styhele defuncte, et concessum est ei per securitatem Rogeri Berlynges et Rogeri Bysewode, vna cum bonis et catallis eiusdem heredis ad respondendum ad plenam etatem eiusdem. Et dat iij s. iiij d. domino de fine pro dicta Warda et maritagio habendo."

"Ingolphus le Cartere et Sabina vxor eius defendentes opponunt se cum lege sua uersus Julianam Kacheuach querentem in placito detencionis trium librarum lane prout diem habuerunt; et de eo quod in nullo sunt culpabiles sicut eis impositum fuit et fecerunt . . . legem. Ideo consideratum est quod dicta Juliana pro falso clamore sit in misericordia, et quod predicti Ingolphus et Sabina sint . . ."

Amongst the names that occur this year not mentioned above are Ralph Abbot Golda Neuwmán, William Hayward, William Hordappel, Thomas Hylde.

May 1335. Thomas de Donle (iij d.) et Johannes Brond de Somerhull (iij d.) ponunt se in misericordia pro dampnis in terris domini.

"Rogerus le Brond allocutus est de eo quod in anno predicto et in termino proxime precedente, dum famulus domini fuit, meremium sepi et stramen domini absque licencia domini vel balliui cepit et asportauit ad dampnum etc. Et dictus Rogerus defendens dicit quod in nullo est culpabilis, et de eo ponit se super inquisicionem. Ideo inquisitum est per Ricardum Burlynges et alios xj custumarios, qui dicunt super

sacramentum suum quod dictus Rogerus in nullo est culpabilis preter de asportacione sepis et hoc ad dampnum domini. Ideo consideratum est quod dictus Rogerus sit in misericordia (iijd.).

Ingolphus le Cartere allocutus est de eo quod sepem domini super terram apud Wodeshere succidit, cepit et asportauit, et de terra domini ibidem sibi appropriauit et limites mutauit per spacium quinque pedum in latitudine et amplius ad dampnum etc. Et dictus Ingolphus defendens dicit quod in nullo est culpabilis sicut ei imponitur, et hoc petit quod inquiratur. Ideo summonetur inquisicio contra proximam. Qui dicunt per Hugonem le Brond et alios iuratores quod est culpabilis, et taxatur dampnum ad xijd. Ideo dictum est etc., et sit in misericordia (iiijd.), etc."

"Rogerus Burlynges querens opponit se uersus Willelmum Wodesere in placito transgressionis, et vnde queritur quod, die Jouis proxima ante festum translacionis Sancti Thome martiris anno regni regis Edwardi nunc nono, in Dyluyssh idem Willelmus vnam ouem matricem* ipsius Rogeri cepit, abduxit et singnauit minus iuste ad dampnum, etc. Et dictus Willelmus presens dicit quod non est culpabilis sicut, etc. Et inde offert legem. Et dictus Rogerus dicit quod ad legem non debet admitti, pro eo quod habet bonos et fideles testes, videlicet, Johannem et Ricardum qui viderunt vbi et quando dictas bidentes cepit, et singnauit. Ideo dictum est quod producat testes predictos ad proximam."

At the next Court John Ate Naysshe bears witness to the change of the mark on the sheep, which was effected in a house called "La ffrutour apud la ffreren."

Sept. 1335. "Ricardus le Brokere in testimonio vocatus pro Rogero Burlynges de malo lecti." †

"Johannes Saleman dat domino de fine."

"Johannes Phelyp qui de domino tenuit secundum consuetudinem manerii duo mesuagia et iij acras terre cum pertinenciis obiit citra proximam; post cuius mortem dominus habuit pro herietto j porcum precii iij s. Et tradita est nutritura Johannis filii et heredis eiusdem Anabili matri sue que fuit vxor predicti Johannis vsque ad plenam etatem ipsius secundum consuetudinem, etc. Et habebit domino pro releuio xiiijd."

"Item [capitales plegii] presentant quod Robertus le Taburer iniuste hutesium leuauit per quod Johannes Sawale et Hugo Brond plegii sui in misericordia."

"Item presentant quod Willelmus Hosewode (vjd.) iniuste carectam domini cum bladis et fenum carriantem obstupauit, et retro fugari, atque viam regalem vi et armis nugari fecit. Ideo idem Willelmus in misericordia, per plegium Rogeri Burlynges et Ricardi Burlynges.

Item presentant quod Johannes Arnold (xijd.) obstupauit et in non fodiendo fossatum ipsius in quodam loco vocato Haspole cursum aque. Ideo idem Johannes in misericordia, et preceptum est quod distringatur.

Item presentant quod Robertus Gyffard, taburer, receptatus est per annum et amplius super feodum domini et non in decena positus. Et Johannes et Philippus filii Hugonis Pieres similiter non sunt in decena. Ideo distringuntur contra proximam."

William Woldeve, Walter Pycard, and Richard Rotholf are among the names that appear in the rolls for this year; and mention is made of a "fossatum apud Bysemares-brugg."

Unfortunately there is a break in the court rolls here till the first year of Henry

* Duas bidentes has been erased.

† Sick in bed.

IV. [1399]. Two lists, however, of 50 Edw. III. [1376] and 21 Ric. II. [1397-98] help to preserve the names of the tenants, among whom appear Dom. Robert Knolles, Peter Sandone, Adam Lucas, Stephen Roggesby, W. Bekwell, Robert Short, Richard Mortelake, Walter Godman, W. Wedon, John Reygate, Thomas Sampson, William Gonuld, William Caunterbury, William Atte Dene, Richard Courteour, John Bard, Philip Chobham, Robert Denney, Chivaler, William Weston, Richard Alayn, John Lillebourne, William Lane, Richard Loxle, Robert Man.

Dec. 1399. "Compertum est per Philippum Haueryng, Thomam Aylsham, Johannem in the lane, Johannem Pottesblode, Willelmum Gonylde, Elis Sheppard, Willelmum Gawayn et alios juratores, [qui] presentant quod vna fossata apud Asspoyll non est mundata ad graue nocumentum patrie in defectu domini. Et preceptum est balliuo quod mundare facit contra proximam."

Similar presentments are made concerning ditches at Blawnechepoyll, Hewlotesdych, Annelesdych, le Hame, and Hoswodescrofte, and a "Throwgh" at Marylle.

"Item presentant quod Thomas Aylesham extraxit sanguinem de Johanne Pottesblode contra pacem. Ideo ipse in misericordia iiijd.

Item presentant quod quidam malefactores qui dicuntur Lumbardes * qui venerunt cum furettis et hays in varennam domini ad capiendum cuniculos domini ad graue nocumentum tenencium in defectu firmarii vnde omnes tenentes placitant."

"Item presentant quod Elena Ledes est communis brasiator, et vendit per dischos et shiphos (ciphos) et non per mensuras sigillatas, et fregit assisam. Ideo in misericordia iiijd.

Item presentant quod Johannes Pottesblode est communis Hucster et fregit assisam. Ideo in misericordia iiijd."

Presentment of John Carter (ijd.) for the same.

"Robertus Ketill et Sibilla vxor eius in propriis personis suis querunt de Waltero Godeman de placito terre vnus tenementi et xij acrarum terre. Et preceptum est balliuo quod sumdoneat eum contra proximam. Plegius de prosequendo balliuus.

Preceptum est balliuo quod distringat Adam Lucas quod sit ad proximam curiam ad respondendum domino quare non debet facere officium prepositi pro vltimo anno elapso.

Testatum est per balliuum quod Johannes Newman sursum reddidit in manus domini vnum toftum cum gardino et tres acras terre apud le Peyhtill ad opus Johannis Short senioris, faciendo omnia onera et seruicia inde debita, et reddendo inde domino annuatim xvjd. et j gallum secundum consuetudinem manerii; et dat domino de fine pro ingressu xxd. Et fecit domino fidelitatem et admissus est. Et quia testatum est apud proximam curiam quod terra predicta sunt (*sic*) dimissa Thome Sampson sub sigillo commune ad terminum vite ipsius Thome et ad vnum annum vltra proximam sequentem cuius datum est ad festum Pasche Anno regni regis xxj^{mo}."

Admission of William Adene as tenant in the manor.

Surrender made by Johanna Cokman to the use of John Waryng.

John Solas is Seneschal.

"Willelmus Knygh et Johannes Pottesblode electi sunt in officium prepositi."

"Johannes atte Bregge pro transgressione facta pro eo quod occupauit pasturam ad pasturandum oues suas in pastura Arnaldi Wodesere et in pastura in le aspe per totum annum ijd."

"Willelmus Knyth, Tilere, quia fodebat magnam foueam in via regia ad graue nocumentum patrie et precipue vicinis et tenentibus. Ideo ijd."

* *Vide* p. 268.

Jan. 1400. "Adam Lucas venit ad hanc curiam in propria persona et admissus est ad officium prepositi pro anno ultimo elapso, et Juratus est."

July 1400. Surrender by John Lorchon and Mary his wife of lands in Houndeshute and Blonchesdown to the use of Robert Gonuld; fine xijd.

Surrender by John Hookle and Matilda his wife of land to the use of John Shrouysbury and Alice his wife; fine vjs. viijd.

Claim of William atte Dene to land called Aps as heir to Sarra wife of William Leyham.

"Thomas Aylesham plegius Willelmi Knygth in misericordia quia non habet predictum Willelmum prout manucepit, ideo ipse in misericordia. Et preceptum est distringere predictum Willelmum si inuentus fuerit, etc., ita quod sit ad proximam ad respondendum domino de eo quod fodit terram domini, et regiam viam fregit infra dominium, etc."

"Item [capitales plegii] presentant Johannem frere et Johannem Adgore etatis xij annorum et amplius et extra decennam Thome Aylesham."*

Order to Ellen Ledes to scour her ditch at Besemeresbregge.

"Item presentant plures alios defectus diuersos infra dominium in defectu Willelmi Yepeswich firmarii manerii, quos omnes preceptum est emendare citra proximam curiam sub pena domino incurrenda de dimidia marca.

Item presentant vnum equum nigrum precii vjs. viijd. provenientem infra dominium mense marcii ultimo preteriti de extraura qui remanet quousque superannatur.

Item presentant vnum equum precii dimidie marce qui nuper fuit Hugonis Barbour provenientem infra dominium, et quia predictus Hugo iudicatus de feloniam existit, ideo predictus equus remanet in manus domini seisisus etc., quousque etc."

"Item presentant Johannem Adgore regratorem ceruisie, et fregit assisam, etc. Et ideo ipse in misericordia (ijd.).

Thomas Aylesham amotus est officio suo capitalis plegii, loco cuius est Thomas Short, et juratus. Johannes Lane amotus est officio constabularii, loco cuius electus est Thomas Aylesham, et juratus. Willelmus Knyght electus est ad officium tastatoris ceruisie, et juratus.

Ad hunc diem Johannes Tannere et Rogerus Bullok iurati et positi sunt in decenna Thome Aylesham."

"Ricardus Courteour, Johannes Denewey, Johannes Carter, Johannes Chabham, Willelmus Bailly et alii iurati et onerati ex officio senescalli ad inquirendum de omnimodo vasto per Willelmum Yepeswich et Ricardum Wedon firmarios manerii facto, scilicet, in domibus, boscis et gardinis, et de omnibus articulis curiam concernentibus. Qui petunt diem vsque ad proximam accedere ad locum vastatum et interim inde auisare. Et dies datus est vsque ad proximam pro eorum veredicto inde reddendo sub pena cuiuslibet xijd."

Oct. 1401. "Item presentant Thomam Austyn (ijd.) fecisse defaultam ad hunc visum, ideo est in misericordia."

Ditch at Crongemaneslond to be scoured. Watercourse at Freynsfeld to be scoured, and j "slow" at Frenyngham to be repaired.

"Johannes Atte Goore, Johannes frere, Rodelond Lynder et Johannes Larke iurati sunt in decennam domini Regis ad hunc curie visum.

* In accordance with the statute 18 Edw. II., by which all persons of twelve years old should be in the assise of the king.

Totum homagium, videlicet capitales plegii, cum tota decenna sua in misericordia (vjd.) quia conselarunt presentare auisagium (= pannagium) porcorum suorum, ac cuiusdam consuetudinis vocate Romepans,* et braciatores. Ideo ipsi in misericordia. Et nihilominus presentent ad proximam, etc."

Sept. 1402. Presentment of John Lane for not scouring his ditch at Marchall in Westrete.

"Alanus Goldman et Thomas Austyn positi sunt in magna decenna domini Regis et iurati sunt. Willelmus Knygth tastator ceruisie ibidem presentat Willelmum Wedon (xijd. condonatur), Elenam Ledes (ijd.), Thomam Aylsham (vjd.), Thomam Short (ijd.), huxteros ceruisie et fractores assise. Ideo in misericordia. Item presentat Thomam Ailsham (ijd.), et Thomam Short (ijd.) vendidisse ceruisiam, et non miserunt pro tastatore ceruisie. Ideo, etc."

"Item presentant Thomam Ailsham (xijd.) et Thomam Short (vjd.) fodisse turuas super communiam domini ad nocumentum domini et tenencium domini. Ideo in misericordia."

"Willelmus Lane amotus est officio capitalis plegii pro fine vjd. facto; loco cuius electus est Johannes Pottesblod, et iuratus est."

Orders for cleansing ditches at Langebourn, Herewards, and Gotermede.

"Impositum est a toto homagio ad presentandum de quadam consuetudine vocata Romseluer, videlicet de quolibet tenente habente animalia ad valenciam xxx denariorum ad dandum domino jd., prout repertum est in veteri custumario super nomen Ricardi filii Astekilli. Ad quod omnes tenentes responderunt se nunquam audiuisse de huiusmodi consuetudine. Et ideo consideratum est quod rotuli curie huius manerii scrutentur quando predicta consuetudo vltimo presentata fuit et qualiter aboleuit."

"Datum est curie intelligi quod Willelmus a Dene qui diversa terras et tenementa tenet de domino ad voluntatem domini cepit averia firmarii de Dillewissh et aliorum tenencium domini ibidem, ac illa fugauit et imparcauit infra libertatem Archiepiscopi Cantuariensis, et ibidem in parco detinet contra vadium et plegium in contemptum et preiudicium domini contra consuetudinem. Ita quod curia domini non potest habere cognicionem de vetito namio infra dominium facto ad graue nocumentum omnium tenencium. Ideo distringatur ostendere qualiter ipsum acquietare velit."

"Et eligerunt ad officium prepositi Willelmum Wedon et Willelmum Dene. Et predictus Willelmus prestitit sacramentum consuetum."

May 1403. "Willelmus a Dene non potest dedicere quin ipse cepit diuersa aueria infra dominium, et illa fugauit infra libertatem archiepiscopi, ita quod dominus non potest facere execucionem seu deliberacionem aueriorum predictorum, contra consuetudinem manerii ad grauem contemptum domini. Ideo ipse in misericordia (xijd.)."

Surrender by Walter Inglissh of land in Northcroft to the use of John atte Bregge.

"Adhuc ea que tangunt Thomam Ailsham de vna vacca capta in manus domini nomine herietti, eo quod idem Thomas alienauit vnum messuagium, vij acras terre, et medietatem vnius acre terre Johanne filie sue secundum consuetudinem huius manerii adiudicandi; remanent in respectu vsque ad proximam. Et interim consideratum est quod predicta vacca saluo custodiatur."

Dec. 1403. Surrender of lands to the use of John Lillebourne.

* Concerning this, see pp. 268, 271.

"Preceptum est Bedello seisure in manus domini ij acras terre apud la Pigthill infra dominium, eo quod alienantur sine licencia domini. Et respondere inde de exitibus quousque etc., saluo iure cuiuscumque etc."

"Item presentant Willelmum Lane, Willelmum Wedon, Johannem Pottesblod, Thomam Ailesham, Robertum Denny militem, Adam Lucas et Johannem Carter habentes aueria ad valenciam xxx denariorum qui dabunt de veteri consuetudine singuli eorum domino jd. pro Romseluer vnde summa hoc anno vijd.

Item presentant Willelmum Bailly habuisse in crastino sancti Michaelis vltimo preterito j porcum (ijd.), Johannem Pottesblod v porcos (xd.), et iiij porcellos, Thomam Ailesham v porcellos (ijd., ob.), Rogerum Bullok j porcum (ijd.), Adam Lucas j porcum (ijd.), ad plenum pannagium hoc anno. Et ideo dabunt domino de consuetudine hoc anno pro quolibet porco ijd., porculo jd., et porcello ob., vnde summa xxiij. ob."

"Item presentant regiam viam apud Aspole nocuam omnibus per ibidem transeuntibus pro defectu posicionis vnus gutture ibidem ad commune nocumentum. Et ideo preceptum [est] homagio ponere predictam gutturam citra proximam curiam de bosco domini eis deliberando hac vice, et hoc sub pena dimidie marce.

Item presentant Willelmum Bailly prosternasse xxv vltimos in terris que tenet secundum consuetudinem manerii ad voluntatem domini absque licencia domini contra consuetudinem tenure sue; super quo preceptum est balliuo predictas vltimos ad manerium domini cariare. Et predictus Willelmus in misericordia iiijd."

"Thomas Short capitalis plegius amotus est ab officio suo predicto; loco cuius electus est Rogerus Bullok qui iuratus existit.

Willelmus Bailly tastator ceruisie ibidem presentat Johannem Pottesblod et Willelmum Bailly vendidisse ceruisiam et fregisse assisam. Et ideo in misericordia iiijd."

Oct. 1404. "Thomas [Aylesham] in misericordia (vjd.) domini quia ingressus est in acram terre, et D.CC baueyna ibidem inuenta cepit et asportauit."

Admission to lands lying at Spendelmanfeld, Hulotes and Shearmerez.

"Compertum est per sacramentum Willelmi Lane et sociorum eius quod Willelmus Gonuld (ijd.), Robertus Woderofe (ijd.) et Johannes ate Bregge (ijd.) secte curie faciunt defaultam. Ideo ipsi in misericordia.

Et quod Johannes atte Bregge superoneravit comuniam pasture cum diuersis aueris contra consuetudinem manerii ad graue dampnum. Ideo ipse in misericordia vjd."

"Tangencia Robertum Denny militem de eo quod ipse succidit et abduxit querculos, spinas et alias arbores in solo et bosco domini nuper crescentes sine licencia domini, vnde Ricardus Courteour et Adam Lucas sunt pleggii de fine; ponuntur in respectu vsque ad proximam."

Salamon Ancel et Stephanus Riggesby sunt in misericordia.

"Concordatum est inter dominum et tenentes istius manerii pro vna curia sub racionabili summacione hic tenenda pro rentale et custumarium huius domini renouando et pro certis operibus et consuetudinibus in denariis ponendis. Super quo consideratum est quod omnes tenentes distringantur essendi ad proximam curiam ad recognoscendum super sacramentum suum que terras et tenementa tenet infra dominium et per que seruicia. Et quod quilibet tenens oneratur de redditu et seruiciis pro quantitate tenure."

"Memorandum quod iuxta vetera munimenta quelibet acra solebat reddere iiijd. per annum vt apparet ad intellectum scribentis hunc rotulum etc."

Robert Tart pays pannage jd.

"Item presentant Johannem Elys de etate xij annorum etc., et non venit ad ponen-

dum ipsum in decenna, ideo ipse in misericordia (ijd.) per plegium capitalis plegii. Et preceptum est quod ipse sit ad proximam."

"Item presentant Rogerum Bullok qui percussit Johannam Wheler ad iniuriam ipsius Rogeri (*sic*) contra pacem domini regis. Et predicta Johanna leuauit hutesium per plegium capitalis plegii."

"Item eligerunt Willelmum Wedon et Willelmum Lane capitales plegios loco Johannis Pottesblod, et jurati sunt; item Johannem Larke ad officium tastatoris ceruisie, et juratus est."

Jan. 1407. "Johannes Horle in misericordia iijd."

"Item presentant j equum bay prouenientem vt extraura in festo Sancti Michaelis vltimo preterito precii xxd. Et consideratum est quod proclamari debet modo, et remanere in manu bedelli quousque superannetur."

"Item presentant Willelmum Peuer habentem duo fossata apud Amelles et Pirifeld non mundata vnde regia via ibidem est profunda minus ad commune nocumentum patrie. Ideo predictus Willelmus in misericordia viijd. Et preceptum est illa emandare citra proximam."

"Johannes Larke tastator ceruisie presentat Johannem Pottesblod (vjd.) communem huxterum, Johannem Larke (iijd.) huxterum, Robertum Tart (vjd.), communem huxterum et Elenam Ledes (ijd.) braciatores semel et fractores assise. Ideo in misericordia."

"Willelmus Dene (xld.), Philippus Haueryng (xijd.), Adam Lucas (xijd.), Johannes Cartere (xijd.), Johannes Pottesblod (xijd.), Willelmus Wedon (xld.), Johannes Ball (xijd.), Johannes Lyllebourne (xijd.), Willelmus Lane (xijd.), Robertus Tart (xijd.), Johannes Denewey (xijd.) et Willelmus Gonuld (xijd.) jurati et onerati pro rege de fine, quia comederunt et biberunt contra preceptum Senescalli ante reddicionem veredicti sui ad grauem contemptum et exemplum perniciosum."

"Et eligerunt Robertum Tart ad officium constabularii loco Thome Aillesham; et Johannem Pottesblod ad officium capitalis plegii loco Willelmi Wedon, et jurati sunt."

"Ad hunc visum Johannes Coleok, Ricardus Lane, Johannes Elys et Thomas Chapman jurati sunt in decennam domini Regis."

June 1407. Richard Felmonger, John Piebaker, Thomas Longswete and Robert Man are called on to produce their title-deeds.

Nov. 1407. "Preceptum est distringere Robertum Dennyng militem et plegios suos, ita quod ipsi sint ad proximam curiam ad respondendum domino de placito transgressionis facte abscondendo et asportando spinas in bosco domini nuper crescentes ad dampnum domini dimidie marce."

"Ricardus filius Willelmi Knyght venit et ostendit curie copiam de j mesuagio et vj acris terre cum pertinenciis que nuper fuerunt predicti Willelmi nuper patris sui, que clamat tenere per seruicium iij. per annum, metendi cum j homine per iij dies, sarculandi per j diem et dimidiam, leuandi fenum domini simul cum aliis tenentibus et alia seruicia etc. Et vnde queritur quod Johannes ate Bregge tenet inde iij acras terre quare petit quod redditus inde apporcionetur. Et conceditur ei per curiam pro fine iij. soluto firmario. Et ideo preceptum est distringere dictum Johannem ad audiendum inde iudicium suum."

William Gaweyn, Simon Greneslade, Walter Bekke and John Balle pay rompseluer.

John Pottesblod elected Constable, John Elys, Borsholder,* and Robert Ketell and William Gonuld "prepositi."

June 1410. "Oneratur balliuus de j porco de herietto Johannis Pottesblod appreciato ad ijs. vt patet in curia precedenti."

"[Preceptum est] distringere Ricardum Bukyngham ad ostendendum copias irrotulatas que terras et tenementa tenet et per que seruicia vt patet."

References to a grant by John Polle, and to land in the tenure of John Bround.

Surrender by Johanna atte Welle, widow of Adam Lucas, of land in le Apse to the use of William Weston.

Surrender by John Lane of lands called Dibbellescroft and Marchall to the use of Robert Man.

"Robertus Ketell in misericordia (iiijd.) pro falsa querela sua versus Simonem Dockyng de placito transgressionis; quietus per homagium."

"Willelmus Weston ponit se in gracia domini pro v. carectis teneyt asportatorum (?) Ideo in misericordia xijjs. iiijd."

"Johannes Elys in misericordia (xld.) quia succidit boscum domini et asportauit sine licencia."

"Willelmus Gaweyn ponit se in gracia domini pro turuis fossis in terra domini sine licencia."

"Item eligerunt Simonem Dockyng ad officium constabularii; item eligerunt Johannem Cartere capitalem plegium loco Johannis Elys, qui Johannes Cartere refutauit seruire officium predictum ideo ipse in misericordia. Et postea venit et juratus est ad officium predictum."

"Johannes Larke, tastator seruise, presentat quod Ricardus Beste (iiijd.) communis braciator seruise; item Alicia atte Hille (xijd.) communis huxter; Johannes Larke (ijd.) communis huxter; Johanna Carter (jd.) communis huxter; Johanna Pynsfowell (jd.) communis huxter vendiderunt seruisiā per falsas mensuras. Ideo ipsi in misericordia."

Sept. 1412. Surrender by John Sondyford and John Dyllem of land to the use of William Weston.

William Wytho and Richard Alayn among the jury.

Andrew Tyler pays Rompeny.

"Item [juratores] presentant quod via regia est nocua apud le Marlepyte in defectu totius homagii, super quo venit Willelmus Gaweyn et totum homagium et manuceperunt ad reparandam predictam viam citra proximam sub pena dimidie marce."

"Item presentant quod Robertus Aylmer alias Goodson (xxd.) superonerauit comuniam pasture cum ducentis bidentibus occasione vnus . . . terre ad comune soluere nocumentum. Ideo ipse in misericordia."

"Ad hunc visum Ricardus Bedell juratus est in decennam domini regis."

April 1428. "Ricardus Hyll et Johannes Colkok capitales plegii cum tota decenna jurati, videlicet, Simone Dockyng, Thoma Grym, Willelmo Lane, Willelmo Gonell, Johanne Deneweye, Thoma Dybyll, Ricardo Depham, Ricardo Aleyn, Roberto Gonell, Johanne atte Brygge, Willelmo Dockyng, Thoma Dockyng, Johanne Casyngherst, Johanne Carter, juratis presentant de communi fine de certo ad hunc diem iijs. quos soluere consuetudo est in plena curia."

"Johannes Elys (iijd.) allocutus est pro transgressionem facta in campo vocato

* Headborough.

Byrlyngeslond cum xvj porcis, quia subuertunt terram ibidem. Et predictus Johannes ponit se in misericordia domini."

"Willelmus Wythy (iijd.) pro consimili ibidem cum viij porcis ponit se in misericordia domini [per] plegium Johannis Colkes.

Johannes Casyngherst (iijd.) pro consimili in ffulkart cum x porcis ponit se in misericordia."

Nov. 1428. "Item presentant quod Willelmus Haukyn (vjs. viijd.) superonerauit comuniam cum ccc. bidentibus plus quam deberet ultra communem extentam ad graue dampnum. Ideo ipse in misericordia."

"Item presentant quod Willelmus Wedon qui de domino tenuit certa terras et tenementa infra dominium in villenagio diem suum clausit extremum et diu ante obitum suum omnia dicta terras et tenementa reliquit, et a dominio clam recessit; Et quod Ricardus filius suus et heres propinquior plene etatis indictatus, arectatus et conuictus de feloniam, suspensus Radyng. Et ideo dicta terre et tenementa seisita in manus domini remaneunt eidem tanquam escaetata imperpetuum."

Nov. 1429. William Weston, John Wellys, Henry Lake, Roger Vnderwode and Richard atte Hyll, among the jury.

"Thomas Ingholf, Petrus Burgeys et Johannes Morys jurati sunt in decennam domini regis."

"Homagium presentat quod Johannes Colcok (iiijd.) iniuste occupauit et inbladiauit dimidiam acram terre domini vocate Herewardys per vj annos sine licencia. Ideo ipse in misericordia iiijd. Et preceptum est balliuo seisire in manus domini et respondere domino de exitibus et leuare ad opus eiusdem domini xijd. de redditibus de dicto Johanne pro dictis sex annis elapsis, videlicet pro quolibet anno ijd.

Et quod idem Johannes (iijd.) prostrauit et abduxit vnam vlmum precii xijd. in dicta terra sine licencia. Ideo ipse in misericordia. Et preceptum est balliuo leuare ad opus domini dictos xij denarios de precio dicte vlmi sic appreciate per homagium.

Item presentat quod idem Johannes (iijd.) prostrauit et abduxit j carectam subbosci in solo domini vocato xvij acres sine licencia. Ideo ipse in misericordia. Et preceptum est balliuo leuare ad opus domini de dicto Johanne vjd. de precio dicte carecte subbosci appreciate per homagium.

Item presentat quod Henricus Pytte (xijd.) de Southlamby [Lambeth] subvertit pasturam domini ibidem cum xxij porcis, ideo ipse in misericordia."

"Item presentat quod Thomas Haukyn (vjs. viijd.) superonerauit communem pasturam domini cum Dc. multonibus sine licencia. Ideo ipse in misericordia. Et preceptum est ei emendare erga proximam sub pena xxs.

Item presentat quod Willelmus Wythemedede (xijd.) superonerauit communem pasturam domini cum xij bobus Thome Dekene. Ideo ipse in misericordia. Et preceptum est ei emendare erga proximam sub pena vjs. viijd.

Item presentat quod Ricardus atte Hyll (xld.), Willelmus Dockyng (xijd.), Thomas Dockyng (xijd.), Johannes Aleyn (xijd.), Willelmus Austyn (xld.), Johannes Hamond (xld.), Johannes Drynkwater (xxd.), Johanna Gonyld (xld.) colligerunt et vendiderunt acornellas sine licencia. Ideo ipsi in misericordia."

Surrender of land called Robynmannysfeld.

Jan. 1431. "Item [Juratores] presentant quod via regia iuxta terram domini vocatam Cogmannyscroft et Clementysfeld est infunderata ad nocumentum patrie

THE HISTORY
OF THE
REPUBLIC OF CHINA

Quidam... Nunc Francipleg... In feto... Anno... 2^o

...quod nos... 2^o

Simon... 2^o

...2^o

...2^o

...2^o

...2^o

...2^o

...2^o

propter defectum scuracionis fossati domini ibidem in defectu firmarii. Ideo preceptum est emendare erga proximam."

"Item presentant quod Willelmus Mull yng (ijd.), Willelmus seru iens Johannis Casyngherst (ijd.), et Johannes Bo chier (ijd.) residentes infra dominium non venerunt ad ponendum se in decenna domini Regis, ideo ipsi in misericordia."

Nov. 1431. "Willelmus Kyrbrygge, Johannes Piers et Willelmus Gaweyn jurati sunt in decennam domini Regis ad hunc visum."

"Thomas Lane electus est in officium capitalis plegii loco Johannis Colkok, et juratus est; Johannes Colkok electus est in officium tastatoris ceruisie loco Johannis Ingolf et juratus est."

Presentment of Cecilia Horley for having sixty sheep on the common pasture.

"Item presentat quod Walterus Laweman (iiijd.) accrochiauit sibi vnam communem croftam pasture vt suum separale sine licencia, ideo in misericordia. Et preceptum est ei emendare erga proximam sub pena vjs. viijd."

Nov. 1432. "Nicholaus Hunte juratus est in decennam domini Regis ad hunc visum."

Surrender by Edith, widow of Henry Lake, and William their son, of land at Langbourne to the use of Roger Turnour.

Surrender by Richard Depeham of land called Canell Acre to the use of the same.

Surrender by Alice Shortes of land called Walkynescroft to the use of Simon Dockyng.

Nov. 1433. "Johannes Waryn juratus est in decennam ad hunc visum."

"Johannes Wynter, Nicholaus Molyneux, Rogerus Wynter et Adam Lyuelord dant domino de fine pro secta sua respectuanda vsque festum Sancti Michaelis proxime futurum vjd."

Surrender by Margery, widow of Richard Loxele, before John Sturmy, the seneschal or steward, of land called Morkyn, to the use of Thomas Stowell.

Nov. 1434. "Item [homagium] presentat quod Ricardus Depeham (iiijd.) facit chaceam * et rechaceam * cum bidentibus suis sine licencia. Ideo in misericordia."

Nov. 1435. Thomas Debyll, Robert Goosone and John Longe among the jury.

"[Juratores] presentant quod Johannes Wynter (xijd.) habet fossatum suum inescuratum inter Myddelfield et Blaunchysdoun per quod via regia ibidem est infunderata ad nocumentum patrie. Ideo in misericordia. Et preceptum est vt aliter emenderet erga proximam sub pena xxs. Et quod idem Johannes (ijd.) permittit semitam legalem ibidem versus ecclesiam supererescere cum spinis ad nocumentum vicinorum. Ideo in misericordia. Et quod Willelmus Wygmer (vjd.) firmarius Comitum Stafford permittit quoddam fossatum pertinens firme sue apud Westende de Harryesdene inescuratum per quod via regia ibidem est infunderata ad nocumentum patrie. Ideo in misericordia. Et preceptum est emendare erga proximam sub pena vjs. viijd."

Lands surrendered to the use of Thomas Wakefield and of Robert Clopton, draper, of London.

Nov. 1436. Robert Goodson and John Bruton among the jury.

"Item presentant iij multones et j ouem matricem precii vjs. prouenientes de extraura circa festum Pentecostes ultimo preteriti. Ideo preceptum est proclamare et saluo custodire quousque superannetur, et proprietas inde probetur."

* A drove-way.

"Ricardus Crosby, Johannes Lane, Johannes Vndyrwode iurati sunt in decennam ad hunc visum."

Surrender by Lucy Baker of land in Lytelcroft to the use of Richard Wythyr and Lucy his wife.

Succession of John Aleyn to the lands of his father Richard Aleyn.

"Presentant quod Thomas Wakefield fregit parcum * siue punfald domini et certa aueria ibidem imparcata cepit sine licencia ad grauem contemptum domini et perniciosum exemplum aliorum. Ideo consulendum est cum magno concilio domini."

Jan. 1438. Elizeus Kingloll and Richard Broweton among the jury.

Thomas Houchon, William Haukyn and John Brewton pay "le Rumppey."

"Item presentant quod Thomas Debull (vjd.) habet vnum fossatum opstupatum in le hamme longitudine ij perticatas. Ideo, etc. Et quod dominus huius manerii habet vnum fossatum opstupatum in Crekestret erga terram vocatam Myllewardeslond longitudine xx perticatas. Ideo consulendum est cum domino, etc."

"Item presentant quod Johannes Hendefote (ijs.) cum cc. bidentibus superoneravit comuniam domini et tenencium suorum. Ideo ipse in misericordia.

Thomas Gryme, Wodeward, ibidem iuratus presentat super sacramentum suum quod Simon Dokkyng et alii foderunt turuas in solo domini sine licencia domini, ideo, etc."

Surrender by John Aleyn of lands in ffrenchefeld to the use of Walter Marys and Richard Wyther.

Surrender by John Balle and Johanna his wife of lands in le Hamme and in le Hayteneacres to the use of William ffayrehere and Juliana his wife.

Nov. 1438. "Item [iurati] presentant j equum album precii iijs. et j vaccam rubeam precii vjs. viijd. prouenientes de extraura ad festum natiuitatis beate Marie. Ideo preceptum est proclamare et saluo custodire quousque proprietatis inde probetur aut superannetur."

"Johannes Dockyng, Walterus Bruton, Ricardus atte Hyll, junior, et Ricardus Lane iurati sunt in decennam domini regis ad hunc visum."

"Item presentant quod Simon Dockyng (vjs. viijd.) C. baveyna, Thomas Ingolf (vs.) iij quarteria baveynorum, Ricardus Ode (vjs. viijd.) iiij carecturas baveynorum, Johannes Longe (xxd.) j quarterium baveynorum ceperunt et asportauerunt a solo domini sine licencia. Ideo in misericordia vel prosequatur versus eos breue per auisamentum magni consilii domini.

Ad istam venit Thomas Gryme et cepit de domino iiij acras et j rodam jacentes apud duas cruces et que nuper fuerunt Johannis Reuefield et habet seisinam per virgam in plena curia. Tenendas sibi ad terminum vite sue ad voluntatem domini secundum consuetudinem manerii per redditum et seruicia inde debita et quietata. Et dat de fine pro ingressu habendo j caponem. Et fecit domino fidelitatem et admissus est."

Nov. 1439. "j equus grisei coloris precii vjs. viijd." et "j pullanus rubeus precii xld." are presented "de extraura," and the usual order is made. The "pullanus" is marked as dead.

William Bryght, William Priour, Robert Morley amongst others are called upon to pay "Rumpepeni."

"Johannes Colkok tastator seruisie presentat quod Johannes Bruton (ijd.), Johannes Longe (ijd.) sunt communes regratores seruisie. Ideo in misericordia."

* Pound.

"Ricardus Elys et David Thomas jurati sunt in decennam domini regis ad hunc visum.

Johannes Colcok electus est in officium constabularii loco Johannis Bruton, et juratus est; Ricardus atte Hyll electus est in officium tastatoris seruicie loco Johannis Colkok, et juratus est."

"Willelmus Haukyn (vjd.) nondum deposuit nec amouit sepem siue clausuram circa terram suam in communi campo apud le Napse . . . habuit in precepto. Ideo in misericordia. Et preceptum est ei adhuc illam amouere et deponere erga proximam sub pena vjs. viijd."

"Willelmus ffytzwatyr queritur versus Simonem Dockyng in placito debiti per plegium de prosequendo Johannes Longe et Willelmus . . . , predictus Simon inde allocutus cognouit debitum. Ideo, etc."

Nov. 1440. j equus bayus precii iijs. et j bouiculus precii vijs. de extraura.

"Item presentant quod Johannes Deneweye (ij.d.), Elias Ingolf (ij.d.), Ricardus Wythyr (ij.d.) non venerunt ad le Bedrepe* in autumpno cum iij hominibus ut debuerunt, quando summoniti fuerunt, pro terris nuper Thome Colyn. Ideo in misericordia" . . . "Et quod Juliana ffayrher non venit cum j homine ad fenum leuandum per j diem et cum j homine ad le Bedrepe pro ij acris terre nuper Johanne Balle quando summonita fuit. Ideo in misericordia."

Dec. 1441. Walter Marys among the jury.

j bos rubeus precii xs. et j equus rubei coloris precii vjs. viiid., de extraura.

"Johannes Carter electus est in officium capitalis plegii loco Simonis Dockyng, et juratus est."

Surrender by John Deneweye to the use of Robert Cawode and Agnes wife of John Deneweye.

Item presentant quod Elias Ingolf (viijd.), Johannes Maynell (xvjd.), Cecilia Horley (ij.d.), Willelmus Symond (jd.), Johannes Wellys (xd.), et Johannes Hyndefot (xijd.) fecerunt transgressionem in separale domini apud Blaunchysdonne et alibi cum porcis per diuersas vices. Ideo in misericordia. "Et quod Walterus Hed (ij.d.), Ricardus Euerard (ij.d.), Robertus Morley (ij.d.), fodierunt turvas in solo domini sine licencia. Ideo in misericordia."

Nov. 1442. Johannes Erlyng, Ricardus Scot et alii juratores "presentant quod Robertus Weuer (ij.d.) facit defaltam ad visum. Ideo in misericordia. Et quod Ricardus Euerad (ij.d.) recepit Willelmum famulum suum extra decennam. Ideo in misericordia. Et quod Willelmus Dockyng (ij.d.) habet diuersas pecias maeremii iacentes in via regia iuxta tenementum suum ad nocumentum patrie. Ideo in misericordia. Et preceptum est ei illas remouere sub pena xxd."

Surrender by Robert Cawode and Agnes, widow of John Deneweye, to the use of John Hogekeyn.

"Wodewardus presentat quod Ricardus Elys (viijd.) cepit et abcarauit vnam carectam subbosci domini precij viijd. sine licencia. Ideo in misericordia. Et preceptum est ipsum attachiare erga proximam pro precio dicti subbosci.

Messor presentat quod Willelmus ffytzwatyr (iiijd.) fecit transgressionem in avenis firmarii domini in ffulkard cum iij vaccis et iij vitulis per diuersas vices. Ideo in misericordia per plegium firmarii.

Preceptum est seisure in manus domini omnia terras et tenementa que Willelmus Broun tenet infra dominium, pro eo quod dictus Willelmus dicta terras et tenementa

* Bid-reap, a day's service at harvest due to the lord of the manor.

dimisit ad firmam per indenturam ad terminum annorum, licencia curie inde non obtenta; et respondere domino de exitibus. Saluo jure etc."

July 1444. "Willelmus Bryght electus in officium tastatoris seruise loco Ricardi atte Hyll, et juratus est."

"Preceptum est seisure in manus domini omnia terras et tenementa que Thomas Lacche et Agnes vxor eius tenent infra dominium pro eo quod non soluunt redditum, nec faciunt seruicia inde debita et consueta; et respondere domino de exitibus, saluo jure etc."

Presentment of William Jonson, William Bytterley, John Bele and Richard Ode for trespass.

"Item presentant quod Ricardus Scot (viijd.) succidit vnum quercum domini et abinde cepit et asportauit vnum swarm apium et mel ibidem inuentum. Ideo in misericordia."

Nov. 1453. Surrender by Richard Baker of crofts called Northcroft and Debylscroft to the use of John Bruton.

June 1453. Surrender of lands by Henry Perroure in Langbourn.

Nov. 1444. "[Capitales plegii] presentant quod Robertus Webbester (iij.) facit defaultam ad visum. Ideo in misericordia."

William Dockyng. Constabularius.

Robert Morley. Tastator ceruise.

"Johannes Bocher et Thomas Casyngherst jurati sunt in decennam ad hunc visum."

Admission of Agnes wife of William Spenser as tenant of the manor.

Nov. 1445. "Juratores presentant quod Robertus Baron (iij.), Robertus Morley (iij.), Georgius Wylby (iij.), faciunt defaultam ad visum. Ideo in misericordia."

Guy Gawayn. Tastator ceruise.

John Sturmy. Senescallus.

May 1468. "[Juratores] presentant quod quedam vacca coloris rubei precii vs. astraiuit infra dominium istud, et quod quoddam bouiculum precii ijs., et quendam equum (*sic*) precii xvjd. astraiuerunt infra dominium istud. Ideo preceptum est seisure in manus domini et inde respondere domino.

Item [presentant] quod Johannes Greneford (iij. iiij.) succidit bosco domini summam duodecim bigarum etc.

Item presentant quod Johannes Barnston retraxit redditum xld. per spacium quinque annorum. Ideo preceptum est balliuo distringere pro arreragijs."

John Palmer, Thomas Clapham and Elys Goodson fined for feeding animals on the pasture land.

Surrender of land by John Bruton to the use of John Weyer.

Oct. 1468. Edward Langley, John Waryn, senior, Guy Hunt, Thomas Kasynghurst, Nicholas Beston and William Wood in the list of the "decenna."

John Bruton. Constabularius.

John Waryn, senior, and John Carter. Capitales plegii.

John Daly. Tastator seruise.

"Homagium presentat quod terre tenentes de Knoll (iiij.), Willelmus Spencer (iiij.), Elys Goodson (iiij.), Johannes Rodwell (iiij.), Ricardus Skynner (iiij.) et Katerina Asshton (iiij.) debent sectam huic curie, et faciunt defaultam, etc."

April 1472. Admission of John Veyre, *alias* feer as tenant of lands in le Aspe.

Jan. 1486. "Johannes Dove et Thomas Knyght, decennarii, presentant quod Thomas Horneby (iiijd.) insultum fecit super Johannem Casyngherst cum j baculo precii jd., et extraxit sanguinem contra pacem domini regis, ideo ipse in misericordia. Et quia iidem decennarii dictum baculum ibidem non protulerunt, ideo ipsi in misericordia."

John Waren is presented for an attack on Richard Lane with a hokebill; and Richard Lane on John Waren with a "pychfork;" and Thomas Cowper on Thomas Paupelyn "cum j baculo precii jd."

"Johannes Morley tastator ceruisie ibidem juratus venit et presentat quod Thomas Knyght (ijd.), Johannes Dove (ijd.) et Thomas Webster (ijd.) tappiauerunt ceruisiam per ciphos, discos et alias falsas mensuras, ideo ipsi in misericordia."

Thomas Hale, Robert Holond, William Langley and William Cotlond among the jury.

"Juratores presentant defaltam Willelmi Lacy (iiijd.), Johannis Wylde (iiijd.), Johannis Knyght (iiijd.), Henrici Knyght (iiijd.), Johannis Bradwell (iiijd.), Johannis Carter (iiijd.), liberorum tenencium qui sectam debent ad hunc diem, ideo ipsi in misericordia."

John Armestronge and Richard Ode presented for not scouring their ditches at Berdes and Howlettes.

Thomas Knyght. Constabularius.

Robert Holond. Decennarius.

May 1486. "ffelicia Morgan per Johannem Knyght essoniata est de communi secta sua ad hunc diem."

Surrender by William Stevyns of London, baker, of land by Gasconys pytte to the use of John Wylde.

Nov. 1486. Walter Joyce, Nicholas fflorens and Robert Daly among the jury.

"[Juratores] presentant quod Johannes Michell (vjd.) fregit pendefaldum * domini contra pacem domini regis, ideo ipse in misericordia. Et quod idem Johannes (vjd.) tenet canes qui mactauerunt diuersa aueria vicinorum suorum, videlicet, equos, boues, vaccas, porcos et bidentes ad graue dampnum vicinorum suorum ac aliorum ligeorum domini regis ibidem inhabitancium, ideo ipse in misericordia."

Nov. 1487. Thomas Webster. Constabularius.

Thomas Hale. Decennarius.

"[Juratores] presentant quod Johannes Lane (xijd.) et Ricardus Lane (viijd.) sunt communes garulatores, et pacem (*sic*) domini regis perturbatores ad graue nocumentum vicinorum suorum ibidem, ideo ipsi in misericordia."

Oliua Michell (viijd.) and Johanna Gashyngherst (xijd.) presented for the same offence.

John A Lee and Richard Skynner "in misericordia" for default.

Dec. 1488. Thomas Knyght. Constabularius.

John Dove and Robert Holland. Decennarii.

"Johannes Morlay tastator seruicie ibidem juratus venit et presentat quod Thomas Knyght (vjd.) est communis tappellator et tappiauit seruiciam per discos, ciphos et alias falsas mensuras, ideo ipse in misericordia."

Thomas Webster. Constabularius.

* Pound.

Thomas Hale and Richard Lane. Decennarii.
William Langley. Tastator ceruisie.

Nov. 1489. "[Juratores] veniunt et super sacramentum suum presentant quod Dominus huius manerii permisit fossatum suum vocatum asshpole esse inescuratum ob defectum mundacionis ipsius domini, ideo ipse in misericordia."

Presentment of William Bowle, Richard Bowle, John Stacy and Robert Sparowe for allowing their dogs to kill various animals.

Dec. 1490. Presentment of Richard Skynner, John Leygh, Thomas A Leygh and Johanna, widow of John Bradwell, for default; and of John Person and Laurence Porter for trespass and for attacking Richard Lane with 2 hangers, and for shedding blood.

Richard Skynner. Seneschal.

Surrender of land called Carterscrofte.

Presentment of John Launce, late of Lewysham, co Kent, laborer, — Tymber of the same place, laborer, and — Willson of the same place, laborer, for cutting down and taking away trees, etc.

"Summa totalis vj curiarum ibidem (Dulwich) tentarum a decimo nono die Januarii anno primo Regis Henrici septimi primo vsque festum conceptionis Marie virginis anno sexto eiusdem regis, videlicet per sex annos integros—iijli. viijs."

Oct. 1492. Thomas Webster. Constabularius.

Richard Lane. Decennarius.

"Presentant quod Johannes Hunt et Ricardus Coke sunt xij annorum et amplius et extra decennam domini regis, ideo preceptum est ipsos distringere, citra proximam etc."

Guy Hunt, William Barton, John Russell and Thomas Henley among the jury.

"[Juratores] presentant quod vnus equus coloris Bay precii xld. provenit de extra-hura ad festum Natiuitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste vltimo preteritum. Et proclamacio facta est si quis calumpniare voluerit equum predictum veniet et audietur. Et nullus venit ideo vltius inde fiet proclamacio etc. Et quod seruientes (xijd.), Johannis Rowncevale, seruientes (xijd.) Johannis Pepyr et seruientes (xijd.) Roberti Sparowe diuersis temporibus succiderunt ramos arborum in boscis domini etc., ideo ipsi remaneant in misericordia, etc."

"Ad islam curiam venerunt Thomas Knyght (jd.), Guido Hunt (jd.), Radulphus Cotlond (jd.), et alii qui habent catalla infra dominium ad valenciam ijs. vjd., et dant domino de consuetudine vocata Rumpeny, videlicet quilibet eorum jd. etc."

Sept. 1493. "Thomas Webster constabularius ibidem presentat quod omnia bene."

"Willelmus Barton et Ricardus Lane decennarii, ibidem jurati, presentant quod Robertus Crosby superonerat comuniam vocatam Dulwyche grene cum aueriis suis ad nocumentum etc."

Presentment of John Torpyn as a common brewer.

"[Juratores] dicunt quod Ricardus Lyall (xijd.) iniuste cepit duas bordas * de bonis domini contra pacem."

Surrender of land called Denweyes Croft and Carters croft by Thomas Tymber and Cecilia his wife.

Robert Holand and William Barton. Decennarii.

Thomas Webster. Constabularius.

John Casyngherst. Tastator seruicie.

* Planks.

Oct. 1494. "Johannes Casyngar (*al.* Casyngherst), tastator ceruisie, ibidem juratus, presentat quod Thomas Knyght (ijd.) et Thomas Webster (ijd.) sunt communes tippilatores et fregerunt assisam, ideo ipsi remaneant in misericordia:—et quod Nicholaus Symson (vjd.), Thomas Sparowe (vjd.), et Artorus Podesey (vjd.) sunt communes brasiatores et fregerunt assisam, ideo ipsi remaneant in misericordia."

"Juratores presentant quod Thomas Harryson iniuste cepit vnam obbam de bonis et catallis Thome Knyght contra pacem, et quod idem Thomas iniuste cepit vj carucas silue de bonis et catallis Thome Henley apud le Herber contra pacem; et quod Robertus (xijd.) seruens Elei Johnson insultum fecit vxori Ricardi Lane cum vno gleyuo vocato a byll ad valenciam xijd. contra pacem. . . . Et quod Johannes Thornton juratus est in assisam domini regis etc."

Guy Hunt. Constabularius.

Richard Lane and Ralph Cottlonde. Decennarii.

William Langley. Tastator seruie

John Angell, John Rushell and others pay "Romppenes."

April 1495. Surrender by Edward Basham and Edith his wife of land in Berdys to the use of Thomas Webster.

Oct. 1495. Thomas Shyngler among the jury.

"[Juratores] presentant quod Johannes Wade (iiijd.) iniuste succidit arbores in bosco Johannis Lane apud Dulwych, ideo ipse in misericordia; et quod Johannes Peper (viijd.) et Eles Johnson iniuste ceperunt spines in comunia apud Dulwich; et quod Johannes Turpyn (vjd.) succidit arbores in bosco domini ad nocumentum; et quod Johannes Wade insultum fecit Johanni Couper cum vno arcu ad valenciam xijd. unde extraxit sanguinem (vjd.) contra pacem."

Robert Holland. Constabularius.

Ralph Cotlond and John Casynger. Decennarii.

Thomas Syngler. Tastator seruie.

Dec. 1519. "Johannes Dawborne, tastator seruie, presentat quod Johannes Cassyngar est communis tippular."

John Willcokes, Walter Davy, Richard Olyver, and Richard ffresby among the jury.

"[Juratores] presentant quod Nicholaus Skirbigge quia abduxit brueram extra comuniam domini sine licencia, ideo ipse in misericordia iiijd."

"Presentant quod vnus aper est in custodia Johannis Wilcokes precii xxd.; venit in dominium istud vt extraura annum integrum."

Henry Dove. Constabularius.

Robert Edalle and Richard Olyver. Decennarii.

Admission of William Challyner as tenant in Gonnelles lands; and of Thomas Henley in Nappes.

Jan. 1521. John Dawborne. Tastator ceruisie.

John Heryngman and Nicholas Symonds among the jury.

"[Juratores] presentant quod Ricardus Plogge (iiijd.) quia abduxit vnam bigatam * et dimidiam bruere extra comuniam domini sine licencia domini, ideo ipse in misericordia."

John Webstar and John Dove, decennarii.

* Bigata, a two-wheeled cart.

Feb. 1522. All the tenants are fined xijd. for felling their crab-trees.

"Item presentant quod Johannes Wylkokes (xs.) quia custodit hospicium vocatum a blynde ostery, et supportat homines et mulieres male gubernacionis, ideo ipse in misericordia, et habet penam non amplius ita faciendi sub pena xxs."

Michael Cassyngar. Tastator ceruisie.

Nov. 1523. "Henricus Dove constabularius ibidem, et presentat quod Ricardus Lane insultum fecit in Walterum Davy cum vna gesa vocata a hokyd byll ad valenciam viijd. et super eum extraxit sanguinem, ideo ipse in misericordia xld."

John Whatefore and William Smyth among the jury.

"Juratores presentant quod Margareta Dove quia non escurat fossatas suas erga Carters Hawe, et habet penam ad emendandum citra festum annunciacionis beate Marie proxime futurum sub pena iijjs. iiijd."

Henry Bassenden, William Cook and others pay "Rumpens."

"Juratores dicunt quod Ricardus Lane iniuste accrochiauit in sedendo sepem inter suum campum vocatum olde loond et vnum campum vocatum xvij acres per spacium quatuor pedum in latitudine, et per estimacionem in longitudine xxxⁱⁱ perticarum, et habuit ad vltimam curiam ad remouendum citra proximam curiam sub pena vjs. viijd., et modo habet nouam penam ad remouendum predictum sepem ibidem quod ex antiqua consuetudine stare solebat citra festum Philippi et Jacobi proximo futuro sub pena xijjs. iiijd."

There are three other indictments against him for encroachment.

John Dove. Constabularius.

John Webstar and Thomas Henley. Decennarii.

John Hunte. Tastator ceruisie.

Surrender of lands by John Dove in Upper Crofte, Grete Nappys, Lyttell Nappsse, Longeborne, Greteborne, Aspole, Camerwellhyll, Lordscrofte, Wrethes Acre, Newlandes.

Jan. 1533. "Johannes Wylcokkes, tastator seruicie, ibidem juratus presentat quod Willemus Knytele (ij.) est communis pistor panis humani, et facit panem minime assise, ac fregit assisam domini Regis, ideo ipse in misericordia, etc.

Item presentat quod Johannes Gardynar (ij.) est communis brasiator seruicie, et facit seruiciam insalubrem, ac fregit assisam domini Regis, ideo ipse in misericordia."

Davyd Morgan, John Ware, Thomas Adams and John London among the jury.

"[Juratores] dicunt et affirmant super sacramentum suum quod domus Johannis Lane est in decasu et valde ruinoso pro defectu tenentis ibidem inhabitantis, et quod habeat tenentem citra festum natiuitatis beate Marie ibidem inhabitantem, vel quod ipse ibidem inhabitat citra idem festum et quod occupat terram cum tenente predicto etc., sub pena xls."

Presentment of William Rytter for cutting down trees.

"Item preceptum est inhabitantibus huius domini ibidem quod habeant sippos * et metas † citra festum natiuitatis Sancti Johannis Baptiste sub pena xxs."

John Webstar. Constabularius.

Henry Hunte and John Hedewene. Capitales plegii.

Nicholas Bone. Tastator seruicie.

Oct. 1533. Presentment of John Norton and Robert Mandy for default.

"Nicholaus Bone tastator seruicie presentat quod Johannes Ginell (ij.) et Nicholaus

* Stocks.

† Butts.

Symonde (iijd.) sunt communes regratores* siue tippillatores seruicie et vendunt seruiciam per vas illicitum, ideo ipsi in misericordia."

Thomas Henley. Constabularius.

Michael Basenden and Nicholas Symonde. Capitaes plegii.

John Ware. Tastator ceruisie.

"Item preceptum est quod nulli colligerent lez Crabbes ante festum Sancti Bartholomei quolibet anno sub pena xld.

Item quod nulli cum lez pollez verberarent aliquos acres infra dominium istud sub eadem pena xld."

Oct. 1534. John Bownsell among the jury.

"Item presentant vnum pullum coloris gryselde qui pervenit de extraure post festum Sancti Johannis Baptiste elapsum precii iij s. iiij d., et remanet in custodia Roberti Sharp-arow quousque etc."

Henry Hunte. Constabularius.

Thomas Bowmer. Tastator ceruisie.

Jan. 1535. Edward Kynge and Andrew ffryse among the jury.

William Smythe and John Counsell. Capitaes plegii.

Robert Judson. Tastator seruicie.

John Olyver, John Woodden and others pay "Rome pence."

Jan. 1536. Particulars of a suit relating to the succession of lands belonging to the family of Dove.

April 1537. Presentment of James ffoster and Thomas Lepar as common brewers.

John Broune among the jury.

"[Juratores] presentant quod Thomas Nicolson et Willelmus Carter faciunt defaltam, ideo ipsi in misericordia."

Surrender by Henry Wyld of land near Gasceynes pytte to the use of Robert Draper.

May 1538. Presentment of Harry Croft and Rose Arnolde for default at the Court Baron.

"Item presentant vnum ovem arietem et vnum tegge† coloris Whyte, precii ijs. vjd., que peruenerunt de extra hure in dominium istud post festum Sancti Michaelis archangeli elapsum, et remanent in custodia Johannis Counsell quousque etc."

Robert Olyver and William Smythe. Capitaes plegii.

John Lewes. Tastator seruicie.

The following court-roll is interesting as being entirely in English, and is given in full as an example of the phraseology of the time. It will be noticed that Thomas Calton is lord of the manor which had, until the dissolution of the monasteries, belonged to the Abbot of Bermondsey.

"Dulwyche. Extreteres, ffynnes, & mercyamentes of the lawe daye wyth Cou . . . of Thomas Calton cytyzen and goldesmythe of London, ther holden the xjth daye of May,

* Regrator is one who buys wares or victuals to enhance the price; formerly such as bought by great, and sold by retail, came under that notion.—Cunningham.

† Tegge, a sheep in its second year.—Halliwell.

the yere of the Rayngne of Henry the eyght by the Grace of God of Englonde, ffrance & Irelande, Kyng, Defendour of the ffayth, and yn yerthe of the Church of Engl[ond] . . . also of Irelande Supreme Hedde, the xxxviij [1546].

Off Comyn ffynne ther as of olde tyme vsed etc., iijs. payed yn Couurt.

Off Wylliam Denys ij^d } By cawse they doo make defawte of ther lawe daye, ther-
Of Richard Bendon ij^d } fore they be a mercyed etc.

Off John Mossyer ij^d., By cawse he is a Comyn Baker & maketh breade contrary to the sysse [assise] of our Souerayngne lorde the Kyng therfore he ys mercyed etc.

Off the same John Mossyer ij^d., By cawse he ys a Comyn Bruer & brueth vnhol-
sume & vnlefull ayle & breketh the sysse therfore he is mercyed etc.

Off Thomas Bowmer ij^d., by cawse he is a Comyn Typpler & selleyth ayle by
vnlefull mesures & Breketh the assyche therfore he ys mercyed etc.

Off Wylliam Wylson xij^d., By cawse he dothe suffer dyuerse Tenautes to Re-
mayne & dwell wythyn on Tenemente contrary to the Custome ther made by the
Courte therfore he ys mecyed as apperyth on his hedde etc., and that warnyng be
gevynto the same Wylliam that he avoyde them all save oon man & hys wyffe &
doo no more soo vppon payne of xls.

Of Gylles Roberts & Mawde his wyffe iiij^d.

Of Isabell Hunte, iiij^d.

Of Elizabeth Hunte iiij^d.

Of John Barres ij^d., for sufferyng hys
Boye to breke hegges

By cawse they be comyn hege brekers
& breketh the hegges abowte the
lordes sprynges & yn other places
withyn the lordeshyppe to the Greate
hurte of the lorde & tenautes ther,
therfore they be mercyed etc.

Of John Webster, xij^d., By cawse he dothe suffer hys seruantes to breke the
hegges and fences abowte the lordes Spryngges, & dothe carrye, & cawseth to be
caryed the same hegges vnto hys owne housse with hys carte and ther spendeth the
same, therfore he ys mercyed as apperyth on hys hedde &c.; and that warnyng be
gyven vnto the same John that he do no more soo, ne Suffer hys seruantes to do the
same vppon payne of xls.

Of John Olyffe, xxd., By cawse he dothe suffer hys seruantes to breke the
hegges and ffences abowte the lordes Spryngges, and the same dothe carye & causeth to
be caryed with a draye vnto hys owne housse, & ther spendeth the same therfore ys
he mercyed &c., and that warnyng be gevynto the same John that he do no more
so, nor suffer hys seruantes to do the same vppon payne of xls.

Of John Lynge, iiij^d., By cawse he hathe cutte down vnderwoode yn the Comyn
& therof hath made Syxe loodes of Bavyns yn preiudyes & losse of the tenautes
ther, therfore he ys mecyed &c., and that warnyng be gevynto the same John
that he do no more so nor suffer hys seruantes to do the same vppon pain of xxs.

Of John Harryson & Elyzabeth hys wyffe, late the wyffe of Thomas Henley, vjs.
viij^d., for ther ffyne for the custodie of the heyre & londes customary of the forseyd
Thomas Henley, duryng the nonage of the seyd heyre etc.

And that warnyng be gevon vnto Harry Ode to scower hys dyche lyeinge ayenst
Harry Hunte gate to be downe by the fest of Alhallowes next vppon payne of xld.

And that warnyng be gevon vnto Wylliam Wylson to scowar hys dyche cumyng
ffrome the forseyd dyche of Harry Ode vnto Howlattes meade, to be downe by the same
fest vppon payne of xs.

And That warnyng be gevon vnto John Scotte esquier to scowar hys dyche
cumyng ffrome the forseyd dyche of Wylliam Wylson vnto Howlattes Grene to be
downe by the fest aforseyd, vppon payne of xls.

Also the homage dothe present on straye mare color Broune Baye dyd cumme of straye ynto the lordeshypp at the fest of Saynt John Baptest last past, and was praysed by John Webster and Mychell Casynherst at xvjd., and remayneth yn the custody of John Badger ffor the lord etc.

Item they haue chosyn Harry Hunt Cunstable ther, and Mychell Casynherst hedd-borowe ther and John Badger ale Tastour ther for thys yere, etc.

Of John Webster, vjs. for cuttynge downe of certeyne Crabbe trees contrary to the custome of the manour therfore he is amerceyed vjs. an.

Of the same John, iiijd. for cuttynge downe of yonge okes sprynges therfore he is amerceyed iiijd.

payne to hym & all other for ffellynge of Crabbe Tryes for euery trey xijd. of an old custome, and a payne to hym for fellyng of yonge okes treys xs."

May 1552. Richard Coke, Robert Whythyer, Humfrey Bone, Giles Robert, William Dalton, and Richard Grace among the jury.

Presentment of Johanna Lepar, widow, and William Croydon for breaking the assise of bread.

"Presentant quod Felicia Bostok vidua est pandoxator * et fregit assisam domini regis, ideo ipsa in misericordia domini iiijd."

"Ad istam curiam venit Christoferus Curson et juratus est in decennam domini regis."

"Ad istam curiam veniunt Ricardus Bracy, Stephanus Sare, Johannes Badger et omnes alii et dant domino de fine quilibet eorum jd pro libertate comunie habenda, videlicet quod ipsi habere possunt plura catalla pasturare super comuniam domini istius manerii quam valoris ijs. vjd. secundum antiquam ratificacionem, etc."

The above is evidently a continuation of the ancient custom of "Romeseluer," which title seems to have been dropped at the dissolution, as it only occurs once after the time of Henry VIII.

Surrender of land called Goryland.

June 1553. "Ad istum visum veniunt Jacobus Holland et Willelmus Cole et jurati sunt in decennam domini regis."

Henry Hunt. Constabularius.

Walter Symon and Richard Brasey. Capitales plegii.

John Topplyff. Tastator seruicie.

"Presentant quod Johannes Elson est communis fractor cepium vicinorum suorum, necnon succidendi diversas arbores crescentes super comuniam domini vocatas crabbtres et okes sine licencia domini; ac eciam quod ipse et Elizabetha vxor eius custodiunt malum regimen infra dominium istud et sunt de mala fama et conuersacionis inhoneste, ideo ipsi in misericordia domini vt patet in capite. Et nihilominus preceptum est eos emendare et non ita facere post monicionem, vel preceptum est Willelmo Godderd amovere eos extra istam parochiam citra festum Sancti Michaelis archangeli proxime futurum, et nullum alium infra eundem dominium recipere eos pena xls."

Order to Richard Lane to make a fence between Blanchedowne and Ammyng-tonsmede.

* Brewer.

Oct. 1553. "Presentant quod aueria Walteri Symon vicesimo die Septembris vltimo preterito et tam diebus et vicibus antea quam postea fuerunt in bosco domini in pasturando ad destruccionem eiusdem bosci in defectu Ricardi Pender, Roberti Bacon et Thome Sewell, eo quod ipsi non fecerunt fensuram erga dictum boscum vocatum Curtmede prout tenetur, ideo ipsi in misericordia domini vt patet in capite, vs."

March 1556. Thomas A Wode, John Holmes, and Thomas Harres among the jury.

"[Juratores] presentant quod Rogerus Hamond et vxor eius sunt garrulatores et pacem (*sic*) dominorum Regis et Regine inter vicinos suos perdisturbatores, ideo preceptum est eis amovere et extrahitare dominium istud citra festum Sancti Michaelis archangeli proximum pena xls."

"Ad istam curiam et visum veniunt Johannes Aphowell, Henricus Bateman et Willelmus Sharpowe et iurati sunt in decennam dominorum Regis et Regine."

Thomas Woode. Constabularius.

Stephen Sall and John Becatt. Capitales plegii.

Sept. 1557. Richard Wright, Richard Taylour and Thomas Croft among the jury.

"Et [dicunt] quod Robertus Westlyn et Georgius Thomas sunt inhabitantes et residentes infra visum istud et ad hunc diem fecerunt defaultam, ideo quilibet eorum in misericordia domine iiijd."

"Ad istum visum veniunt tam predicti Juratores quam Thomas Tether, Henricus Newytt, Henricus Olyver, Johannes Beckett, Willelmus Bone, Willelmus Dalton, Ricardus Brasey et Thomas Dalton et dant domine, videlicet quilibet eorum, vnum denarium pro libertate habenda cum porcis et aueriis suis ad pasturandum super comuniam domine istius manerii de Dulwyche ad valenciam ijs. et vjd. et vltra secundum consuetudinem et ordinacionem ibidem ex antiquo vsitatam etc."

Walter Symond. Constabularius.

Robert Brokesby and Cristopher Curson. Capitales plegii.

Edward Casyngherst. Gustator ceruisie.

July 1559. Robert Brokesby. Constabularius.

Richard Wright and Christopher Curson. Capitales plegii.

John Heath. Tastator ceruisie.

Oct. 1561. John Kemson and William Kepyn among the jury.

"Presentant quod Henricus Pyke (vs.) de Frerham Courte, et Johannes Webster (vs.) de Peckeham succiderunt et asportauerunt quosdam rubros crescentes super comuniam ibidem sine licencia domine ibidem ad nocumentum tenentium predictorum. Ideo separatim in misericordia prout patet super eorum capita etc."

... "et quod Tristans Harlegys (ij.) defaultam fecit ad dictum visum, ideo ipse in misericordia prout patet super eius caput."

Christopher Custance, Edmund Newbande, Thomas Fearynge, Thomas Tyther amongst others pay for the right of common pasture.

"Preceptum est Egidio Abecke facere octo particatas fossate versus solum Mathei Draper super le Howlet brydge ante festum Pentecostes proximum sub pena forisfacere pro qualibet particata iiijd. Preceptum est omnibus tenentibus ibidem quod nulli eorum amodo quassabunt vel deverberabunt aliquos glandes de quercis (*sic*) crescentibus super comuniam ibidem sub pena quoties aliquis eorum inventus fuerit sic faciendo forisfacere pro quolibet tempore xijd.; et quod nullus eorundem tenencium vendet

aliquos glandes extra dominium quos colliget super comuniam sub pena forisfacere pro quolibet modio glandium sic vendito iiijd."

Robert Brokesby. Constabularius.

Giles Abecke and William Henlay. Capitales plegii.

Henry Huscrofte. Gustator ceruitie.

April 1562. Request from John Dove for permission to lease to Walter Symons a tenement called Morkyns, and land called Norcroftes, Little Nappes, and Stonye Nappes.

Admission of Henry Henley as tenant in Wattes croft; and of Thomas Wode as tenant of land at Howlettes brydge, and of land called Lyttle Myddlefelde; and of John Hunte as tenant of lands called Walkers crofte and Gorye land, the heriot being "duos boves precii inter se ijli. xs."

"Juratores presentant quod Willelmus Henley (iijs. iiijd.) iniuste et contra pacem traxit sanguinem super Willelmum Browne, eo quod fregit eius caput cum vno pugione, anglice a dagger, ideo ipse in misericordia, et dictus pugio remanet domine ad etc. Et dicunt quod Thomas Dawton (ijd.) et Johannes Mathewe (ijd.) fecerunt defaultam ad hunc visum, ideo separatim in misericordia prout etc. Et dicunt quod vnus equus coloris rubei venit de extrahura infra dominium istud ad festum Omnium Sanctorum ultimo preteritum, et item sex oves matrices, j aries et quinque agni venerunt item de extrahura infra dominium istud decimo die mensis martii, et dictus equus appreciatur ad valenciam ixs., et dicti oves ad valenciam xxjs. Ideo preceptum est balliuo proclamare in foro et ecclesia prout etc.

Summa huius visus cum curia.

Vnde	De releuio	iijs.	vd.
	Heriettis	vijli.	xvjs. viijd.
	finibus terre	vli.	xxd.
	ffine pro licencia		
	de communi fine	iijs.	
	pro tractione sanguinis	iijs. iiijd.	
	amerciamentis		vijjd.
	pro licentia comunie	ijs.	ijd."

1563. "Nicholaus Juxe est etatis xij annorum et vltorius, et juratus est in assisam pro domina regina."

John Coxe, Thomas Whippe, William Kypkinge, Catherine Tedder and others pay common right.

John Lewes. Constabularius.

Thomas Hunte and John Beccat. Hedborowes.

Thomas Dawson. Aleconner.

May 1564. "Simon Wilsone, Robertus Etheroppe, Willelmus Baker jurati in assisam."

John Mathewe. Constabularius.

John Heathe and Henry Henley. Headborowes.

Presentment of John Bagger for selling beer "per le pottes vocatos Stone Cruses et non per le pottes sigillatos cum sigillo clerici mercatorum."

Henry fferinge. Tastator seruicie.

"Preceptum est—Dawsone carnifici quod facit vnam convehacionem aquarum vocatarum le pond apud Sponle ende vsque le dytche Johannis Crofte citra festum Omnium Sanctorum proximum sub pena pro qualibet roda sic in defectu xijd."

Orders for cleaning ditches called le Kennelles, Trowmans and Gorylond.

"Preceptum est homagio ibidem quod ibunt ad ponendum le meare stones in omnibus locis vbi magus (*sic*) expedire videretur inter dominium istud quam inter alios. Et quod nullus eorum sit absens in die sancti Petri citra horam octavam sub pena quilibet eorum sic in defectu xijd."

Feb. 1566. Richard Wright. Constabularius.

John Hethe and Henry Henley. Capitales plegii.

Thomas Foringe. Gustator ceruisie.

Nov. 1566. Thomas Ode. Constabularius.

Henry Huscrofte and Henry Henley. Capitales plegii.

John Hunte. Gustator seruicie.

"Et [Juratores] presentant quendam Matheum Draper, generosum, accrochiasse sibi de solo cuiusdam Johannis Dove ibidem per sepes suas indirecte positas. Et ideo preceptum est eidem Matheo ponere sepes suas predictas inter terram dicti Johannis Dove et terram dicti Mathei existentes in rectum et debitum cursum suum dictumque accrochiammentum relinquere ante festum annunciationis beate Marie Virginis proxime futurum sub pena forisfacere pro qualibet roda terre predictae accrochiata et adtunc non relictæ xxd."

"Item presentant quod Ricardus Wryghte diuertit cursum aque defluentis a le ffould eiusdem Ricardi ibidem existente ad nocumentum, et ideo etc. Et nihilominus preceptum est eidem Ricardo quod sic verteret cursum aque predictæ citra proximum visum ibidem tenendum ne inde ab illo proueniat nocumentum aliquod vicinis suis ibidem sub pena xs."

Oct. 1568. "Jasper Wryghte, Michaelis Nuett, Cristoferus Ockeland, Johannes Caser, Robertus Badger, Robertus Lewys, Johannes Archar, Cristofferus Cusson, Henricus Kingeston, Ricardus Arnould essoniaverunt."

John Cassingehurste. Constabularius.

Thomas Longe and Thomas ffearinge. Capitales plegii.

Robert Brooxebye. Gustator seruicie.

"Item [juratores] presentant super sacramentum suum vnum pannum pro duplice, Anglice, a dolette clothe of sacke clothe, et vnam camisiā, anglice a shurte, de bonis et catallis felonis, fugitiue et wauiate infra istud manerium, et remanent in Custodia Henrici Henley."

"Item presentant Johannem Badger pro asportacione vallorum, anglice stakes, extra sepes domine huius manerii. Ideo ipse in misericordia xijd.

Item presentant Johannem Badger pro colligendo et asportando mala siluestra, Anglice Crabbes, citra festum Bartholomei Apostoli contra ordinem et leges domini. Ideo ipse in misericordia ijs.

Item presentant Willelmum Pristeleye de Pencam [! Peckham] pro agendo ovium suarum, Anglice for staff driving of his shepe, ad communem pasturam infra manerium predictum ibidem depascendarum contra ordinem, ideo ipse in misericordia ijs. iiijd."

"Item presentant Willelmum Margery quia permittit ij porcos suos esse infra dominium non jugulatos, Anglice vnringed, contra ordines etc., ideo ipse in misericordia viijd."

"Item preceptum est homagio predicto capere visum apud le newe medowe in festo Sancti Thome et videre vtrum Henricus Knyghte impleuit quendam fossatum apud le

newe medowe vbi encrochiauit super dominicam terram domini istius manerii sicut habet in pena ad vltimam curiam, et quilibet eorum in defectu xxd., et ad dandum veredictum suam ad proximam curiam sub pena predicta qui in defectu fuerit."

Surrender by Walter Bowyer of land called Waulcardise Crofte to the use of John Dove.

Surrender by Henry Henleye of land called Wattes Crofte to the use of John Dove.

Oct. 1572. Johannes Webster et Alexander Sely essoniauerunt.

"Homagium presentat quod Matheus Draper, generosus (iiijd.), Johannes Badgerson (ijd.), Robertus Badgerson (ijd.), Johannes Dally (ijd.), Thomas Swayne (vjd.) sunt tenentes huius manerii et fecerunt defaltam; ideo in misericordia domini prout patet super eorum capita."

April 1573. Richardus ffarrant, Johannes Croffte, Richardus Tuckey et alii essoniauerunt.

"Tres servi iurati fuerunt se esse veros subditos dicte domine Regine, quorum nomina sequuntur, videlicet, Johannes Bogerson, Johannes Eston, Richardus Eston."

Presentment of Richard Johnson, Thomas Wood, John Holden and John Bedell for cutting down crab trees.

Richard Shott and Henry Dove. Constabularii.

John Hethe. Hedborow.

John Lowes. Aleconer.

Oct. 1574. Presentment of Thomas Salter, Richard Raymond and others for default.

"Homagium presentat quod Walterus Yonge de Sowth Lambeth cum decem aliis nocte retia in stagno vocato le Lammes pounce iniciebat, sed quot pisces capiebant, nesciebat; et preterea predicti piscatores vigilatores eiusdem ville et manerii disturbabant; et vltius quod predictum stagnum pertinet ad ipsum manerium pro vsu tenencium et factum per tenentes super communiam et vastam huius manerii."

Presentat etiam quod Thomas Croft et Thomas Wood per placeam pretereuntes, vnus cum falce vocata a bill, alter cum bidente vocato a pitchforke, aspicientes pisces in aqua in stagno predicto eos fere ad necem percutiebant; at cum eos semimortuos capere non possent exorabant Thomam Longe aquam intrare, qui intrauit et eos manibus ad terram ejiciebat, et in duas partes predictis Thome et Thome distribuebat."

"Presentat etiam quod Henricus Huscrofte, Thomas Easton, Walterus Lewes, Johannes Rocke, Willelmus Bugbeard luserunt apud quoddam certamen illicitum vocatum Loggettes* contra formam statuti in huiusmodi casu prouisi et editi, ideo quilibet eorum forisfactus domino huius manerii."

"Homagium presentat quod Thomas Eston in vna atque eadem domo simul habitabat cum vno habitante huius manerii contra consuetudinem et ordinem inde prouisum et editum, ideo in misericordia domini."

John Mathewe. Constabularius.

John Shott and William Kippinge. Hedborowes.

Henry Hunter. Alecuner.

Feb. 1574. Thomas Becke. Seneschal or Steward.

Suit of Robert Durant v. John Ap Thomas in a plea of land.

Surrender by John Hunt to the use of Robert With.

* *Vide* note in introduction to this chapter. Logating, an unlawful game mentioned 33 Hen. I., cap. 9.—T. Cunningham, *Law Dictionary*, 1771.

May 1574. Presentment of William Manninge, John Manninge and Walter Brasy for default.

Orders to Awdrian Lorden, Stephen Couchman and others to cleanse their ditches.

"Homagium presentat quod Egideus Becke permisit vnum porcum inanulatum ire ad largum super communiam domini contra veterem ordinacionem et consuetudinem eiusdem manerii, ideo in misericordia domini."

"Homagium presentat quod Johannes Badger (ijd.) et Robertus Broksby (ijd.) vendunt potum contra vitularium assisam, ideo sunt in misericordia domini prout patet super eorum capita.

Homagium presentat quod Willelmus Dalton evulsit lanam ab ovis tergo ad valenciam duorum denariorum.

Homagium presentat quod predictus Willelmus Dalton et Jana vxor eius acceperunt a Nicholao Spilsted seruo cuiusdam Johannis Mathew de Dulwich predicto triticum et avenam ad quantitatem quarti partis modii aut plus eo, et alia de bonis et cattallis eiusdem Johannis Mathew et aliorum ad valenciam xd.

Homagium presentat quod dicta vxor predicti Willelmi Dalton mulxit aliorum vaccas absque possessorum licentia ad valenciam iiijd."

William Dalton is further presented for stealing half a measure of corn, for threatening the constable and other officers when searching his house, for inducing servants to rob their masters, and then receiving the goods stolen, for keeping a disorderly house and for baby-farming:—"Homagium presentat quod idem Willelmus Dalton (iij. iiijd.) stuprum custodiuit in edibus suis. Nam habuit tres liberos ex meretricibus natos quorum duos vxor eius nutriti qui moriebantur infra quarterium vnus anni post natale." This record winds up with the usual "Ideo in misericordia."

March 1576. Henricus Rawson et Georgius ffynche essoniauerunt.

Thomas Longe. Constabularius.

Henry Hunter and Robert Brokesbye. Capitales plegii.

Giles A Becke. Gustator seruicie.

William Wilkynson and Laurence Austen among the jury.

Presentment of John Chapman, Roger Hamon, Richard fforrant and John Dodger for default.

"Item homagium presentat quod Dunstanus Turnour removit vnam scalam agrestem, vocatam a style, apud finem pomarii sui ducentem ad quendam pontem vocatum Howlettes bridge extra rectum locum suum. Ideo preceptum est prefato Dunstano ponere predictam scalam agrestem, vocatam a style, in recto loco suo citra festum Pasche proxime sequentis sub pena xs."

"Item presentat quod Willelmus Wilkyns vsus fuit galliro in die dominica contra formam statuti * inde editi et provisi, ideo ipse in misericordia iij. iiijd."

April 1578. "Thomas Longe Constabularius ibidem fecit defaultam ad hanc curiam, ideo ipse in misericordia, xs. Et ordinatus est servire in officio predicto ad proximam Litam [letam].

Robertus Brokesbye vnus capitalium plegiorum confitetur quod in domo eiusdem Roberti lusio apud cartas lusorias vocatas cardes vsa fuit, et quod ipse vendidit ceruiciam non obligatam existentem iuxta statutum etc., ideo ipse in misericordia xxs."

William Dalton and Henry Hunter. Capitales plegii.

Henry Huscrofte. Gustator ceruicie.

* 13 Eliz. cap. xix. 1570 ; vide introduction to this chapter.

Robert Landman, Thomas Sergeant and Nicholas Everedge among the jury.

Mathew Draper on the day of his death held lands called Amyels and Reygates, lands in Lytle Apse, and next to Gascoignes pytte.

"Item [homagium] presentat quod Johannes Badger hic apud Dulwyche predictam rescussum fecit equam suam ab Henrico Calton et Thoma Wightman qui eandem equam ceperunt et eam imparcare voluerunt pro transgressione facta in quodam loco vocato Kynges Copyes, ideo ipse in misericordia xs."

Presentment of William Wilkyns for not making "duo clathra" [grates], to divert the water into the common sewer.

Admission of John ffromand and Bennetta his wife, sister and co-heir of Matthew Draper, as tenants.

April 1579. John Heathe. Constabularius.

Henry Mathye and Thomas ffearinge. Capitales plegii.

Richard Mathye. Gustator cervicie.

Arthur Sergeant, Thomas Maye and Henry Buckham sworn in the Assize.

At this court, after a lapse of years, an order is made for the payment of "Rompepence."

Dec. 1579. Surrender of land formerly belonging to Barnard Jones to the use of Robert Withe.

June 1581. Peter Marshe, Nicholas ffoster and Thomas Claye among the jury.

Admission of William ffoster and Elizabeth his wife as tenants.

April 1581. Johannes Higgess essoniatur.

Henry Mathewe. Constabularius.

Walter Bone and Thomas Shotte. Capitales plegii.

Robert Nelson. Gustator servicie.

Thomas Warde, Roger Hamonde and William Palmer among the jury.

Edmund Bowyer, William Cooe, John Crofte and William London make default.

Presentment of Dunstan Turnore for felling an old oak-tree on Arburrowe hill, *al.* the Loppes.

Admission of Philippa Henley as tenant.

Oct. 1584. John Kytchin, Esq. Seneschal or Steward.

William Jackson, Thomas Weldon, Benedict Smythe and John Ambler make excuse.

John Bedell and John Cassenger make default.

"Item ordinatum est quod Johannes Spademan faceret scalam legalem apud finem domus eius in campum vocatum Wandesfeild ante festum Omnium Sanctorum proximum sub pena forisfaciendi domine pro qualibet septimana inde in defectu xs."

"Willelmus Nevett, Edmundus Curson, Gabriell Shawe et Christopherus Cassenger sunt etatis duodecim annorum et amplius, et modo jurati in legianciam domine regine."

Walter Bone. Constabularius.

John Scott and Henry Mathewe. Capitales plegii.

Thomas ffearinge. Gustator servicie.

Oct. 1586. Robert Kynsman and Richard Watford make excuse.

Ellis Parrye, John Mason and Solomon Sergeant among the jury.

Robert Lewys, Thomas Salter, Robert Morris, Gabriel Shorrye and William Newett make default.

"Item [juratores] dicunt quod Johannes Mathewe, Thomas Cranfeild, Robertus Badger et Henricus Shott sunt etatis duodecim annorum et amplius, et remanserunt infra dominium istud per spacium vnus anni et vnus diei et amplius. Et jurati sunt in legianciam domine regine."

Roger Hamond. Constabularius.

John Staple and John Hall. Capitales plegii.

William ffletcher. Gustator servicie.

Nicholas ffrend makes default.

Admission of Edmund Bowyer as tenant.

Oct. 1587. William Bettis. Seneschal.

John Spadman, Francis fformans, gent., Robert Hamden and Agnes Wrighte make excuse.

"Item [juratores] presentant Stephanum ffunder de Croydon, brewer, quia ceruicium suum non est bonum, ideo ipse in misericordia iijs. iiijd.

Item presentant Johannem Lewes, Johannem fferringe, Henricum Jackson et Johannem Hamon quia luserunt ad globos,* ideo quilibet eorum in misericordia iiijd."

April 1590. William Rooke [or Rookere] and Thomas Gyles make excuse.

Laurence Otway among the jury.

Roger Hamond. Constabularius.

John Ambler and John Bedell. Capitales plegii.

John Hunt. Tastator cervisie.

Roger Savage, John Hudson and William Pace make default.

Presentment of Richard Jenkinson for not repairing his ditch.

Order to Richard Eston to scour his ditch at the upper end of Bochers close.

James Patchinge. Seneschal.

Surrender by Thomas Croftes of a cottage to the use of John Garret and his wife.

Surrender by John Garret and Agnes his wife to the lord of the manor of all right, title, etc., to "sprayes of oke, ashe and elme," and to an annual "lode of brush bavin," allowed by the lord of the manor to his tenants.

April 1588. William Danby. Seneschal.

Simon Pyne and John Grene among the jury.

Surrender by Robert Smyth *alias* Myller and Agnes his wife of land called Lanes lande.

Matthew Kempsall makes default.

Nov. 1592. John Adye, gent. Seneschal.

John Haule among the jury.

Oct. 1596. Thomas Ashton. Seneschal.

"Jacobus Johnson, Ricardus Bodger et Ranulphus Morter jurati in allegianciam domine regine."

Ambrose Shephead and William Darbye among the jury.

William Jones and Richard Virgo make default.

"Item [juratores] presentant quod quilibet inhabitans infra hunc visum, preter

* Bowls.

Thomam ffearing et Robertum Nelson, defaltam fecit in non vtendo pilliis * quolibet sancto die et quolibet die solis secundum formam statuti, ideo quilibet eorum in misericordia jđ.

Item presentant quod Thomas Parry, generosus, Thomas Calton, generosus, Johannes Longe, Georgius Mortymer, Johannes Goodynough et alii gobulaverunt in aperto loco contra formam Statuti, ideo quilibet eorum in misericordia ijd."

Thomas Hammond. Constabularius.

John Goodynough and John Staple. Decennarii.

Robert Beast. Gustator cervisie.

Presentment of the sale by William Jones of London, Merchant Tailor, to Thomas Turnour of London, yeoman, of land in the manor; and of the sale by Peter Marshe of London, gent., to Nicholas Knight of land called Kennalls.

Oct. 1600. Edward Reynold, Richard Thumbleond, James Pynfold and Walter Hethersall make excuse.

Robert Bridger and Richard Watford among the jury.

"Et [presentant] quod Ricardus Bassington perfregit parcum domini. Ideo ipse in misericordia.

Et quod mete, anglice the Buttes, sunt in decasu pro defectu reparacionis earundem. Ideo inhabitantes ville de Dulwich sunt in misericordia vjd. Et vltierus preceptum est eis reparare eas ante festum Pentecostes sub pena ijs. iiijđ.

Et quod Johannes Goare, generosus, Walterus Boane, Edwardus Strange, Ricardus Stukdove, Johannes Goodworth, Johannes Longe, Ricardus Henrick, et Arthurus Pepper sunt residentes infra precinctum huius visus franci plegii, debent sectam huic curie, et fecerunt defaltam, ideo quilibet eorum in misericordia ijd."

John Boane. Constabularius.

John Ambler and George Barret. Decennarii.

Henry Mathewe. Gustator servicie.

Surrender by Paul Bushie, clerk, of land to the use of Humfrey Emerson.

Surrender by Nicholas Knight of lands called Howlettes, le Wheatfeild, le Otefeild, le ffallowe, and le Wateringe to the use of Edward Duke.

Oct. 1602. Edward Reynoldes, Humfrey Roper, John Starkey, John Robertes, Reginald Stoughton and Edward Kippinge make default.

John Longe. Constabularius.

John Cassinghurst and Walter Ethersall. Decennarii.

Edward Boyer makes default.

Oct. 1604. Henry Longe. Seneschal.

Edward ffowle and John Hale among the jury.

Presentment of Nicholas Randoll of Lodlinge for cutting underwood and digging turves; of Sir Richard Buckland, Knight, for the same; and of William Catisbye of Lewisham for carrying off "fires" (spinas).

Injunction to Thomas Parr, William George and — Hoppkyns to put steps to their styles.

Mar. 1605. William Barnard. Seneschal.

Oct. 1606. John Harryes. Seneschal.

John Ewen. Constabularius.

* Caps. stat. 13 Eliz. cap. xix.

John How and Robert Bager, senior. Decennarii.

Thomas Beck among the jury.

Reynoldes Kete and George Sharpe make default.

Presentment of — Younge for selling his grain “per quandam mensuram vocatam a Bushell carentem mensura.”

“Homagium presentat quod omnes tenentes manerii de Dulwich predicto non habent ramos, anglice the sprayes, quercuum, vlmorum et fraxinorum quos habere debent.”

Surrender by Thomas Calton of land called Beardes to the use of Elizabeth Ewen.

Oct. 1607. Thomas Abeck. Constabularius.

Robert Best and Christopher Savage. Decennarii.

Robert Kingsland. Gustator ceruitie.

Timothy Cooke makes default.

“[Juratores] presentant quod Ricardus Ward, Thomas Lane, Georgius Sharpe et Thomas Walker sunt coinhabitantes, anglice inmates, infra precinctum huius manerii, et ita per magnum tempus continuaverunt contra formam statuti* in huiusmodi casu editi et provisi, ideo quilibet eorum ferat pœnam in eodem statuto positam.

Item presentant quod Johannes Hall citra vltimam curiam et ante hanc intrauit caruca sua in vnum clausum infra precinctum huius manerii vocatum Wickers Oake coppice contra consuetudinem huius manerii, ideo amerciatuŕ vjd. Et ordinatum est per homagium quod si predictus Johannes Hall ita posthac fecerit confiscabit domino huius manerii tocies quoties xs.”

Presentment of — Wilson for selling bread lacking weight; and William Cockett for not cleansing his ditch.

“Ordinatum est quod nullus inhabitancium huius manerii franget vllas clunaces infra precinctum huius manerii sub pena xs.

Item vltcrius ordinatum est quod nullus inhabitancium huius manerii vllo tempore franget vllas sepes infra hoc manerium nec frequenter perambulabit clausa in quibus perambulare non debet ad nocumentum herbæ ibidem crescentis sub pœna vs.”

Order to Henry Mathewes to lay a footbridge over the common sewer between Mathewes Bornes and Chassinghurst Bornes.

Dec. 1608. John Berry. Constabularius.

John Staple and John ffeiringe. Decennarii.

Robert Starky. Gustator ceruisiæ.

Richard Paire presented for default.

Order to the inhabitants to ring their pigs before the 7th of February.

“Ordinatum est quod Johannes Hall procurabit sufficientem postem prouideri ad sustinendum incile, anglice the dreyner, currens in fossam vocatam the common sewer apud Howlettes ante festum Pentescostes proxime futurum sub pœna xd.”

Order to John Hall and others to put up stiles on the road between Dulwich and Camberwell parish church.

John Bone is ordered to put up a stile between his close called Gilcockes and the high road; and — Collyns to cleanse his ditch between his lands and a close called Dickariddinges; and Richard Paine to cleanse the ditch between Dickariddinges and Hathorne feild; Walter Bone to cleanse his ditch between Hathorne feild and Annis-feild; Edward Cursons the ditch at his land called Wateringes.

* 31 Eliz. cap. 7, in which (sect. 3) it was provided that there shall not be any inmate, or more families or households than one, dwelling in any one cottage.

"Item juratores presentant quod Johannes Bone equum Anthonij Kitchen, generosi, in ergastulum inclusit duobus separalibus temporibus extra hoc dominium, scilicet apud ergastulum vocatum Knightsbill pound contra ordinem inde factum, ideo ipse in misericordia pro quolibet tempore xs.-xxs.

Item presentant quod Johannes Longe obsistit Johanni Hall et seruo suo capiendo aueria sua vi et armis ab eis vt abigerunt ea ad ergastulum commune pro dampnis eidem Johanni Hall factis. Ideo ipse in misericordia . . vjd.

Item præsésentant quod Thomas Watson, Hortulanus, Cattalla viduæ Trowton in ergastulum inclusit extra hoc dominium, ideo ipse in misericordia, xs."

"Item presentant quod Johannes Staple senior accepit aueria sua ex ergastulo per duos tenentes secundum consuetudinem manerij. Et quia nec persoluit pro dampnis per aueria prædicta factis, nec attulit ea ad includendum in ergastulum secundum consuetudinem manerij ante hanc curiam, ideo ipse in misericordia, vjd."

May 1610. Nicholas ffoster makes excuse.

Anthony Kitchen. Constabularius.

John Lewes and Henry Collyns. Decennarii.

Arthur Kingsland. Gustator ceruisie.

Presentment of Humfrey Abdye for encroaching upon ground called the Pingle.

"Item it is ordered, that whereas Richard Collyns doth greatly annoy the inhabitants of Dulwich with the stinke of starch water, That yf he doe or shall contynue the said annoyance at anie tyme after the second daie of November next, then he shall forfeit xls."

Orders to Edmund Pigion and Henry Holmes to scour their ditches.

"Item wee also present the said Mathew Wythers for stoppage the footewaie through his yarde & backside into Greenestreet: And it is ordered That yf he doe not laie the said ffootewaie open & suffer passage for people before the second daie of November next he shall forfeit . . . iij^s. iiij^d."

Admission of John Bowyar and Emma his wife as tenants.

"Item the jury further present William Parke of London, Joyner, (being noe Tennant or resiant within this Lordshipp) for layeing his Trees in the Common of Dulwich and causing a sawe pytt to be there digged and made without the consent of the Lord of this mannor and amerce him 6^s. 8^d."

"Item the jury present William Poole of Camerwell, Brewer, for sellinge lesser quantities of beere to the barrell to the Victualers of Dulwich then is lymmitted by Statute & amerce him vs.

Item the jury present Robert Starkey for that he (gaging the barrells of the said William Poole & findeing them faulty at seuerall tymes) did not informe this jury of the said offence, & amerce him . . xijd.

Item it is found that the ditch betweene Hathorne fiede and the land of John Cassinghurst throughout to a close called Waterings presented the last cort is not done by the quantity of 16 rodde, viijs."

"Item we doe fynde and present that the open ground or Common beinge on the Hill and adioyninge on the south parte of Viccars oake Coppice, and extending and abutting as followeth, (vizt.) in Lenght from East to west, from Lowe Crosse coppice to Viccars Oake, And in bredth throughout from North to South, from Viccars oake Coppice to the highe waie there, leading from Lewisham to Croiden ys to the knowledge of diuerse of this jury the ground or soyle of the Lord of this mannor: And that the Lopps & topps of trees there being haue bine lopped & disposed of, by

and to the vse of the Lord of this mannor, or his assignes, duringe all the tyme of their remembrance."

April 1611. Anthony Kitchen. Constabularius.

Edmund Curson and Timothy Cooke. Decennarii.

Richard ffreeloue. Gustator ceruisie.

"Ricardus Jorden, Johannes Hardinge et alii jurati sunt ad legianciam domini regis."

Thomas Towsend makes default.

"Wee present ——— Hawkyns for not comeinge to labour at the highe waies in Dullwich in any of the sixe daies accordinge to the Statute and wee amerce him, vjs."

"Item we present Robert Starkye for his foote waie from his Style to his house, lyeinge between Lanes pond and his Barne or shed. And it is ordered that if he doe not sett a sufficient standinge hedge or fence to inclose the said way from the pond, convenient for people to passe without danger before the 29 of September next he shall forfeite vs."

"Item wee present John Bone, the widowe Lewys, John Hall, John Berry, Thomas Calton, Edmond Pigeon and Richard Thomas for that their seuerall styles in their seuerall groundes wherein the footeway to the parishe Churche lye are not easesye (*sic*) and fytt for people to passe, Therefore it is ordered that if they and euery of them shall not before the second day of November next make in the places of the said old styles other good, fytt, easye and convenient Carpenters or ladder styles in the same places, That then euery one of them by himselfe soe offendinge or makeinge default shall forfeit a peece vs."

"Item we doe present John Longe, John Stephens, Thomas Lane and Henry Collyns for Inmates, and also we present that Arthure Kingesland and Robert Kingesland haue taken within this Mannor for the space of many yeares Comon of Estovers for fireinge without any iust title or right and therefore wee amerce them in a peece.

Item we doe present Christofer Savage for breakeinge the pound in Dullwich and takeinge out his milch kyne beinge pownded by Richard Collyns, and for that it was done after the said Richard Collyns was satisfied the trespass, but not to the knowledge of the pounder, we doe amerce the said Christofer Savage in xvs.

Item we present Christofer Savage the yonger, ffrauncis Bodger, William Mathewe and Robert Barrett, for that they did putt sheepe out of the pounce betweene the Rayles, The pound dore beinge lockt, and wee amerce them seuerally in xijd. a peece.

Item wee doe present Walter Bone for a drounkard and wee doe amerce him xijd.

Item wee doe present that there was an Iron graye collored coult taken vp for an estray within this Lordshippe, and that the same was impounded and cryed accordinge to the lawe and did remayne soe vnclaymed a yeare and a day endinge at Whitsontyde Anno Domini 1611."

"Item wee also present Walter Ethersall and John Lewis victuallers for sellinge lesse beere for a peny then is limited by Statute, And we doe amerce euery of them in xijd. a peece."

Dec. 1613. John Mathewe. Constabularius.

Mathew Wythers and Richard Peare. Decennarii.

Richard Warde. Gustator cæruisicæ.

April 1615. Mathew Wythers. Constabularius.

Arthur Kingsland and Robert Starkey. Decennarii.

Thomas Walker. Gustator ceruisiæ.

John Woodward, William Hatton and John Stevens make default.

Order to — Townley to scour his ditch.

"Item they also present John ffeeringe thelder for beinge drunke within this Lordshippe since the last Corte and amerce him vs.

Item they also present John Lewys the victualer for nott sellinge a quarte of stronge beere for a peny and amerce him xs.

Item the jury also present that there came as estrayes into this Lordshippe fflower steeres and two heyfers taken vp by Thomas Lane the eleaventh day of September last and were prysed by M^r Thomas Calton, Richard Stoughton and Robert Badger at ixli."

Sept. 1619. Thomas Tysley makes excuse.

Richard Stawton. Constabularius.

Robert Hewyt and John Bodger. Decennarii.

Ralph Canterbury. Gustator ceruisie.

"Daniel Crumwell, Johannes Trapney et alii jurati ad legianciam domini regis."

Richard Talboys, Mathias Allen, Edward Redman, Richard Pare among the jury.

John Underwoode makes default.

"Imprimis Juratores præsentant quod Tenentes Manerii prædicti scalas agrestes et pontes ducentes a Dulwich versus ecclesiam parochalem de Camerwell in decasum iacere permiserunt. Et modo ad hanc curiam ordinatum est quod Tenentes Manerii prædicti cui scalæ agrestæ et pontes prædicti spectant reparabunt scalas agrestas et pontes prædictos ante festum Purificationis beate Marie proxime sequens sub pena pro qualibet scala agresta et ponte adtunc non reparata . . ijs."

"Item similiter præsentant quod Ballivus Manerii prædicti non conservabit communem parcum (Anglice the Pound) secundum consuetudinem manerii prædicti nec secundum consuetas leges Regni nostri Angliæ, sed pecora in custodia sua sine legitimo warranto exire patitur. Et modo ad hanc curiam ordinatum est quod prædictus Ballivus custodiet Communem parcum secundum legem Regni nostri et pecora ibidem pro vlla transgressione commissa sine legitimo warranto exire non patiabitur sub pœna pro quolibet tempore sic offendendi, xs.

Item similiter præsentant quod Walterus Ethersall, — Collyns, Matheus Wythers, Robertus Beast cum carucis et Cariagiis suis ad reparandum communes altas vias ad dies per supervisores viarum altarum constitutas non venerunt. Ideo ad hanc curiam ordinatum est quod prædictus Walterus, —, Matheus et Robertus cum carucis et cariagiis ad dies per supervisores viarum prædictarum constitutas pervenierunt sub pœna pro quolibet defectu inde in Statuto in huiusmodi casu prouiso mencionata."

April 1620. John Pagett, William Perry, John Tapney, Thomas West and John Bennett make excuse.

Robert Baxter, William Loughton and John Nott make default.

"Imprimis Juratores præsentant quod Edwardus Redman communem viam pedalem infra jurisdictionem huius curiæ inclusiuit ducentem per terras prædicti Edwardi a Dulwich Common versus Dulwich Court lodge, Et modo ad hanc curiam ordinatum est quod prædictus Edwardus (anglice, shall lay forth) viam prædictam ante septimum diem Maii proxime sequentis sub pœna xiijs. iiijd."

Presentment of John Stocke for not repairing his bridges.

"Item similiter præsentant quod Walterus Boone senior quia fecit Rescustum infra iurisdiccione[m] huius curiæ cuiusdam equæ et pullani quæ captæ fuerunt super terram Willelmi Allen armigeri infra iurisdiccione[m] huius Curie vicesimo die Aprilis Anno Domini 1620. Ideo ipse in misericordia, vjs. viijd."

Theodore Owle (40s.) and Robert Wall (30s.) of Lambeth fined for selling bread light in weight.

April 1621. Thomas Horne makes excuse.

William Lewes. Constabularius.

Robert Starkey and Walter Bone. Decennarii.

Daniel Cranwell. Gustator ceruiciæ.

Benjamin Hearne. Bailiff.

"Imprimis, Juratores super sacramentum suum præsentant quod cum existit, vt sequitur, quædam via regia iacens iuxta collegium de Dulwich prædicto, infra iurisdiccione[m] huius Curie super occidentalem partem eiusdem Collegii valde ruinosam ad grave nocumentum inhabitancium et cunctorum subditorum dicti domini regis per viam prædictam transiensium. Et nunc quædam parcella terræ existens liberum tenementum eiusdem Edwardi Allen * contigue ibidem adiacens viæ prædictæ, continens sexaginta virgatas terræ deposita est, anglie is laid out, ad aliam viam faciendam: quæ parcella terræ per Juratores prædictos supervisa fuit; et inveniunt prædictam parcellam terræ necnon viam magis esse convenientem; et Juratores prædicti ordinaverunt quod via prædicta cum arena, Anglice gravell, facta foret idonea et quod quidam pons imponetur super communem fluvium, anglie the Common Sewar, ibidem erectum vt carucæ et carriagia per viam prædictam transire possint, et hoc faciendum ad sola et propria custagia prædicti Edwardi. Et postea infuturum via prædicta reparata erit per inhabitantes manerii prædicti, Et quod ipsi imposterum manutenebunt regiam viam et pontem prædictum. Et si aliquis imposterum fecerit in contrarium vel in contemptum huius ordinis forisfaceret 10li." †

"Item similiter præsentant quod Robertus Bodger proiecit cadaverem cuiusdam equi in Regia via ibidem ducente a Dulwich vsque ad Camberwell ad nocumentum cunctorum populorum dicti domini Regis per prædictam viam transientium. Et modo ordinatum est quod neque prædictus Robertus nec aliqua alia persona iacebit sive reliquet aliquod cadaverem in via prædicta siue in aliquo fossato infra iurisdiccione[m] huius curiæ iuxta Regiam viam prædictam sub pena 10s."

"Item similiter præsentant quod ffranciscus Peare, vi et armis, circa vltimam curiam et ante hanc curiam in quendam Johannem Barret servientem Johannis Cassinghurst insultum fecit et sanguinem de eodem Johanne traxit etc. Ideo ipse in misericordia —3s. 4d."

* First and only mention of Edward Alleyn in Court Rolls.

† [Translation.]

Firstly the jury, on oath, present that as there is a high road lying next to Dulwich College on the west side of the College within the jurisdiction of this Court in a very bad state, to the detriment of the inhabitants and others passing that way; and that a piece of land containing sixty virgates, a free tenement of Edward Allen's, adjacent to the said road, has been laid out to make another road, which land has been inspected by the jury aforesaid, and which they find to be a more convenient road, the jury ordain that the aforesaid road shall be made good with gravel, and that a bridge shall be placed over the common sewer that carts and carriages may traverse the road aforesaid; and this is to be done at the sole and proper cost of the said Edward; and that for the future the aforesaid road shall be repaired by the inhabitants of the manor, who shall henceforth keep in order the high way and bridge aforesaid. If any one shall act contrary to, or in contempt of, this order, he shall be fined £10.

"Item similiter præsentant quod quidam — Steele generosus habet et manutenet quendam canem molestum qui mordebat puerlelos infra iurisdiccione[m] huius Curie, et Catalla ibidem diversorum inhabitantium in Manerio prædicto ad graue dampnum vicinorum suorum et cunctorum populorum domini Regis ibidem transientium. Et modo ordinatum est quod prædictus — Steele canem prædictum per Collum suspenderet vel ipsum canem amoueret ante vicesimum quartum diem instantis Mensis Maii sub pœna 40s."

Presentment of Katherina Collins for not performing her share in the repair of the high ways.

April 1622. John Staple. Constabularius.

John Bodger and Walter Bond. Decennarii.

William Mathewe. Gustator cerviciæ.

Presentment of Richard Warner and John Barnabee for not doing their duty in the repair of the high ways.

Presentment of Richard Streete, — Trewe, William Sharpe, — Redhedd, Henry Kingston, Thomas Ellis, John Tapnut, William Howell for the same.

Order for the tenants of the manor to repair and maintain the foot-ways, bridges and stiles between Dulwich and Cramwell [Camberwell].

"Item ordinatum est quod nullus inhabitantium de Dulwich prædicto aliquo tempore iacebit aliquod mortuum cadaver in altis regiis viis ad nocumentum populi Regis, sed sepeliet aliquod tale in aliquo convenienti loco sub pœna pro quolibet defaultu inde xs."

Order to William Bynam to scour his ditch.

"Item ordinatum est quod nullus persona venerit ad inhabitandum infra iurisdiccione[m] huius curiæ in aliquo cottagio nisi priusquam deveniret obligatus cum sufficienti securitate inhabitantibus de Dulwich prædicto ad conservandum inhabitantes ibidem indemnes ab omnibus solucionibus ratione de habitacione ibidem. Et si aliquis talis refusabit devenere (*sic*) obligari (*sic*) forisfaciet pro quolibet mense quod taliter ibidem inhabitabit infra Dulwich prædictum xxs."

Oct. 1623. Thomas Downer. Constabularius.

Thomas Hammond and George Quarrell. Headboroughes.

Thomas Lane. Aletaster.

"Item wee present Samuell Briges for keeping a victualling howse and for vttering beere and wine without lycence, and for retayning menns servantes at vnlawfull howres, therefore hee is amerced at xls."

Orders for mending ditches in Butchers feild and Pennors Leas.

"Item wee present that the fence betwene Blanchdoun and the Lordshipp Hills belongeth to Blanchdoun from the ditch y^e devydeth the Hill to the foote of the Hill, and from the same ditche to the top of the Hill the fence belongeth to the Lordshipp Hills."

Presentment of — Draper for neglect in the repair of the high ways.

John Harding, deputy steward.

April 1626. Henry Underwood. Seneschal.

John Casinghurst. Constabularius.

Edmund Redmond and William Staple. Hedborowes.

John Bristowe. Gustator cervisiæ.

William Lawton, John Bissick, Thomas ffoxe and Roger Hayman make default.

Order for scouring a ditch near Brockwelles green.

William francklyn resident in the manor.

Order to — Hedly to cleanse his ditch under the meadow called Addington meade, and also one called the foote path ditche.

Et ulterius ordinatum est quod Johannes Bristowe, gustator cervisiæ, semel in quatuordecim diebus ponderabit pistoris panem, et accipiet noticiam eiusdem in scribendo tam ponderis eiusdem panis quam precii grani venditi sive vendendi sub pœna pro quolibet delicto forisfacere domino manerii prædicti ijs. iiijd.

“Robertus Barrett, Johannes Barre, Edmundus Curson et Thomas Steevens jurati sunt ad ligeanciam suam domini Caroli nunc regis Angliæ, etc.”

Oct. 1626. Presentment of Edward Kipping for keeping a victualling house without a license.

Presentment of John Graunt for neglect in the repair of the high ways.

October 1627. John Casingherst. Constabularius.

Richard Perry and John Grafton. Hedborowes.

Thomas Ellis. Gustator cerviciæ.

Order to John Apleton to cleanse his ditch in Croxted Lane; and to William Lawton to put up a fence to prevent his neighbours' flocks straying on to his land.

“Præceptum est inhabitantibus manerii predicti facere in tali loco infra manerium qualis conveniens putabatur vnum sufficiens par metarum ante festum Ascencionis Domini proxime futurum sub pœna xls.

Præceptum est quibuslibet inhabitantibus Manerii prædicti super summonicionem datam operare vel operarium locare ob faciendum metas prædictas ante festum Pentecoste proxime futurum sub pœna pro quolibet defaultu forisfacere domino Manerii prædicti xijd.

Præceptum est inhabitantibus Manerii prædicti vti et exercere artem sagittandi sub pœna forisfacere domino Manerii pro quolibet mense minus exercitiæ vjs. viiijd.”

April 1629. Robert Starkey. Constabularius.

Edmund Curson and Nicholas Michell. Hedborowes.

Thomas ffoxe. Aleconner.

Thomas Holman among the jury.

“Item we present William Stapley one of the Jurie for beinge drunke vpon y^e Court day soe that he became vnserviceable to this Court, wherefore we doe amerce him in ijs. vjd.

Item we present John Scrivenor for sellinge his Beare and Ale above the rate of a penny a quart to the Iniuringe of the Neighbours and others, wherefore we amerce him in xs.

Item we present the said John Scrivenor for keepinge a disordered howse insomuch that he permittes the Neighbours who that will to continue their drinkinge and to be dronke and mens Children and servantes to be there by night and day drinkeinge, sweringe & sometymes to be together by the eares wherefore we amerce him in xxs.”

Order to Lawrence Brimley to lay a bridge at greate Woodsire; and to John Duffin to mend his stiles in the Church paths.

Ditch at Ashpoole end from the corner of yoman Battes land to be cleansed.

Order to Henry Hutchins to cleanse his ditch against widow Quarrells yard.

“Item wee present William Lawton for drivinge some of the Inhabitantes Cattle out of the Mannor, and impounded them in another Mannor contrary to an auntiant order of this Court, that is, That noo Inhabitant of this Mannor shoulde impounde in another

manner, the Trespas being committed in this Mannor vpon payne of Tenn Shillings, wherefore we doe amerce him vs.

Item we present Edward Kippin for inclosing parte of the Lordes Common, and therefore doe order that he shall lay the same open againe before the first day of August next ensueing vpon payne of xls."

"Item we present that all the inhabitants of this Mannor within compasse of the lawe for that they were presented att the last Court to provide themselves Bowes and Arrowes and to vse the same accordinge to the proclamacion sett forth by his Maiestie, but they haue not soe done, wherefore we amerce them and every one of them which had notice given them of the presentment in [amount not stated].

And we further order that every inhabitant within this Mannor and within compasse of the lawe shall provide for themselves and such as have families for them and their families Bowes and Arrowes before the xxixth day of August next, and shall vse the same accordingly vpon payne for every default committed against the lawe in that case provided."

Oct. 1630. flavor ffoxe. Constabularius.

John Scrivenor and Richard Crayne. Hedborows.

John Decon. Gustator cerviciæ.

James Nelham among the jury.

Order to Sir Henry Compton, Knt., to cleanse his ditch in Croxted lane.

John Dulfien fined for not cleansing his ditch at the upper end of Buchers feilde.

Thomas Downer to cleanse his ditch from the Masters field to m^r Gibbons ground ; and William ffrincklin his ditches.

"Item wee present Croxted lane from the common sewer bridge in the foresayd lane to Brockholles grene to bee a party lane.

Item wee present that from Brockholles bridge to the corner of Deasy hill that lane so farr to bee a party lane, and againe the same lane from the corner of Hockly hill east to the west corner of the land which the founder of the Colledge purchased of Sir Edward Duke to bee a party lane likewise.

Item wee present one Darcy, gent., being a resiant within the sayd mannor, and being solemply called forth by the Steward of the Court to doe his suite and service, in contempt of the said court refused to declare his Crystyan name therefore he is fyned at iijli. vjs. [viijd ?]"

Presentment of William Laughton, Edward Cossens and others for neglecting their service in the high ways.

Oct. 1631.

Presentment of Henry Hutchenson, Robert Glover, Richard Tredgould and William Cruffe.

"Item we present Nicholas Mitchell for harbouring in his house one Anne ffield who is greate with childe and vnmarièd, to the ill example of the inhabitants, and to the damage of the Lordship; wherefore we doe order and enioyne the said Nicholas Mitchell forthwith to remove the said Anne ffield forth of the Lordship and not to recieve her againe into his house or anie part of the Lordship at any tyme heereafter vpon payne of xl."

May 1633. Thomas Edgar. Steward.

Henry Downes and others make default.

"Item præsentant quod Paulus Baxter vnus inhabitantium in precincto istius Leetæ

superoneravit iniuste communiam manerii prædicti infra visum ffranci plegii prædictum cum ovibus quorundam ignotorum infra hanc letam non residentium pro proprio lucro ipsius Pauli inde capiendo, pro et durante tempore hiemis vltimo preterito, ideo ipse in misericordia ijs. vjd."

Thomas Hamond. Constabularius.

Hugh Bolton and Nicholas Bodger. Headboroughs.

Thomas Stephens. Aleconner.

April 1634. Edward Redman. Constabularius.

John Duffell and Robert Kingsland. Headborowes.

Henry Mathewe. Ale conner.

Stephen Wells and James Goddinge sworn in the tything.

April 1635. Edward Cozens among the jury.

"Ordinatum est quod Johannes Merriton clausum suum, Anglice the inclosure, quod ex regia via sepsit, pandet, fossamque suam vt in tempore antiquo fuit implet."

"Item ordinatum est quod Hugh Bolton non poneret in fouldagio suo nec fouldari seu molestari causaret vllos oves aliquorum inhabitancium de Dulwich præterquam suos proprios sub pœna pro quolibet tali offenso 10s."

William Staple. Constabularius.

John Starky and Henry Mathewe. Headborrowes.

Robert Sheapard. Aleconner.

April 1636. Hugh Bowden among the jury.

Richard Crane. Constable.

Henry Everatt and Daniell Scrivener. Hedborrowes.

William Mathewe. Aleconner.

"Ad hanc curiam Radulfus Latham inhabitans infra precinctum huius letæ, Georgius Welsh et Lawrenceus Lothar duos servientes Mathei Sheppard residentes infra precinctum huius letæ et Johannes Romsey similiter residens infra precinctum eiusdem letæ iurantur domino rege pro legeancia."

Order to John Moreton to scour his ditch.

Order to John Apletonne and Richard Abbott to cleanse the water course at the west side of "le Conny Ackre."

Order to Nicholas Bodger to kennel his dogs.

Presentment of Francis Cantar, Nicholas Michell and James Deacon for not finding a man to work on the high way.

Admission of Philippa Forster, widow, as tenant in the manor.

May 1641. Richard Ever and Henry Everard among the jury.

Presentment of Thomas Turner and Richard Waterhouse for default.

"[Juratores] dicunt super sacramentum suum quod Arthurus Rothmeale edificavit vnum pontem vocatum a brick bridge et vnam januam super occidentalem partem Comuniae predictæ, ideo in misericordia 02^l. 00. 00."

"Item præsentant quod Phillippus Scruff pistor fecit panem suum sub assisam (*sic*) panis anno præcedente in modo sequenti in his anglicanis verbis, videlicet, his penny wheaten loaf did weigh butt nyne ounces and his penny white loaf did weigh butt six ounces and a halfe, the best redd wheate was butt then att 5^s 6^d the bushell, ideo in misericordia 02^l. 00. 00."

Presentment of Hugh Coape for failing to assist in repairing the high way; and of John Alleyn, Richard Kenisill and Thomas Oxeley for the same.

April 1645. Willelmus Mathewes essoniavit per Ricardum Welles pro periculo mali lecti; Robertus Holmes et Johannes Kempsall per Philippum Collins; Valentinus Daniell; Georgius Loplye; Thomas Bristo; Barnabas Gamon per Robertum Ballett.

Matthew Shepparde, Edward Cozins, John Barrett among the jury.

Richard Welles. Constabularius.

Daniell Scrivener and Robert Glover. Headborrowes.

James Deacon. Aleconner.

George Portman and Henry Leyton make default.

"Item præsentant quod Danielis Buttes ad magnum detrimentum inhabitancium de Dulwich prædicto procuravit quendam Robertum Worsely hominem valde indigentem residere infra libertatem illam sine licencia inhabitancium, et sine securitate prius data pro defensione inhabitancium prædictorum ab onere; et quod prædictus Robertus Worsely sic residebat infra libertatem predictam sex menses; et ordinatum est quod prædictus Danielis Buttes in misericordia pro quolibet eorum mensium xs."

John Dunn presented for the same.

Richard Payre to cleanse his ditch.

"Item præsentatum est quod Nicholas Bodger appendit carnem mortituiam, Anglice his carrion, prope regiam viam, et quod pro quolibet mense post tertium diem Maij proximi sic continuatur idem Nicholaus in misericordia xs."

Order to Edward Letbitter to throw open the part of the Common he had enclosed.

"Item præsentant quod Nicholas Mitchell Allconner præsentavit inquisitionem falsam et deceptivam billam de pondere panis, ideo in misericordia xs."

Robert Dolman and Thomas Richardson tenants of the manor.

April 1646. John Abbott. Constabularius.

John Redman and Nicholas Bodger. Headborrowes.

Thomas Oxley. Aleconner.

John Rumsey makes excuse.

May 1647. John Loyd makes excuse.

Thomas Stephens. Constabularius.

John Hall and John Kempsall. Headborrowes.

Henry Mathewes. Aleconner.

April 1648. Daniell Scrivener. Constabularius.

Valentine Daniell and Thomas Oxley. Headborrowes.

Thomas Wingfeild. Aleconner.

Order to Bethia Downer to put up a fence by Lane's pond.

Presentment of Robert Glover, the bailiff, for neglecting the pound.

April 1649. Thomas Rand among the jury "pro republica."

John Hall. Constabularius.

Thomas Wingfeild and Jeremiah James. Headborrowes.

Francis ffeeringe. Aleconner.

Presentment of Anthony Hancock for default.

Order to Dennis Redman widow to cleanse her ditch over against the colledgate to the upper end of Spelmans.

May 1650. John Savage makes excuse.
John Kempshall. Constabularius.
Nicholas Bodger and Robert Glover. Hedboroughes.
Walter Skynner. Aleconner.

April 1651. John Redman. Constabularius.
Samuel Oxley and Walter Skynner. Hedborowes.
Francis Pare. Aleconner.

May 1652. Arthur Pease among the jury.
Nicholas Bodger. Constable.
Nicholas Staples and Valentine Daniell. Hedborowes.
William Lee. Aleconner.
William Hutton, George Heather and John Rumsey fined for not appearing at the Court.

License from the Master, Warden, fellows, brethren, sisters and scholars of God's Gift College, Dulwich, to Robert Dawlman to fell, cut down and convert to his own use Pollards and trees on his copyhold to the number of one hundred and thirty.

May 1653. Robert Hartmet, John Harris and Thomas Hoy make excuse.
Arthur Perse among the jury.
John Oxley and Robert Budder. Hedborowes.
Phillip Cane. Aleconner.
George Portman. Constable.
Phillip Cruff baker amerced 20 shillings for making his wheaten penny loaf four ounces lighter than the assize of bread.

April 1654. Roger Harsnett amongst the jury.
William Ashdon makes excuse.
John Barrett. Constable.
Silvester Cutter and Thomas Wingfeild. Hedborowes.
Phillip Cane. Aleconner.
Presentment of Thomas Godfry and Ambrose Hussey for not appearing at the Court.
Surrender of land to the use of Margaret Grimble.
"Item the homage present Dennis Redman widdowe for the vndue vse of the firzes of the common, and if she contynew her abusinge of the said firzes after Midsomer next for every abuse to paye xijd."
Abigale Perry presented for the same.

May 1655. Arthur Pearce among the jury. The last three names in the list are "John Doe, Richard Roe and Anthonie Poe."*
John Oxley. Constable.
William Lee and Benjamyne Pursell. Hedborowes.
Edward Allen. Aleconner.
Robert Lovely ordered to scour his ditch beginning at Conny Acre.

* The fictitious personages, John Doe and Richard Roe, were introduced into Common Law proceedings by Lord Chief Justice Rolle (1648-1655), and their services were only dispensed with in the year 1852 by the Common Law Procedure Act. *Vide* Wharton's Law Lexicon, under Ejectment.

May 1656. John Easton among the jury.

Thomas Oxly. Constable.

Edward Roberson and John Peacock. Hedborowes.

Thomas Collins. Aleconner.

Surrender of land to the use of Richard Hunt.

Admission of John Hathwaye, Citizen and plumber of London, as tenant.

"It is also further ordered that whosoever shall hereafter keep any hogges vnringled goeing or being vpon any part of the wast of this mannor, rooting or turning vpp the sword of the same wast, & that after three dayes notice thereof geuen by any of the jurors or tenants belonging to this mannor or the Bayliff of the said mannor shall paye for every hogg six pence over & besides the fees due to the said Bayliffe for impounding & drivinge the said hogges, which said somme or sommes soe forfeited as aforesaid shalbe paid forthwith to the churchwardens and overseers for the tyme being for the vse of the pore, the same to be geuen to the pore as they shall thinck fitt."

Martha Peirce ordered to lay a Whelme* at her field gate for conveying water off the common.

April 1657. Robert Butter makes excuse.

Henry Stonestreet among the jury.

Admission of Nicholas Staples and Godly his wife as tenants.

Benjamin Pursell. Constable.

John Halfpenny and Ralph Crane. Headborrowes.

John Bowden. Aleconner.

May 1658. Thomas Wingfeild. Constable.

Thomas Payer and Thomas Collins. Headborrowes.

William Budd. Aleconner.

Surrender of land to the use of Charles Wytherby, Citizen and Cook of London.

April 1659. John Rudman makes excuse.

Nicholas Staples. Constable.

John Eason and John Bowden. Headborrowes.

Edmond Redman. Aleconner.

May 1660. Nicholas Stables sworn in the homage.

Edmund Rudmond takes the oath of allegiance.

Henry Constable (*sic*). Constable.

Henry Scaldwell and Robert Budder. Hedborrowes.

"Robert Budder being chosen to serve as one of the Hedborrowes present in Court & being required to take vpon him the office & to take his oath obstantly (obstinately) refused and therevpon is fyned ijs. iiijd."

Mathew Sheppard. Aleconner.

May 1661. John Bolton makes excuse.

William Lee. Constable.

Thomas Butterfeild and John Barrett. Headborrowes.

William Hearne. Aleconner.

April 1662. Robert West. Constable.

Matthew Sheppard and John Hamond. Headborrowes.

* Half of a hollow tree laid under a gateway for a drain.

Richard Eaton. Aleconner.
Michaell Webb, George Portman and Richard Dawlman make default.

May 1663. Thomas Rench among the jury.
William Budd makes excuse by Leonard Lydecoate.
Thomas Butterfeild. Constable.
Symon Huett and Thomas Collins. Headburrowes.
Richard Perry. Aleconner.

May 1664. Silvester Cutter. Constable.
Thomas Wrench and William Budd. Headborrowes.
William Eson. Aleconner.

April 1665. George Reynolls among the jury.
Charles Lane makes excuse.
Robert Budder. Constable.
Edmund Nellum and John Godman. Hedborouges.
Nicholas Weeks. Aleconner.

May 1666. John Robinson among the jury.
Valentine Daniell. Constable.
Thomas Woodmantye and John Davies. Hedborrowes.
Ralph Crane. Aleconner.
Presentment of Nicholas Thorman and William Barbor for default.

May 1667. William Strode among the jury.
Thomas Wrench. Constable.
George Reynolds and Faver Barret. Headborrowes.
Edward Bennet. Aleconer.

April 1668. Thomas Blechenden among the jury.
John Bowden. Constable.
Thomas Cranwell and John Starkie. Headborrowes.
Thomas James. Aleconer.

May 1669. Richard Scotsone among the jury.
Richard Eaton makes excuse.
John Davys. Constable.
Richard Perrey and Thomas Hill. Headborrowes.
Robert Homes. Aleconer.
Presentment of William Stroud for non-appearance at the Court.

April 1670. Thomas Cranwell. Constable.
James Ireland and David Payne. Headborrowes.
Nicholas Bodger. Aleconner.

May 1671. John Oxlye. Constable.
William Terrey and Thomas Whitehand. Headborrowes.
John Lewis. Aleconner.

May 1672. Edward Sones makes excuse.
Richard Wells. Constable.

Nicholas Bodger and Thomas Cranwell. Headborrowes.

William Houlst. Aleconner.

License to William Cooper and Elizabeth his wife to lease their lands.

Thomas Baglye presented for non-appearance at the Court.

License to Robert Thompson to cut down trees.

April 1673. Thomas Whitehand. Constable.

William Buggin and John Baker. Headburrowes.

Robert Budder, junior. Aleconner.

May 1674. Lancelot Johnson. Steward.

John Bowton among the jury.

Thomas Hill. Constable.

William Hicks and John Archer. Headboroughes.

Michael Hammond. Aleconner.

Order to — White to repair the paling of the pond by the cemetery.

“Item ordinatum est quod Henricus Delver amoveat sterquilinum suum iacens in commune via ante tricesimum diem Junii sub poena fonsfacture dominis manerii xxs.

Item presentant quod sæpes, anglice the hedge, intra terras dominicales, anglice the demesne lands, collegii de Dulwich et custumariam terram Anthonii Bennet generosi spectat et pertinet magistro, wardeno et sociis Collegii prædicti . . . usque ad quandam vineam decapitatam, anglice pollard elme.”

May 1675. John Hammond. Constable.

Robert Budder and Daniel Wood. Headboroughs.

James ffox. Aleconner.

May 1676. ffavor Barrett. Constable.

Griven Lewis and Philip Caine. Headboroughes.

James ffox. Aleconner.

Presentment of David Paine, Thomas Javes, William Holt and James Bland for default.

Presentment of John Davis for obstructing a water-course at Hamonds copes [copice].

May 1677. Nicholas Badger. Constable.

Richard Douglas and Thomas Brounhead. Headboroughs.

Richard Wimonsell. Aleconner.

Order to Widow Moulsey to open her ditch.

April 1678. Richard Perry. Constable.

William Holt and Daniel Wood. Headboroughs.

Thomas Smyth. Aleconner.

May 1679. John Starkey. Constable.

William Terrey and John Watkins. Headboroughs.

Richard Collens. Aleconner.

“Ad hanc curiam Thomas Smyth pro neglectu officii de le Aleconner amerciatur vnum solidum solvendum domino Manerii prædicti.”

April 1680. Nicholas Stonehouse among the jury.
Grevill Lewis. Constable.
Richard Starkey and John Scrivener. Headboroughs.
John Perry. Aleconner.

April 1682. John Davis. Constable.
John Sannum (?) and Thomas Janes. Headboroughs.
Robert Budder. Aleconner.
John Godman presented for non-appearance at the Court.

May 1685. John Siston, John Rosington, Robert Maxwell, William Marlow, Edward Stone among the jury.

John Watkins, William Hix, — Harwood and John Goodman presented for default.

Presentment of Nathaniel Nelham and widow Lee for receiving and entertaining persons as inmates contrary to the Statute.

Daniel Wood. Constable.
Richard Chitty and Richard Strange. Headboroughs.
Thomas Vereor. Aleconner.
Admission of George Righton as tenant in the manor.

April 1686. Robert Marksted, William Marle, Edward Terry and Thomas ffrisby among the jury.

John Scrivener. Constable.
Robert Maxwell and William Merrill. Headboroughs.
Avery Hawthorne. Aleconner.
Presentment of William Page of Lambeth for encroaching on the manor lands, etc.

April 1687. Thomas Cranwell. Constable.
William Marlow and John Hamond. Headboroughs.
Robert Austyn. Aleconner.

May 1688. Edmund Terry. Constable.
Thomas Osburne and Edward Stone. Headboroughs.
William Jeaves. Aleconner.
Order to Philip Came to scour his ditch near Clay lane.

April 1689. Henry Wade among the jury.
John Starkey. Constable.
John Russell and William Cade. Headboroughs.
Roger Hamond. Aletaster.
Order to Thomas Osborne to scour his ditch towards Green Street.
Surrender by Elizabeth and John Cowper of land to the use of Robert ffaireman.

May 1693. Richard Perry, John Burges and William Loyd among the jury.
John Russel. Constable.
Roger Hamond and John Cox. Headboroughs.
Benjamin Tarrant, Andrew Arnold and James Phelps make default.
Admission of George Wetherby as tenant.

CHAPTER V.

BOOKS AND MANUSCRIPTS.

THE library at Dulwich College now (1888) contains about ten thousand volumes. They were catalogued in 1880 by Mr. A. W. K. Miller of the British Museum, but many additions have been made since that year. There is also a considerable number of old pamphlets, proclamations, and broadsheets, dated from 1595 to 1724, which have only recently been put in order. The books left by the Founder were few indeed: the list of them, as entered in the Register Book and signed by three of the Fellows, has been already given in Vol. II. Chap. I.

It would be interesting to know how and when the first folio of Shakespeare came into the possession of the College, but the strong probability is that it formed part of the Cartwright Collection. Unfortunately it is now imperfect.

Until the aforesaid bequest of Mr. Cartwright was received by the College in 1687, additions to the library were seldom made, and of this gift there is no certain knowledge either as to quantity or quality; but apparently the whole number was inconsiderable, as in 1695 one of the Fellows stated that the whole collection "would not yeild to be sold tenn shillings," and in the same year the Master called attention to the fact that the books ought to be chained. Any catalogues made in early times have now entirely disappeared.

The next addition to the library was the bequest in 1705 of the Rev. Job Brockett, preacher or first Fellow from 1701 to 1705. Fortunately a list of these is still extant; it is as follows:—

CATALOGUS

Ex Dono Rev^{di} Job Brockett Coll. Dul. Soc. Jan. 2, 1705.

†Synopsis Criticorum.	Vol. 5.	Lond.	1676
Severini Binij Concilia.	Vol. 10. Tom 9.	Par.	1636
S ^{us} Augustini Opera.	Vol. 10.	Colo.	1616
S ^{us} Basilij Opera.	Vol. 2.	Par.	1618
†S ^{us} Chrysostomi Opera.	Vol. 8.	Eto.	1614
S ^{us} Ambrosij Opera.	Vol. 5.	Bas.	1567

Gregorius Nasian. Græc.	Bas.	1550
Gregorij Nasian.	Bas.	1571
S ^{ti} Bernardi Opera.	Par.	1640
Theophylacti in Evan 4 & Epis. Pauli. Vol. 2.	Lon.	1636
Clemens Alexan. Græc. Lat.	Par.	1629
Justin Martyr.	Col.	1686
Gregorij Nysseni Opera. Vol. 3.	Par.	1615
Hieronymi. Vol. 4.	Ant.	1578
Tho Jackson. Vol. 3.	Lon.	1673
Irenei Opera.	Par.	1675
Oecumenij Opera. Vol. 4.	Par.	1631
S ^{ti} Athanasij Opera. Vol. 2.	Col.	1686
Tertulliani Opera.	Fran.	1597
Gerhardi Loci Theol. Vol. 4.	Gen.	1639
Calvin's Serm. on Job.	Lon.	1574
" Harmonia Evangel.	Gen.	1582
†Biblia Lat Comment Lyræ. Vol. 4.		
Erasmi Adagia.	Col.	1527
Biblicæ Lat Jun. Treen.	Han.	1624
Azorij Institut Moral. Vol. 3.	Lug.	1612
Calvisij Opus Chron.	Franck.	1650
Plinij Hist Nat.	Lug.	1648
Poetæ Græci.	Col.	1614
Scapula Lexicon.	Bas.	1605
Estij Comm in Sent.	Par.	1638
†Estij Comm in Epist.		
Sixti Sen. Bibliotheca.	Ven.	1566
†Lombardi Sentent.		1516
Spelmani Gloss.	Lon.	1626
†Thomas Aquinas.	Col.	1622
B ^p Bramhall.	Dub.	1677
†Hist Conn. Trent F. Paulano.	Lon.	1676
Hist Reform: Burnett. Vol. 2.	Lon.	1681
Thorndike de fin Controv. Eccles.	Lon.	1670
Herodotus.	Lon.	1679
Cudworth's Intell Syst.	Lon.	1678
Huetij Demonst. Evang.	Par.	1679
Episcopij Opera Theol.	Am.	1601
Lymborch Syst. Theol.	Am.	1700
Hall's Contemp.	Lon.	1634
Origines Contra Celsum.	Cant.	1658

N.B.—Books marked † are missing.

On the 9th August 1723 the following resolution was passed (MSS. vi. 46) :—

Ordered y^t for Burying in y^e College Burying Ground all under 6 years of age 2^s & all above 7^s 6^d w^{ch} money thus arising is for books for y^e Publick Library of y^e College

and by order of y^e Visitor * 6^l of y^e College money, y^e 1st paym^t y^e of was y^e 4 March 1724/5 & y^e last 4 March 1735/6.

Books were purchased under this order for many years, but no record thereof exists after 1740, the names and prices down to that date being endorsed on a copy of the above order. The list is as follows:—

BOOKS BOUGHT FOR GOD'S GIFT COLLEGE LIBRARY.

23 Nov^r 1723

Burnets History	£1 8 —
---------------------------	--------

16 July 1724

For Domats civil law in exchange for Burnet	0 15 —
Eachard's Eccles History 2 vols & Clarks Demonstration 8 ^o	0 13 0
Grotij Opera 4 vol folio	4 4 —
Eachard's Hist of England folio	1 15 —
Nichols on Corn: prayer folio	1 5 —
Lochs works 3 vol q ^{to}	2 10 —
Taylor Ductor Dubit ^m folio	0 15 0
Patrick & Lowths Com. on y ^e Bible	4 3 0
Boyles abridgment	2 5 —
Cumberlands law of nature	1 1 —
Religion of nature dolin (<i>sic</i>)	0 6 6
Compleat parish officer	0 1 0
Puffendorfs Law	1 10 0
Camdens Britannia	3 0 0
Woods Institutes	1 2 0
For a Book for a Catalogue	0 11 0

July 25, 1729. p^a Meadows for Books

11 3 0

Mch. 30, 1730. p^a ditto

5 5 0

14 th & 15 th of Rapin	0 12 0
--	--------

Colliers Dict	9 00 0
-------------------------	--------

Lesleys works	2 00 0
-------------------------	--------

Blackwalls class, 2 v. 8 ^{to}	0 6 0
--	-------

Hospital Surgery 2 v. 12 ^o	0 5 0
---	-------

Headley on y ^e sacr ^{mts} 8 ^{to}	0 3 6
---	-------

State Tryals 8 vol fol	14 0 0
----------------------------------	--------

Cudworths System fol	1 11 0
--------------------------------	--------

Woods Instit of y ^e Civil Law fol	0 11 0
--	--------

Gordon's Tacitus	2 10 0
----------------------------	--------

Statutes at large 6 vol fol	12 15 0
---------------------------------------	---------

Philos. Transaction 8 vol	5 0 0
-------------------------------------	-------

Jacobs Law dict. fol.	1 3 0
-------------------------------	-------

Oct. 23, 1740. p^a Mr Hodges

Lindsey Exposition of y ^e N. Testam ^t	0 18 0
---	--------

Ditto for nature delineated 4 v. 12 ^o	0 13 0
--	--------

For Bayle dictionary 10 vol	12 00 0
---------------------------------------	---------

At a much later period, in 1836, the Rev. Edward Smedley, evening

* See Vol. I. page 233, Archbishop Wake's twelfth injunction.

lecturer at St. Giles, Camberwell, and one of the editors of the *Encyclopædia Metropolitana*, left a considerable number of books to the College; and in 1843 John Allen, the Master, bequeathed some valuable Spanish works to the library. In later years there have been some donations, but none of such consequence as to require record here.

Among the more interesting of the printed papers lately (1888) arranged and catalogued at Dulwich College are the following:—

A proclamation by James VI., dated January 2, 1595, calling upon his subjects to lay aside all quarrels with the English borderers and to prepare to resist “the ambitious pretence of the King of Spain, to make conquest of his crowne and kingdome of England,” which design is “mair now manifest to al that are endued with the least spunk of understanding within this Ile quhairne so great a provision was made not only for conquest but for setling and setting thame doune there after their victory as numbers of Monks Fryars Priests and all sortes of shavelings.” And he ends by calling upon his lieges “to maintene and increase be thair loving and curteous behaviour towardes theme (the English borderers) that happy amitie inviolably continued betwixt us the two Princes, during the haill space of baith our Raignes, as the neirnes of blude betwixt our twa Persons, the uniformitie of the trew religion (the greatest band of amitie that can binde trew Christians) and the likeness in language and maners most iustly do require,” etc.

This document is extremely interesting as showing James’s desire to gain the goodwill of the English, and especially of Queen Elizabeth, whose conduct towards his mother he seems to have forgotten in view of the common danger which was threatening the two kingdoms.

There is no copy of this proclamation in the British Museum.

Another proclamation, dated 1602, and signed by the Lord Mayor, Sir Robert Lee,* and a number of noblemen and others, announces that it “hath pleased Almighty God to call to his mercy out of this transitory life our Sovereigne Ladie, the High and Mighty Prince, Elizabeth,” and the consequent succession of James VI. of Scotland to be “our onely, Lawfull, Lineall, and Rightfull Liege Lord.”

Church matters were as vehemently contested in 1604 as now, and another proclamation announces that “troublesome spirits who never receive contentment either in Civil or Ecclesiasticall matters but in their own fantasies, especially certaine Ministers who under pretended zeale for Reformation are the chief authors of divisions and sects among the people,” were so diligently disturbing the Church that James proclaims his determination to uphold the Church of England and to maintain a uniformity of worship.

* Sir R. Lee lived at the Manor House, or Hall Place, Dulwich, before Edward Alleyn took possession.

The flight of the Earls of Tyrone and Tyrconnell from Ireland on the occasion of the abortive rebellion planned by them in 1607 is the subject of another proclamation. As is the "disorderly and unnecessary" crowding to court of persons coming out of curiosity or out of a desire to be touched for the King's evil. All such persons are warned not to come within twelve miles of the court "as they tender His Majesty's displeasure, and "will answer for the same, as contemnners of this His Majesty's just and "Royall commandement."

Another curious paper is entitled "The humble submission of several "Kings, Princes, Generals, etc., to the Crown of England, lately presented "to the Right Hon^{ble} Sir Nath. Johnston, the present Governor of Carolina "under Her Majesty Queen Ann," and signed by a number of Indian potentates belonging to North American tribes.

A list of "The Adventures of the Royal African Company of England," and a pamphlet on the Company's property in Africa, illustrate the truth that there is nothing new under the sun.

There is also a proclamation touching "Coynes" (1604), with a table showing the difference between English and Scottish moneys. And again, a proclamation discontinuing the commission for taking hounds, greyhounds, spaniels, and dogges, for Venerie, Fauconry, or other sports of Princes (1605). This latter was of special interest to Alleyn, as will be seen on reference to Vol. II. page 23.

The collections of seventeenth century pamphlets are very numerous and exceedingly interesting. In them we have reflected the political and religious movements which agitated that century, and which make it one of the most important periods of English History. The collection is particularly rich in tracts relating to Titus Oates and the "Popish Plot" generally; most of which illustrate that curious outbreak of religious prejudice which induced the nation to sanction with heart and voice the judicial murders perpetrated on Oates' victims.*

Among the hitherto unnoticed books in the library there are some musical works by, or formerly the property of, John Reading, who acted as organist of the College in the years 1696-8. It is believed that he gave many other musical works to the Master, Warden, and Fellows, which have been lost through carelessness or neglect (see Vol. I. p. 212). The full particulars of those remaining in the library are as follow:—

Two Books of Songs, 1720 (bound together). The first volume has no title-page, but contains sundry songs, the first being "The Complaint," a song within the compass of the flute, the words by a Person of Quality. There is a dedication to the subscribers at the beginning.

* My friend Mr. R. K. Douglas of the British Museum has kindly supplied most of these notes on the Proclamations and Pamphlets. W. Y.

The second volume has a title-page as follows :—A book of New Songs (after the Italian manner) with Symphonies and a thorough Bass, fitted to Harpsichord, etc. Composed by John Reading, organist of St. John's, Hackney, educated in the Chappell Royal under y^e late famous Dr. John Blow (date torn off).

In each volume in John Reading's handwriting is the following :—"This Book I give to the Colledg of Dulleddg. John Reading."

There is also "Atalanta," an opera, as it is performed at the Theatre Royal in Covent Garden, composed by Mr. Handel. London. Printed for and sold by I. Walsh at the Harp and Hoboy in Catherine Street, Strand. No. 589.

In this is also inscribed, "This Book I give to the Colledg of Dulleddg. John Reading."

Although the books were fairly well cared for, the same cannot be said of the manuscripts, there being plain enough proof of carelessness and neglect in former years, and, in later times, of an amount of confidence in literary men which was too often misplaced.* Apparently these MSS. seem to have been kept loosely in drawers or bookcases; the mixture of important papers with mere rubbish shows this; *e.g.* in vol. vi. as now collected, there are important papers written by the Founder and his immediate successors bearing upon the management and discipline of the College and the estate, alongside of apprentices' indentures, a receipt for "a coat and Hatt" (12/6), and, finally, some doggerel lines addressed to one of the Wardens, the back whereof is covered with calculations such as an idle man might make on a bit of waste paper. The verses are—

To the Worshipful Mr. Alleyn, Warden of Dulwitch College.
An Occasional Address.

Too Alleyn's Name
And lasting Fame
Who this good House erected
With income View
Indowed too
By yearly rent protected.

2

Great Souls surprize
Minds of the Wise
Alleyn in the confess
Herein thus View
The worth in you
For lasting happiness.

* In a letter at the College (Addl. MSS.) Mr. Malone asks the Master to breakfast, and adds, would he bring the Founder's Diary with him; in his Shakespeare he mentions that the Diary was mislaid for a considerable period of time.

3
 Success I pray
 Attend allway
 Warden Alleyn here Inspector
 To quench a thirst
 Eighteen pence Disburst
 S^r your health in Ambrosia Nectar.

R. Bryan }
 of Peckham } Gent.

On the back addressed to Mr. Alleyn, Warden of Dulwich College. No date, but apparently about 1710.

It is fair to add, however, that manuscripts lost in former years have occasionally been returned to the College, in some cases unasked, notably by the late Mr. J. O. Halliwell Phillipps, who in 1843 returned thirty-six letters and papers, now forming part of the third volume of MSS. Again, in 1885, this gentleman most generously handed over to the College a manuscript which had been some time missing, viz., an

Agreement for the leasing of lands in the manor of Dulwich in the Countie of Surrey between Sir Francis Carlton Knight and Edward Alleyn Dated 3rd October 1605. 3 pp. folio. Signed by both parties.

How this got into the auction room is still a mystery, but the fact remains that Mr. Halliwell Phillipps bought it at Messrs. Puttick & Simpson's in March 1885.

More recently two manuscripts, which were sold along with other papers at the sale of Mr. J. Payne Collier's library in 1884, and sent to America, have been in the most kindly way restored to the College by Mr. N. Q. Pope of Brooklyn, New York. The particulars of their restoration are recorded as follows in the College minutes:—

At the sale of the late Mr. J. Payne Collier's books and manuscripts in August 1884, it was observed by Mr. Warner and others that certain MSS. included in lot 319, entitled "History of English Dramatic Poetry and Annals of the Stage," 3 vols., seemed to have originally belonged to Dulwich College. Two of the Governors, Mr. R. K. Douglas and Mr. William Young, inspected these papers, and the latter attended the sale with the intention of buying this lot, if it could be secured at a reasonable price; it, however, ran up to a very high figure, being purchased by Mr. B. F. Stevens, of 4 Trafalgar Square, for an American gentleman. Mr. Young called on Mr. Stevens soon after the sale, and pointed out to him that the two MSS. formed but an unimportant part of the lot, and offered, on behalf of the College, to buy them back if Mr. Stevens' American client was inclined to part with them. Nothing further was heard of the missing MSS. until the 16th April 1888, when the following letter was received by Mr. Young:—

4 TRAFALGAR SQUARE,
LONDON, 16th April 1888.

W. YOUNG, Esq.,
19 Change Alley, E.C.

SIR,

I am referred to you as representing the Governors of Dulwich College.

Some years ago I purchased at the sale of the library of the late J. Payne Collier some books, in which were two original documents said to have belonged to Dulwich College Archives. Application was made to me at the time, but I was not then able to act in the matter. The books have since changed hands, and the present owner is willing to hand over the documents on the condition that he gets an official acknowledgment from the Governors and photographic or other copies of the documents.

I shall be glad to hear from you on this subject, and am, Sir,

Your obedient servant,

B. F. STEVENS.

Name of present possessor—N. Q. Pope, Esq., Brooklyn, New York.

Resolved—16. That Mr. Pope be informed that the Governors will have great pleasure in complying with his request for a Photographic Copy of the MSS., and that a letter be written, and signed by the Chairman on behalf of the Governors, expressing their thanks to Mr. Pope for his restoration of the MSS. to the College.

On the 18th April Mr. Young called on Mr. Stevens, who then and there handed over the missing manuscripts.

A full description of them (by Mr. Warner) is appended:—

(a.) Letters of Attorney from Thomas Challyner, or Chaloner, of Lynvyld, or Lindfield, Co. Sussex, Esq., to Philip Henslowe, Gent., "Ordinarie Servant" to the Queen, to levy his rents in Westminster, in Longdytch, belonging to "Cops christie" (Corpus Christi) College, Cambridge, late in the tenure of "one Mr. Keyes," with powers of disposal and of arresting, prosecuting, etc.; 2 January 1598 [9].

Signed; with remains of seal. Witnesses, William Hunt, Arthur Langworth.

See Cat. of MSS. and Muniments, p. 260. Endorsed by E. Alleyn, "Chalonor, "Letter of Attorney for P. Hen. to rec. ye rent, 6."

(b.) Letter from Raphe Raye to Phyllyp Hentchloe, or Henslowe, praying him for a month's loan of "the ould propertyon for which I had wont to be behouldyng vnto "yow;" Somerset House, 13 May 1594.

With acknowledgment below of £10 received and borrowed.

The whole in the hand of Ralph Raye, with the signature of Edward Allen at the bottom of the page.

In Henslowe's Diary (edited by J. Payne Collier), vol. i. p. 8, appears the following entry:—"Lent unto to Mr. Rafe Raye, my Lord Chamberlenes man, tenne "pound as apereth by his bell. X".

See Dulwich Manuscripts, VII., Warner, p. 157.

Although the name "Edward Allen" is thus stated on no less an authority than that of Mr. Warner to be the signature of the Founder, it differs materially from the other signatures extant, and, if it be genuine, it is the only instance in which he spelt his name otherwise than "Alleyn."

At the same sale above mentioned the British Museum purchased other manuscripts which appeared to have been torn from their original places; representations having been made on the subject, the following reply was received from Mr. Edward A. Bond, the Principal Librarian:—

16th April 1836.

DEAR MR. ROGERS,

The Trustees of the British Museum feel themselves somewhat embarrassed by an application for the surrender to Dulwich College of a document, purchased by the Keeper of the Department of MSS. a short time ago at a public auction, but which is shown to have been abstracted from the Alleyn collection of papers just fifty years ago, as there is reason to believe. By their incorporating statute they could only do this by way of exchange, and after holding a general meeting to sanction it, to be attended by at least two of the principal Trustees. I am instructed to arrange the matter, and hope to have your assistance.

The application refers to two documents—first, a memorandum by Edward Alleyn of an engagement of Edward Kendall, the actor; second, a note by Robert Daborne addressed to Henslowe; but as to this latter paper, it is admitted there is no actual evidence of its having belonged to the College.

With regard to the memorandum of Edward Alleyn, I find that in its present form it is simply a half page torn from a book or register, presumably now in Dulwich College. Legally, the Trustees are entitled to keep it under the circumstances of the purchase, and, although they may wish to give it to the College by way of exchange, they have no wish to go through the formal proceeding necessary to enable them to do so.

I would ask the College to be content with obtaining a photographic copy of the document, on paper agreeing as nearly as possible with that of the Register, and substituting this for the original. The page, having once been torn, must always have a patched appearance, but will in that state explain the previous abstraction.

This is, to my mind, the best way of dealing with the case, and I shall be glad if you can recommend the proposal to the acceptance of the Governors.

Trusting you have got well through the winter,

I am, dear Mr. Rogers,

Sincerely yours,

EDW. A. BOND.

To the Rev. William Rogers,
Chairman of Dulwich College.

Beyond these instances, the facts as to the manuscripts are fully given by Mr. Warner (pp. vi.—xiii.) in the following words:—

“The history of Alleyn’s collection since his death in 1626 may be briefly told. The safe custody of the ‘evidences’ of the College was made the subject of special provision in the statutes, and they were no doubt deposited in the Treasure Chamber as a matter of course. But, with regard to the mass of private papers unconnected with the College and of no legal value, such precautions were not necessary, and there is no reason to believe that their preservation was directly due either to a deliberate intention on the Founder’s own part or to reverence entertained for his memory by

others. Whether they were from the first mixed up indiscriminately with the Muniments or remained, at Alleyn's death, in that part of the College buildings which he occupied, and which passed to successive holders of the office of Master, is altogether uncertain; but the whole extent of the care bestowed upon them by the College authorities for more than a century seems to have consisted in leaving them alone. The natural consequences of this neglect are everywhere seen in the marks which they bear of damp and decay, and there can hardly be a doubt that a large number of papers must have perished altogether.*

"The first intimation that such relics existed is to be found in the *Biographia Britannica*, published in 1747. An earlier reference might have been looked for in John Aubrey's account of Dulwich College, printed after his death in the *Natural History and Antiquities of Surrey*, 1719; but, although the library and pictures are noticed, no mention is there made of any papers or other MSS. which had belonged to the Founder. William Oldys, who wrote the life of Edw. Alleyn in the *Biographia*, was more inquisitive or more fortunate, and drew from this source the greater part of his materials. His information was not obtained directly from the originals, but from the Master of the College and, more especially, from a letter addressed to him in 1745 by a 'learned and ingenious member.' To this letter he constantly refers, and its writer, the Rev. Tho. Waterhouse, who had been appointed usher as recently as 1744, deserves the credit of being the first Fellow on the Dulwich foundation who showed an appreciative interest in its manuscript treasures. At the same time, the particulars published related almost exclusively to Alleyn's own personal history, and it is evident, both from omissions and errors, that a large portion of the collection was still undiscovered or had been very superficially examined. The volume of which most use was made was Alleyn's Diary for 1617-1622, now MS. ix., and it is worth notice that this is expressly said to be the only one of its kind then extant.† Although it is probable enough that similar Diaries, after, if not before, the above period, had been left by Alleyn, the statement is so far satisfactory that it relieves the College in modern times from the suspicion of having allowed them to perish. Of Philip Henslowe Oldys knew so little that he wrote his name as Hinchtoe, and of his Diary he appears to have been wholly ignorant. Nearly forty years more, in fact, elapsed before this unique and most remarkable record of Elizabethan stage management was brought to light. Its discovery was announced by Edmond Malone at the end of his *Historical Account of the English Stage* (*Shakspeare*, 1790, vol. i. part ii. p. 288). To use his own words: 'Just as this work was issuing from the press, some curious manuscripts relative to the stage were

* The fate of some may be inferred from that of Norden's print of London, mentioned by Aubrey. To quote from Rich. Gough: "Norden published also a view of London in eight sheets, having at bottom a representation of the Lord Mayor's show, all on horseback, and the aldermen in round caps. Bagford says this view is singular, and was taken from the pitch of the hill towards Dulwich College going to Camberwell from London, about 1604 or 1606, and that he had not met with any other of the kind: he adds that he saw it on the staircase at Dulwich College, and that Secretary Pepys went afterwards to see it, and would have purchased it: but that since it is quite decayed and destroyed by the damp of the wall" (*British Topography*, 1780, vol. i. p. 747). The actual fall of the porch and Treasure Chamber in 1703 (p. 197) shows the lamentable state to which the fabric of the College had been reduced. [See also vol. i. p. 463.]

† Malone, writing in 1780, says that he had inquired at the College for this Diary, but it had "been lost within these few years" by the negligence of a former librarian (*Supplement to the Edition of Shakspeare published in 1778*, vol. i. p. 49). Fortunately at some time or other it was again discovered.

found at Dulwich College, and obligingly transmitted to me from thence. One of these is a large folio volume of accounts kept by Mr. Philip Henslowe, who appears to have been proprietor of the Rose Theatre, near the Bankside, in Southwark.' Throwing, as they did, a flood of unexpected light on his subject, these new materials were of the highest importance to Malone; and although, as he proceeds to say, it was too late to insert them in their proper places, he printed copious extracts from the Diary as an appendix, adding to them a few of the letters and papers in MS. i. and some curious theatrical inventories, the originals of which have since unfortunately disappeared. Shortly after Malone's publication attention was again directed to the Dulwich collection by Daniel Lysons in his *Environs of London*, 1792, vol. i. p. 87. Though not free from errors, the account there given of Edw. Alleyn and his foundation was fuller and more accurate than any before it. This was mainly due to the facilities afforded the author for inspecting the MSS. at the College, whereby he was enabled not only to correct and supplement earlier writers, but to extract from Alleyn's Diary and other sources much interesting matter. Among the papers thus made known were some of the most important of those connected with the Bear Garden in MS. ii.; but the subject of Henslowe's Diary and the theatrical MSS. generally is passed over in silence. The reason of this is hard to understand, unless Lysons wrote, like Oldys, before they were found. This, however, could scarcely have been the case, since he refers to Malone's discovery of a note of Alleyn's marriage, by which he apparently means the entry in Henslowe's Diary, 22nd October 1592. The originals, as we know, were in the hands of Malone; but it is hardly credible that Lysons should have heard nothing about them at the College. It is, indeed, not wholly impossible that the authorities there had forgotten their existence; at the most, they had so little idea of their value, or such unbounded confidence in Malone, that he was actually permitted, it appears, to retain possession of them down to his death in 1812 (Collier, *Mem. of Edw. Alleyn*, p. 2). The greater part are said to have been then returned by the younger James Boswell, his literary executor; but some of the papers which he published as belonging to the collection are no longer to be found in it, and how many more disappeared, of which no record remains, it is impossible to say. The inventories mentioned above, and an interesting agreement by Robert Dawes as a member of Henslowe's company in 1614 (*Shakespeare*, 1821, vol. xxi. p. 413), have been lost altogether, and the same is the case with the stage-plot of *Tamar Cam* (*ibid.* vol. iii. p. 356). Of the three other very curious plots printed by Malone the only one still at the College is that of *The Seven Deadly Sins*, now MS. xix.* The plots of *The Dead Man's Fortune* and *Frederick and Basilea* by some means found their way into the library of Richard Heber, and, at its sale in 1836, they were bought for the British Museum, being now numbered Additional MS. 10449. It should be added that after Malone's death transcripts were found among his papers of a number of documents, in addition to the matter which he had actually printed. These transcripts, which included the valuable series of letters addressed to Henslowe by Rob. Daborne, the dramatist, were published by Boswell in his edition of Malone's *Shakespeare*, 1821, vols. iii. p. 343, xxi. p. 389.

"The next writer who made an independent use of the Dulwich collection was Mr. John Payne Collier. The result of his earliest personal acquaintance with it was embodied in his *History of Dramatic Poetry*, etc., published in 1831, up to which time he had chiefly devoted his attention to Henslowe's Diary. In 1841 he produced his *Memoirs of Edward Alleyn*, a volume which had the honour of being the first of the

* See Illustration, page 5.

series issued by the newly-formed Shakespeare Society. Its nature has been aptly described by Mr. Joseph Hunter* as 'a sylva of Alleyniana rather than a life of Alleyn;' but, in spite of many deficiencies, it contained a large amount of new facts and documents of the highest interest and value, with regard to both Alleyn himself and some of the most famous of his literary contemporaries. One disagreeable feature, which it has in common with other works of the same author, will have to be considered further on. The *Memoirs* were followed in 1843 by the *Alleyn Papers*, a thin volume edited by Mr. Collier for the same Society. Its contents consisted solely of letters and papers, a number of which, such as the Daborne correspondence, were not entirely fresh matter. In the introduction were also included extracts from Alleyn's Memorandum Book, now MS. viii. It should be observed that some of the documents published in this volume were at the time not at Dulwich, but in the possession of Mr. J. O. Halliwell. Their nature, however, leaves no room for doubt that they originally belonged to Alleyn's collection; and at a later period Mr. Halliwell, with his usual liberality, restored them to the College. They are now distributed through the volumes in their proper places, but a list drawn up by Mr. Halliwell will be found at the end of MS. iii. Mr. Collier's last Dulwich publication was *The Diary of Philip Henslowe*, Shakespeare Society, 1845, comprising all the matter in the MS. which has anything to do with the stage. The inventories of costumes, properties, and play-books, before alluded to, were also included in an appendix; but, the originals being lost, these were taken just as they stood from Malone's *Shakspeare*, 1821, vol. iii. p. 308. Mr. Collier gives as his special reason for reprinting them that they had actually formed part of the Diary, and had been abstracted since Malone's time. This, however, is an error, since Malone states (*op. cit.* p. 296) that they were found in a bundle of loose papers.

"Through the medium of the works enumerated, and more particularly those of Mr. Collier, the collection was now fully made known;† and it need hardly be added that its custodians were at length thoroughly alive to the duty of preserving what was left of it intact. Though it could not atone for the scandalous neglect and apathy of earlier times, the care shown in this respect during the closing years of the old corporation left little to be desired. To the last two Fellows who held the office of Librarian, the Rev. John Image and the Rev. Charles Howes, Mr. Collier paid a fitting tribute in his several introductions; and it is the more to be regretted that some unscrupulous forger should have abused the opportunities, which their liberality allowed, by the introduction of spurious matter. Since the re-constitution of Alleyn's College under the Act of Parliament of 1857, the manuscripts, which form part of the Library, have been in the official custody of the Rev. Dr. Carver, the first Master under the new scheme. The Muniments, on the other hand, which were formerly in the Treasure Chamber, are now deposited in the Muniment Room at the New College, where they are effectually secured from further harm. I may further mention that Dr. Carver has had the good fortune to purchase back a few of the papers lost by his less careful predecessors, among them being an interesting series of suggestions made to Alleyn for his statutes by the Warden of Winchester College (MS. v. 46).

* In the notes on Alleyn's life, forming part of his *Chorus Vatum Anglicanorum* (Brit. Mus. Add. MS. 24487, f. 166b), of which I have made frequent use.

† As Mr. Collier has more than once reflected severely upon the inaccuracies of his predecessors, it is but fair to say that his own transcripts are far from immaculate, even when (as in MS. i. art. 136) he professes to be most exact. Even Malone hardly went so far as to transform the plain signature "A Warwyke" (p. 85) into "Edward Dyer."

It is to be hoped that, if similar opportunities should occur, they will not be neglected.*

"But, although now jealously preserved, the collection up to the present time has never been catalogued. The letters and papers also still remained in the utmost possible confusion; and it was necessary, therefore, in the first instance, to reduce them to order. Their mutilated and fragmentary condition, and in many cases the absence of dates, made this a task of some difficulty; but all have now been carefully repaired and bound, and the contents of the several volumes, into which they are divided, have been chronologically arranged. One result is that some papers thought to be lost, as MS. i. art. 106, prove to be safe, while, on the contrary, others which survived to so comparatively recent a date as to be printed by Mr. Collier, have to be reported as now missing. The other MSS., which already formed separate volumes, were in an almost equally dilapidated state. They have therefore been rebound uniformly with the rest, care, however, being taken to preserve the old vellum covers of MSS. vii. and ix. The original design of the Catalogue was restricted to the manuscripts in the Library; but, on examination, their intimate connexion with the muniments made it advisable to include also a portion of the latter. All those deeds and other documents have accordingly been catalogued which were executed by Alleyn himself or in his own time, or which came to him on the acquisition of his estates. The few of a later date which have been added continue the history of the Fortune Theatre after his death till its final demolition."

Mr. John Payne Collier records in his Diary that he was introduced to Mr. John Allen, the then Master of the College, by Mr. Thomas Amyot in 1832. There are, however, extant at the College, a letter, dated 27th January 1830, from Sir Henry Ellis of the British Museum to John Allen, in which he asks that Mr. Collier may see the Henslow MSS., and one from Mr. Collier himself to John Allen, dated 8th March 1830, asking when Mr. Lindsay, the Usher or third Fellow, who had promised to show him the MSS. at the College, would return from Ireland. This letter also contains a request to be informed whether the Diary of Alleyn quoted by Lysons still exists.

Whatever may have been the date of Mr. Collier's first introduction to Dulwich, it is certain that for ten years or more his visits to consult the manuscripts were frequent and long, he being allowed free access to the papers. The result is so well described by Mr. Warner in the Introduction to his Catalogue (pp. xxxvi.-xlvii.), that it is thought best again to quote his words without note or comment:—

"It will have been observed that more than one allusion is made in the preceding pages to the presence among the Dulwich manuscripts of modern fabrications. Attention has of course been directed to all such cases, as they occur, in the Catalogue, but the subject is too important not to be referred to here. Besides the letter of Joan Alleyn (MS. i. 38), the treatment of which is peculiar, there are in the collection no less

* As recently as 1878, a slip cut from Henslowe's Diary was offered for public sale, containing autographs of Chapman and Dekker.

than twenty-two actual forgeries, which, however, by counting under one head those which relate to the same subject, may be reduced to eighteen. The general motive which underlies them all is identical—namely, a desire on the part of the forger to palm off upon the world supposititious facts in connexion with Shakespeare and the other early dramatists. Six of the most glaring of the number have long since been thoroughly exposed. I shall have but little therefore to say about these, beyond expressing my unhesitating agreement in the verdict passed upon them; indeed, it is difficult to believe that any one at all familiar with the handwriting of the period to which they profess to belong could fail to recognise at once their imitative character. As is well known, the question of their genuineness was the subject of vehement debate during the so-called ‘Shakspeare Controversy,’ which raged twenty years ago. For my own part, however, I entered upon my present task entirely unaffected by the heat of a conflict which I can barely remember; or, if I had a bias either way, it was a natural disinclination to depreciate the value and authenticity of materials which I had undertaken to catalogue. But the evidence supplied by a systematic examination of every volume and paper in the collection is irresistible; and, so far from being able to defend any one of the documents already impugned, I am compelled to add to them other forgeries which appear to have hitherto remained unnoticed, or at least have not been publicly stigmatised. At the same time I take the opportunity of stating that my own opinion in every case is confirmed by that of Mr. E. M. Thompson, Keeper of MSS. in the British Museum, whose exceptionally high authority as an acute and experienced palæographer will be universally admitted.

“The credit of being the first to detect the handiwork of a modern impostor among the Alleyn Papers belongs to Mr. N. E. S. A. Hamilton. In the course of his researches in connexion with the Perkins *Folio Shakespeare*, Mr. Hamilton was led to examine other documents, which, like the alleged seventeenth century annotations in that notorious volume, had been published at various times by Mr. John Payne Collier. The result of his investigations appeared in 1860 in ‘An Enquiry into the Genuineness of the MS. Corrections in Mr. Collier’s Annotated Shakespeare.’ Among the documents there ably criticised are four belonging to the Dulwich collection, which were first printed in Mr. Collier’s *Memoirs of Edw. Alleyn*. Two of these were rightly condemned by Mr. Hamilton as forgeries from beginning to end, viz. the verses, ‘Sweete Nedde, nowe wyne an other wager,’ mentioning ‘Willes newe playe’ (MS. i. 7), and the letter of Marston the dramatist to Henslowe (MS. i. 103); the third is a genuine document, to which a spurious list of players, including Shakespeare, has been added; and the fourth is Mrs. Alleyn’s letter to her husband, referred to above. In this instance the letter itself has not been tampered with—in fact, from the rotten condition of the paper it would have been impossible to write upon it—but the printed version included a passage concerning Shakespeare, which is not in the original, and can hardly be accounted for on any theory assuming the editor’s honesty of purpose. In addition to the above, two more forgeries were exposed by Mr. H. Staunton in the same year in his *Life of Shakespeare*, and again, in more scathing style, by Dr. C. M. Ingleby in his *Complete View of the Shakspeare Controversy*, 1861. These are a list of certain inhabitants of Southwark in 1596 (MS. i. 20), and a poor’s rate assessment for the Clink Liberty in 1609 (MS. i. 49). Both documents contain the name of Shakespeare, and both were first printed by Mr. Collier. With regard to the assessment list, it is somewhat strange that neither Mr. Staunton nor Dr. Ingleby mentions the first and more remarkable of the two copies. I need not, however, repeat what I have said on this subject in the Catalogue, and I

will only call attention to the characteristic subtlety shown by the forger in altering the sums opposite the names which follow his interpolation of 'Mr Shakespeare—vi^d.' The object of this apparently gratuitous falsification was to remove any ground for suspicion which might have arisen from the amount of Shakespeare's assessment, when those immediately above and below him paid respectively twopence and a penny. In 1868 Dr. Ingleby again came forward with evidence of an interpolation in Mr. Collier's printed version of a paper relating to Thomas Lodge. In this case also two copies of the same document are extant. This fact, which appears to have been unknown both to Mr. Collier and his critic, led to some confusion, as may be seen in the remarks on MS. i. 23. But, although the copy used by Mr. Collier does contain the passage as he published it, there are particular words which are undoubtedly spurious; and Dr. Ingleby's conclusion, in so far as he denied that the original stated that Lodge was an actor, was perfectly correct.

"As I have already stated, some of the papers which, before the collection was arranged, were thought to be lost have again come to light. Among them is the letter purporting to be written by R. Veale (MS. i. 19), which Mr. Collier first printed in 1844 and again as recently as 1879.* Referring to it, Mr. Staunton (*Life of Shakespeare*, 1860, p. 31) wrote: 'The third of these papers has been sought for in vain, and I fear, like nine-tenths of the so-called "New Facts" relative to the life of Shakespeare, is not entitled to the smallest credence.' That this fear was amply justified will be evident to any impartial person who examines the actual document now recovered, and observes particularly the laborious careful manner in which the forger has copied a genuine signature lying before him.

"All the forgeries above enumerated have already been openly denounced or marked as strongly suspicious, but the responsibility of condemning the remainder rests with myself. If, however, they have hitherto escaped notice, it is not so much because they are more skilfully executed as because they have probably never before been subjected to a rigorous scrutiny. All of them, in fact, belong to the same most insidious class, and no doubt owe their immunity in a great measure to the genuine character of their surroundings, a mere interpolation, it may be of a single word, being easily passed over where a document wholly spurious would at once challenge attention. A typical example of the forger's ingenuity and method will be found in MS. i. 30. The introduction here and there of such names as 'Lear,' 'Romeo,' 'Pericles,' etc., has had the effect, which was of course intended, of making an inventory of theatrical costumes 'much more important and interesting than a mere list of dresses would be supposed to be.' The words quoted are Mr. Collier's (*Memoirs of Edw. Alleyn*, p. 17); and the gravity with which he dilates on the significance of these names will excite different feelings in the mind of the reader, according to the opinion he is inclined to hold with regard to Mr. Collier's own share in the imposture.

"The interpolations in Henslowe's Diary (MS. vii.) are characterised by still greater audacity; and we can only be thankful that the hand, which did not scruple to tamper with the names of Nash, Marlow, Dekker, and Webster, stopped short of Shakespeare. Reverence, we may be sure, had nothing to do with the omission, which was more probably the result of a deliberate calculation of the chances of discovery. The risk in this case was of course proportionately greater. Although Malone in his

* In the second edition of his *History of Dramatic Poetry*. No hint is there given that its genuineness has ever been called in question; nor has any of the spurious matter printed in the earlier edition been withdrawn.

extracts from the Diary might possibly have omitted the entries relating to less noted dramatists, he must infallibly have mentioned the occurrence of Shakespeare's name; and its alleged discovery therefore by a later writer was too likely to provoke troublesome inquiries. But, as it is, when we are asked to believe that all the eight fabricated entries formed part of the manuscript in the time of Malone, the assumption does violence to all probability, since it involves the remarkable coincidence that, from some unaccountable fatality, he missed every one of them, and that too although four at least are anything but inconspicuous. On the other hand, it may be suggested that if any one inserted them, it was Malone himself, in which case it must have been after the appearance of his *Historical Account of the English Stage*, with a view to future use for a second edition, or on some other fitting opportunity. To this it is almost enough to reply that there is nothing in all Malone's published writings to justify the least suspicion that he was capable of forgery; but such an argument may be met by a still stronger objection. If these and the other Dulwich forgeries stood alone, it might perhaps be admissible. It is, however, notorious that they belong to a connected series which culminates in the Perkins Folio, and the ramifications of which are found in places and documents to which it cannot be pretended that Malone ever had access. There is, indeed, the strongest reason for believing that one at least of the entries in Henslowe's Diary was not written until shortly before 1845, when it was first printed in Mr. Collier's edition of the MS. This is the forgery of the name of the pretended play, 'Galfrido and Bernardo.' Thanks to Mr. Collier's instructive note, quoted on p. 158,* the approximate date of the entry, as well as its particular object, which would otherwise have been obscure, may be easily divined; for it could only have been foisted in for the purpose of giving additional interest to the poem by John Drout on the same subject, an unique copy of which had been only *recently discovered*. And this being so, a pertinent question at once suggests itself, whether we have not here an important clue to the authorship of the forgery—whether, in short, any one was likely to have been at the pains to concoct an allusion to Drout's poem who was not more or less immediately concerned in its discovery or republication. Unfortunately the mystery, itself a little suspicious, which is observed in the preface to the reprint prevents this clue from being easily followed up. Excepting the two 'remarkable entries' about Robin Goodfellow, which were also first printed in 1845, the rest of the forgeries in Henslowe's Diary must be of somewhat older date, since they all figure prominently in Mr. Collier's *History of Dramatic Poetry*, published in 1831. As I have treated each separately in its place, I will only observe that, on lately examining once again the entry quoted on p. 161,* I found additional evidence of trickery, if any were wanted. The forgery of Webster's name, which is written above the word 'gwise' or 'Guise,' was not a success; and even Mr. Collier remarked that it was 'perhaps' in a different hand. But, badly executed as it is, it seems to have been the result of a second attempt, for below the line are unmistakable traces of an erasure, so carefully made and smoothed over as scarcely to be detected, except from the thinness of the paper. In this case luckily there was no possibility of destroying a failure by the simple process, which has too probably been elsewhere adopted, of cutting it bodily out of the volume.†

"I now pass on to the interpolations, six in number, which are to be found in

* These references are to Mr. Warner's Catalogue.

† In the sale-catalogue of J. Boswell's library, 1825, No. 3141, was included an exact transcript of Henslowe's Diary. If this could only be traced, it would furnish most valuable evidence.

Alleyn's own Diary. Between these and the other Dulwich forgeries there is one very remarkable difference. The latter, as we have seen, have all been printed, and, as a simple statement of fact, it is necessary to add, printed first in every instance by Mr. Collier. With the forgeries in Alleyn's Diary it is otherwise, for I cannot find that they have been published or referred to either by Mr. Collier or any one else. Of the two spurious notices of Shakespeare's *As You Like It* (9th April 1618) and *Romeo* (30th October 1618) there is nothing more to be said except that the forgery is gross and palpable; nor, in the latter case, has the forger weakened the effect of the evidence against him by a desperate attempt to erase the words. He was equally unsuccessful with his entry about 'poor Tom Dekker' (12th November 1619), which was so clearly suggested by the imprisoned poet's letters (MSS. i. 108, 109). Here too he has tried hard to destroy what he had written, but was again prevented by the absorbent nature of the paper. The inserted 'B. Jonson' (20th June 1619) is noteworthy, not only as the single instance in which this name has been fraudulently introduced into the collection, but from the fact that Mr. Collier, writing in 1841 (*Memoirs*, p. 154), stated that Jonson was *not* mentioned in the Diary. For the dexterity with which advantage has been taken of an entry originally left incomplete, this forgery may be profitably compared with that of 'Robin Goodfellow' in Henslowe's Diary. But of all the interpolations in this MS. the most curious and instructive are the two on 27th August and 28th September 1618. The motive for the insertion of the words 'of the playhouse' and 'theatre' cannot possibly be mistaken, and the subject must be considered in connexion with Mr. Collier's 'facts tending to prove that Alleyn became the purchaser of Shakespeare's property in the Blackfriars Theatre' (*Memoirs of Edw. Alleyn*, pp. 103 *seqq.*). The date Mr. Collier fixes for Shakespeare's final departure from London is the spring of 1612; and he goes on to say that 'it seems very likely, from evidence now for the first time to be adduced,' that his (alleged) interest in the theatre passed to Alleyn as above. The 'facts' upon which he relies are two. The first is thus introduced: 'Among the miscellaneous scraps of paper at Dulwich College is one which appears to be a rough memorandum, in Alleyn's handwriting, of various sums paid by him in April 1612, for the Blackfriars; and though the theatre is not there expressly named, it will be rendered evident hereafter that it was the "play-house." The paper is precisely in this form:—

" April 1612

Money paid by me E. A. for the Blackfryers	. . . 160li
More for the Blackfryers	. . . 126li
More againe for the Leasse	. . . 310li
The writings for the same and other small charges	. . . 3li. 6s. 8d."

"Although this paper is nowhere to be found, it cannot of course be assumed that it never existed; but at the same time, as I shall presently show, it is in the highest degree improbable that the date was as Mr. Collier has given it. Be this, however, as it may, the most that the paper can be taken to prove is that Alleyn held property of some kind in the Blackfriars; and of this there was never any doubt. Mr. Collier's second 'fact' would, on the contrary, be conclusive enough, if it were only authentic. Such as it is, it will be found in MSS. iii. 102,* in the four words 'as the plaiehowse theare,' craftily interlined, where a fraud of this nature would be least suspected, in Alleyn's letter to Dr. Donne. That this forgery and the two in Alleyn's

* See p. 36 of this volume.

Diary above were written by the same hand and for the purpose of affording one another a mutual support, is self-evident; the strange thing is that, although Mr. Collier printed the first he did not print the others, but actually quoted at length the genuine entry in which one of them occurs without the interpolation. Whatever the explanation of this, his theory that Alleyn's Blackfriars property comprised the theatre has absolutely no foundation to rest upon. It might be enough to have pointed out that the only evidence in its favour is undeniably of modern manufacture; but it is possible to go still further. On Mr. Collier's own showing, the property referred to in the paper above is identical with that constantly mentioned by Alleyn in his Diary, for which he paid £160 a year rent to Edm. Travis. But, so far from having been acquired, as Mr. Collier makes out, in or before April 1612, it did not come into his hands until Shakespeare had been dead for nearly a year. The real date of his lease, as we now know from Mun. 184, was 26th Mar. 1617; and it cannot therefore be too rash to conjecture that Mr. Collier's date is a misreading of the later year. In this way too we get an easy solution of what is otherwise a singular fact; for, if the date 1612 were correct, the transaction ought to be found recorded in Alleyn's Memorandum-Book (MS. viii.), where similar purchases are entered down to 1614. But there can be no stronger proof that the building which Alleyn was anxious to save from demolition in August 1618, was not the Blackfriars Theatre than the sheriff's return in the Record Office quoted on p. 173.* The language of this document is sufficiently precise; and, apart from the fact that the theatre was not a new building, and so did not come under the statute, its situation, if at all represented by Playhouse Yard, makes its identity with Alleyn's houses in Swan Alley, which was at the other end of the parish, simply impossible.

"All the cases of forgery detected have now been briefly touched upon,† but the very serious question of their authorship has yet to be decided. Here, however, the reader must be left to draw his own conclusions. This is not a controversial work, and the subject cannot be adequately discussed without going beyond the Dulwich collection and bringing into evidence the entire system of closely analogous impostures which found their way into print in the second quarter of the present century. Although it is impossible to ignore the fact that Mr. Collier, who gave them to the world as genuine matter, has been distinctly charged with their fabrication, it is no part of my duty either to arraign or defend him. Having stated the facts, just as they stand, with regard to the Dulwich series, with which alone I am concerned, and having, as I hope, secured the collection from the risk of being similarly tampered with in the future, I have done all that is necessary; and if Mr. Collier's name has been specially prominent, the blame rests with himself. Even on the most charitable supposition, the ease with which he allowed himself to be imposed upon argues the most extraordinary carelessness and incapacity. On one point I think no doubt need be entertained. Although the style of handwriting adopted varies considerably and exhibits different degrees of imitative skill, my own decided opinion is that all the forgeries here were executed by one and the same person, whoever he may have been; and, looking both to their appearance and character, I certainly see no cause for making an exception of those in Alleyn's Diary. As the latter were doubtless meant for use and not inserted in mere wantonness, it would be interesting to learn whether an edition of the MS. was ever contemplated, and, if so, by whom. It may be laid

* See p. 100 of this volume.

† See, however, MS. v. 52 for an instance of extreme minuteness in fraudulent manipulation.

down as a general rule that literary frauds of the kind found at Dulwich are not concocted by one person in order that the benefit of them may be reaped by another; but there may conceivably be exceptions. After Malone's death there is nothing to show whether any one used the MSS. before Mr. Collier; but, while the earlier forgeries need not be anterior in date to 1831, the most recent may be as late as 1845, or, in the case of Alleyn's Diary, later still. At the most, there could only have been a very few persons who had access to the collection, and who, at the same time, were keenly enough interested in dramatic history not to shrink from actual fabrication in order to support particular theories or to have the credit of discovering new facts of professed importance."

Since the manuscripts and muniments were so well examined and catalogued by Mr. Warner in 1881, many additional papers have been discovered at the College. Some are old receipts and other memoranda of little or no value, and so seem, at the removal from the Old to the New College in 1870, to have been piled promiscuously into old boxes and left in a lumber-room. These have now been carefully examined and catalogued, and it is hoped that the Governors may be able before long to print the particulars by way of Appendix to Mr. Warner's able work.

A goodly number of these papers contain records of the numerous lawsuits in which the College were plaintiffs or defendants; some of them, however, concerning the Caltons and other former possessors of the Manor, date as far back as 1557. But there are also many letters and papers of much interest, such as a paper, partly in the Founder's handwriting and partly in that of the then schoolmaster, Matthew Sweetser, dated 27th September 1626, and evidently meant as his last dying injunctions. It is quoted in the *Life of Edward Alleyn* (vol. ii. p. 38).

The further contents of these papers are briefly as follows:—

(1) Papers connected with the suits between the College and Sir Edmond Bowyer, 1627–42.

(2) Papers relating to the Fortune Playhouse, 1631–1662.

(3) Papers relating to suits between Anthony Bowyer and the College, 1680–1697.

(4) Various leases, assignments, etc., beginning in 1645.

(5) Opinions of Counsel, including (with their signatures) those of Lord Littleton, Sir Matthew Hale, Sir George Treby, Lord Thurlow, Lord Kenyon, Lord Mansfield, Mr. Justice Weightman, Sir Fitzroy Kelly, and many others of less note.

(6) The weekly account-books of the College from 1626 to 1857, with the exception of the period between 1642–1645.

(7) Sundry notes of assessments made upon the inhabitants of Dulwich from the time of Charles I. (Ship-money) onwards.

(8) A great variety of letters, dating from 1758 to 1857, relating to Fellowships, to local affairs, to entertainments, tradesmen's estimates, and the like.

APPENDIX TO CHAPTER V.

The following letters show how accurate Mr. Warner's suspicions as to the interlineations in the Diary of Edward Alleyn were. They are extracted from the College Minutes, under date 29th October 1884 :—

"To the Governors of Dulwich College.

"MY LORD AND GENTLEMEN,

"On the 7th, 8th, and 9th of August the library of the late Mr. John Payne Collier was sold by auction by Messrs. Sotherby & Co. Mr. R. K. Douglas (one of our Board), hearing from Mr. Geo. Warner, of the British Museum (Editor of the *Catalogue of Manuscripts and Muniments of Dulwich College*), that certain of the MSS. included in the sale appeared to have been formerly the property of the College, I suggested to the Master (Rev. J. E. C. Weldon) that he should send some one to attend, and, if possible, purchase such lots as Mr. Warner thought had been formerly our property. This was a responsibility which the Master did not feel that he could undertake, so I took it upon myself to attend the sale for some portion of the time it lasted. I send herewith the Catalogue, with prices marked during my attendance. I also send the two MSS. which I bought, viz. Lot 200: 'Mr. Collier's transcript of E. Alleyn's diary at Dulwich College,'* for which I paid £1, 12s.; and Lot 1051, comprising the following MSS. :—

Verses by Arthur Agarde, Antiquary, F.S.A.

(Born 1540, died 1615).

Verses by John Day, Dramatic Poet (very rare).

Addressed to Thomas Downton and signed.

Verses by George Chapman, Dramatist, Poet, and Translator of Homer. Signed.

(Born 1557, died 1634. See Henslowe's Diary.)

Paper of Sir Francis Bryan, Soldier, Statesman, and Poet, with Autograph.

(Died 1550.)

William Stephenson's Confession. A priest about his Ballad.

Jeremy Collier (signature only 'ex dono auctoris').

(Born 1650, died 1726.)

Letter of Sir Francis Coventry (son of the Lord Keeper, who died 1640).

List of Dances, 'The Queen's Alemyayn,' 'My La. of Essex Measure,' &c.

Epistola Thomæ Hobbes ad Dominum Antonium a' Wood. 20 April 1674.

(Printed folio.)

A Dialogue between Esop and a Poet, in J. P. Collier's handwriting.

* This is not a complete copy of the Diary, but a transcript of such portions as Mr. Collier thought important.

"For this lot I paid £3, 15s. I enclose Mr. Warner's letter to me on the subject, which I suggest should be printed in the Minutes.

"I am,

"Your obedient servant,

"WM. YOUNG.

"Stanhill Court, Charlwood, Surrey,

"25th October 1884."

"British Museum, 23rd October 1884.

"MY DEAR SIR,

"I send you a few notes on the Manuscripts from J. P. Collier's sale which you left with me, and I hope they will be enough for your purpose.

"Mr. Collier's extracts from Alleyn's Diary are extremely interesting, since they prove, as I think, incontestably that the spurious interpolations in the Diary were made by Mr. Collier. These interpolations, as you will find in the Catalogue (p. xlii.), are six in number, all of which, except the last (p. 183),* appear in the extracts interlined. This fact, of course, taken by itself, might be used as evidence that Mr. Collier found them in the original Diary already, and copied them just as they stood. A curious circumstance, however, shows that they were not written at the same time as the rest of the contents of the several pages in which they occur, for in all cases in which the interlined words are in ink there is a 'set off' on the opposite page from these words, *and from these only* (see pp. 6, 11, 12 of Collier's MS.). I have no doubt that Mr. Collier's method of procedure was this: having made his extracts, he first interlined the spurious words in his copy, and then turned to the original Diary and inserted them there: after which he turned over the leaf in his copy without troubling to assure himself that the ink had completely dried in the interval. Afterwards, probably some time later, when he was suspected of forgeries in other quarters, the spurious words were scored through with the pen, but the 'set off' to which I have drawn your attention is from the written letters. But there is even stronger evidence against Mr. Collier, for there are in his extracts interlined words which are not to be found in the original Diary at all. On page 175 † of the Catalogue you will find a reference to the forgery 'Saw Romeo,' which in the original has been partially erased as a failure. In the extracts (p. 15) the forgery appears in the extended form, 'and saw Romeo and Juliett,' written in pencil. These words have been rubbed out (after the attempt to transfer them to the Diary was given up), but the impression made by the pencil can still be seen and read without difficulty. On the opposite page (p. 14) is another tentative forgery. Under the date 4th October (1618), over the name 'Jo. Taylor' is written in pencil (rubbed out) 'Br. Shakespeare,' the intention presumably being to endeavour to change the one name into the other in the Diary. On second thoughts, this design, I suppose, seemed too hazardous, as well it might, since Shakespeare had already been dead two years!! There is one other interlineation, 'and the Play,' in pencil, which also does not appear in the Diary. I need only add that all of these entries in the extracts are evidently in Mr. Collier's own hand, and I think I have said enough to show that the guarded language which I used about him in the Catalogue might have been infinitely stronger.

"With regard to the other papers, a detailed account of these would require more

* See p. 161 of this volume.

† See p. 112 of this volume.

time than I have at command. The only one which has a special interest for Dulwich College is the letter from John Day the dramatist, which looks as if it had once belonged to the Dulwich Collection. The acrostic verses purporting to be by John Day are certainly not in his hand, nor does the signature appear to be genuine. The dedication by George Chapman is very unlike the specimen of his handwriting possessed by the Museum, but it is, I have no doubt, a contemporary copy. The autographs of Agarde, Sir Francis Bryan, Jeremy Collier, and the rest (except that of Hobbes) are authentic; and Bryan's account of the meeting between Clement VII. and Francis I. of France, in October 1533, is a very curious document.

"Among other papers in the same parcel is a singular list of dances, *temp.* Elizabeth, including 'The Queenes Alemany,' 'My La. of Essex Measure,' etc.

"I am, my dear Sir,

"Yours very truly,

(Signed)

"GEO. F. WARNER.

"William Young, Esq."

CHAPTER VI.

THE REVEREND JAMES HUME, M.A., SCHOOLMASTER, 1706–1730.

BEYOND the fact that he was a Scotchman (Scoto-Britannicus, as he styles himself), nothing is known of the birth or parentage of James Hume ; but his father must have been a man of culture, as he seems to have corresponded with his son in Latin. The following is a translation of one of his earliest letters :—

MY DEAREST SON,

I not only approve, but I very highly praise your conduct, in at last, after so long a silence, writing to me, and (as has not been your custom for some years past) in Latin ; but I wonder much what has led you to this. Whether I am to consider it as a notification of your improvement in the classics, or as a sign that the language of the Romans is more appreciated at Edinburgh than it used to be many years ago, I approve it in either case. I should, however, be sorry that you should look at a knowledge of Latin as the end and “acme” of your studies ; for I hope you are of better worth, and born to greater things than to stick to one thing, and to labour at Grammar all your life. You must remember that all the liberal arts wait upon Theology, to which you should especially apply yourself.

On the day before the Calends of April, by the grace of the most high God, but not without great risk of life, your mother was delivered, but after she had borne a daughter, was seized with a serious fever, and a severe cough, and I greatly fear the result. If you have a great desire to see her, you must seize the first opportunity. These in haste. I earnestly pray that God may protect you and your dear mother.

Your loving father, J. H.

Ap. 18, 1699.

In the same year, 1699, James Hume was admitted M.A. by the University of Edinburgh.

On the 2nd January 1704/5, Mr. Job Brockett, who had been preacher-fellow at Dulwich College since the 3rd December 1701, died. The Fellowships were not at that time much sought after, and the College appears frequently to have found it difficult to induce two suitable candidates to come forward to draw lots for the places vacant, in accordance with the statutes. In such cases it was not uncommon to engage some one to perform the duties of the office for a time, and, when the appointment had lapsed to the Archbishop, to recommend to him the *locum tenens*. Such

was the course adopted in the case of the vacancy caused by Mr. Brockett's death ; Mr. Billington, the schoolmaster, undertaking the duties of preacher, and Mr. Hume being engaged to perform those of schoolmaster. He acquitted himself to the satisfaction of the College ; and Mr. Billington having been made preacher by the Archbishop on the 3rd August 1706, thus vacating the post of schoolmaster, the Master, Warden, and Fellows, after the lapse of time required to throw the appointment into the Archbishop's hands, addressed a letter to his Grace, which is still extant, recommending Mr. Hume, who had performed the duties of the office for upwards of twelve months. Accordingly he was nominated schoolmaster by the Visitor on the 6th October 1706. As is shown in the history of Dulwich College, he at once took the lead in all the affairs of the College ; indeed, during the whole time of his residence nothing seems to have been done without his advice and active co-operation. There is no doubt that at his admission the College lands were let at much less than their value, possibly in consequence of corruption, also that the scale of living within the College was very extravagant. Mr. Hume applied himself to reform these abuses, and agitated for a division of the moneys so obtained, as dividends to the members of the society. In this he was successful in 1715, since which year, with a very few exceptions, dividends were annually declared until 1857.

He was the acknowledged negotiator on behalf of the College during the Visitation of Archbishop Wake in 1723, the Archbishop's commissioner, Dr. Bettesworth, apparently corresponding solely with him, and not with the Master or Warden, and the Archbishop himself addressing letters to him on important matters. His talents were most useful to the College on this occasion, for he saw through and defeated the main design of the promoters of this Visitation, which was to obtain the Visitor's sanction to the enclosure of Dulwich Common under conditions which would give them a copyhold right in the approaches to their leasehold lands, thereby rendering the latter valueless to any one but themselves.

He also had the entire conduct of the cases of the Attorney-General *v.* Dulwich College, and of Taylor *v.* Dulwich College, the latter a most important one for the College, as by its decision the system of "recom-mendams," which was most injurious to the best interests of the society, was pronounced fraudulent, and abolished.

Mr. Hume, although so eminently useful to the College, was not by any means satisfied with his position, and he has left on record more than one expression of his great desire to obtain other preferment. At last, on the 20th January 1729/30 he was instituted, apparently on the nomination of the Lord Chancellor, to the vicarage of Bradwell, near Stony Stratford, Bucks.

He did not, however, go into residence at once, but remained at Dulwich for some time, and would probably have done so longer had it not been for pressure put upon him by the Master, as appears from the following letter from Mr. Hume to the Bishop of Lincoln :—

To the L^d Bishop of Lincoln.

My Lord,

Jan^y 14, 1730.

I know well that the Benefice is given for the office, and that the Pastoral office requires the performance of Personal duty, all the names and titles by which the Clergy are distinguished in Scripture carrying in them the Characters either of Dignity join'd with Labour, or of Labour alone. The sounder part ev'n of the corrupt council of Trent, contended that Residence might be declar'd to be of divine right: But y^e most strenuous Assertors of this Doctrine, and who have carryed it to the greatest height cannot deny but that there may be some cases in which it may be dispens'd with: And in no case it seems more allowable, than when the Incumbents Absence is of more real service to that part of the Church which is under his care than his presence can be. When I accepted of this Small Living it was far from my intention to endeavour to turn a cure of souls into a sinecure, but only to apply to your Lordship that a competent time might be allow'd me to settle my affairs, and to enable me out of the Living itself to make the House of God more fit for the celebration of divine Service and the vicarage House a more commodious habitation for myself and my successors, and that I might not be obliged to leave the country till I could see how God would dispose of my Sister who is in a dying condition. According to y^r Lordship's Direction I have acquainted our M^r that yo^r Lo^p has been so good as to approve of these my reasons. His answer was that He left it to yo^r Lo^p to do in it as you shall think fit, and added that if there was any small Living in the neighbourhood, to make me easy, he would use his own interest, and engage that of his friends to procure it for me. This Gent. and I liv'd many years together in a perfect good correspondence, and mutual intercourse of good offices. This is the third attempt he has made to procure some better provision for me: the two former out of Love and good-will, for which I am much oblig'd to him, but this, I doubt from a worse motive. I could not help expostulating modestly with him for his unkind interposing now after this manner. Whatever colours he is pleas'd to put upon it, the truth of the matter is this. At our late Visitation several Regulations were made and some points carried by my means (as he supposes) of great benefit to the Publick, notwithstanding his and some others utmost efforts to the contrary. This disgusted him and I'm afraid he looks no longer upon me as a Friend but as a check and controller. *Invitum qui servat—idem facit Occidenti*—I'm sorry it is so: But the case being thus, it will be no wise adviseable for me to live at Rome and strive with the Pope. All that I have to do during the short time I propose to continue here is—If it be possible, as much as lieth in me, to live peaceably with these men, to dissemble offences, if any shall happen and by soft words to turn away wrath. *Obsequium molliendo vincit; Asperitas odium parit*. I hope your Lo^p will excuse a little Pedantry from a man of my Profession, and so long a letter about my poor affairs. It was some months before I could resolve with myself, whether I should accept of this Living because I was somewhat loth to change the way of life I had been so long accustomed to without a valuable consideration, the Vicarage being hardly an equivalent for my Fellowship, all things consider'd. But all my friends

advis'd me to take it *μεδὲν ἀναβαλλομενος*. Delays are dangerous: and if the present Lord Chancellor or his successor should revoke the Grant, before I am in Possession, which, I am told, may be done: or if anything should happen to his Majesty humanitus, which God forbid, I should lose an Opportunity and perhaps never have another, of retiring in *Otia tuta*, where, enjoying the moderate conveniences of Life, I might spend the remainder of my days comfortably to myself, and in some measure usefully to others. And one of my chief encouragements was the character the world gives of your Lordship as a Person of such humanity and goodness that you know not how to do a hard thing, and deny none of your Clergy any just and reasonable Request; which I have found verified by my happy experience before I have the honour to be of that number. A Dispensation, I know is a matter of Grace and favour and not of right; and if your Lordship should ev'n deny it me, tho' it would be greatly detrimental to my affairs, I will humbly acquiesce, and submit in this and everything else to your Lordship's pleasure and ever endeavour to show myself

My Lord

One of your Lordship's most dutiful Sons
and most faithful servants,

J. HUME.

Mr. Hume finally resigned his Fellowship at Dulwich College on the 3rd July 1730. Before leaving he presented to the Chapel there the font which is still used, and concerning which the following memorandum exists in his own handwriting:—

MEM. That on the day (*sic*) of Sept^r 1729 I agreed with M^r Van Spanger to make me a Font of the Dimensions and form of the Draught made by M^r Gibbs Architect. The Bason and pedestal to be of the best white vein'd marble. The Plint of black marble vein'd with gold, and the step of Portland stone The whole to be perforated, with a brass stopcock to carry off the water into a cistern below, and to be set up in Dul. College Chapel.

Directions for the Painter.*

The Copper cover of the Font raised cupolo wise to be divided into four Cantons, on one of which is to be Our Saviour baptiz'd by John in Jordan with this Distich

Lustravis non, Christe, tibi purissime; Nostris
Purgandis maculis sanctificatur aqua

On another Phillip baptizing the Eunuch with this verse

Eluitur labes animæ Baptismatis undâ
Non frustra æthiopem, sancte Philippe, lavas.

On the third side Christ with an Infant in his arms blessing it:

Suffer little children to come unto me &c.

The 4th side next the wall blank.

* The existing copper cover shows no sign of ornament or inscription.

Round the Font cut in the marble and gilded this Inscription

Votivum hoc ΒΑΠΤΙΣΤΗΡΙΟΝ Deo opt. Max.
humillime D.D.Q JAC. HUME SCOTO BRIT. A.M.
hujus Coll. Soc. AD. MDCCXXIX.

and round the gilded border of the Cover this retrograde sentence

ΝΙΨΟΝ ΑΝΟΜΗΜΑ ΜΗ ΜΟΝΑΝ ΟΥΙΝ *

The present vicar of Bradwell, the Rev. K. C. Baily, has been kind enough to furnish the following note as to the subsequent history of Mr. Hume :—

The Rev. James Hume left by his will, bearing date 2nd February 1734/5, all his goods and chattels (after certain payments had been made) to the Churchwardens of Bradwell at that time, that they might convert them into money for the benefit of the poor. The proceeds to be applied to the education of six or seven poor children, and one shilling to be given to each poor person taking alms of the Parish who may remain to attend the Sacrament, on each occasion that they attend. After these payments the remainder to be distributed to poor industrious housekeepers and widows, who take no alms of the parish, at the church door on Christmas day after evening prayer. The Minister and Churchwardens to decide the proportions of the gift, regard being had to those who are most innocent in their lives, and most observant of the public duties of religion. He also bequeathed a chalice to the church with the inscription,—

Servatori θεανθρωπως
A.D. MDCCXXXIV.
I. H. Vic.

and a paten given by him also bears the same words. The chancel was wainscoted, railed, and paved at his expense; and he desired his executors to finish it by getting the altar-piece painted after his design. There are no traces of this having been done.

The money he bequeathed was invested in a piece of land called Ship House, at Hockliffe, Beds., and the rent of it is yearly distributed according to his wishes.

Mr. Hume died in 1735, and was buried in the chancel. A diamond-shaped piece of white marble, bearing the inscription,—

I. H. Vic.
MDCCXXXV.
Resurgam

shows the position of the vault.

Mr. Hume left behind him a commonplace book, which is now the property of the British Museum (Addl. MSS. 29,477). Much use has been made of the contents of this book, both in this memoir and in the *History of Dulwich College*.

The book seems originally to have belonged to Captain John Foster of Dulwich, who wrote in it several pages of manuscript relating to “The

* These inscriptions still remain.

“ Exercise of the Firelock and Bayonett with y^e Doublings and Hollow “ Square ” and other military matters.

Hume, when he became possessed of the book, reversed it, and commenced his entries at the other end. The first entry is dated 1708.

His intention seems to have been at one time to give it to the College, and an inscription dated 25th September 1727 no doubt recorded the fact of its presentation. But this has been erased, and the following words written over it in another handwriting :—“ I would have this book delivered “ to the Fellows all for the use of the Library.”

The next inscription is in Hume’s hand, and runs thus :—

This book containing many things that may be of great use to the College some time or other and not to be found any where else, I pray it may be carefully kept and deliver’d to one of the members when Discretion shall direct. J. H.

Then follows in the handwriting of Thomas Allen, Master :—

At the sale of the library of Sir George Hay, late of Doctors’ Commons, this book was put up to sale by the Title of Manuscripts relative to Dulwich College. And it was bought by

Thomas Allen at 7/
April 1799. The master of the College.

And therefore it is his own
and does not belong to the College.

In the body of the book are two letters in Latin, addressed by Hume in April 1727 from Dulwich, and in September 1731 from Bradwell, to J. Hay, who seems to have been an intimate friend. In the latter he speaks of “ George ” as a young man about to proceed to Oxford.

The probability is that Mr. Hay, senior, was Hume’s executor, and that “ George ” was his son, afterwards the Sir George Hay in whose library the book was found in 1799.

After the death of Thomas Allen in 1805, Mr. Nevile Stow, the school-master, wrote the following on the title-page :—

MEM. I have heard the late master, Thos. Allen, mention several times that this book of M^r. Hume’s was purchased by an acquaintance of his at a sale ; who said that as it related to Dulwich College he thought the Corporation had the greatest right to it ; he therefore gave it to the Master, who frequently has said that he wou’d leave it to the College at his death.

NEVILLE STOW, Fellow.
Sept. 1, 1805.

In 1873 the book was purchased by the authorities of the British Museum. At the same time they acquired two MSS. belonging to Mr. E. A. Giraud, the last organist, who retired, with the other members of the College, on a pension in 1857, and died in 1873. It is therefore likely that Hume’s book was inadvertently taken from the College by Mr. Giraud, and that it came into the market upon his death.

The following are the two letters mentioned above as written to J. Hay :—

J. Haio suo S. P. D. J. H.

Fefellisti fidem, inquis; ita est, sed invitus. Quot nos circumstant incommoda! Quid quisque vitet nunquam homini satis cautum est in horas. Parum abfuit quin tu me postremum videris, et ego furvæ regna Proserpinæ. Postquam a vobis discessi nudius tertius horâ circiter decimâ, Diversorium ingressus æstuans et anhelans, cubicularij scelere et incuriâ meâ, Pileum nocturnum subhumidum indui. Satis bene dormivi, sed postero mane surgere conantem et caput et pedes destituerunt; et pedes quia caput. Scotomate namque seu Vertigene percussus, nec stare, nedum ingredi, valebam. Medicus (Chirurgum dico) statim accitus venam secuit, et φάρμακον propinavit καθαρκτικόν. Sanguis grumosus, viscidus, et pene lymphæ expers et pulsus arteriæ debilis et languidus. Quamvis Rhedæ meritorice succussionem ægerrimè ferebam, domum tamen deferri volui. Meliuscule quidem jam me habeo, sed tarde admodum revalesco. Sediti aut in Lectulo decumbenti non multum officit valetudo; sed quamprimum ambulare occipio, præsertim Sub Dio—Haud aliter titubo quam si mera vina bibissem. Metuo quorsum hoc evadat. Novi te nonnullis ἐν τῶν Ἱατρῶν παιδῶν familiariter uti. Consule, quæso, et fac me certiozem. Hæc raptim et per intervalla, nam totum simul morbus nondum patitur. Tibi tuisque quâ caret ipse salutem optat.

Tuus J. H.

Dul: Ap. 1727.

Ad eundem.

Accipe, sodes, eo quo mittitur animo, hoc est hilari et benevolenti, Penûs nostri rusticani γευστηρίδιον Hornas et inemptas dapes, Pullos scil: gallinaceos e corte, Partemque Succidiæ, fumosæ quidem et sordidæ. Noli tamen committere ut sordeant tibi munera nostra. Audio Georgium nostrum cooptatum in familiam musarum. Optimæ spei Juveni gratulor, omniaque fausta auguror et precor. Si nondum concessit Oxonium, quæso fac me certiozem, quando eum illuc deducere constitueris, ut accurram et optato tuo conspectu alloquioque tantisper fruar.

Quod ad me attinet, ut uno verbo absolvam, nunc demum scio quid sit vivere. Te tuosque salvere jubeo. Homunciones vero quos nosti τριαβολιμαίους respiscere, aut ire ad Morboniam. Vale.

Bradwelli. 14^o Cal Sep^{ris} 1731.

Translation :—

To J. Hay from J. H.

You have broken your word, you say. So it is, but unwillingly. How many misfortunes surround us! Whatever care he may take, no man is always sufficiently cautious. It has almost come about that you had seen me for the last time, and that I had visited the kingdom of gloomy Proserpine. After I left you three days ago, about ten o'clock, entering an Inn, hot and panting, by the fault of a chambermaid and my own carelessness, I put on a damp nightcap. I slept pretty well; but, on endeavouring to rise the next morning, both my head and my feet failed me, my feet because of my head. Being struck with a giddiness or vertigo, I could neither stand nor walk. A Doctor, that is a Surgeon, came immediately and opened a vein, and administered a purge. My blood was lumpy, sticky, and devoid of lymph, and my pulse was weak and languid. Although I could scarcely bear the shaking of a hackney coach, I wished nevertheless to be taken home. I am now

somewhat better; but I recover but slowly. My illness does not trouble me much when sitting, or when lying down; but as soon as I begin to walk, especially out of doors, I totter exactly as if I was drunk. I am anxious how it will turn out. I know you have been intimate with sons of the healers (Doctors). Consult, I pray you and advise me. I write this hurriedly and at intervals, for my illness does not permit me to do it all at once.

That you and all yours who need it may have health is the wish of yours,

J. H.

Translation:—

Accept, I pray you, in the same spirit as it is sent, that is in cheerfulness and kindness, a taste of our rustic provisions; seasonable and unbought food, namely young chickens from the coop, and black and smoky ham. I do not think, however, our gifts will be despised by you. I hear that our George is admitted into the family of the muses. I congratulate the very hopeful youth, and I both expect and pray for all prosperity to him. If he has not yet gone to Oxford, pray inform me when you intend to take him there, that I may join you, and enjoy for a little while a sight of you and some talk with you.

As regards myself, to say all in one word, I at length know what it is to live. May you and yours be well; and may those twopenny-halfpenny men (*τριποβολιμαιοις*, literally, men of three oboles), whom you know, come to their senses, or go to the mischief.* Farewell.

Bradwell. 14 Cal. Sept. 1731.

In the same volume Mr. Hume gives an account of a tour in France made in the year 1714. It is interesting as giving an account of the state of that country in the early part of the last century. The description of many of the monuments destroyed in the Revolution is also valuable. Moreover, the raciness of the narrative seems of itself to justify its reproduction:—

A JOURNAL OF WHAT OCCURR'D TO ME IN A TRIP TO FRANCE, A.D. 1714.

Good Friday, March 26, 1714. Having heard Dr. Sach—l preach in the morning, and attended the service of the church in the afternoon, Mr. J. C——l and his son and I set out from Southwark at 5 in the evening and lay that night at Bromley.

¶ 27th. Four miles beyond Bromley I rode into a hollow tree called Fisher's Oak, the Diameter of which is about 4 yards. We arrived late at Rye very much fatigued.

¶ 28th. In the Evening after divine service we walkt abroad to take a view of the old Castle of Winchelsea, which I shall the more particularly describe, because, adding a fosse it will give some Idea of the old manner of Fortification. This ancient ruinous fort is situated in the middle of a large Salt-Marsh, between the Town of Winchelsea and the Sea. It is of a very regular figure, consisting of semi-circular, and copp'd triangular Bastions interchangeably. The circumference of the whole is about 250 yards. The thickness of the wall is $3\frac{1}{2}$ yds. In the center of it there is a Tower of about 25 y^{ds} Diameter, with a passage quite round in the middle of the wall about 6 foot high and equal width, wth square holes at convenient distances for the admission of Light. The hight of the Tower is about 50 f. overtopping the outward Wall about 20 f. Round the wall there has been a place about 4 y^{ds} broad for the Defendants to stand upon and look over the Battlements. This old Castle is a mile

* Morbonia, goddess of sickness and disease. Abire Morboniam jusserat. Suet. Vesp. 14.

from Winchelsea and as far from Rye making an Isosceles triangle with them. The former of these Towns is pleasantly situated and the streets very regularly contriv'd, but its Trade quite decay'd. The latter is a place of very good trade, but labours under two very considerable inconveniences. It is pester'd with Dissenters and their Abettors; And has no water but what they bring in Pipes $\frac{1}{2}$ mile off, and preserve in two Cisterns for common use. This night we sent back our horses by the Carrier and

¶ 29. Embarkt for Dieppe in the Mayor of Rye's pleasure Boat. Wind N.E. a fresh gale, and fine weather. Saw many Porpusses (the Dolphin of the Ancients) and sea fowl; were a little sea sick, but had a very good and quick passage, for we made y^e Port of Dieppe in less than 12 hours.

When we approach'd the mouth of the Harbour there met us a Boat mann'd with seven, who offer'd us their assistance in landing w^{ch} we accepted, the water being then so low that we could not lie close to the Key. Presently upon our landing some of the King's officers required our attendance upon the Governour, who examin'd us whence we came, what our profession was, and what business we had in France. He then dismiss'd us, having first very civilly offer'd us his service and assistance, if we should want it in his Jurisdiction. Having been askt much the same questions by the Comissary, &c., we went to see the Town.

After Dieppe was bombarded and laid in ashes by the English, it was rebuilt by the inhabitants in a very regular and uniform manner: to encourage them to which the King granted them an exemption from Customs and impositions upon goods to be consum'd in the Town for 20 years. The Harbor or Peer is very fine and commodious; but there is no access to it save at high tide, and at Low water all the shipping lies dry. About two miles west of Dieppe is the Protestant Church. Tho' these poor people are restrain'd from contributing their Charitable Endeavours towards the saving of Men's souls, yet their church is not a little instrumental in preserving their bodies; for being seated very high, it is visible a great many leagues off at sea, and serves as a very good mark to direct Vessels into the Harbour.

In the great Church of S^t Jaques, w^{ch} they say was built by the English, whilst Normandy was in their possession, they shew'd us the Grave stone of F. Richard Simon, an English Priest, with a very pompous latin inscription, in which he is celebrated, as for his many other virtues, so particularly for his being a strenuous asserter of Tradition against Hereticks. I could not but be pleas'd with the devout behaviour of those who were come thither to their private devotion. The sexton who shew'd us the Church would accept of nothing as a gratification for his pains; a thing you will seldom meet with in England.

¶ 30. We visited a nunnery in Dieppe, and talkt an hour at the Grate with 2 English nuns, the one born in Paternoster Row, and the other in Chelsea, both very discreet women: they are Ursulines of the Rule of St. Austin. Being straitned for want of time, we could not see any more of the Religious houses, nor procure any conversation with those who were able to give us an account of the Policy, &c., of the Place.

At noon we set out for Rouen, and lodg'd this night at Toste (Tôtes) a village halfway between Dieppe and Rouen. Here we convers'd with the vicar of the Parish, who shew'd us the Church. He seem'd to be a very modest young man but no great Clerk, for all the answer he gave to several questions I askt him in Latin was only, *ita Domine*: but perhaps he did not well understand my way of pronunciation. He civilly declined our invitation to take a glass of wine with us at the Hostellerie or Inn. The reason of which, as we found afterwards, was that y^e French Clergy are prohibited upon severe penalties, from entring into publick houses upon any pretence

whatsoever, unless they are upon a Journey, or call'd to do the business of their function; And if they do, they run the risk of being severely censured by the Bishop: a piece of discipline that would prevent a great many scandals among the Reform'd. We found this Curé in the Ordinary Habit of the secular clergy, viz^t. a black closs vest or cassock button'd from top to bottom, girt high under the breast with a broad ribbon, and a short black cloak over it. They wear broad brim'd Hats, their own short Hair, or little periwigs resembling hair, and a little leathern black Cap to cover the sacred tonsure. It must not be forgot that all the Roman Catholicks, the Laity as well as the Clergy, when they enter a church upon any occasion whatsoever, kneel down and say a short mental Prayer. There accompany'd us from Dieppe an Irish Gent who lives at Rouen, one Mons^r Flanagan. He was formerly a Capt. in the Army, but now exercises Merchandize in partnership with his Brother M^r Dermot. To these two Gent's civility we stand deeply engag'd, and ought gratefully to remember not only the kind treatment we met with from them, but from some one or other of their country men (who abound in these parts) almost in every Town we came to in Normandy and Bretagne, for which I shall be dispos'd to have a better opinion of their Nation for the future.

At Toste we chose to lie all in one Room where there were three Beds, and from Capt. Flanagan's practice observ'd first another very decent and laudable Custom inviolably observ'd among y^e Papists, and extremely fit to be imitated by Protestants, who are generally too defective that way: For He kneel'd down by his Bedside & reverently said his Prayers to himself before he undress'd, tho' we were all in y^e room; and when I came down in the morning to see my horse fed, I found the serving Maids and Hostler upon their knees with their Beeds.

¶ 31. We arriv'd at Rouen by ten this morning. In this country (Normandy) the whole almost is arable wthin sight of the High way. No champaign Ground, but a very agreeable mixture of hill and dale, adorn'd here and there wth copses of wood, and Groves of tall trees, about villages and Gent's seats. It is a light soil and seemingly not very fruitful, but the Inhabitants say it bears good Crops. Their plows go upon wheels as big as the fore wheels of a coach, and one Man commonly both holds the Plow and drives. All the way between Dieppe and Rouen we saw but one flock of sheep, and no black cattle.

Rouen is one of the most considerable Cities in France, both for its Situation, Largeness and Trade: An A. B^p's See, A Parliament Town, and the metropolis of the province of Normandy. It contains about 36 Parishes besides a great number of Convents, Nunneries, &c. Most of the Houses are of wood, and the Streets very narrow & but ill pav'd. All over this Countrey, not only the lower but also the upper stories are floor'd with brick or plaister. But in the houses of the better sort, curiously done with Tarrice, hard and smooth like polish'd stone, and cut in handsome figures. These floors are a great Weight upon the building, but the reason they give for using y^m is, that they are cool in summer and prevent fire.

The things most remarkable in this city are the Churches, and Religious houses, the Parliament House, the Keys and the Bridge. The Cathedral of Nôtre Dame is an ancient, reverend Gothick structure built by the English. It very much resembles Westminster Abbey, especially in the inside, the Pillars & cieling being of the very same make. The spire is of an immense height, and the great Bell said to be one of the biggest in Europe. Diam: 12 f. w^t 40,000^{lb}.

The Prior of the Monastery of the Benedictins was no sooner acquainted with our being there, but he sent one of the Monks, who conducted us into the Garden and

Refectory, & shew'd us their fine Church & library &c. I discours'd with him in Latin. He spoke well and readily, only now and then I was oblig'd to explain myself, when he seem'd not to understand my manner of Pronunciation. He enlarg'd much in Commendation of our Queen & pray'd for her. He askt, *Quid sentiunt in Angliâ de Pace?* I answer'd, *Sperant omnes boni fore diuturnam et stabilem, cum Pax etiam iniquissima justissimo bello anteferenda sit.* He reply'd, *Susplicamur non fore diuturnam cum Bataris.* This Monk seem'd to be a man of a facetious and pleasant humor, and to have a considerable share of good sense; and therefore, I suppose, usually pitcht upon by y^e Prior to entertain Strangers. The monastery is very rich, for they are but about 40 in number, and have in yearly Revenue to y^e value of 10,000^{li}.

In the Parliament House the Apartment where the Sessions are held is a large room with Benches conveniently dispos'd for the Members to sit upon, and Places for the Advocates to stand & plead in; & the roof finely gilded and carv'd. Adjoining to that is a Hall like that at Westminster, but not near so large, with Seats for the Officers of the law, not much unlike those of the Six clerks in Chancery. Between this and the Common Gaol there is a place of Refection where our friend Dermot treated us with a bottle of wine. All the Prisoners that were in the Court of the prison were at work, some spinning, some carding, some knitting stockings &c. And when we tossd over some bread amongst them, it was pleasant to see them drop their wooden shoes, to be the more expedite for scrambling.

The Keys extend the whole length of the Town, between the City walls and the Seine, so conveniently built that the Ships, of which there are many here, may lay their sides to them, and be loaded and unloaded without the help of a Crane. The old Stone Bridge is demolished, only 5 or 6 of the Pillars are still standing. In lieu of this there is a Bridge of Boats laid over the River a little higher, pav'd with Stone, and able to bear the heaviest carriages. In one or two places it is only boarded, & may be drawn up like a Draw bridge, for the Passage of boats and barges that go up the River towards Paris.

In our return to our Lodgings we saw the Castle, w^{ch} is an old Fort moated round. Here the Governour resides, who is at present the D. of Luxemburg. Not far from thence is a void place, in the middle of which, where 'tis said Joan D'Ark the Maid of Orleans was burnt by the English, is a copious Fountain of good water brought in Pipes from the neighb'ring hills & on the top of it, her Figure in Stone.

At night we were invited to supper by Our very good Friend Capt. Flanagan, where we were treated with a glass of the best Hermitage, and a cup of excellent English Beer.

April 1. Having by M^r Flanagan's assistance procured horses for 20 sols per diem, we set out for Caen, and lodg'd this night at Pontaux de Mer,* a good large Town extremely well water'd by a fine River from w^{ch} several little Streams are deriv'd for the conveniency of the Inhabitants. It is finely situated in a rich valley, as most of their Towns are, and contains several Religious houses and 3 Parish churches, the principal of which we visited, viz^t S^t Owen's† a famous (I suppose Welch) saint in this country, for we found several churches dedicated to his honour. It is a good old building, and very well adorn'd within. The Pews in this, as in all other Parish Churches in France, are conveniently dispos'd, I mean to hear, not to sleep in; low built and without any door, so that they all sit promiscuously as they come w^{out} distinction of persons. The colours of the painted windows are more lively, and the designs more regular than any I have seen.

* Pont Audemer.

† St. Ouen.

8. 2. We din'd at Pont L'Evesque in the best Inn we have yet met with in this country. Being Friday we had a fish dinner, viz. Thornbacks, Flounders, and Trouts, all extraordinary good in their kind & cheap enough, for we paid but 4 livres *i.e.* 4th English for what was enough to serve six or seven. But at Dives 5 leagues further we found the case altered, for there the Hostess stopt money for the Maid, thô she had done us no service, and made us pay three half pence for a pipe. At night we took up our Lodging at the Grand Hostellerie in Caen where we were straitned for room, and forc'd to lie all three in a bed, because of the mighty confluence of People which at this time resort from all parts of Normandy & Bretagne to a Fair w^{ch} is held for 14 days together & is to be open'd on Sunday next.

8. 3. This morning we parted with an honest Gentleman the Bailie or Judge of Torigny, who had travell'd with us all the way from Rouen to Caen and whose good Conversation had very much diverted the tediousness of the Journey. He was an elderly Man, and spoke Latin very well, but complain'd that thrô desuetude he had contracted a little stiffness, and now and then wanted words expressive of his meaning. Understanding that we were Englishmen, he pull'd out of his Pocket, & shew'd me M^r Baker's (a nonjuring Fellow of S^t John's in Camb.) Reflections upon Learning, translated into French and printed at Rouen. Upon w^{ch} subject he spake many things hansomly and well, for he was a Man of Letters, & in his younger days had taken Degrees in y^e university of Caen. Having endeavour'd to give him as satisfactory answers as I could to several questions he asked about our constitution, He in return gave us an account of the present state of France, and because he might safely vent his mind to a stranger, who should never rise up in Judgement against him, he freely and passionatly bewail'd their present Servitude, and the extreme calamities they had suffer'd during the late war; for their deliverance from which he express'd (as he said) not only his own sense, but y^e sense of the whole Kingdom, in terms of the highest honour & gratitude to the Queen, and seem'd to envy the happiness of our Constitution and the liberty of the People, where every Man may call what he has his Own, and is not subject to the despotick pleasure and arbitrary impositions of the Prince. But still he express'd himself wth great Duty and Reverence to the King, who, he said, was given them by God, and accountable to none but him, and for whose Glory he profess'd himself willing to sacrifice his life: but withall, that it could not but be very afflicting to his good subjects, that so small a part of such immense taxes as were rigorously levied upon them by the Farmers of the Revenue, should come into the King's coffers: the rest being intercepted a *sanguisugis Aulicis*, as he called them who abuse the Royal Authority to the great Oppression of y^e People. When I own'd myself a Protestant, I perceiv'd that by the word Protestant he meant Calvinist; but when I distinguish'd between Calvinism and the Religion of the Church of England, and shew'd him wherein they differ'd, He profess'd he could not have an Aversion to any honest man that was of the Queen of England's Religion. He gave me an account of some monstrous relations he had receiv'd from persons as he said of good credit, concerning some of our sectaries, and said he thought it criminal both in church and State to tolerate such impieties, because thereby they made themselves partakers of their crimes. One thing was, that there is amongst us a sect called Multiplicants who assemble promiscuously upon pretence of Religion, and when their pretended worship is over, the Candle is put out, and they commit such Lewdness as is not to be nam'd by a Christian. To which I begg'd leave to Answer, that these were mere calumnies and slanders invented by the Priests on purpose to disgrace the Reformation; for thô I could not deny that the tares grew up

among the wheat, and that some of our sects hold opinions that are impious and contrary to the Catholick Faith or absurd and ridiculous; yet none of them maintain'd any thing so gross and repugnant to Common morality as the story mention'd by him; w^{ch} shews that y^e Forger's Invention was not equal to their malice, for it was no more than an old Calumny new vamp't; the enemies of Christianity having objected the very same thing to the Primitive Christians to render them Odious to the People, as he might see if he would consult Tertullian's Apology and Minutius Felix. When he took leave of us he desired to have my name and place of abode, that he might know how to address to me, w^{ch} I gave him, & received his, in order to a future correspondence.

This day we view'd Caen the metropolis of lower Normandy as Rouen is of the Upper. It is a large Town containing a great number of fine houses belonging to Gent. & Merch^{ts} mostly built of hewn stone. What is particularly remarkable here is the University and Churches. The University consists of three large Colleges in which a vast number of Scholars are taught the languages and Sciences, and take Degrees not only in the Arts, but also in the three Faculties, Divinity, Law and Physick; they wear no distinguishing Habit, and lodge in the Town. When we went to see the Jesuits College we met with an Irish Priest M^r N——t who very civilly went along with us, and shew'd us what is usually shew'd to strangers, and particularly the Jesuits Church, a most elegant and beautiful Fabrick, and the Abbey Church of the Benedictins where William the Conqueror is interr'd. His tomb is of black marble, in the middle of the Basilica, and very plain. On one side is his known Epitaph:

Qui vicit rigidos Normannos atque Britannos &c. On the other: Hoc Sepulchrum invictissimi juxta ac clementissimi Conquestoris, Gulielmi, dum viveret, Anglorum Regis, Normannorum, Canonanorumq; Principis, hujus insignis Abbatiae Fundatoris piissimi, Cum anno 1562 Vesano Haereticorum furore direptum fuisset, pio tandem nobilium ejusdem Abbatiae Religiosorum, Gratitude sensu in tam beneficum Largitorem, instauratum fuit Anno 1642.

The young monk who conducted us shew'd us also the Apartments of this King's old Palace and his Picture &c. They are now erecting a noble range of buildings, the case of which is already finished. When I was asking the Religious in Latin What Fund the Fraternity had to defray the charges of such a structure? our Irish friend tipt me the wink, and told me in English they were very rich but such questions were not to be asked. What adds a particular lustre to all the new Buildings in this place, besides the regularity of the Architecture, is the Whiteness of the Stone, and the fine colour of the Slate they are covered with & w^{ch} they say, is most of it brought from England.

The priest went with us to our Inn, but we could not prevail with him either to eat or drink there, tho' he might have done it in our chamber with secrecy enough, yet he made it a matter of conscience to transgress the Orders of the Church: Therefore we went along with him to one of the Students Lodgings and treated him with a bottle or two of wine: There he both drunk and talkt very freely, and seem'd at first willing to shew his parts about some points of Religion, But when by way of Quere and as it were for information, some questions were put & arguments urg'd home against him, he found himself puzzl'd & ingenuously acknowledged that he had took his Degrees in Arts, and was only a Priest, but not a Divine. In the middle of the Market Place there is a Marble statue of the French King, and on y^e Pedestal a vain Inscription comparing him to Julius Caesar y^e Founder of this Town.

8. 4. We thought it excusable to make a Sabbath days Journey where it could

give no offence and where little distinction seems to be made between the Sabbath and a common day, besides the ringing of Bells. We met by the way a great number of Cattle Carriages and Mules loaded with Goods for the Fair.

8. 5. We baited at Ville Dieu, a pretty large town inhabited almost wholly by Artificers, especially in brass and Iron. At noon we baited again at Avranche, an eminent Town seated on a Hill near the Sea. It is a Bps See, and strongly fortify'd after the ancient manner, and commands a large and pleasant Prospect over y^e Manche or Channel, and the adjacent country. Not far from thence is S^t Michels, a Pyramidical Rock not unlike the Cornish Mount, rising in the middle of the Bay to a great height, & visible many leagues off. At the foot of the Rock there is a village of about 60 or 70 houses, and on the top of it a very ancient & rich monastery of the Benedictins supported by Pillars. This monastery is said to contain a great collection of rich presents, and rare & valuable curiosities amass'd in the course of many years, and is a place of such suppos'd sanctity that Pilgrimages are made to it. Not being appriz'd of this we saw it not, tho' we rode several leagues along the neighbouring shore.

8. 6. We set out from Pont Orson, a little Town in the confines of Normandy and Bretagne, and arriv'd about noon at S^t Malo which is one of the most considerable ports in France. This town is situated upon a Rock about a Mile within the Seamark, and join'd to the Continent by a neck of land or rather a narrow sand bank upon which there are materials ready fitted for building ships & ten or a dozen Windmills w^{ch} help to improve y^e Landscape. The town walls, Castle, Port & most of the Houses are built of a kind of stone as hard as a Millstone. The chief strength of the place seems to lie in its being almost inaccessible by reason of the Rocks and shallows all over the Bay and the only passage into it commanded by two small Forts upon Rocks at some distance from the Town. Over one of the gates there is a Latin Inscription importing that the Town was wall'd round, and the Pomœrium enlarg'd towards the sea by Lewis le Grand, and that the B^p and Chapter had enlarg'd it towards the Land, where there are some regular beautiful new streets. We walkt round upon the Walls w^{ch} are about an English mile in compass. In the . . . (which is a fine walk from whence there is a pleasant prospect to the Rode, and the adjacent shores & whither the people of Fashion resort in the Evening) we saw the governour, Lieutenant Gen^l L'Agneau, an ancient Gent. of a very military presence. He was attended by a File of Musqueteers and waited upon by the Gent. that were there with much respect. As for the churches, we visited but one, namely the Great Church of S^t Peter, w^{ch} is a sort of Pantheon, having in it 25 Altars dedicated to diverse Saints and Images sans nombre.

One thing I must not forget. In the Dusk of the Evening a Bell is rung to warn all that are without the walls to retire into the Town: then y^e gates are shut, and eight or ten couple of hungry mastiffs turn'd out to range about the Town all night, to secure their Naval stores &c. from being stolen: and some that have had the misfortune to be drunk, & lie abroad have been found next morning as Jezabel was at Jezreel. Our Guide who was an Irish servant of S^r N—— G——n, happened to be such a gross piece of stupidity that we could learn but little of him.

This day we had the honour to be invited both to Dinner and Supper by S^r N——s G——n, a considerable merchant & Mayor of the Town, who entertain'd us not only civilly but sumptuously, and concluded all with a Bottle of S^t Laurence Wine, w^{ch} is accounted the most generous that France produces. This Gent. is of Irish descent, and receiv'd the Honour of Knighthood from the Chevalier S^r G——, on

whose praises he insisted much, telling us, that He was one of the finest Gentlemen in Europe, of a very sweet disposition, and particularly noted for his strict and inviolable Observation of his Word: to what purpose this was intended may be easily divin'd. He told us likewise, that it was the general Opinion of all those who were skill'd in Trade in these parts that the English were mightily out in their Politicks in raising scruples about the Treaty of Commerce, for that nothing could be of greater advantage to England, than that Trade should be put upon the foot of 1664. Seeing besides other advantages, all Bretagne would thereby become a free port to the English, this Province having ever since its Union with France, till the late war, enjoy'd some extraordinary privileges, particularly an exemption from impositions upon Merchandises. The tariffs not being settled casts such a damp upon trade, that the mercantile people know not how to govern themselves. As also the King's arbitrary enhancing and diminishing the value of Coin as his Coffers are full or empty w^{ch} is—*illud quod dicere nolo*!

In some slight conversation we had about Religion He wholly excus'd the Clergy from having any hand in the rigours us'd against the Protestants and threw all the Odium of it upon the Kings Counsellors who had advis'd the King to it for reasons of State.

Whilst we were at the Chevalier G——n's there came to visit & comfort his Lady upon the Death of her Sister several Religious, and amongst the rest two Capuchins, for these Friars go always in pairs, which answer'd the Idea I had form'd to myself of the ancient Philosophers, both in their habit and voluntary poverty, and affected contempt of the World. They wear Long Beards, no Linnen, a coarse Garment down to their Ancles, girt with a rope instead of a Surcingle, go bare legg'd and are shod with sandals. One of these Capuchins was the Count Hautoniere who did forgoe a very good Estate for y^e rigorous austerities of this very severe order, who subsist from day to day merely upon Alms. He is a person of a venerable aspect; and of so very graceful a behaviour and address, that the well bred Gent. shone thro' the sordid disguise, and gave him clearly the Ascendant, in my opinion, over those little fellows with whom he had set himself upon the level even before I knew his Quality.

8. 7. In the morning We ferry'd over from S^t Malo's to Dinar where the rough craggy rocks made the embarking & debarking of our horses very troublesome and dangerous. In the Afternoon we pass'd thro S^t Brieux a Town famous for the manufacture of Linnen cloath and arriv'd pretty late at Chatteau L'Audrain. The people, as I observed before, are miserably oppress'd by the Intendants and Farmers of the Revenue, the meanest paying sometimes half their income to the Crown, so that they look upon strangers as a prey, and squeeze from them what they can: This we found almost every where, but especially where we lodg'd this night; for we having anticipated our Supper by an afternoons repast, and our Host thinking himself thereby balked of some part of his expected profit charged us no less than 10 sols for one candle.

8. 8. We refresh'd at Guingam, where the superstition of the people seem'd to be more gross and scandalous than we had observ'd it elsewhere. I went into the chief church, and walking up one of the side alleys I found myself close by the Altar, where a priest was celebrating mass, before I was aware: I stood behind a Pillar, and observ'd the old man's antick postures and grimaces, but could not hear what he mumbld, with his back turn'd to the People, who behav'd themselves very devoutly, tho' they understood not one word of what was said. In this Church I observ'd one Altar, w^{ch} seem'd to have more Votaries than the rest; it is dedicated to the B. V.

whose Image is over it bigger than the Life, of a very burly make like a Dutch Frow. She is very decently habited, with a Gown, Petticoat, Mantle and Vail, and a lac'd Apron, with a Wax taper burning before her. This night we arriv'd at Morlaix, where I found myself very much fatigu'd, having rid 50 miles a day for 2 days before, but withal pleas'd that we should now have two or three days rest.

Morlaix is a large populous Town in the N.W. part of Bretagne and one of the greatest staple ports for Linnen in the Kingdom, for the countrey people, who are chiefly employ'd in this manufacture, bring their Linnen cloath from all the Adjacent parts hither to market, where it is bought up by the Factors or Merchants & shipt off for foreign parts. England formerly drove a considerable trade with them in this commodity; but that Commerce has taken another course these many years, and the people here seem not very forward to renew it, finding their account, perhaps, better in the trade they have at present with Spain and the South Sea. The King has engross'd all the Tobacco in y^e Kingdom and has a great manufactory in this Town, where a vast number of hands are daily employ'd. To observe their way of cureing Tobacco, is enough to cure any one of taking it, in whom that evil Habit is not too deeply rooted; for they pickle it plentifully with stale Piss, which they tell you gives a grateful acrimony & pungent relish to the Tobacco that would otherwise be too flat and insipid. This I have heard is done likewise in England; but that it is done in France I am both an Eye and Nose witness. They have a great number of Mills upon the River for making Paper, for w^{ch} this Town was once famous; but this manufacture is not near so considerable at present as it has been. We were told that the monopoly of Tobacco, and the heavy impositions upon Paper, were the occasion of an Insurrection of the Peasants in Bretagne & the neighbouring parts, w^{ch} gave the King some trouble to quell.

There are here 3 Parish Churches and one Cathedral belonging to the B^p of S^t Pol de Leon: One nunnery, and 6 other Religious Houses. In the Convent of Capuchins they courteously shew'd us their House, Gardens, Chappel and Library, w^{ch} was but ill stock't with Books. Their cells are little and incommodious, and their Beds only a hard Quilt without any coverlett, for, unless they are sick, they lie in their ordinary apparel. All the Furniture of their Cabbins is a stool and a Desk. They are all call'd up in the night to their Devotions by one of the Friars, who take this office in their turns. He awakes them by a hideous noise in the Galleries where their cells are, with an Instrument of wood not much unlike that wherewithal the Countrey people in some places frighten the birds out of their Corn. They keep a very sparing diet & in short live a very severe and mortify'd life, if they always keep up to their Rule: For w^{ch} excessive rigours I'm afraid they are never a whit the better Christians, nor neerer to the Kingdom of Heaven, these being such things as God has not required at our hands: True Religion, says the Apostle, Rom. 14. 17, consists not in meat and drink, but in righteousness and Peace, and Joy in the H. Ghost; in w^{ch} things whosoever serveth Christ, is acceptable to God, & approved of Men.

8. 12. We were accompany'd to Brest by a Merchant of Morlaix, M^r G——n, to whose civility we had been oblig'd during our abode there. Being willing to divert myself by learning the sentiments of all sorts of people I had opportunity to converse with, I took occasion by the way, while my Friends were engag'd in discourse with the Gent. himself, to ask his Servant diverse questions w^{ch} he readily answer'd: And, being an inquisitive fellow, he ask'd me likewise what Religion we had in England? I made a hard shift in broken French, to let him know, That we beleive the H. Scripture, worship God alone, & pay no Devotion to Saints, Images, or Crosses. When

he demanded the reason why we did not? I told him that those they call Hereticks look upon the Saints as no other than dead men, whose virtues they profess to imitate & whose memory they reverence, but give no Religious worship to their persons. And as for Images, they wanted not to be put in mind of their duty by methods directly forbidden by God himself, and did not think it reasonable to pay religious honours to things inanimate & inferiour to themselves. This discourse the Fellow grossly misrepresented to his Master, who was a zealous Catholick, as if I had said, that it was more reasonable for a man to worship his Horse than the Saints or their Images. This shews how cautious one ought to be in talking about such matters in a Popish Countrey.

This afternoon we arriv'd at Brest, and were no sooner come to our Inn but we were required to send our names and the place from whence we came to the Governour. When we had put ourselves in some order, we went to the Castle to wait upon him. He ask'd the usual questions, and order'd a soldier to attend us and shew us the works. The Fortifications of the Castle and Town; the Road which has but one narrow inlett commanded by two Forts like those of the Dardanelles; the safe and commodious Harbour w^{ch} is under the Guns of the Castle, and has always depth enough of water to float the greatest vessels, the Magazines, Artillery, Ropery &c. are all such instances of the Grandeur and power of the Prince, as I cannot but admire, but am unable to describe. I went aboard the Royal Louis, a first rate ship of war, which was then refitting in the Dock.

Our Morlaix merchant conducted us to the convent of Carmes, where his kinsman, the Head of the House, shew'd us all their Apartments and the library: While we were there I took notice of the History of England in fol. upon which I ask'd if any of the Fathers understood English and whether they had got many English Books? To which he answer'd, *Ila, sunt multos libros Anglicanos hic*: and presently went to one of the foruli, where, after some rummaging, he found an English Bible & shew'd it me: it was of a very ordinary edition, and printed in the Savoy 1679. After this he carried us to the Common Room, where he treated us with (I suppose the best fare they had) a bottle of bad wine in foul glasses, and some course bread and cheese; an entertainment suteable enough to their way of Living in those nasty beggarly Orders. But there wanted not that which makes even the most ordinary entertainment equal to a feast, viz^t a frank behaviour and a cheerful countenance. *Super omnia vultus—accessere boni.*

We supp'd with very good Company at the Ordinary, viz^t a Mons^r L'abbé, two Priests, a Capt. of the King's Guard, and a commissary of the Navy. We had a very good supper, and each man a choppin of wine for 25 sols per man. This as we were inform'd, is the best & cheapest way of eating in France; for if you eat alone to save charges, they find ways to screw you up, and you fare much worse.

8. 13. This morning a young fellow offer'd his service to conduct us to the Ferry call'd Le Passage Progestel, 2 leagues off, which we refus'd: however being unwilling to lose an opportunity of earning a penny, he ran before us all the way, and was very well satisfied with 4 sols for his pains: We pass'd thrò Dolo, Four & Chattolin and lodg'd at Quimper Corantain, a large market town, in which there are 3 Parish churches, and the Cathedral of the Bishop of Cornovaille.

8. 14. This morning we saw the Host carried over the Grand Place of Quimper by a Priest, under a canopy, with a cross before him, and a small tinkling Bell; all the people within view kneel'd down where they stood, and one of our Company was told that he must kneel, for it was Nôtre Seigneur. I perceiv'd that the people took

M^r C——l for some great Lord; and without doubt his scarlet coat contributed not a little to inflame our reckonings. As we rode along we heard the Bells ringing everywhere, and found 3 Priests with a number of Countrey people on their knees before a Stone cross by the highway side; and chanting over an office. Upon enquiry we found it was a procession in honour of S^t Mains whose day this is. Having pass'd thrô Rossparidan & Quimperlay, a considerable market Town, we arriv'd at Hennebon, a large Town very advantageously situated for trade upon a navigable river, at the mouth of which 2 Leagues below is Port Louis, a very strong place regularly fortify'd by the present King. Here by the advice of one of our Irish countreymen (for all the Queen's subjects are countreymen abroad) I lin'd my seat with a Hareskin which I found of great use.

8. 15. This day nothing occur'd remarkable save that I narrowly escap'd being spoilt by a dangerous fall of my horse in a rocky place—

Laudabo Dominum, semper illius meum
Os personabit laudibus;
Qui servat Ossa ne terantur, Omnibus
Et eruit periculis.

We pass'd thrô Landevan, Auray, and Vennes, which last is a very handsome maritime town, and a B^{ps} See. It was the capital of the ancient Veneti, who were a people terra marique bellicosissimi et antiquissimi. Vid Cæs. De Bell. Gall. Lib. 3. We lodg'd at a village call'd Massiliac.

8. 16. We pass'd a Ferry at Roche Bernard, din'd at Pont Chatteau and lodg'd at a sorry Inn call'd Le Temple; 4 leagues short of Nantes.

8. 17. It rain'd excessively, and we were wet to the skin before we could reach Nantes, where there was no brandy to be got but what was worse than our English Spirits; for their good old brandy they send abroad, but what is new and fiery they reserve for their own common use.

Nantes is a large populous city upon the Loire, about 16 Leagues above its embouchure, and has the best trade of any town upon that river. A B^{ps} See and the metropolis of Bretagne. Here, as every where else, I found myself at a Loss for want of being master of the language of the countrey. Our Hostess sent her son along with me to shew me the Town, but he speaking neither Latin nor English, and I having but little French, there was no good understanding between us. He carried me first to the place call'd La force, which is the Burse or Broglio to which the Merchants resort daily about noon, to converse about business. It is a large hall by the River side, with a little Chappel at the West end of it peculiarly for the use of the Merchants. The Bank of the River is wharf'd with hewn stone by way of Key for about half a mile in length, at a competent distance from the Houses, which are very good and regular buildings rang'd in a strait line parallel to the Key.

At the lower end of these Buildings there is a notable Convent of Capuchins, consisting of 10 Fryars. It is seated on the top of a Rock from whence you have a fine view of the city, and a large prospect down the River. The front of the Rock towards the River was blown up with Gunpowder in such a manner as to make 3 several Gardens one above another like Terrace Walks, well stor'd with excellent fruit trees, and kept in very good order by the Friars themselves.

There are in this City 11 or 12 Parish churches, and about 20 belonging to convents of Religieux. The church of the Carmes is richly adorn'd with painting and sculpture. The High Altar is an admirable piece of Architecture. But what is most

remarkable is a White Marble Tomb of one of the Dukes of Bretagne. On the Top of it are the Figures of the Duke and Dutchess in full proportion, in a lying posture, with a Lyon at his feet and a Greyhound at hers. At the four corners are 4 hieroglyphical Figures as big as the Life; one of which represents a beautiful young woman before and a decrepit old man behind. I could not find out the meaning of these statues, and saw none of the Religious there to ask, but such as were employ'd in receiving confessions. The Pillows of the Duke and Dutchess are supported by angels, and the sides of the Tomb embellished with little Figures of the Apostles, Religieux in their habits &c. Instead of an Inscription there is plac'd within the rails a schedule of Parchment on which is fairly written a long narrative of that Duke's benefactions to the convent and the occasion of it, which was this. The Duke having liv'd childless for many years, obtain'd a son at last by the prayers of these Friars, upon which he fulfill'd a vow he had made, and gave them his own weight in Gold (son pesant d'or) and bequeath'd to them &c. An° 1648.

L'Oratoire is a fine church, and abounds more with curious painting than any I have seen. There are a great many large pieces representing several passages of the Gospel History. That of the Murder of the Children of Bethlehem, and another of our Saviour's bearing his Cross are very natural and moving. There is one in which the B. V. is represented in a sitting posture, an angel kneeling in the clouds, and looking down upon her with admiration and Reverence; and on the top of the Piece a blasphemous and impious picture of the Pere Eternel like a wrinkled hoary old man, with his hands extended and looking down wishfully upon her.

The Cathedral is a reverend, ancient, Gothic Structure and the sculpture very entire. The great Gates are of Brass, with a large Figure of S^t Peter on one side, and of S^t Paul on the other. Adjoining to the Cathedral is the Bishop's house; the great Area before it is all overgrown with grass, which is no great sign of Residence or hospitality.

The Castle is an old Building with strong walls, and a deep ditch round it. Here the Governour resides and keeps a garrison consisting of one Regiment.

8. 18. We set forwards towards Paris, and being Sunday we made a short stage, for we lay at Ancenis, 8 leagues from Nantes. At a village called Oudon there is an old ruinous castle belonging to the Duke of Anjou, with a very high hexagonal Tower, on the top of which there is a place which seems to have been design'd for a Beacon.

8. 19. In our way to Angers we pass'd thro' Ingrand, a Market Town in the borders of Anjou, where our vallisses were examin'd by one of the King's officers, as is usual in passing out of one Province into another.

We have now by very long journeys travers'd all Normandy (one part of which, viz. the Lordship of Ividot, was once a kingdom) & Bretagne, which is the Armorica of the ancients. The people of these two provinces are very Laborious, diligent and skilful husbandmen, and the Women seem to bear a greater share of the drudgery than is agreeable to the weakness of their sex. Tho' they are generally very poor and beggarly, yet I never saw such vast tracts of Arable ground, or the fields better cultivated. The inhabitants are so numerous that we met them almost everywhere upon the Road by Shoals going to Market, or in the fields at work: So that the French King may be said like the Hydra of Servia

Crescere per damnum, geminasque resumere vires.

Tho' I had hardly French enough to ask for necessaries, yet I may truly say I had more than thousands of the natives, for in Bretagne, especially the Lower, they are

mere Welch, and few of the countrey people had french enough to tell us our way. But to go on.

In our way from Ingrand to Angers we pass'd by a very fine new house with 2 wings, a cupulo, and turrets, call'd Chatteau de Saron; and having got safe thrô a forest, which we were told is noted for Robberies, we came to Angers, the capital city of the Province of Anjou.

Angers is a large but ill built city, a B^{ps} See, and a University. The situation of it is pleasant, the air healthful, and the French tongue is spoken here in greater perfection and purity than anywhere else in France except Orleans: for which Reasons young Gentⁿ that make a tour thrô this kingdom, commonly reside here for some time. But we saw it only en passant, for having 2 or 3 hours, good M^r C—— would needs go further to a little village called S^t Maturines (Mathurin), 2 or 3 leagues from Angers. When I came to the Bridge of Angers, I found some of the planks taken up, and Carpenters at work upon it; so that I was oblig'd to alight and lead my horse over a narrow passage as others did before me; but he had no sooner got his forefeet upon firm ground, but his hinder parts slipt down between two beams, by which I had certainly lost him, if one of the workmen, who was a strong lusty fellow had not took him by the tail, and pull'd him out at once. Upon this misadventure no damage ensu'd besides the breaking of a Girth. Here I met with a young Irish student who civilly offer'd me his service: and shew'd me to the Inn where my company was gone a little before. He told us that he was of Protestant Parents in Cork, had been bred at the Free school there, and been decoy'd into France by the Priests, who had been so far from performing their golden promisses, that he had suffer'd much hardship, and had now travell'd a great many leagues on foot, to make his application to the Theology Faculty of this University for a maintenance, which yet he had but slender hopes of obtaining. We kept him to Dinner, and exhorted him to repent of his juvenile incogitancy, to leave his husks, and return to his Father's house.

At S^t Maturines our Host carry'd us down to the River (Loire) and brought up with a net out of his Well boat, several sorts of excellent fish, out of which we chose some for supper. And from thence

8. 20. We advanc'd to Saumur, a very pleasant town, as all upon the Loire are, and once famous for a flourishing Protestant University, of the learning of whose professors the Theses Salmurienses will be a lasting monument. Having put up our horses on this side of the River, we went over the Bridge, in building of which they had the advantage of 2 or 3 little Islands lying in a streight line over the River. Below this Bridge I first observ'd an uncommon sort of Water Mills: they are made thus: The body of y^e Mill is built on a large flat bottom'd boat, and at a convenient distance there's another smaller boat, on which one end of the wheels axis rests, the two Boats being plac'd in such an oblique position as to make that part of the stream that runs between them more rapid than the rest of the current. These mills they remove at pleasure, but when they work they lie at anchor, moor'd with strong iron chains instead of cables.

In the Town we had but just time to take a view of 2 or 3 of their churches. In that of S^t Peter there is a monstrous colossus of S^t Christopher, at least 20 feet high, with a grim Giant like countenance, more like a Saracen than a Saint: On his Shoulder is our Saviour like a great overgrown boy, with nothing upon him but a shirt, and that so indecently turn'd up as to shew his posterior nudities. Notre Dame is a fine new church with a cupulo somewhat resembling S^t Pauls. It is built of a delicate white stone, which appears more beautiful in its natural colour than any fucus could make

it, and is so common in this countrey that the meanest cottages are built with no worse materials. Round the Dome in y^e inside is this Inscription in letters of gold.

Deiparæ Virgini, cujus ope Ludovicus XIV
Francorum Rex maximus, toto regno Hæresin
Extinxit; et ejus Fautores terrâque marique
Profligavit P.O.P. M.D.C.X.C.V.

From Saumur we proceeded to Langest (Langeais), and in the Evening arriv'd at Tours, where I found myself extremely fatigu'd by reason of our exorbitant Journey, for we had travell'd no less than 23 leagues this day, as will appear by the Route. But

When coupl'd Hounds do hear the early hallow
If Towler pushes on, poor Tray must follow.

However, the goodness of the road, and the delicacy of the Prospect made some amends. The way is a mound of Earth about 20 f. high, and of proportionate breadth, extending all along the Bank of the Loire from Angers almost to Orleans. It serves for an excellent Road or Causeway being as level as a Bowling Green and well gravell'd and likewise for a bridle to the River, which otherwise would overflow some of the richest and fruitfulest plains in France. It is fac'd with stone where the River makes most impression; and wharfs or Jettings of wood and stone are built at proper places to break the force of the Stream. Just as we came out of Saumur this morning we met with an ancient Gent. whom I ask'd at whose charges that causeway was made? He perceiving by my broken french that I was a foreigner, answer'd *Hic agger constructus fuit sexcentis retro annis a Regina Siciliæ ex stemmate regis Galliorum, ne fluvius in agros hosce pulcherrimos, ut vides, et uberrimos, exundaret.* Being ask'd, *Cujus impensis redintegratur habefactata!* He reply'd, *Ejusdem Regineæ sumptibus, procurante Rege.*

In this Way you see nothing but what serves to make the most agreeable scene in Nature; Vessels passing and repassing upon the River; the Banks thick set with good Towns and Villages; fine countrey seats, churches and monasteries; the little Hills cover'd with Vines, and the valleys with corn: and even the Rocks and precipices as a foil contributing their share to compleat the Landscape and make the Variety charming.

8. 21. This morning we hired a Fellow to go along with us and shew us the most remarkable things in Tours, and saw S^t Martin's Church. The convent of S^t Lazare, The church of the Visitation, the Cathedral, &c. At Amboise we repass'd the River by the Bridge which consists of 11 arches on each side of an Island, and is very much decay'd.

This night we Lodg'd at Blois, another finely situated town, in which there are several fair churches, and many goodly houses, particularly the Castle and the B^{ps} House, for in France they call it not Palace. This town is famous for being the place where the King's children were usually nurs'd and educated.

8. 22. Between Blois and Orleans (16 leagues) is almost all Vineyards, the corn in this part of the Countrey being hardly sufficient to make toasts for their wine.

Orleans is the principal city in Beauce, and one of the pleasantest and best air'd in France: On the Bridge is the statue of the maid of Orleans who rescu'd that and almost all France from the English. In the market place a great Bonfire was very artificially piled up for solemnizing the peace between the king and the Emperour.

Here an Irish Gent. (M^r Haly) who is tutor to the Commissary's son and a student of the Civil Law, for the profession of which this place is famous, guessing at our country by our habit, came up to us, and offer'd us his service. He show'd us the most remarkable things in the Town, viz. The cathedral of S^t Croix ; the Jesuit's College, the B^p's house, The Seminary and the Parade, which is a long pleasant shady walk by the walls to which the better sort resort for Air and Conversation in the evening. After supper he brought his pupil along with him and drunk a bottle with us at our Lodgings. When the Bonfire was lighted and the Rockets began to play we went out to see the solemnity, and standing in our Inne gate, which opened into the Grand Place, we had the misfortune to have our cloaths miserably bedawb'd with wax which dropp'd from the flambeaux plac'd in the Prince del Riccio's Balcony, who lodg'd at the same Inne. This prince had been 14 years a prisoner in the Bastile, and was lately enlarg'd at the Queen's intercession. Here we met with an honest Bernardine monk, a man of good presence and much civility, who travell'd with us most of the way to Paris. When I asked his advice about clearing my coat of the wax, he told me that Eau de Vie (for so they call brandy) was the likeliest thing to fetch it out. He excus'd himself from speaking Latin, telling me that he had long intermitted the practice of it, and apply'd himself to other studies. But he seem'd to have other good qualities more than sufficient to make amends for this defect. He was of those called Faillians from a great monastery in Languedock of that name.

One passage I forgot to insert in its proper place, which is this, Just before we entered into Blois we saw a company of countrey people together, where, for want of a Fidler, one of the company sung a minuet while others danc'd in their wooden shoes. Upon which one cannot but observe, how the natural Gayety and cheerful temper of the French supports, and renders them easy, under such pressures as would drive a people of a more saturnine complexion, and a spirit more erected to Liberty, to Rebellion and madness, or sink them into inconsolable melancholy and Discontent.

8. 23. Near Orleans we overtook three pilgrims with their scollop shell, Bottle and Pikestaff, who had been to visit S^t James of Campostella in Gallicia. During the war there were few of this sort of religious beggars to be seen ; for if they were fit for the service, the King's officers commonly superseded their pretences to Devotion, and press'd them into it.

We lodg'd this night at Estampes halfway between Paris and Orleans. One of the churches, and the ruins of the old Castle shew that it has been formerly a place of importance. This day being a day of abstinence we could get no Flesh for Love or Money, and were fain to sup upon trout. They observe a great many Fasting days but more of abstinences from flesh. In some places they would by no means be persuaded to let us have any flesh on these days because, they said, they should thereby be obnoxious both to civil and ecclesiastical censures. In other places we were told that strangers and valetudinary persons might be dispenc'd with by the curate of the parish. This political and healthful restraint seems to be no great hardship on the people of France, because the Inland parts are well water'd with excellent Rivers, and their seas abound with all sorts of Fish, which generally speaking they dress better than they do flesh. Talking at Supper of the late King James, our Monk said that the Jesuits had ruin'd him and Father Peters spoilt all : and that the Chevalier being sensible of this, had, ever since the death of his sister, who favour'd them, banish'd them his presence.

8. 24. We pass'd thrô Chastres and Longemeau, and within three leagues of Paris,

besides a great many other fine country seats, we saw that of the Cardinal D'Estees. About a mile from Paris the first thing that presented itself to our view was a great number of Windmills, all at work for this great and populous city; and the Pierrieres or Quarries from which that delicate white stone is taken with which it is built. Having past the Seyne without being aware of it, for that Bridge has such a range of buildings on each side that it differs nothing in appearance from the other streets; we took up our Lodging at the Nostre Dame Inn, near Nôtre Dame Cathedral.

Notwithstanding the excessive devotion of the people to the B. V. I cannot but think it somewhat disrespectful to their Goddess to daub her upon signs: but they do the same by our Saviour himself, for besides that wherever she is, her son is there also by way of concomitancy, you have him not only parabolically and figuratively, under the name of the bon Berger with a sheep upon his shoulders &c, but also sometimes expressly with his proper insignia pointing the way into Cabarets, and perhaps——&c.

This evening a Priest was burnt in the great Place before the Town house for sacrilege. He had been convicted of stealing some of the sacred vessels out of a Church where he had officiated. The people were so far from reflecting upon the Clergy on this occasion, that they congratulated them for having lopt off a corrupt member from the Body.

8. 25. We lik'd not our Lodging because it was too high (81 steps) and incommodious in other respects, and therefore we remov'd to a private house in the Hôtel Perpignan. Resolving to ride post from Paris to Calais we return'd our horses with the hire by a carrier to Rouen, where we had taken them up at an easy rate, viz. 20 sols per diem for each horse, so long as we should keep them out, which according to the course of exchange then was about 12^d English. Our little Norman scrubs had perform'd wonders, for after a Journey of above 300 Leagues in three weeks, we sent them home to their owner in as good case as when we first receiv'd them.

This morning we went to see Nôtre Dame Church which is an ancient Fabrick rather venerable than fine: Only the Quire is new done at the King's charges, and after his manner, *i.e.* very magnificently. We found the Basilica or Body of the church shut up, and hung all round with black cloath, studded with flowers de luces, and tears of silver; and in the middle a cenotaph with a canopy over it, for the Queen of Spain whose funeral is to be solemniz'd here in a few days. A great many curious emblems or Devices are to be set up, with proper mottoes expressive of her virtues. Over the West Gate of this Church there is a representation of the General Judgement in Basso relievo: Here Sinners are weigh'd in the presence of the Judge, and the Devil pulling down the Scale to make them appear light in the Ballance: And amongst those on the left hand, you see several Religious with their shaven crowns. Just within the west Gate is a statue, of that monster of a saint Christopher almost as tall as the church: the Sea through which the Legend informs us he carried our Saviour and the Rock on which he landed him, are very naturally and artificially express'd in Stone.

In the afternoon we went to the Louvre, which is a large square of noble modern Architecture, but it has lain unfinished many years, either because the King lik'd the situation of Versailles better; or, as some say, being disgusted at the City of Paris, he remov'd his Court to shew his displeasure. Here are apartments for the French Academy, the Academy of Medals, and the Academy of Sciences, Painting, Sculpture and Architecture. At y^e west end is the Tuilleries, a place of the same nature and use as S^t James' Park. That part of it which adjoins to the Louvre is a fine Garden,

adorn'd with statues and two Large Basons with Jet d'Eaus in the middle. The other part is curious gravel walks and grass Plotts, shaded with regular rows of tall spreading chesnut trees, with Benches conveniently plac'd for people to repose upon that go thither to take the Air. On the South Side of the Tuilleries is a high Terras walk parallel to and about 30 yards from the Bank of the River. Going from thence to Hospital of Invalides we pass'd over Pont neuf, which is built at the confluence of two branches of the Seine that embrace the city properly so called. In the middle of this Bridge is an Equestrian statue of Henry 4th, erected by Cardinal Richelieu, on the pedestal of which there is a deserv'd Enconium of that great and heroic Prince. Near to this is the College de quatre nations; a noble and uniform Building, founded by Cardinal Mazarine for a Humanity School. A little below this and over against the middle of the Louvre is the Pont Royale, built by this King. The Royal Hospital for Invalides is a most spacious and elegant building where the King milites senio aut vulnere invalidos non indecoro dedit frui otio, ac domo exceptit Regiæ pari. The church is truly admirable for the marble statues, inlaid pavements, and especially the fine painting of the Dome. The Fauxbourg S^t Germain is a suburb equal to a great Town. Here the Quality have built many fine Houses, because of the Openness of the Streets, and the sweetness of the Air. Here is the Hostel de Dieu for the Entertainment of all that are truly Objects of Charity of what Religion or Nation so ever. As we return'd our friend Mons^r R—— carried us into a Cabaret where we drunk excellent English Beer, I mean brew'd after the English manner, which was very acceptable to us who had been reduc'd for some time to the necessity of drinking nothing but Wine.

8. 26. We visited the Palais and the Holy Chappel which is contiguous to it as Henry 7th's is to Westminster Abbey. What is observable here is the Treasury and the Glass windows painted in exceeding bright and Lively colours, so that it is a proverb in Paris, when wine is of a very good colour, C'est la couleur de Vitre de Sainte Chapelle. The treasurer of this Chappel is L'Abbé Boileau, brother to the famous Poet, who has in his custody a noble collection of rare and valuable curiosities.

Next we went to the Palace of the Duke of Orleans, which consists of two Courts adorn'd all round with Prows of Galleys and Anchors, being built by Mazarine when he was High Admiral of France.

The Place de Vendosme is a great and fair Octogone of new Buildings not yet quite finished. In the middle of the Area is a copper equestrian statue of the King of France much bigger than the life upon a Pedestal of white marble about 15 f. high. I took the Inscriptions down in writing, because they contain a history of the King's life, tho' perhaps the Author is far enough from coming up to the character of a good Historian contain'd in the Lemma præfixt to my Lord Clarendon's History—

Ne quid falsi dicere audeat, Ne quid veri non audeat.

ON THE SOUTH SIDE.

Ludovico magno Decimo quarto Francorum et Navarræ Regi Christianissimo Victori Perpetuo Religionis Vindici Justo, Pio, Fælici, Patri Patriæ, Erga Urbem Munificentissimo quam Arcubus, Fontibus, Plateis, Ponte Lapideo, Vallo amplissimo Arboribus consito Decoravit. Innumeris Beneficijs cumulavit. Quo imperante securi vivimus, Neminem timemus, Statuam hanc equestrem quam diu oblatam recusavit et

civium amor omniumque votis indulgens erigi tandem passus est. Præfectus et Ædiles reclamante Populo Læti posuere MDCXCIX.

Optimum Principem Deus servet.

ON THE NORTH SIDE.

A victoriis Regnum Puer quinquennis auspicatus est. Annum xvi ingressus exercitibus præfuit, Fortunam Victoriæque comites duxit. Licentiæ Militum fræna iniecit, Disciplinamque militarem restituit. Hostes terra marique tricenis prælijs fudit, CCCL urbes munitas cæpit. Bataviam una æstate victorijs peragravit. Germaniæ, Hispaniæ, Bataviæ, totiusque fere Europæ conjuratæ pluribus in locis, maximeque diversis conatus repressit, Validissimas Urbes expugnavit, Exercitus delevit, Victis Pacem dedit, socios et Fæderatos defendit, servavit. Arma Othomanniæ Germanorum cervicibus imminentiæ cæsis ad Arabonem Turcis depulit. Cretam obsessam, navium et copiarum subsidijs diu sustentavit. Mare a Prædonibus pacavit Asia Africa et America sensere quid Marte posset. Imperij fines longè latèque propagavit. Quadringenta millia militum sub signis habuit, naves CXX, Triremes XL. Nautarum præter Remiges LX millia. Bellum latè divisum atque dispersum quod conjunxerant Reges potentissimi, et susceperant integræ Gentes mirâ Prudentiâ et Felicitate confecit. Regnum non modo a Belli Calamitate, sed etiam a metu calamitatis defendit. Europa damnis fatigata conditionibus ab eo latis tandem acquievit, et cujus virtutem et consilium armata timuerat, ejus mansuetudinem et æquitatem pacata miratur et diligit.

ON THE EAST SIDE.

Arma semper sumpsit invitus, posuit volens. Christiani Orbis quater Pacator. Illo regnante et Auspice Scientia, Artibus, Commercio, floruit Gallia. Viros doctrinâ insignes ubique munificentia prosecutus scientiarum, numismatum, Picturæ, Statuariæ, Architectonicæ, Academiæ instituit. Gallicam Academiam adoptavit. Cunctas contubernales habuit, easque vel difficillimis temporibus Liberalitato fovit: Peritissimos artifices, tam externos quam suos, donis invitavit, excitavit præmijs; Navalibus copijs utramque Indiam Gallis aperuit. Interno mari Oceanum conjunxit, Litigiosas ambages Foro submovit. Regnum emendavit Legibus, moribus ornavit. Superiorum Judicium delectu non semel in Provincias misso, quod inferiorum vel errore vel corruptelâ peccatum fuerat correxit, tenuiores a Potentiorum injurijs vindicavit. Extruxit Arces, aut munivit plus CC Hostium terrores, Imperij firmamenta. Novos Portus fecit, veteres ampliores tutioresque reddidit. Milites senio aut vulnere invalidos non indecoro dedit frui otio, ac Domo exceptit Regiæ pari. Nautas annis aut vulneribus graves honestâ missione dimisit, certumque eis stipendium constituit. Sancyranas Ædes alendis ac educandis nobilibus Puellis dicavit. Rerum moderator, sibi ipse consiliarius, Quæstor, Administer. Quietis quam dat vix particeps, tot tantaque negotia sustinuit solus. Aditu facilis, comis alloquio, patens semper precibus: sæpe votis occurrens. Pater Patriæ, Omnes charitate ac Providentiâ complexus. Quantus militiæ, tantus domi, Unum victoriarum Laborumque fructum quæsit, Felicitatem Populorum.

ON THE WEST SIDE.

Christianissimus et Ecclesiæ primogenitus, Religionis antiquæ vindex, eam domi foresque propagavit. Edicto Nannetensi quod olim temporum infelicitas extorserat,

Sublato, Hæreticorum factionem, a patre afflictam et exarmatam, honoribus, dignitatibus, publicis officijs spoliata, sine bello extinxit. Tempa profana novitatis evertit. Pravi cultus reliquias abolevit. Ad unitatem Catholicam reversis, ne Fidei morumque Doctrina, et ad pie vivendum subsidia deforent providit. Dociles præmijs conciliavit, egentes sublevavit. Omnes clementiâ et mansuetudine in officio continuit. Trecentas ecclesias a fundamentis erexit, Ornavit. In extremam Asiam Episcopos et Sacerdotes, qui Christum Gentibus annunciarent, misit et liberalissime fovit. Christianos toto Oriente ab Infidelium injurijs securos præstitit. Loca sancta ut Christianis peregrinis paterent, majestate nominis effecit. Sepulchrum Domini pretiosissimis donarijs decoravit. Captivos Christianos, etiam hostes ex barbaricâ servitute liberavit. Argentoratensi ecclesiæ a Clodovæo et Dagoberto fundatæ, sacra patria et Episcopum post annos CLII reddidit. Electorem Archiepiscopum Ecclesiæ Trevirensi suæ, Erfurdiam Moguntinæ restitui procuravit. Insanos singularium certaminum furores, sanctissimis Legibus, inexorabilique severitate compressit. Domos alendis et educandis pauperibus construxit et ditavit. Amplissimè regnare sibi visus est cum Religionem sanctissimam et castissimam potestate Legibus, Exemplo, Justiciâ, Liberalitate defendit, stabilivit, firmavit.

The place de Victoire is an Area of a circular Figure surrounded with Buildings not much inferiour to the Banquetting House at White Hall, in which six streets center. At the Corners of 4 of the principal streets are 3 stately Pillars plac'd in a triangle; On the top of which rests a great Lanthorn equal to that of a first rate Man of War, to enlighten the Place. In the middle is the statue of the King in the Coronation Robes treading upon a Cerberus, with all the implements of War around him, Bright swords, and crested helms and pointed spears in artful piles. Behind him there is a figure of Victory with expanded Wings, standing upon a globe, and holding a crown of laurel over his head. On the Pedestal are several emblematical Devices in Basso relief with proper inscriptions all tending to aggrandize the immortal Man. At the 4 corners are 4 Figures as big as the life, sitting in a dejected posture with a mixture of Indignation and Shame and Sadness in their countenances to signify his victory over his enemies, and they are linked together with a golden chain, to denote, I suppose the easiness of their servitude. All the Figures are of Copper; and those of the King and Victory richly gilded. The Artist that made this admirable monument is still alive. He is said to have been the greatest Statuary in the World, but is now in a state of Absolute Stupidity and Dotage, as if he had quite jaded his Genius and exhausted his whole stock of Sense and ingenuity in finishing this Masterpiece, which, they say, he was 20 years in bringing to perfection.

S^t Eustace, thô but a Parish Church, may be noted, as well for the beauty and solidity of the Fabrick without, as for the many lofty and beautiful pillars by which it is supported and adorn'd within. Sublimibus alta columnis. In a convent of the Capuchins we were shew'd a statue of S^t Francis in a posture of extatick Devotion, in a cave of an artificial Rock, with the 5 wounds bleeding. From thence we went again to the Louvre where we saw the Duc de Berry lying in State, the Windows all darkened, the Rooms hung with black, and enlightened with tapers and branches of wax candles, His Guards with drooping and dejected countenances and arms revers'd, the mourners sitting round the Corps in their funeral Weeds, and two priests saying mass; in fine, every thing order'd so as to make a very dismal melancholy scene.

Having seen the Hostel de Ville or Town House where there is another brass statue of the King; and S^t Gervoise's church, we came by accident to the Duc d'An-

monts. Being inform'd by the Swiss Porter that his Grace was just going abroad, we stept into the Porters Lodge to drink a bottle of wine, and there to have a sight of the Duke as he pass'd, but he, observing us from a Window, and knowing us to be Englishmen, I suppose, by the fashion of our hats, sent a Gent. to desire our attendance. When we came into his presence, he receiv'd us with that affability and courtesy which is peculiar to true greatness, and after having ask'd us some questions, & offer'd us his service in Paris, order'd a Gent. to shew us his House and Gardens. When we had seen the Duchesse's apartments and were a going, the Duke order'd them to shew us his likewise, thô he himself was then a dressing. This House is not large but very fine, and the furniture rich. The Gent. told us that the Duke his Master did not live after a splendid and generous manner while he was in England merely to support well the character of Ambassador but that it was his constant way of living at home. We saw the Duchesse go into her coach. She seems to be a very handsome and agreeable Lady, but was so odiously painted, that her cheeks were of the colour of the windows of the Holy Chappel: a practice, as we were told, so common among the french Ladies, that they are not at all asham'd of it, and take no care to conceal it. As we rambled from thence, we took a view of the Duchesse de Bouffler's House, and then pass'd on to the Place Royale, which is a magnificent square built by Henry 4th for military exercises and publick solemnities.

In the middle of this large Area is an Equestrian statue of Lewis 13th in brass. The Inscription is arrogant thô true: for therein the Great Cardinal who erected it, is said to be *L'Ame de son dessein*. From thence we went to the Arsenal Gardens and Walks, where we had a full view of the Bastile, a strong old Castle: remarkable for nothing but that it is the place where Prisoners of State are secured.

8. 27. Hearing that the King was at Marli, we hired a coach and went thither. At S' Clou, about 2 leagues from Paris and half way to Marli, we saw a fine seat of the Duke of Orleans, and the Prince Soubieze in his Coach and six going to court.

Marli is a neat little seat in a bottom between three Hills which command a prospect over all the countrey round. Hither the King retires when he has a mind to indulge his ease, and discharge himself from the noise and hurry of publick affairs, and therefore he is less accessible here than at Versailles. When we came to the Gate, we were, to our no small mortification and disappointment deny'd Admission; and the centinel, one of the gens d'Arms, told us that we must excuse him for it was his orders to let none pass, but such as belong'd to the Court, or had acquaintance there to introduce them: But since our curiosity had led us thither we might tarry without the Rails till 3 o'clock at which time the King was to pass that Way into the Park to review his Guards. Upon which we went and din'd at an Ordinary kept by one of the Swiss Guards on the top of the Hill, and a little before the præfixt time went down to our post to attend the King's coming. Here we had the satisfaction to see three Gent. that were strangers and very well dress'd in riding habits, repuls'd after the same manner and for the same reasons viz. because they were not in a proper dress to appear at Court, and had no connoissance to address to. By and By the King came, and went into his chaise so near the place where we stood that we heard him speak, and had a clear and distinct view of his Person. He was dress'd in a sad colour'd camlet suit trimm'd with gold, with a white feather in his Hat. Some of the Prints we have of him resemble him very much, only his cheeks are a little fallen in by reason of his loss of teeth: thô he inclines to corpulency and begins to stoop under the burden of his years, yet he is still hearty and vigorous for a man of seventy odd, and retains much of that majestick mien for which he has been so celebrated: but

methinks the air of his countenance betrays a mind more dispos'd to Justice than mercy. At 4 we took coach for Versailles.

8. 28. Last night and this morning we made it our business to see as much of the Palace and Gardens as we could, but how to describe what we did see I am utterly at a loss, and may say of this place as the Queen of Sheba said of Solomon's Wisdom, that it exceeded the fame thereof. And tho—minuit præsentia famam—be usually true in such a case, yet here the thing itself very much surpass'd the Idea to which I had screw'd up my Imagination before I saw it. The regularity, stateliness and greatness of the Fabrick, the exquisite pictures and Statues by the greatest masters ancient and modern, the curious carving and gilding both within and without, the fine gardens and unparallel'd waterworks, are not to be describ'd but by those who are masters of more arts than I can pretend to. And indeed he that would travel to purpose ought not only to have a good taste of Learning, and time and means sufficient to enable him to procure information, but also a tolerable insight into those mechanical arts, the effects of which do so well deserve a Travellers observation, for Pliny's Rule is true, Lib. 1. Ep. 10 De Pictore, Sculptore, fictore, judicare nisi artifex non potest.

The Royal Chappel is not large; but for neatness, elegance, symmetry and ornament

. tantum alias inter caput extulit ædes
Quantum lenta solent inter Viburna cupressi.

The simplex mundicies of this chappel is such, that it might well be converted into a Protestant church without alteration; for besides that there is no Imagery in it, all the Painting except one piece, is so unexceptionable that it can hardly nauseate the most reform'd stomach. The Pillars are all emboss'd with Sacred history. On the top of the Arch'd ceiling, in three large circular partitions taking up the whole length of the chappel, is represented the Holy Trinity, surrounded with all the Glories of Heaven, and adorn'd with the proper cognizances of their respective offices. Between those are the 12 Apostles with historical and prophetic passages of the Bible to which the following mottos referr. On the south side: Et veniet desideratus cunctis gentibus Hoc est nomen quod vocabunt eum Dominus Justus noster De fructu Ventris tui ponam super sedem tuam Donec veniat qui mittendus est Effundam spiritum meum super omnem carnem Veniet ad Templum suum Dominator. And on the north side: Appenderunt mercedem meam triginta argenteos Egressus ejus ab initio, a diebus æternitatio In te benedicentur omnes cognationes terræ Prophetam de gente tuâ, et de fratribus tuis, sicut me suscitabit tibi Dominus tuus Sicut ovis ad occisionem ducetur, et quasi Agnus coram tondente se obmutescet Ut ungatur Sanctus Sanctorum.

Not to pretend to describe the chamber of presence where the King gives audience to Ambassadors, his Throne, his Bed Chamber, the Appartments of the several princes of the blood and great officers, the rich furniture &c. I shall only take notice of a few things that seem'd to me most remarkable. The Cieling of the Great Gallery contains an historical representation of the Glories and Successes of this King's reign. One of which has this motto "Dunkirk recover'd."

In the Gardens are innumerable Statues by the greatest masters. The 4 Horses in Apollo's Bath with Sea Gods to dress 'em, because the Horse is sacred to Neptune, are chefs d'œuvre, and seem to want nothing but life to make them the most perfect pieces of nature as they are of art. The Waterworks which are to be seen everywhere, amongst the Wildernesses, and in the Cross walks of this Spacious Garden, consist mostly of poetical & mythological stories, and to carry a young scholar thither would

be an excellent Introduction to Ovids Metamorphosis. In one place you have the transformation of Actæon. In another Enceladus, one of the Giants that conspired against the Gods, overwhelm'd with the ruins of a mountain, and spurting water against heaven. Aristæus binding Proteus with his sea calves about him, which is the subject of a most beautiful episode in Virgils 4 Georg. The Rape of Proserpina: The Fables of Æsop: and to add no more, a tree of copper the fibres of whose leaves discharge water when the Works are play'd, which seldom happens but when some Embassadour or foreign Prince resides at Court.

The canal is large and deep and well stockt with excellent fish: there are two Vessels upon it now, and a third upon the Stocks, which is to bear several Brass Guns, the bulder of it is a Dutch Man. On one branch of this Canal, and about a Gun shot without the limits of the Garden is a summer retirement of the Kings which at a distance we took to be a Green house but found it a very neat and elegant Building, one story high mostly of Marble and Porcelain and containing a great deal more room than we imagined. Here we were shew'd the King's Apartments, those of Mad^m Maintenon and of several other great courtiers: the Council Chamber: the long Gallery, in which all the water works are finely painted: and diverse other things too tedious to repeat. The Gardens, Furniture, Pictures &c of this delicious seat are all exquisite. There is one large room all of Looking glass, which puts me in mind of what Suetonius says of a certain person "*Ad res venereas intemperantior traditur: Nam Speculato cubiculo scorta dicitur habuisse disposita, ut quocunque respexisset, ibi ei imago coitus referretur.*"

Besides other rich furniture there are several Tables of diverse sorts of marble and agat curiously vein'd, and amongst the rest one on which is a curious map of France in chamfer'd or inlaid work of diverse coloured Marble. Here likewise they shew'd us the Little chaise in which the Old King is wont to take the air in the Gardens. It is no bigger than an easy chair, and made, not to be drawn, but push'd by one behind, yet so that the King may turn it at pleasure like a child's go: cart, and by the help of an helm steer his course in what walks or allys he pleases. This enchanted palace is call'd Trianon.

Having miss'd of seeing the young Dolphin when he was to go abroad to take the air, because of a shower of rain, we pass'd to the Escuries or Stables, which are two great and beautiful Buildings themselves equal to Palaces: In these stables are stalls for 500 horses.

Returning to Paris we hired a coach at so much an hour according to the custom, in order to take a further view of the City. First we saw the Val de Grace Nunnery and fine church founded by Q. Anne 1650 and dedicated Christo nascenti, et Virgini Deiparæ. Next we visited the convent of English Benedictines. They are but 16 in number, and the Building very mean. One of the Monks shew'd us the Relicks of the late King James, and the Princess his daughter in a side chappel, with a lamp burning before them. He told us very gravely that sick and infirm people, upon their repairing to this new saints shrine were cured of their maladies, and that great and uncontested miracles had been wrought by these royal Relicks, for the truth of which several persons of good credit would readily vouch.

From thence we went to the nunnery of the Carmelites and saw their fine church. After that we pass'd to the great Palais de Luxembourg, where Mary de Medicis the Q. Mother kept her Court. In the Gallery of this Palace is that noble collection of curious pictures so famous all over Europe. Lastly we went to y^e Sorbonne. The University of Paris was founded by Charlemagne and takes up one third part of the

city. It consists of 55 colleges, but the students generally live as they do at the Inns of Court, and only resort to their colleges when they are to perform their exercises, and hear lectures. We contented ourselves with seeing this one College of the Sorbonne, which is well built and richly endow'd. We had the good fortune to come into the Schools when the Sorbonists in all their formalities were at a Publick Exercise. The Rev^d. D^r. that was præses and moderated in the Disputation, observing us to stand at a distance courteously invited us to advance, and assigned us a place to sit in amongst them. Whilst we remain'd there, three of the Theses were briskly impugn'd by three Baccalaurs in Divinity successively and as strenuously maintain'd by the Defendant, who was a person of a very ready wit and fluent tongue. The Questions we heard canvass'd were these.

1. Whether Orders imprinted such an indelible character, as that the Sacraments administered by hæretical Priests were valid to the receivers, and conferr'd Grace. 2. Whether the Love of Perfect Charity, *i.e.* the disinterress'd Love of God, upon the account of his absolute perfections, be necessary to Salvation; or if the relative Love of God, which is founded on his goodness to us, be not sufficient. 3. Whether the Elements in the Sacrament of the altar are transubstantiated into the Body and Blood of Christ?

Having receiv'd three of their printed Theses we departed without seeing what is esteem'd one of the most finish'd pieces in Paris viz Card: Richelieu's Tomb, who was a great Benefactor to this famous society, and several other curiosities, as the Card's Picture done to the Life &c. because we were not appriz'd of their being there. Next morning

8. 29. Being Ascension day, we saw high mass celebrated by the Cardinal de Noailles, a grave and venerable Prelate, and famous for his vigorous defence of the Libertys of the Gallican Church against the late encroachments of the Pope supported by the King. The Cardinal (who is AB^p of Paris) in his Pontificals, attended by all his Myrmidons in their richest habits surrounded the Church thrice in procession. After which He address'd himself to celebrate Mass in person and perform'd all with a very good Grace. Here we had an Opportunity of Observing the various habits, uncouth ceremonies and antique Gestures of this formal and outside Religion in their utmost perfection: And he that sees and considers what the Roman Catholicks call the service of God cannot chuse but love the church of England the better for it, as long as he lives, the true members of which offer unto God a reasonable service in the Beauty of Holiness. Having din'd once more with our very good friend Mons^r Richar, whose kindness to us during our abode at Paris we can never too gratefully remember, we went in a Hackney Coach as far as S^t Dennis (2 leagues) which is the Burying place of the French Kings, and noted for its Treasury, which is immensely rich; and from thence took post for Calais, and lodg'd the first night at Clermont.

8. 30. We din'd at Amiens and having rode 12 posts, we lodg'd at Abbeville, and rode the next day

II. 1st twelve more to Calais, where we were wind bound 4½ days. But the agreeable conversation of M^r Oliphant Governour to a young Scots Lord and his Brother, who were there expecting a passage, helpt to deceive the tediousness of the time.

II. 5. With much ado we got out of the Harbour, but having very little Wind, and that not favourable, we were 13 hours on the Sea before we could make the port of Dover.

II. 6. We took coach for Canterbury, where we spent the rest of the day in seeing the Cathedral and Town.

II. 7. We set out in the stage coach for London, din'd at Rochester, and in the Evening, by the favour of God, arriv'd safe at Southwark that very day six weeks from the time of our departure.

La Route.

		Lieues	Miles
March 27	De Londres a Rye	21	63
29	A Dieppe	24	72
30	A Toste	6	18
31	A Rouen	6	18
April 1	A Pont au Mer	12	36
2	{ A Pont L'Evesque A Dive A Caen	{ 6 5 5 }	48
4	A Blanche Maison A Pont Farein	{ 6 6 }	36
5	A Ville Dieu A Avranches A Pont Orson	{ 4 4 4 }	36
6	A S' Malo	9	27
7	{ A Dinar A Pronbelay A Guildo A Matignon A S' Alban A S' Brioux A Chateau L'Audrain	{ 2 2 1 1 3 4 3 }	48
8	{ A Guingan A Belle Isle A Pont eau A Morlaix	{ 4 4 3 3 }	42
12	A Brest	11	33
13	{ A Passage Progestel A Dolo A Four A Chattolin A Quimper Corantain	{ 2 2 2 3 5 }	42
14	{ A Rospordan A Quimperlay A Hennebon	{ 4 5 5 }	42
15	{ A L'Audavan A Auray A Vennes A Massiliac	{ 3 3 3 5 }	42
16	{ A Roche Bernard A Pont Chatteau A Temple	{ 3 4 6 }	39
17	A Nantes	4	12
18	{ A Mand A Ancenis	{ 4 4 }	24

			Lieues	Miles
April	19	{ A Ingrand	4 }	42
		{ A Angers	6 }	
		{ A S ^t Mathurines	4 }	
	20	{ A Saumur	7 }	69
		{ A Langeais	10 }	
		{ A Tours	6 }	
	21	{ A Amboise	6 }	48
		{ A Blois	10 }	
	22	{ A S ^t Laurence de L'Eau	8 }	48
		{ A Orleans	8 }	
May	23	{ A Tourie	10 }	60
		{ A Estampes	10 }	
	24	{ A Chastres	6 }	42
		{ A Longemeau	4 }	
		{ A Paris	4 }	
	29	A Clermont	14	42
	30	A Abbeville	24	72
	1 st	A Calais	24	72
	5	A Dover	8	24
	6	A Canterbury	5	15
	7	A Londres	18 $\frac{2}{3}$	56
Sum			<u>422$\frac{2}{3}$</u>	<u>1268</u>

CHAPTER VII.

THE REV. OZIAS THURSTON LINLEY.

OZIAS THURSTON LINLEY was a son of Thomas Linley, the leading professional musician at Bath in and before 1770, when the great passion at Bath was music, and the public concerts there were the first in England. His eldest sister, Eliza Ann, married Richard Brinsley Sheridan in 1772; and in 1775 his father removed to London, and became musical director of Drury Lane Theatre, and partner in the management of it with his son-in-law. The picture by Gainsborough of the two daughters of Thomas Linley, Mrs. Sheridan and Mrs. Tickell, is one of the chief ornaments of the Dulwich College Gallery. Mrs. Sheridan was also painted by Sir Joshua Reynolds as St. Cecilia, the picture being now in the possession of the Marquis of Lansdowne.

Ozias Linley had three brothers,—William, who was also a partner with Sheridan in Drury Lane; Samuel, who was in the Royal Navy; and Thomas, who was accidentally drowned in 1788.

Ozias graduated B.A. of Corpus Christi College, Oxford, in 1789, and, like the rest of his family, was musical, though, as the Rev. John Sinclair (from whose notice of him in his *Old Times and Distant Places* * most of this sketch is taken) remarks, he was perhaps more remarkable for delicacy of taste, and acquaintance with musical science, than for powers of execution.

Before his election as Fourth Fellow and Organist of Dulwich College, he had been a minor canon of Norwich Cathedral; and one of his leading characteristics seems to have been absence of mind. The following is given by Mr. Sinclair as an anecdote related by Mr. Linley himself. "It was my turn," he said, "to preach in Norwich Cathedral, and well knowing my own infirmity, I rang the bell, and put the key of my study into my landlady's hands, requesting her to lock the door, and come again to let me out in time for the service. She raised objections, and insisted

* John Murray, Albemarle Street, 1875. Mr. Sinclair was curate of Stanford and Swinford, near Leamington, two parishes of which the Rev. John Lindsay, Usher of Dulwich College, was vicar from 1818 to 1875. Mr. Sinclair frequently interchanged duties with his vicar, occupying his rooms in the College, and thus became intimate with Mr. Linley.

on returning the key ; but somehow I remained under an impression that she had taken it with her as I desired. Accordingly, I read my sermon over till the bells began to ring. I then put on my surplice, but no landlady came to release me. I read half my sermon over again, but still no landlady appeared. Looking out of the window, I saw the congregation assembling ; and at length the great bell began to toll, as it always did when the dean and chapter were about to form into procession. Still no landlady appeared. In this extremity I threw open the window, and, with the help of the water-butt and water-spout, climbed down in my canonicals into the street. Happily, I was so late that comparatively few of the congregation witnessed this exploit. On my return home after the service, I put my hand mechanically into my pocket, and had opened the door of my lodgings, before I called to mind my imaginary difficulty."

When he related this anecdote, Mr. Linley sometimes added, "The sermon I preached was copied verbatim from Bishop Hoadly, whom the dean and chapter looked upon as an execrable heretic, but who was an especial favourite of the bishop, Dr. Bathurst. After the service, as we were going in procession to the vestry, the bishop turned to me with a gracious smile, 'Mr. Linley, I am much obliged to you for the excellent 'sermon you *selected*.'"

After his election as a Fellow of Dulwich College, Mr. Linley seems to have cultivated a sort of learned eccentricity. "He was," says Mr. Sinclair, "a good mathematician, a sound classical scholar, and an able metaphysician. He never read newspapers or reviews, or, indeed, a modern performance of any kind. The only works of fiction he cared for were Tom Jones and Gil Blas. With these he was familiar. His studies, properly so called, were limited to a small number of choice authors ; and he had stated times for reading them. His arrangement, so far as I can remember, was as follows :—On Mondays and Thursdays he studied Plato in the original ; on Tuesdays and Fridays, Newton's *Principia*, and Hartley on Man ; on Wednesdays, Dr. Samuel Clarke's Works, in particular his Controversy with Collins ; and on Saturdays, Jonathan Edwards on the Bondage of the Will."

"He thoroughly adopted Edwards' theory as to the bondage of the will, but deduced conclusions from which Edwards would have shrunk. He conceived that, as there is no free will, there can be no demerit, nor any punishment in the proper sense of the term. What we call punishments must in reality be chastisements intended in all cases for the recovery and reformation of the offender. Hence he inferred the ultimate repentance and salvation not only of all evil men, but of all evil beings whatsoever. He was, in short, an uncompromising Universalist ; and having made himself familiar with all the arguments from the original text of Scripture

and from the Fathers in support of that system, he delighted in doing battle for it at all times, and against any adversary."

"He had very little respect for the sermons he had himself been accustomed to preach, for when asked what had become of them, he replied that having no occasion for them as organist to the College, he gave them to the chambermaid, who lighted his fires with them every morning until they were all consumed."

"In conversation, especially after dinner, Mr. Linley, who had a more than ordinary share of sensibility, could not find phrases and comparisons strong enough to express his feelings. Yet some of his expressions, it might be thought, were tolerably strong. Of one man he would say, 'He is an unmitigated ass, brute, and fool!' Of another, 'The fellow has no more feeling than a butcher's block!' Of a third, 'He is like a cat, eternally purring his own praise!' Of a fourth, 'The creature has contrived by dint of cringe and crawl work to rise in the world!' And of a fifth, 'He begged for preferment with wedgelike importunity!'"

His refined taste in music was often a source of pain to him. A performance which would satisfy many hearers was to him an intolerable nuisance. He would exclaim, "Mercy on my ears! A chorus of bullfrogs! a chorus of warming-pans! a chorus of bagpipes!" Once, while a young lady was playing without book a grand concerto with surprising execution, Linley all the while indulged unconsciously in the following half-audible soliloquy: "Pshaw! How insipid is all this. Consummate ass! The same thing over again. I'd as soon listen to a chorus of cats. Well, I'm thankful she has finished at last!"

Linley's strong language was always enforced by suitable tones and gestures. He twisted his snuffbox between his fingers more rapidly in proportion to his excitement, and pulled his wig awry till the back was foremost, and a large portion of his fine bald head became visible. He spoke so loud as to make the dining-hall resound, and struck the table so violently with his clenched fist as to put the glasses and decanters in serious jeopardy.

"The heaviest blow of this kind," says Mr. Sinclair, "that I ever heard him give was, when he conceived himself to have been superciliously treated by Mr. Smith, the preacher of the College. This elderly clergyman, although more than seventy years of age, had not a little of the *petit maître** in his dress, language, and habits. Linley said of him that he was 'all primroses and violets.' As Fellows of the College, the two old gentlemen lived of necessity in daily intercourse with each other, but having few points of resemblance, they had continual altercations, which, happily, were always soon made up. The quarrel, however, which I now

* See vol. i. p. 465.

refer to threatened to prove final. Mr. Smith, on being applied to, had not at once consented to take Linley in his one-horse chaise to the ceremonial of laying the first stone of St. George's Church at Camberwell. Linley introduced the subject after dinner, and whispered to me, 'He thinks I am not sufficiently a dandy to be seated by him on this grand occasion. The puppy! the eternal coxcomb!' Then, turning to Mr. Smith, he continued, 'Now, Mr. Smith, do condescend to tell me whether you do or do not intend to take me with you in your carriage to Camberwell.' 'Really, Mr. Linley, I have a very great respect, but—nothing could have given me more pleasure, but—I should indeed have been highly gratified, but—' He was going on in this style when Mr. Linley interposed: 'Mr. Sinclair, do you understand him? He is far too deep for my shallow intellect. Respect! pleasure! gratification! and after all there is an everlasting *but*. Do, Mr. Smith, explain yourself. I am a plain-spoken man; give me, I beseech you, either yea or nay.' Mr. Smith made another long speech, the tenor of which was to intimate a refusal. Mr. Linley then, in a paroxysm of rage, turned to me: 'Sir, you have heard him refuse to take me with him in his carriage. Now, remember, I do solemnly swear that I will never speak to that man again,—no, not for ever and ever. *Amen*.' He confirmed this *Amen* by a blow which made all the glasses and decanters upon the table jump."

Though Mr. Sinclair was not a little alarmed at this outbreak, the two friends met next day as if nothing had occurred.

"On one occasion," says Mr. Sinclair, "Mr. Lindsay, the Usher, desirous to give his irritable colleague a useful lesson, wrote a sermon on Anger; and in describing the angry man, gave a very pointed representation of Linley. We could not see distinctly the effect produced by the delivery of this discourse, for Linley was seated in the organ-loft, behind a curtain; though I saw his eyes from time to time attentively fixed on the preacher. After dinner I introduced the subject by adverting to the excellent moral lecture we had heard in the morning. 'For my part,' replied Linley, who saw clearly that his own edification had been the object of the sermon, 'I did not hear a word of it, for I was busy all the time reading *Robinson Crusoe*.' This was, of course, an extempore invention."

Mr. Sinclair thus remarks upon another of Linley's peculiarities:—

"My friend Linley, not satisfied with sitting long after dinner, often urged me to sup with him. 'One glass of port,' he said, 'after twelve is worth a dozen before.' Having secured me alone with him, he would talk of Hartley on Man, Edwards on Free Will, and Clarke on the Attributes, till morning was far advanced. Owing to the weak state of my eyes, I could only take a very small quantity of wine; but I kept my glass always full, and my host did not inquire how often it was emptied

What he desired was a long sederunt. If, therefore, at twelve or one o'clock I remarked that it was getting late, he would answer impatiently, 'Ay, Mr. Sinclair, you are always so exceedingly righteous; you are virtue all over, inside and out. But what makes you in such a hurry? You never sit ten minutes without being eager to get away; you are everlastingly on the move. One tumbler more, and we'll part friends.' At the end of that tumbler the same remonstrances were repeated, and I was again accused of orthodoxy, and clean-shirtism, and pharisaical austerity."

Mr. Sinclair continues thus:—"Before concluding this account of my friend Linley, I ought to mention that there were not many, either of the clergy or laity, who more thoroughly appreciated our Book of Common Prayer and our translation of the Bible. In both there are passages on the excellence of which he delighted to expatiate. Speaking of the *Te Deum*, he would repeat, with a solemnity which Kemble might have envied, the striking versicle, 'Heaven and earth are full of the majesty of Thy glory,' and then add, 'How can any man, not destitute of moral sensibility, read or hear, without emotion, these glorious words?'"

"There are various passages,' he would add, 'in the lessons for the day which I was never able to read in the congregation without betraying my emotion. Take as an example the chapter in which poor King Hezekiah, having received the threatening letter of the Assyrian despot, goes up into the house of the Lord, and spreads it before the Lord. When I came to the pathetic appeal, "Lord, bow down thine ear, and hear: open thou thine eyes, and see," it was too much for me, I realized the whole scene; my voice began to falter, and I could hardly read, it because I could hardly see it.'"

"As Ozias Linley advanced in years, he gradually dropped those theological eccentricities for which in former times he had always been ready to do battle. He scarcely ever referred to Jonathan Edwards, to the bondage of the will, or to universal restoration. As a right-minded and earnest Christian, he acknowledged his unworthiness, and in humble faith and penitence received upon his deathbed the memorials of redeeming mercy."

Mr. Linley died on the 6th March 1831, and was buried in the College chapel, being the last of the numerous Masters, Wardens, and Fellows whose bodies were laid there.

CHAPTER VIII.

JOHN ALLEN, WARDEN 1811-1820, MASTER 1820-1843.

JOHN ALLEN was born at Redfoord, in the parish of Colinton, near Edinburgh, on the 3rd February 1771. His paternal grandfather was Mr. John Allan, minister of the gospel at Kirkmichael, who took the degree of M.A. in the University of Edinburgh on the 3rd March 1722, was called to the parish of Kirkmichael in November 1726, and ordained on the 16th February 1727.

Some time before the year 1734 the Reverend Mr. Allan married Margaret Young, eldest daughter of John Young, tailor and burghess of Edinburgh, by whom he had two sons,—

John, who died in 1740, aged five, and
James, the father of John Allen.

The minister of Kirkmichael died before the year 1759. His widow remained for some time at Kirkmichael, but afterwards removed to Redfoord, a property which had come to her from her father; she died in 1783.

The precise date of James Allan's birth is not known, but in 1762 he was bound apprentice for five years to Mr. Laurence Craigie, Writer to the Signet in Edinburgh. In the indenture of apprenticeship James signs his name *Allan*, but in the following year and afterwards the spelling *Allen* is adopted.

On the expiry of his apprenticeship, without experience or capital, James Allen set up as a banker and trader. Within two years his affairs fell into disorder, and in October 1769 he had to make a general disposition of whatever he possessed to trustees for the benefit of his creditors. About the same time he married Beatrix Wight, daughter of Robert Wight, tenant of the farm of King's Knowes, which lies near Redfoord. By her he had three sons—

1. John, the subject of this notice.
2. Robert, who went young to push his fortune in Jamaica, and died there of yellow fever on the 16th June 1794.
3. Andrew, born 1776, was a merchant, but did not succeed in business. He was for some time in Russia, and also went to Heligoland. He died of fever at Colinton Mill in 1810.

James Allen died in May 1778, and his widow subsequently married

Mr. Robert Cleghorn, a farmer at Saughton Mills, by whom, who died in 1796, she had several children.

Though James Allen died in involved circumstances when his son John was only seven years old, yet the latter, through the aid of his mother's family, the Wights of King's Knowes, and the liberality of her second husband, was furnished with a good education. In 1785 he was apprenticed, not to Mr. Arnot, as has sometimes been erroneously stated, but to Messrs. Inglis & Dewar, surgeons at Edinburgh. He attended the medical classes in the University of Edinburgh for four years, from 1786 to 1789, after which he was appointed clerk or house-surgeon in the Royal Infirmary, under Dr. Rutherford, where he continued till the 10th November 1792. It was here that he formed a close friendship with his fellow-clerk, Mr. John Thomson, afterwards Professor of Military Surgery, and subsequently of Pathology, in the University of Edinburgh.

In 1788 he entered the Medical Society, of which he was chosen President in the session of 1790-91.

In 1792 he was elected a member of the Speculative Society, to which many young men afterwards eminent in politics and literature then belonged, and of which Walter Scott was at that time secretary.

In this year Mr. Allen became connected with the "Associated Friends of the People," a society which had its origin in the political excitement of the period, and had for its object the reform by constitutional means of the representation of the people in Parliament. The following declaration, to be signed by all members of the society, was agreed upon on the 11th April 1792:—

DECLARATION.

A number of Persons having seriously reviewed and considered the actual situation of public affairs and state of the kingdom, and having communicated to each other their opinions on these subjects, have agreed and determined to institute a Society for the purpose of proposing to Parliament and to the Country, and of promoting, to the utmost of their power, the following Constitutional Objects, making the preservation of the Constitution, on its true principles, the foundation of all their proceedings.

First. To restore the Freedom of Election, and a more equal Representation of the People in Parliament. Secondly. To secure to the People a more frequent exercise of their Right of electing their representatives. The persons who have signed their names to this agreement think that these two fundamental measures will furnish the power and the means of correcting the abuses which appear to them to have arisen from a neglect of the acknowledged Principles of the Constitution, and of accomplishing those subordinate Objects of Reform which they deem to be essential to the Liberties of the People, and to the good government of the Kingdom.*

* In the printed minutes of the Proceedings of the General Convention of the Delegates from the Societies of the Friends of the People throughout Scotland at their several meetings at Edinburgh, on the 11th, 12th, and 13th of December 1792, there is the following entry:—

"Mr. Allan (*sic*) proposed the following to be added to the resolutions already adopted— That

Some time after quitting the Infirmary in the year 1794, Mr. Allen began to lecture on Physiology. The series of lectures was continued in subsequent years, but the number of students attending them does not seem to have been great.*

It was probably at this time that Mr. Allen wrote the translation of Cuvier's *Introduction to the Study of the Animal Economy*, which he gave to the public in the year 1801.

In 1795 Mr. Allen published *Illustrations of Mr. Hume's Essay concerning Liberty and Necessity*, out of which arose an acrimonious metaphysical controversy with the celebrated Dr. Gregory.

In 1797 Mr. Allen offered himself as a candidate for the Chair of Moral Philosophy in the University of Glasgow, vacant by the death of Professor Arthur. In this application, though supported by the influence of Professor Dugald Stewart and of Professor Millar, he was not successful.

On the 1st May 1799 Mr. Allen was admitted a burghess of the city of Edinburgh, and on the 1st August of the same year he was admitted a member of the Royal College of Surgeons of Edinburgh.

In the winter of this year, Mr. Allen, finding that his lectures attracted a very small audience, paid a visit to London, where he continued to follow out his professional studies under Astley Cooper, Cline, and others of the leading surgeons of the day. He remained in London till the middle of 1800. In one of his letters at this time Allen gives an account of the effect of laughing gas, or, as it was termed, "Gazeous oxyde of Azot." He adds, "Prepare it at Edinburgh, but do not try it on yourself."

In 1801 Mr. Allen was back in Edinburgh, where he seems to have given a good deal of his attention to chemistry, a science then, comparatively speaking, in its infancy.

The connection between Mr. Allen and the family of Lord Holland dates from the year 1802. In that year the Peace of Amiens having opened the Continent to the English, Lord and Lady Holland wished to spend some time abroad. Lady Holland being at the time in delicate health, it was thought desirable on her account that they should be accompanied by a competent medical attendant. Mr. Allen was recommended in this capacity to Lord Holland by Lord Lauderdale, the intimate acquaintance of Mr. Fox and of the Holland family. The Rev. Sydney Smith, who also

"in order to supersede the necessity of constantly resorting to the aid of a military force, it be recommended by the Convention of the Associated Friends of the People in the different parts of the country, to hold themselves in readiness to support the Civil Magistrate when required for the suppression of any popular tumults that may arise in this neighbourhood." This motion was deferred on account of its importance till next day. "Resumed the consideration of Mr. Allan's motion of yesterday, when sundry members thinking that it was expressed in the second general resolution now printed, Mr. Allan agreed to withdraw it."

* In the *Life of Francis Horner* reference is made to the course of lectures delivered by Mr. Allen in the summer of 1799.

was a friend of Mr. Allen, seems to have had some share in arranging the terms of the engagement. Mr. Allen left Edinburgh for London on the 14th June 1802.

Major-General Fox thus describes him at that time :—

I first remember, and never shall forget, John Allen, when he came to Holland House in 1802, recommended to my father by the late Lord Lauderdale, as a medical friend and companion for the Continental tour which we then made during three years in France and Spain. He was a stout strong man, with a very large head, a broad face, enormous round silver spectacles before a pair of peculiarly bright and intelligent eyes, and with the thickest legs I ever remember. His accent Scotch ; his manner eager but extremely good-natured : all this made a lasting impression on me, then a boy of six years old.

Mr. Allen remained abroad with Lord Holland and his family until 1805, and whilst in Spain he studied with great assiduity, and made himself master of the early constitutions of the different provinces of that country. He returned to England in 1805, and then became a regular inmate of Holland House. For a few months in 1806 he was under-secretary to the Commissioners for treating with America, and in the same year he was appointed librarian to the First Lord of the Treasury. These were the only official positions which he ever held. "He was," says Major-General Fox, "always occupied with writing, and soon after the "expulsion of the Whigs from office in 1806, produced the historical "portion of the Annual Register for 1806-7, and a short memoir of "Mr Fox."

In 1808, on the breaking out of the War of Independence, Lord Holland and his family again went to Spain, taking with them their son Charles and Lord John Russell, then a very clever and promising young boy about fifteen or sixteen years old. On this occasion Mr. Allen made a close and accurate study of the history and social characteristics of the Spanish people. He made some progress towards a volume *On the Interior Economy and Administration of Spain under the different Periods of her History*, with the object of illustrating the different causes that have checked her progress, a work which he never finished. In 1809 he printed, in Spanish and English, though he did not publish, a pamphlet with the title *Suggestions on the Cortes*, containing his views on the principles which should guide the Spanish statesmen.

In August 1809 Mr. Allen and his party returned to England, and on the 14th December of that year we find him referring to the possibility of his becoming Warden of Dulwich College. On that date he writes to his constant correspondent, Mr. Thomson :—"As to other views, I am "waiting still for the Wardenship which I mentioned to you when in "Scotland. The Master, though near eighty, being still alive, and the

“ present Warden * (Mackintosh’s brother-in-law) professing to be, and I “ truly believe, being, as zealous as ever for my succession to his office.”

He was elected Warden of Dulwich College on the 29th April 1811, the competitor with whom he drew lots being Mr. Thomas Griffiths Allen, R.N. Although his headquarters still remained at Holland House, he visited Dulwich weekly to fulfil the duties imposed upon him by his office.†

After the restoration of the Bourbons in 1814, as well as at other times, he visited France, Italy, and Germany in company with Lord Holland. This restoration, the firm tenure of government by the Ultra Tories of that day in England under the Earl of Liverpool, and the desertion of Liberal views by the Prince of Wales when he became Regent, were to Allen the end of all his political hopes of seeing the country governed on the principles he admired ; so much so that he seldom afterwards devoted his time to modern politics ; and from about that period gave his attention chiefly to the early history of our constitution and to the study of Anglo-Saxon.

It is as a figure in the social life of Holland House that Allen is best known. With him, the owner of that great Whig house searched the records of history for the materials of his speeches, and to Allen’s acute criticism he submitted the historic protests which appeared in the journals of the House of Lords. Allen sat at the bottom of the table and carved,‡ went out with the family to dinner-parties, and had a room of his own, still known by his name, in the house.

He died of jaundice at 33 South Street, London, Lady Holland’s residence, on the 10th April 1843, and was buried at Millbrook, close by the third Lord Holland and his young daughter Georgina, to whom Allen was much attached, as may be seen by his will and by his letters written at the time of her death.

He was much respected by all the inmates of Dulwich College, as will be seen by reference to the previous part of this work, especially to the entries made in the books of the Corporation after his death. It may be added that during his Mastership there were none of those internal dissensions which are so often recorded during the rule of his predecessors.

What was thought of John Allen by his contemporaries is best shown by the following extracts.

Sir James Gibson-Craig, Bart., in a biographical notice of Allen, contributed to the reprint of Allen’s best-known work, *An Inquiry into the Rise and Growth of the Royal Prerogative in England*, which was pub-

* Mr. Lancelot Baugh Allen.

† See Letter of 9th May 1811, p. 401.

‡ In the first volume of Trevelyan’s *Life of Macaulay* some letters are given reflecting rather ill-naturedly on Mr. Allen’s position there. It is evident, however, that Lord Macaulay in those early days had a prejudice against Holland House and all its inmates.

lished after his death, and still remains the standard treatise on the subject, says :—

He was an enthusiastic admirer of Mr Fox and the first proceedings of the French Revolution which he considered to promise the greatest blessings to mankind, and in conjunction with James Gibson, afterwards Sir James Gibson Craig, Bart., took a leading part in the promotion of a dinner in celebration of the taking of the Bastille, a proceeding looked upon with much disfavour by the authorities, who used every effort by threats, promises and influence of all kinds, to prevent the dinner taking place, and afterwards to lessen the effects of it. Those concerned in it were held out to be little better than traitors : and James Laing, who then took the charge of the police of Edinburgh, stationed himself at the door of Fortune's tavern, where the dinner was to take place, noting down the names of all who entered the house.

Lord Macaulay styles him “a man of vast information and great conversational powers ;” and Lord Byron said in one of his letters, “he was the best informed and one of the ablest men I know, a perfect Magliabecchi, a devourer, a helluo of books, and an observer of men.” Lord Brougham appended the following to the third series of the *Historic Sketches of Statesmen who flourished in the time of George III.* (1845 ed. ii. 175–182) :—

It would be a very imperfect account of Lord Holland which should make no mention of the friend who for the latter and more important part of his life shared all his thoughts, and was never a day apart from him, Mr. John Allen : or the loss which in him the world of politics and of science, but still more, our private circle, has lately had to deplore, another blank which cannot be filled up. . . . If it be asked what was the peculiar merit, the characteristic excellence of Mr. Allen's understanding, the answer is not difficult to make. It was the rare faculty of combining general views with details of facts, and thus at once availing himself of all that theory or speculation presents for our guide, with all that practical experience affords to correct those results of general reasoning. This great excellence was displayed by him in everything to which he directed his mind, whether it were the political questions of the day, which he treated as practically as the veriest drudge in any of the public offices, and yet with all the enlargement of view which marked the statesman and the philosopher ; or the speculations of history, which he studied at once with the acumen that extracts from it as an essence the general progress of our species, after the manner of Voltaire and Millar ; and with the minute observation of facts and weighing of evidence which we trace through the luminous and picturesque pages of Robertson and Gibbon. He for whom no theory was too abstract, no speculation too general, could so far stoop to the details of practical statesmanship as to give a friend, proceeding for the first time on a delicate and important mission, this sound advice : “Don't ever appear anxious about any point, either in arguing to convince those you are treating with, or in trying to obtain a concession from them. It often may happen that your indifference will gain a much readier access to their minds. Earnestness and anxiety are necessary for one addressing a public assembly—not so for a negociator.”

The character of Mr. Allen was of the highest order. His integrity was sterling, his honour pure and untarnished. No one had a more lofty disdain of those mean

tricks to which, whether on trifles or matters of importance, worldly men have too frequent recourse. Without the shadow of fanaticism in any of its forms, he was, in all essential particulars, a person of the purest morals; and his indignation was never more easily roused than by the aspect of daring profligacy or grovelling baseness. His feelings, too, were warm; his nature kind and affectionate. No man was a more steady or sincere friend, and his enmity, though fierce, was placable.

The journals of Mr. Charles Greville contain frequent and laudatory notices of Allen; the following entry under the date of Good Friday, 14th April 1843, may be quoted (Part II. Vol. II. p. 153, Ed. 1885):—

Came back from Brighton on Sunday evening. The same night John Allen died, after a week's illness, much regretted by all the friends of Holland House. He was seventy-two years old, and had lived for forty years at Holland House more exclusively devoted to literary pursuits and abdicating his independent existence more entirely than any man ever did. It is rather remarkable that no great work was produced by him; but perhaps his social habits, and still more the personal exigencies of Lady Holland, are sufficient to account for this. He was originally recommended to Lord Holland as a physician, being at that time a distinguished member of that remarkable literary circle at Edinburgh, which contained Brougham, Horner, Jeffrey, and Sydney Smith, who revered Dugald Stewart as their master and who originated the *Edinburgh Review*. Allen does not seem to have been considered for any length of time as belonging to Holland House in a medical capacity. He soon was established there permanently as a friend, and looked upon (as he was) as an immense literary acquisition. From that time he became an essential and remarkable ingredient of the great Holland House establishment, the like of which we shall never see again. Allen became one of the family, was in all their confidence, and indispensable to both Lord and Lady Holland. Lord Holland treated him with uniform consideration, affection, amenity. She worried, bullied, flattered, and cajoled him by turns. He was a mixture of pride, humility, and independence; he was disinterested, warm-hearted, and choleric, very liberal in his political, still more in his religious, opinions, in fact a universal sceptic. He used for a long time in derision to be called "Lady Holland's Atheist;" and in point of fact I do not know whether he believed in the existence of a First Cause, or whether, like Dupuis, he regarded the world as "L'Univers Dieu." Though not, I think, feeling quite certain on the point, he was inclined to believe that the history of Jesus Christ was altogether fabulous or mythical, and that no such man had ever existed. He told me he could not get over the total silence of Josephus as to the existence and history of Christ. It was not, however, the custom at Holland House to discuss religious subjects, except rarely and incidentally. Everybody knew that the House was sceptical, none of them ever thought of going to Church, and they went on as if there was no such thing as religion. But there was no danger of the most devout person being shocked or offended by any unseemly controversy, by any mockery or insult offered to their feelings and convictions. Amongst the innumerable friends and habitual guests of the House were many clergymen, very sincere and orthodox, and many persons of both sexes entertaining avowedly the strongest religious opinions, amongst them Miss Fox, Lord Holland's sister, and his daughter, Lady Lilford. Allen's learning and still more his general information were prodigious, and as he lived amongst books his stock was continually increasing. He was the oracle of Holland House on all literary

subjects, and in every discussion some reference was sure to be made to Allen for information, upon which he was never at fault. He was not accustomed to take much part in general conversation, but was always ready to converse with anybody who sought him, and when warmed up would often argue with great vigour and animation, and sometimes with no little excitement. After Lord Holland's death, which he felt with an intensity of grief that showed the warmth of his affections, he devoted himself entirely to Lady Holland, and never left her for a moment. His loss is, therefore, to her quite irreparable. He was for twenty-two years Master of Dulwich College, but he never was allowed to live there, or to absent himself from Holland House, except for the few hours in each week when his attendance at Dulwich was indispensable. Allen was engaged in writing a review of Horner's correspondence when he died, and he had promised to write one on the Bedford Papers, which John Russell is now publishing, and in which he was to have vindicated John, Duke of Bedford, from the malice of Junius, a pious duty which his great grandson seems to consider as peculiarly incumbent on him. In no respect is the loss of Allen more important than with reference to the Holland House Papers, the collection of Lord Holland and Mr. Fox, probably the most curious and interesting mass of manuscripts, literary and political, which exists anywhere. They were in Allen's hands, and being in Lady Holland's power and subject to her caprice, nobody can say what will become of them.

Had it not been for his luxurious retreat at Holland House, and his duties as Master of Dulwich College, Allen's contributions to literature would probably have been more numerous. A list of his articles in the *Edinburgh Review* will be found appended to this notice. Of these the review of Warden's letters from St. Helena is said to have surprised Napoleon by its intimate knowledge of his early life; and the second review of Dr. Lingard's History, which dealt especially with his account of the St. Bartholomew massacre, elicited a reply from the learned historian in a "Vindication" (1828) of his accuracy, which went through at least five editions, whereupon the critic issued a rejoinder, which went into a second edition. (Reply to Dr. Lingard's Vindication in a letter to Francis Jeffrey, Esq.)

Allen's work on the Royal Prerogative has been already mentioned as being still the standard treatise on the subject. As a Scotchman, Allen resented Sir Francis Palgrave's opinion that from the seventh century to the reign of Edward I., Scotland was a dependent member of the English monarchy, and he issued in 1833 a *Vindication of the Ancient Independence of Scotland*. Considerable portions of the *Memorials and Correspondence of Charles James Fox*, afterwards edited by Lord John Russell, were left by Allen in a state ready for the press, and the *Life of Fox* in the seventh and eighth editions of the *Encyclopædia Britannica* was written by him.

I am indebted to Mr. Ninian Hill Thomson, M.A., advocate of the Scotch Bar, for some of the facts given in this notice of John Allen; and I

have further to thank him for allowing me to publish extracts from numerous letters addressed by Mr. Allen to his grandfather, Professor John Thomson. These letters, written during the earlier years of the present century, are chiefly on public matters. The selections given not only show plainly what Mr. Allen's opinions were, but will be of interest to all who have made a study of English politics.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. London, 28th January 1800.

I was yesterday in the gallery of the House of Commons from 10 to $\frac{1}{2}$ past 4, and heard no debate after all. Mr Pitt was politically indisposed. The causes assigned for this were various, and probably all of them unfounded. I shall go back to the house to-morrow when a great debate is expected. Fox is once more to exert his eloquence in the cause of peace. Never since the commencement of the war did there occur so important a moment as the present. We can make peace honourably, safely and advantageously, but if we obstinately and haughtily insist in the high tone we have assumed, the war is likely to be as unlimited in its duration as it is indefinite in its object. We are to fight, it seems, against time, for the only question ministers have to decide upon, is how long Bonaparte's Government must last before we can trust to its stability. I should have thought that his new constitution would have rendered his government the object of panegyric with the Ministry. They could not surely desire a constitution where less is left to the people, or an Autocrat who concentrated more power in his own person. May he live to restore peace to Europe, and next day may he perish in the midst of his creatures, his flatterers and his guards, by the poniard of an injured people, whose liberties he has trampled under foot, and to whom he has left no right but the inalienable right of resistance.

Mr. Allen to his Mother, Mrs. Cleghorn. Holland House, 24th June 1802.

Understanding that Lord Lauderdale was still in town I called on him on Tuesday forenoon on my way to Holland House, whence I found him just returned. He very kindly gave up an engagement he had to the play and offered to carry me down in the evening provided I would accompany him to dinner in the city. We remained at Holland House all night, and yesterday forenoon I returned with him to town, and having packed up my things I went down again before dinner. I have not as yet seen much of either Lord or Lady Holland in private, as besides the members of the family there have been visitors at every meal since I came to the house; but they seem very easy, agreeable people.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Dover, 9th July 1802.

I meant to have given you some account of my residence at Holland House, but I must defer it till some future time. I have passed my time, on the whole, very agreeably, and seen several characters of whom I had previously heard by report, such as General Fitzpatrick, Mr Hare, Mr Tierney, Lady Besborough (Duncannon that was), The Prince of Wales, who dined with us on Monday and continued amusing the company till near one in the morning at the expense of his own family and connexions.

Mr. Allen to his Mother. Paris, 23rd July 1802.

The fete of the 14th was celebrated with little appearance of enthusiasm by the

People. In the forenoon they were running from place to place to see the troops reviewed, and in the afternoon they paraded in the gardens of the Thuilleries, and in the Champs Elysées, but there was not half the joy in their appearance that is to be seen at Edinburgh on the last day of the race week. A great body of troops was reviewed by Bonaparte in the Place du Carrousel. They were made up of detachments from a great number of different corps, and had a very martial and very splendid appearance. What seemed chiefly to attract the people was the sight of his Mamalukes, then first shewn to them.

Bonaparte is very like the small plaster of Paris cast, and very unlike most of the portraits made of him. His profile is good, but his countenance harsh and stern. His stature is very diminutive, but his body appears nervous and agile. I had a good view of him at the Place du Carrousel and afterwards at the Opera

The great mass of the people are contented to live under Bonaparte's government because it affords them greater security in their persons and property than they have enjoyed since the commencement of the Revolution. The Republicans are satisfied that he will never restore the Bourbon family, and therefore submit to him quietly as preferable to any other of the military chiefs, some of whom might be induced to play the part of a Monk, if raised to the station which Bonaparte now occupies.

The utmost freedom with regard to religion prevails in Paris. Men may be of what sect they please, or of no sect if they please. I remarked on our way from Boulogne to Abbeville that none of the peasantry were at work, and that all seemed to have been at church. But in Paris not more than one half of the shops were shut on last Sunday, and these were chiefly wholesale shops. In many parts of the town the masons, wrights, and even hammermen were at work at noon, and the entrance to Notre Dame was almost blocked up with huckster wives selling their wares outside of the door, while the Priest was going through the service inside. The audience at Notre Dame did not exceed 200 persons, and of that number more than three-fourths were old women and young girls. In the other churches there were still fewer persons present: but I intend to-morrow to go to Notre Dame at 9 o'clock in the morning, when the greatest crowd may be expected. From what I can learn, the concordat has damped the spirit of religion. It has taken from the Priests their consequence and from the people their zeal. Most of the persons at Notre Dame seemed to be such as from age and poverty had in despair turned from this world to the next. I saw but one well-dressed woman there, but she seemed very penitent.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Paris, 5th August 1802.

Nothing can be a greater contrast than the dress and appearance of the two sexes, as seen in the public walks and public places about Paris. Nothing can be more *recherché* than the dress of the women, nothing more coquettish (to call it no worse) than their appearance. Nothing, on the other hand, can be more careless or even slovenly than the dress of the men, or more superciliously indifferent than their manners. But on the Sunday evenings a very different scene presents itself. Every walk and public garden is crowded beyond description. The loungers of the week days disappear or are lost in the multitude. The Bourgeoisie of Paris, the shopkeepers and mechanics, are everywhere out of doors with their wives and children, and I must say that I have nowhere else seen such a multitude of all ages and professions so decently and comfortably dressed and apparently so happy The entertainment of the evening, besides the walk on the Boulevards, seemed to consist in going

into tea gardens, or coffee rooms opening into gardens, and there enjoying themselves with a plain cake and orgeat, or eau de Groseille, or at most beer. No wine is sold in any of these coffee rooms. In many of the coffee rooms there was music, and in some of the gardens dancing, and here and there was a stage occupied by a merry andrew, or a showman. All the retail shops on the Boulevards were open, and the holders of them seemed to be more employed on that day than on any other. The practice of Divorce is still too prevalent. Last year the number of divorces was to that of marriages as 1 to 5. Many a married woman has children by three or four different husbands, all of whom are still alive. Many a man has married in succession one sister after another till he has gone through the family, and has continued of course to live with his quondam wife after divorce, with the intimacy of a brother. I believe I may stop here. I shall only add that Madame La Grande still presides at Talleyrand's table, and that the wives of all the ambassadors at Paris are introduced to and entertained by her as well as every other lady who has the honour to visit at the Ministry for Foreign Affairs.

I hardly know what idea to give you of the state of religion here. I have certainly found more people in church during the forenoon than I was prepared to expect. The greater and by far the devouter half of the congregation were old women, but this is the case everywhere. On the whole I should say that the churches are to the full as well attended here as in London. At the same time there is the most perfect freedom on the subject of religion, and some of the citizens scruple not to abuse this freedom, to the annoyance of the church-going people.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Paris, 22nd August 1802.

I shall now give you a short account of the most remarkable among the Frenchmen who are much in the habit of visiting here. While Fayette was in Paris we saw him frequently. His appearance is quite unaffected, and his manners and conversation prepossess one much in his favour. A stranger who had been but half an hour in Fayette's company would say this is an honest, undisguised and well-intentioned man. He enjoys no place or political influence under the present government, but his character for probity is such that if any moderately popular constitution should ever be introduced into France, I am persuaded that he will again be called to a leading situation, even by those who disapprove, and justly, his conduct during the latter part of the constituent assembly. He is at present in Auvergne, but we expect him every day in Paris to wait on Gen^l Fitzpatrick, to whose exertions in the House of Commons he thinks himself indebted for the preservation of his life and the recovery of his liberty. Madame Fayette dined with us upon one occasion. She is interesting both on account of her sufferings from Robespierre, and the sacrifices she afterwards made for her husband.

. . . . Among the English whom I have forgot to mention is Francis [Sir Philip Francis]. He has been here for some time with his family on their way to Nice or Hyeres. He himself goes no farther. He finds Paris already too dear for him. He is continually counting up what it has cost him. The strictness of his economy and the communicativeness of his disposition, the extent and variety of his knowledge, the originality often of his views, his eagerness to learn and the impatience of his temper, make him on the whole one of the most piquant companions for a single afternoon that can be well imagined. I have met with unusual attention from him, from the idea, I believe, that I shall repay it to his family at Nice.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Paris, 5th September 1802.

M^r Fox was presented last Thursday, and received with every mark of attention. Bonaparte complimented him on his arrival in a set speech, felicitating himself on seeing in France "le plus grand homme de la plus grande nation de l'Europe," and saying to him everything he could imagine of flattering. After the review the Consul gave a dinner to about 200 persons, to which M^r Fox was invited, though it is the rule here not to invite any stranger on the day on which he is first presented, and even after the second presentation a great many persons are passed by. After dinner, M^r Fox, Bonaparte and Cardinal Capranas had a private conversation for an hour.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Paris, 18th September 1802.

I confess to you that after two months' residence at Paris I leave it with reluctance, and should feel more regret, if I did not fully expect to see it again next year on our way home. The number and variety of amusements, the excellent temper and agreeable manners of the people, the able men you meet with in every department of science and literature, render it the most delightful place imaginable for a stranger who demands nothing from the Government but protection, nor from the people but civility. There is a charm in the spontaneous liveliness of French society of which it is impossible to form any idea among us, and whether it be from their example or from their wine, the same disposition is perceptible even in the English and the Germans visiting here.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Saria, near Barcelona,
24th November 1802.

The Agenois too is the prettiest part of France I have yet seen; extremely fertile, cultivated with the greatest industry, and every instant presenting us with new and beautiful scenery. The subdivision of landed property is carried to a great length, and in consequence of this the country has an appearance of activity and animation which I have nowhere else seen. The houses of the peasants, or rather of the small yeomanry, are built of white stone, and are of these dimensions which give the idea of snugness and comfort, but the want of glass panes in the windows, to which my eyes were not at that time accustomed, made them appear to me inferior to those I had seen in Touraine; and the dress of the people, though in other respects as good, had not the same air of comfort, in consequence of the want of stockings and the use of Sabots in place of shoes. A great deal of Emigrant property has been sold in the Agenois, and the greater part of it has been bought by the peasants and little shopkeepers, and is of course diffused among a number of hands. I began to suspect here what has been since confirmed to me at Toulouse and Perpignan; the chief purchasers of national property have been the violent revolutionists, the clubbist, and members of the revolutionary committees and municipalities, the sharpest fellows, though perhaps not always the honestest of the neighbourhood. Many estates have also been bought by "acqueurs" from Paris, natives originally of the provinces who had gone thither when young, made a little money, and having imbibed revolutionary principles, took advantage of some foolish fellow of an emigrant leaving the place of his nativity to buy his estate. All these men will obey any government that secures them possession of their newly acquired fortunes; and as on the one hand every government not utterly destitute of common sense will do this, and on the other hand as they require

to be supported by government against the envy excited by newly acquired wealth, the commiseration felt for the unfortunate families whose fortunes they enjoy, and the religious horror with which many still view the depredations made on the church, they may be set down as the steady adherents of any government, however bad, which has vigour enough to protect them. To do justice, however, to the French I must add that Church Property sells everywhere nearly as well and in many places quite as well as patrimonial property, while emigrant property is in general to be had for much less than its value would be if the right to it were derived from a different origin than confiscation. So sensible of this are many of the "acquireurs," that to restore the lands which they have bought to their natural value, they have purchased in some instances for a valuable consideration from the heirs of the old proprietors their nominal rights. Whenever such a purchase has been made the "acquireur" becomes, of course, indifferent even to the return of the Bourbons. The small purchasers, however, do not seem to enter into distinctions of this kind. Their number keeps them in countenance and security. They are of course sturdy revolutionists still, but the number of such among the cultivators is infinitely less than might have been expected from the great advantages which that class of men have derived from the revolution. They appear to have forgot the "corvées," the "dixiemes," and the "taille," and are loud in their complaints against the land tax, the door and window tax, and the turn-pikes. The last tax in particular is odious, partly because it is too high from the number of gates being too few, and is therefore unequal as well as burdensome. The window tax also is injudicious, in this respect that in place of stopping at seven windows, as with us, it descends to two, and, I believe, even to one. The land tax is at present a source of continual agitation, because every year a new distribution of it is made, founded on the information which Government receives of the state of each department from the Prefets. . . .

. . . . I am busy learning Spanish. I wish Brougham would be good-natured enough to write me down some queries with regard to Spain, which his reading would enable him very easily to do. I engage faithfully to answer them according to the best information I can procure. I felicitate you all on the first No. of the Review [*Edinburgh Review*], and am very anxious to see it.

When M^r Fox's dinner is over let me know the particulars of it. What absurd constructions are put on his journey to Paris by some of the English newspapers. I can foresee that the friends of the old ministry will make a great struggle at the opening of Parliament, and regret much that Bonaparte's conduct affords but too good a handle for their censures of the peace. But who brought England into the state of degradation into which she has fallen, but their obstinacy in carrying on the war, and their inconsistency in its professed objects. The one has exhausted the strength of the country and the other left it without a friend.

Mr. Allen to his Mother. Valencia del Cid, 15th March 1803.

We are told that the roads are good, the inns tolerable for Spanish ones, that is, very bad elsewhere, and as to danger (though Lady Holland's apprehensions will make us take a few soldiers with us) it is not to be spoken of, being infinitely less than within twenty miles of London.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Valencia del Cid, 31st March 1803.

The Catalan nobles are with very few exceptions remarkable for their inhospitality, and a great majority of them, it is said, speak no language but the Catalan. Whereas

in Valencia there are continually parties into which a stranger, if at all recommended, will find no difficulty to procure admission, and where he will meet with a considerable number of well-informed men. The usual parties are Tertullas, or evening assemblies, which begin in a very formal way, all the ladies assembling together in one apartment and all the men remaining in another till the lady of the House thinks her rooms are sufficiently full, when the word of command is given, and the two sexes mix, after which they amuse themselves often to a late, or rather early hour with dancing, cards or conversation. There is also a theatre at Valencia which was open every night during the Carnival time, and if not distinguished for the excellence, was at least remarkable for the variety of its entertainment, three pieces and a dance being usually presented every night. One of the pieces was indeed very amusing, and is, I believe, peculiar to Spain. It is called Saynete, and is intended to represent the dress, manners and characters of the lower classes of Spaniards in all the different provinces of the Kingdom. In this sort of representation the actors were completely at home, and gave one a very lively and so far as I could judge a very faithful copy of their countrymen. Since Lent began the players have been obliged to resign the stage to a company of tumblers and rope dancers, who to do them justice are much nearer perfection in their department than their predecessors were in theirs. Besides these feats of agility in the Theatre there are other places of entertainment or edification open at present where sacred mysteries are represented.

Mr. Allen to his Mother. Granada, 3rd May 1803.

That part of the Kingdom of Granada through which we have passed is very mountainous, and the greater part of it covered with nothing but the Esparto rush which the Spaniards make into mats and ropes.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Seville, 27th May 1803.

I shall make what use I can of this protracted stay in Spain by acquiring all the information I can with regard to the present state of the country, as well as what relates to its internal policy from the time of Ferdinand and Isabella. The stationary condition or rather retrograde course of Spain for three centuries seems to me a very curious subject and connected with many interesting inquiries in political economy and history. I shall at least amuse myself by bringing a variety of facts to bear upon the illustration of the subject. I have indeed nothing else to occupy myself with here. The great success of the *Edinburgh Review* has hardly given me greater pleasure than to know that Jeffrey has thought it worth his while to take the management of it. This was just what Sydney Smith had in view when he first projected the work. I have been much amused with the first two Nos, of which the one reached me at Carthage and the other at Granada.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Madrid, 13th October 1803.

This Court has been and still is the scene of very active negotiations. That it is the wish, as it is the interest of Spain to remain neutral cannot be doubted, but that she will in the end comply with what is the desire of France is, I think, equally certain. With her present Government she has no means of resisting France, and as little of annoying England. If it is the mandate of France that she must fulfil the conditions

of their treaty of alliance, she has nothing for it but to chuse whether she shall fight for her American or her European dominions, and as the former war will not so immediately interfere with the pleasures of the Court, her present Government is sure to prefer it. But whether France is serious in the peremptory demand she has made of a passage for her troops to Portugal, and of the succours which Spain is bound to furnish her by treaty, is another question. A few days ago everything was adjusted, and a sum of money was said to be the price for which the treaty of alliance was to be dispensed with. To-day a courier has arrived with fresh orders from Bonaparte, which are said to be of the most hostile nature. He has at this Court a sort of double diplomacy. Bournonville, his ambassador, is instructed to demand loudly the fulfilment of the treaty, to behave insolently to the King and Queen, to threaten the Prince of Peace and to affect openly the utmost contempt and aversion for everything Spanish. But when he has kicked the Spaniards into a little spirit then appears a secret correspondence between the Prince of Peace and Lucien Bonaparte, Bournonville is checked and blamed for his conduct and goes about indignantly complaining of treatment which he dare not resent. Herman arrives in Spain and negotiates without the participation of the ambassador; but no sooner has he made an amicable arrangement than a courier arrives to Bournonville with fresh demands which must be made the subject of fresh negotiation. Thus I believe it always has been, though with more decency, in all transactions between the weak and the powerful. What we were in the beginning of the last war, the French are at present. Bonaparte and Bournonville are the Pitts and Lord Herveys of the day, and the King of Spain has sunk to the station of a Duke of Tuscany. In one thing I hope even in these the worst of times we had always the advantage over our rival, in not being guilty of that open, undisguised fraud and rapacity which the French exercise without the slightest regard to character. Would you believe that the house of the French Ambassador contains several large magazines of smuggled goods which he sells openly to all the world, French silks, furniture, and above all Tobacco? In a dispute with the Court of Spain about an affair that happened some time ago at Malaga, he received money from the King in person, in order to desist from a very insolent and unjust demand which he had made.

How this may terminate I cannot foresee, though I hope favourably for the neutrality of Spain, partly because the season is already too far advanced to collect an army and make a campaign against Portugal, and because I know from undoubted authority that the much trusted camp of Bayonne does not contain above 10,000 or 12,000 men. The public mind in France, I have reason to believe, is very much changed since we passed through the country, but whether in the right way or in favour of the Bourbons I am not so well informed; all that I know is that their present master has lost much of his popularity, and that among the friends of Liberty he is as much detested as he deserves to be. Fall when he may, and that he will fall soon I firmly believe, my earnest prayer is that he may be betrayed by the Priests, and punished by the Jacobins. Among other Frenchmen whom I have met with here was an officer from San Domingo (nephew to the gentleman to whom Burke's famous letter was addressed). His account of the horrors committed by his countrymen in that devoted island almost exceed belief. Eleven thousand negroes have in all been drowned in cold blood, besides those who, at the beginning, were, contrary to the faith of treaty, kidnapped and sold to the Spaniards, and those who have fallen in battle with arms in their hands. Severely however, had the French been punished for their perfidy and cruelty. By returns which he was directed to lay before Bonaparte, it appeared that 53,000 soldiers had fallen victims to the war and the climate combined. The same

officer explained the affairs at Jaffa in a manner not very creditable to Bonaparte, though different from the story of Sir Robert Wilson, which is written in a manner to bring the whole story into discredit. The prisoners in the first place did not exceed four or five hundred, and in the second place they were cannoneers, trained at Constantinople by French officers, and as well qualified to point a gun as the French themselves, so that Bonaparte having no means to detain them as prisoners, and not daring to trust their parole, to which Turkish soldiers are not accustomed to pay the slightest regard, as he had experienced before, thought himself obliged for his own security to despatch them, which was certainly done in cold blood long after the action, and after quarter had been granted, though not after terms of capitulation regularly entered into.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Aranjuez, 15th April 1804.

Would to God that the friends of royal prerogative and hereditary power would visit Spain and study its history for the last three centuries. The miseries of anarchy are horrible but short-lived. Arbitrary government, like Phthisis, sometimes begins with a false show of health and beauty, but never fails to conduct to the tomb. France has outlived her Revolution; Spain is sinking under her monarchy, and must either shake off the load or continue to be the footstool of her ancient and natural enemy, now her imperious mistress.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Madrid, 7th June 1804.

They (the French) are completely crestfallen for the moment, a feeling which, if it reaches the army, may hasten the fall of their present master, but as to Freedom they are as ignorant of its nature as undeserving of its blessings. Whatever calamities they may be destined to suffer, and these can hardly be more than they deserve, may they never again disgrace the respectable name of a republic.

Mr. Allen to his Mother. Merida, 25th November 1804.

I shall not argue whether in the present situation of England it is proper for us to go to war with Spain. I only wish that we had not begun hostilities by so piratical an act as the stopping their money ships without a previous declaration of war. This mode of exacting satisfaction hurts us more than can be imagined in the opinion of the Continent, and is certainly more akin to French robbery than most of us would chuse to acknowledge. The accident of the Spanish frigate blowing up during the action, and of the money which we have seized belonging to private merchants and not to the King, increases the discontent of the Spaniards with our proceedings, though neither could have been foreseen when the order to stop these vessels was issued. There are some intrigues at the Spanish Court at the present moment which render our rupture with Spain peculiarly unfortunate for us. An able minister who knew the importance of a friendly connection between England and Spain, and was desirous of establishing it, might be the means of rendering both countries an essential service in the present crisis. But neither of the Mess^{rs} Frere is to blame: the one could not act otherwise than he has done; and the other has, I believe, only obeyed the letter of his instructions from home.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Holland House, 3rd November 1805.

We also went down to Goodwood to see the Duke of Richmond, and staid there two nights. He is very much broken down by gout, but his understanding is still entire. His manners are in the old-fashioned style of politeness, but his conversation is very entertaining. His notions both of foreign and home politics seem to me the nearest to truth of any persons I have seen. He seems to be a Whig of the old school, that is, an aristocratic republican disposed to admit as much democracy into his republic as the state of knowledge and temper of the people require, without such detestation of monarchy as to attempt getting rid of it at any cost, but always ready to curb its power and abridge its influence. How much every day's observation and reflexion make one regret the unfortunate schism of the Whig party at the close of the American war.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Holland House, 10th January 1806.

The King, it is said, has fallen into low spirits on the late successes of Bonaparte, and laments over the approaching and inevitable fall of his family and kingdom. And when I look round and see the stupid confidence of the people, and their blind credulity in the tale of every scoundrel who deceives them, I fear that his forebodings are not without cause

Hunt's account of France is on the whole very bad for her neighbours, and deplorable for posterity. Every man is a soldier from 20 to 25, when he may quit the service if he chuses, and is fit for anything else. Young men of 20 are sent to a depot, pinioned, if necessary, and without regard to inclination, fortune or rank, they are disposed of in the ranks as dragoons, foot-soldiers, pioneers or artillerymen, according to the judgment formed by the superintending officer of their physical qualities. The pay of a common soldier is about 3^d per diem, which, by messing together, and by what the rich can add to the expences of the mess out of their private fortune, enables them to live very temperately and without any taste of those luxuries which attach people too strongly to life. Their sole occupation is the study and exercise of their profession. Every young man tries to qualify himself to be an officer, nor can he receive any promotion until he has been examined and found qualified. When a vacancy occurs in a sub-lieutenancy, the privates of the company recommend three to the Emperor, who chuses one out of them to fill the vacancy if he pleases, but if he does not he appoints any person whom he chuses out of the military schools. The establishments for military education are excellent, and all the Elèves are brought up to be soldiers, mount guard, &c. But the other schools and universities are in the state in which they have been left by the revolution. The most callous indifference prevails on all political subjects. A decent respect for religion, but no fanaticism or real concern for it. Greater decency of manners, particularly about the Court. Divorces very difficult to be obtained, and therefore become very rare. Such are the means by which Bonaparte is preparing to spread military despotism on the face of Europe, and to renew with some little variety the history of Rome. In the event of an invasion I have some hopes in the national hatred of the English to the French, so that if some fatal disaster does not occur early in the conflict we may rally again and drive them out. But with the Duke of York for commander-in-chief and Pitt and Dundas for our ministers, with Huskisson and a long etc. of understrappers and a mad King and a besotted people, there seems infinitely more to fear than to hope for.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. London, 30th January 1806.

Baillie, whom I saw to-day, informs me that Pitt's last complaint was a violent typhus with brown tongue and furred teeth, and a low muttering delirium, from which, however, he could at all times be roused for a few minutes so as to talk sensibly, but soon relapsed into his former state. He had no apprehension of his own dangerous state before the fever took place, and after that his thoughts never dwelt long upon that or any one idea, though he did once express himself to Sir Walter as if he thought that he was dying. Such a fever, with a constitution so reduced and broken up as his, could not but be fatal.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson (date torn off), May or June 1806.

I am appointed to the office of Librarian to the Treasury, and am to go to Downing Street on Monday to take possession of my office and to receive Lord Grenville's instructions with regard to the duties I have to perform; at present I am quite in the dark about them.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. London, 9th June 1806.

I took possession of my office at the Treasury last Tuesday, but for want of a room to work in, I have as yet had nothing to do. Nor have I yet had any conversation with Lord Grenville to know exactly what is expected from me.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Sunday (August 1806).

I am at present a good deal occupied about American business in consequence of this Commission delegated to Lord Holland and Lord Auckland during M^r Fox's illness. M^r Eden and myself are to act as secretaries.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Falmouth, 14th October 1808.

Our party for Spain consists of Lord and Lady Holland, Charles, and Lord John Russell, third son of the Duke of Bedford, who is a very clever and promising young boy about 15 or 16 years old. M^r Ward, who was with D. Stewart, is to follow, and will probably be a good deal with us in Spain, but he will travel separately with his own servants and carriage.

Mr. Allen to his Mother. Coruña, 5th November 1808.

We arrived here on the third after a favourable passage of four days from Falmouth on board of the "Amazon" frigate, Captain Parker. We are all in extremely good health, and overjoyed once more to behold the coast of Spain, in circumstances, too, so different from those in which we left it. How long we shall stay at Coruña is uncertain, as there is great difficulty at present in getting mules to carry us forward to Madrid; but as soon as we can purchase or hire a sufficient number we shall set out for that capital.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Coruña, 25th November 1808.

After having been at Lugo on our way to Madrid, we have been forced to return to this place in consequence of having received there the disagreeable intelligence of the defeat and dispersion of Blake's army, a small part of which only has made good its retreat to Santander; and of the entrance of the French cavalry into the plains of Leon and Castille, which renders it impossible for carriages to proceed to Madrid. The road to Madrid, through old Castille, being thus interrupted, we are thinking of going by Vigo, Oporto, Coimbra and Lisbon, either to Madrid or, if that should unfortunately be out of the question when we get to Badajoz, to Seville. This will be a long journey, and will take us to the end of January before we can accomplish it, as some days must be lost here before we can set out, and many days must be lost on the road in changing from carriages to mules and back again to carriages, as many parts of the road are quite unpassable for carriages.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Coruña, 1st December 1808.

When I wrote to you last it was our intention to have gone to Lisbon by land through Pontevidia, Oporto and Coimbra, but the accounts we received of the badness of the roads and other circumstances, induced us to abandon all thoughts of that expedition. We then determined to remain here waiting for events to decide our course, and had I sent you the letter which I wrote to you last night, you would have concluded on receiving it that we were by this time on our way to Madrid, if not arrived at that capital. But this morning most disagreeable news have arrived of the defeat of Castano's army, and of the resolution of the English Generals to fall back immediately to the coast for the purpose of reembarking their troops, in consequence of which I fear that we have no chance of penetrating further in this direction into the interior of Spain, but must either return to England, or if an opportunity occurs go to Lisbon, Cadiz or Gibraltar by sea, in order to wait there the termination of the campaign.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Vigo, 10th December 1808.

We arrived here three days ago, after a very pleasant journey overland, and are waiting for the "Lavinia" frigate to carry us to Lisbon, from whence we hope to get to Seville, and pass a winter in Andalucia in spite of Bonaparte and his Myrmidons.

Mr. Allen to his Mother. Lisbon, 4th January 1809.

After a long and fatiguing journey we arrived here last night from Coruña. How long we shall remain at Lisbon, or in what direction we shall next shape our course, is still uncertain, and will depend on the success that may attend Sir John Moore's arms in the north of Spain.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Seville, 2nd February 1809.

I have only a moment to tell you before the departure of the courier who goes to Cadiz, that we arrived here in safety on the 30th ult., after a very rapid journey from Lisbon by the way of Badajoz. We are at present in perfect safety, and can go to Cadiz or Gibraltar should the enemy threaten us with a visit.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Seville, 18th February 1809.

Reports have been for some time very current here of war having broken out, or being about to break out, between France and Austria; and without some such interposition in her favour, I confess that I think the fortunes of Spain entirely desperate. Nor will even the diversion created by an Austrian war save this devoted country from its impending fate, without some material and speedy alteration in its internal government. The present Government is a cold, inactive, feeble, jealous oligarchy, in which, amidst a few men of talents but too much advanced in years for the active scene in which they are now called to take a part, there is less talent for business than *à priori* one would have conceived it possible to find in any thirty men assembled by chance from the well-educated classes of society.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Cadiz, 24th May 1809.

We arrived here about ten days ago in expectation of taking our passage by the "Ocean," but we found the vessel in so crazy, not to say dangerous a state, besides being encumbered with a convoy of sixty merchantmen, that we determined on remaining here till some better opportunity of going home should present itself.

Mr. Allen to his Mother. Seville, 28th June 1809.

After waiting in vain at Cadiz for more than a month, expecting that some ship of war might arrive there which would carry us home, we have at last in despair of such an opportunity returned to Seville with the intention of going to Lisbon, from whence the passage is much shorter and the opportunities more frequent than from Cadiz.

Mr. Allen to his Mother. Portsmouth, 10th August 1809.

I have the pleasure to inform you that after a passage of three weeks on board the "Lively" frigate we arrived here from Lisbon this morning.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. London, 30th August 1809.

I have not time to say much on so fertile a topic as parliamentary reform. I am still an eager advocate for such a reform, and without it despair of any effectual control over the power and influence of the Crown: but the sort of reform I should now recommend would in some respects be very different from the ideas I had 15 or 16 years ago. The persons who have at present taken up the subject are, with the exception of Cobbett, more absurd and more foolish than our adherents of 1793.

Lord John Russell to Lady Holland. Woburn, 23rd September 1809.

DEAR LADY HOLLAND,—My father has now determined on my going to Edinburgh, yielding to the opinion of Lord Holland and M^r. Allen. I shall accordingly go at the time fixed upon by M^r. Playfair, who is written to on the subject. I hope I shall do well there.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. London, 14th December 1809.

I am employed in translating the memoir of Jovellanos on the influence of Laws on Agriculture in Spain, and mean to publish my translation in the Spring, with a commentary and some account of the author, for whom, indeed, the suggestions on the Cortes which I sent you were written. . . . Have you seen anything of Lord John Russell since he went to Edinburgh? I mentioned to you that I considered him an extremely promising young man, with excellent principles and dispositions, and great desires for knowledge. His father is one of the few persons who has retained the popular feelings and principles of the Old Whig party.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. London, 10th November 1810.

The Prince continues to behave with great caution and prudence; and, if he continues to do so to the end, he will (for the first time in his Life) have the popular cry in his favour. His sister's death has affected him very much, and this has probably contributed to keep him quiet. The Princess Amelia has left a will, bequeathing all her property to General Fitzroy (by whom she is understood to have had children), and appointing her brothers, the Prince of Wales and Duke of Cambridge, to be her executors. The Prince has written to Fitzroy to say that he shall not prove the will, in order to avoid disagreeable reflections on his sister's memory, but that Fitzroy may depend upon his honour that the bequests contained in it shall be faithfully executed. The Princess would not see the Queen during her illness, accusing her of being the cause of her death by her hardness of heart and inhumanity of conduct; but at the earnest entreaty of the Prince she cut off a lock of her hair, and sent it to her mother before her death as a token of reconciliation.

With respect to the King, all I can learn is that from the first attack of his malady to yesterday, at least, he has not had a single lucid interval. He is not violent, but talks incessantly.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Pall Mall, 15th January 1811.

The King is more quiet and manageable than he was, but his delusion, as they call it, has never quitted him, and this delusion, I understand, is his old passion for Lady Pembroke.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Pall Mall, 6th February 1811.

The account given in the *Morning Chronicle* of the circumstances that led to the Prince's determination of keeping Perceval and his colleagues in office is on the whole tolerably correct. . . .

The motives assigned, and I believe truly, for his conduct will make it popular with a great part of the nation; but his timidity and want of firmness in this trying situation has made, I fear, an indelible impression to his prejudice among public men of all sides and parties. Perceval says that he always knew it would end in hysterics and brandy, but never get to a change of ministry; and the language held by many of our own friends is not a whit more respectful to his character. How this will end it is impossible as yet to guess. Perceval will either get that ascendancy which the firm rarely fail to acquire over the irresolute, or the Prince's hatred will increase and lead

him to some indirect intrigue to bring about a change of ministry, which fortune, had it been seconded by resolution, had given him at this moment every facility to execute.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Pall Mall, 11th March 1811.

When the Prince was last at Windsor, the King, in the course of conversation, told him that he meant no longer to go down to the House of Lords in scarlet, but in crimson and buff; and when he found that the Prince did not apprehend his meaning, he said, Why, you blockhead, don't you know it is the Marlborough livery. Lady Pembroke is sister to the Duke of Marlborough. He is very angry at not being permitted instantly to resume the Government, and highly incensed that a Council presided by the Queen has power over him.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Holland House, 9th May 1811.

The duties of the office [of Warden of Dulwich College] * are to see, in conjunction with the trustees, that the other officers do their duty, and that the persons supported and maintained by the Establishment behave themselves properly; and more particularly it is the duty of the Warden to manage and superintend the pecuniary concerns of the Establishment. It will be necessary for me to have my nominal residence at the College, and to be actually there at least twice a week, and when the Master is absent, still oftener. By the statutes the Master and Warden may be absent, each of them, six weeks in every year, at any time that suits them best. On the whole, it is a very pleasant situation, and to a literary man gives perfect independence of the world.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Pall Mall, 24th March 1812.

There is one point on which, if you are not too busy, I wish you could procure me some information. I should be glad to know how the Anti-Burghers, Burghers, and in general how the stricter members of the Church of Scotland are affected towards the Catholic question. I know that formerly they had very strong and perhaps just prejudices against the Catholics, and that even so late as 1807, these prejudices were not quite effaced from their minds. Great attempts are making by Perceval and the High Church party of England (the old friends and secret allies of the Papists when the Papists were enemies to our liberties) to revive the No-popery cry, and from the baseness and pusillanimity with which the Prince has lately conducted himself, there is reason to fear that he will oppose no effectual obstacle to their designs, and, of course, that they will be allowed to employ the whole influence of Government in accomplishing their object. If they succeed to the extent of their wishes, such a flame may be raised throughout this country that no succeeding Government will be able to quench it; the consequence of which will be that the Irish Catholics, that is, the Irish Nation, despairing of redress from England, will have recourse to France for emancipation. In the present state of the Continent the revival of civil war in Ireland, however it may terminate, is no very pleasing prospect. It will at all events employ for some time the whole force of the Empire to quell the insurgents, and if they should be successful, through the aid of France, it would be difficult, if not impossible, afterwards to preserve the religion or liberties of Great Britain

* See vol. i. p. 71.

A few dignified clergymen and a greater number of expectants may be made to preach and to publish sermons against the Catholics, but the people will pay little attention to what they say or write unless the same sentiments are re-echoed by the Dissenters and the Methodists. The Scotch Seceders are a small body compared to the English Methodists and Dissenters, and the voice of Scotland is little attended to in this country; but still it is desirable to know how they are disposed at present upon this question, as in the north of England especially, their example would probably have great influence on those whose religious opinions are similar to their own.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Holland House, 14th April 1812.

I am concerned to hear that the prejudices of Seceders continue so strong against the Catholics, and that the utmost we can expect from them is to remain neuter on the question of emancipation. . . . If a religion is erroneous, it is not for man to punish it or to check its progress by force, by chastisement or by exclusions, and for this obvious reason, that if such a principle is once admitted, the truth can never be propagated or established, as the existing church, whatever it be, will always pronounce those who dissent from it to be in the wrong, and call upon the Civil Government to check or suppress them, and the only answer to such an appeal is that religious opinions are not proper subjects of cognizance by civil tribunals. When men commit crimes, whether on pretext of religion or not, then and then only they become proper objects of human punishment; but for their errors they are not accountable to Beings as fallible as themselves.

I am in no wise partial to the Catholic Superstition, but justice is due to Papists as well as to Protestants. The maxims of toleration to which Protestants appeal in Catholic countries they are bound to extend to Roman Catholics where the latter are the weaker party; and still more ought they to do so in Ireland where, excepting the Presbyterians of the North, the whole population has become Catholic, thanks to the carelessness and indifference of the English Episcopal Church, the members of which have been content with collecting their tithes, and have left their flocks to be instructed by Catholic Priests, who alone would take the trouble.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Holland House, 7th November 1812.

The late conspiracy at Paris is said to be the contrivance of the Prince Regent, the French Princes in this country and Lord Castlereagh, and certain it is that the Emigrants here with their usual prudence have been talking and boasting for some weeks past of a great explosion that was to take place at Paris. Would to God the plotters, whoever they are, had been in the midst of it. The difficulties of peace are great enough without embroiling ourselves again in the internal affairs of France.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. London, 4th February 1813.

The Calvinistic Methodists are in favour of the Catholics, the Arminians against them. The old Dissenters have also declared in their favour. What folly it is in Dissenters of any denomination not to perceive that they have but one enemy, and that is the Establishment. Many of the higher and middling Clergy have no objection to Catholics, but they all hate Dissenters, and more especially Calvinistic Dissenters. Great efforts are making to rekindle the fires of 1780, but this is the work of a few fanaticks and not of the Clergy in general, who would willingly open the door

to the Old Lady of Babylon, provided they could keep it shut against the Protestant sectarians. Canning is very angry with the Catholics for joining their cause with that of the Dissenters, and very jocose on their presumption in supposing that they can carry double. What fools the Dissenters will be if they hang back and are left in the lurch abandoned by all.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. St. James' Square, 31st December 1813.

I have not troubled you with letters while these great events were going on, because I had nothing to tell you that you would not see in the newspapers. The successes of the Allies have been wonderful, and the misconduct of Bonaparte most extraordinary. Even his military talents seem to have deserted him. His misfortunes last year were the effects of the weather, but his reverses in the last campaign have been in a great measure owing to his own military faults. In the two campaigns he has lost more than 600,000 soldiers, independant of his losses in Spain. There has appeared as yet no Spirit in France to support him. Not that the people have the least hankering after the Bourbons, whose names are already forgotten in the country, but there is a longing desire for peace, and as Soult expressed it to Bonaparte in a letter which was intercepted by us, there is no longer that "elan" in the French soldiers which they had during the Republic. . . . I was once in hopes that on the return of Bonaparte to Paris, some of our old friends would have hung him up in the Place de Greve and proclaimed again a Republic, but I fear there is not spirit enough left in France for such an enterprize. . . . For my own part I should not be displeased to see France still more troubled than she is, if I were not afraid from the pusillanimous spirit which the French have lately shewn that it might end in the restoration of the Bourbons, an event never too much to be deprecated, as it would revive all those notions of divine right &c., which our revolution had such an effect in banishing from Europe.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Holland House, 30th April 1814.

The events of last winter were not such as to give me any strong desire to write about them, and the catastrophe has been most contrary to my wishes. Bonaparte was an ambitious man, who at one time threatened the independance of all Europe, and therefore I rejoiced in his reverses abroad. He was a determined enemy to liberty at home, and therefore I should have rejoiced still more heartily if he had been dethroned and hanged by the French. But from the moment the allies crossed the Rhine, it was clear that either he must be able to repulse them, or that France must be conquered, and France could not be conquered without the triumph of that party against which we have been contending for the last five and twenty years. The legitimate sovereigns have triumphed, and owing as much to accident as to design, they have preferred the re-establishment of the ancient dynasty to the preservation of the new one introduced by Bonaparte. So much the worse. It will make Kings more confident in the soundness of their title, and nations more submissive to an authority which they may reject for a time, but cannot hope ultimately to shake off.

Mr. Allen to his Mother. Milan, 5th October 1814.

The people in this country are sulky and discontented with the late changes. Some regret, though perhaps the greater part rejoice at the expulsion of the French,

but all are dissatisfied with the re-establishment of the Austrians, instead of an Italian Government, which is the great object of their wishes. This perhaps they might have procured if they had been agreed on any one system at the time of Bonaparte's fall. But unfortunately they were divided among themselves at that period, and by not uniting in any plan of conduct they ceased to be of importance at the moment when their fate was to be decided, and were consequently delivered over like a flock of sheep from their new to their old masters, without either their wishes being consulted or their interests attended to.

Mr. Allen to his Mother. Rome, 30th November 1814.

The common people here are very well satisfied with the restoration of the Papal Government; and except the persons employed under the French, no one seems to regret their departure; but there is a general desire all over Italy to have the whole of that fine country under one Government, and that Government to be Italian, and neither French nor German.

Mr. Allen to his Mother. Florence, 16th April 1815.

I have no time to say anything of this wonderful change in France, but if ever king was the choice of his people Napoleon seems at this moment to be the person, and if he is willing to ratify the peace of Paris so far as relates to foreign powers, the Allies must be worse than mad to recommence the war.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Padua, 1st May 1815.

It will be a great misfortune to Naples if the old family is restored. It is impossible indeed to travel in any part of Italy without being convinced that the revolution of last year has been a most fatal blow to the prosperity of that country. One could easily imagine a better government than that of the French, but it was infinitely preferable to any one that has succeeded it. The best of the restored governments are those of Tuscany and Modena. The Papal and Sardinian are the worst.

This most extraordinary revolution in France brings us back to 1793. Are we to engage in a similar crusade? Will the Allies venture into France this year as they did last? And if they do will they ever get back again? I am no gamester, and where the stake is so deep have no fancy to play at double or quits. If they take the other line and begin beleaguering the iron frontier of France, do they expect to keep well together till they have forced a passage through it? Have the Austrians no fears about Italy, and are the English prepared to submit again to the Property Tax, not as a *war*, but as a perpetual burden? Bonaparte seems to me to offer fair terms, much better than I expected or durst have hoped for. He is at present evidently compelled to court the old Republican party; but war, whether successful or not, if it does not utterly extinguish him, must tend to emancipate him from their control, and make him, through the means of his army, as despotic as ever. I am very indifferent about France, but for the general happiness of Europe, and for the good of England in particular, I wish she may have a Government less absolute than that of Bonaparte before his fall, and without the pretensions to divine right set up by the Bourbons. If Bonaparte succeeds, and I think he must, that nonsense will not get up again, at least in our times.

Mr. Allen to his Mother. Brussels, 19th July 1815.

By all accounts the French shewed great gallantry in the late actions, and had nearly succeeded in their object, but since that time their conduct seems to have been equally foolish and pitiful. They had reason indeed to be offended with Napoleon for risking the safety of France on a single action, but they might have foreseen that to compel him to abdicate at that moment was to deliver themselves into the hands of their invaders; and the readiness with which they have since yielded to the Bourbons takes away all dignity from their fall. What will be done with France we have no ground as yet for forming even conjectures. To restore it to the Bourbons as was done last year would most probably lead a second time to their expulsion. To leave them with a foreign army at Paris would be to perpetuate against them the hatred with which they are viewed by a great majority of their countrymen. To place foreign garrisons on the frontiers, to surround their persons with a small army of Royalists and to disband the rest of the present army, seems the only expedient that can answer.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Woburn Abbey, 6th January 1816.

By a letter I have had from Gibson I see there is a general opinion at Edinburgh that it would be better to discontinue the usual celebrations of Mr. Fox's birthday, and certainly there has been no period in our remembrance when the principles which he maintained were in more discredit, or less likely to grow into fashion; but for that very reason, if I were at Edinburgh and my opinion asked as to the propriety of meeting or not meeting to express my approbation of his principles, I should not chuse to take this moment to discontinue a practice begun in happier times. It would be more manly, I think, to meet as usual but to send few invitations, and to make the party, if small, at least select.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Holland House, 29th May 1816.

If Opposition wished to come into office they have missed their opportunity. There was a moment this Spring when they might have turned out the Ministers, but they shewed no anxiety to do so, and therefore their friends slackened in their attendance and the shabby people who were coming over to them stopped short and retraced their steps. . . . Brougham made a most injudicious speech for himself on the Protestants. He is an odd fellow, and will never have the confidence of any party.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. London, 29th June 1816.

Brougham's Speech on the agricultural distresses of the country has reconciled many of the landed gentlemen to him, and his praise of the management of the charitable schools has done him good with the clergy; but he has not steadiness to maintain long any character he happens to acquire.

Mr. Allen to his Mother. Howick, 26th August 1816.

The Regent's illness was the consequence of a brutal intoxication. He and his worthy brother the Duke of Clarence had a plot to make two young men beastly

drunk. They succeeded in their object, but were themselves the greatest sufferers. The Prince was seized with an inflammatory complaint for which it has been necessary to take from him 63 ounces of blood, and the Duke had an obstruction of his bowels which made his life for some time despaired of. They are better, but the Prince is not quite out of danger.*

Mr. Allan to Mr. Thomson. Howick, 30th August 1816.

We have had no further accounts of the Regent, from which I conclude he is getting better. So much blood taken from him must, however, have bad effects on his constitution, more especially with the tendency he has to gout and to dropsy.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. London, 12th September 1816.

The Prince is gone to Ragley in very bad health after his illness and profuse blood-lettings. His aversion to business increases so much that it is a joke among ministers that they must have a council of Regency to do business in the name and on behalf of the Regent. He has left the Recorder's list in the same state in which it was last year when he went to Brighton, and nothing could prevail on him to stop his journey a single day for the purpose of receiving the report before his departure. He is in all respects a good-for-nothing dog.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Holland House, 4th December 1816.

Hunt, Cobbett, and poor old Cartwright seem to be stark staring mad, and to have persuaded themselves that nothing is wanting but the meeting of Parliament to carry their favourite measure of annual Parliaments and universal suffrage. The worst of such attempts is that they prevent all practicable reform from being obtained. They are as sanguine as we were in 1792, and as it seems to me without half the reason to be so. Whether they will do as much mischief now as our inexperience did then, I cannot pretend to foresee, but that they will be as completely discomfited as we were, I have not a doubt. Such changes as they meditate in the composition of the House of Commons will never be carried in this country but by force or such apprehension of force as would in either case bring on a revolution or rather complete subversion of the existing Government, and I am far from thinking that the people of England are disposed to a measure of that sort, or that it can ever happen without gross negligence, or most culpable misconduct on the part of the Government. A reform calculated to lessen the influence of the Crown in the House of Commons would be most desirable; but what reform or reforms would accomplish that object, if one had the power to bring it about, it is not so easy to point out. In the meanwhile I am most desirous that the present Whig party should draw a complete and marked line of separation between themselves and Cobbett and his party, as they will otherwise not only be involved in the same ruin, but will see every hope of reform blasted, as it was in 1793, by those who are seeking more than can ever be obtained. But in saying this I take little interest in anything going on at present. The fatal termination of all hopes of liberty on the Continent has sickened me of politicks in the

* A similar story is told by Thackeray in his *Lectures on the Four Georges*. The person against whom the royal personages had concocted their inhospitable trick is there stated to have been the old Duke of Norfolk. Was it a stock joke of their Royal Highnesses? or is it all an invention?

present day, and driven me for consolation to our antient history, to search there for the rise and progress of our constitution.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Woburn Abbey, 3rd April 1817.

He (Brougham) is at present employed in establishing an evening Opposition paper, which has been long wanted, but could never be set on foot till now. He has obtained large subscriptions for it, and if he can find a good editor I think it will succeed; but I fear he will write in it too much himself. One of the great objects for which it is established is to give a full and good report of the *late* speeches in Parliament, which the morning papers are compelled to abridge, though they are in general the best and most important. The reporters of this new paper are not to take their places till 11 o'clock at night, and are to extract from the morning papers the early part of the debate. If well executed such a paper ought to have great circulation in the country, and drive the *Courier* out of the field. I need not ask you to recommend it to such of your friends as take a London paper, for I have no doubt that he will puff it sufficiently, and more than enough. He has got even the *Saints* to subscribe for setting it on foot. This he owes in part to the *Courier* joining with the Colonists against the African Association; but no man but himself could have extracted the same advantage from such an incident. Perry has declined to have any concern in it.

There seems to be much ill blood in France between the Royalists and the disbanded officers, and some people tell you that the King's death will lead to an immediate revolution, either in favour of the Duke of Orleans or of the young Napoleon; but one has been so often misled by such accounts that I have ceased to give any credit to them. Hatred of the English seems to be a sentiment common to all parties in that country, and is said to be as prevalent among the Royalists as among the Revolutionists. The Russians, on the contrary, they praise to the skies, and each party professes to look to Alexander as their stay and support. The influence of these Barbarians has entirely eclipsed ours on the Continent, where it seems to me we are universally and not unjustly hated, and our Government detested. There is no gratitude in the Governments we have restored, and deep-rooted aversion in the nations we have oppressed. Such is the fate we have merited, and it shews some sense of justice that we are treated according to our deserts.

Mr. Allen to his Mother. Paris, 9th September 1817.

The equality and minute subdivision of landed property in France certainly adds to the comfort and happiness of the agricultural part of the nation, but whether it is compatible with good farming is not so clear; and what is of more importance, it seems doubtful whether it will lead ultimately to a republican form of government, or to an uncontrolled despotism on the part of the ministers and the court. These small proprietors are like a rope of sand without cement. They would be excellent elements in a small republic, but they are without weight in opposition to the influence and authority of a great monarchy.

Mr. Allen to his Mother. Holland House, 19th November 1817.

The death of the poor Princess Charlotte has excited very general feelings of regret and commiseration, but the papers make too much of it, and tend rather to weaken

than excite sympathy by their comments and exaggerations. The old Queen is very much blamed for going a junketting to Bath on a false pretence of bad health when her grand-daughter was in so precarious a state, and the father does not entirely escape censure for his absence at so critical a moment on a visit to Lady Hertford. It is said he means now to try a divorce from the Princess of Wales. It would seem a better measure to allow one of his brothers to marry. The Duke of Kent seems at present the favourite with the public, but some people talk of the Duke of Clarence. What the public is most afraid of is an heir to the Crown from the Duke of Cumberland.

Mr. Allen to his Mother. Holland House, 24th November 1817.

Whatever may be the ultimate effects of the minute division of landed property in France, it cannot be denied that at present it diffuses general plenty, comfort and happiness. All those who knew France formerly agree that they are no longer the same people they were before the Revolution. They are better clothed, better fed and better lodged. They are fat and fair, instead of being sallow complexioned and starved; and what is more extraordinary, though there is very little religion among them, they are infinitely more decent in their manners and moral in their lives. Outrageous crimes are much less common in France than before the Revolution, and infinitely less common than they are in England at this moment. The Priests have hitherto made little way in regaining their influence, and it is observed that where they are least active and least troublesome the people are most quiet, orderly and well behaved.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. London, 23rd January 1818.

I hear from France that the Ministry will stand their ground against both oppositions. There seems to be a wider separation than ever between them and the ultra royalists. Things will probably go on in their present state while the King lives, and upon his death Monsieur must either change sides or be expelled. In the latter case I hope he will take Madame and little Berry with him, which would make room for the Orleans branch and interrupt the line of legitimacy.

Mr. Allen to his Mother. Amptill Park, 23rd September 1818.

Mr. Brougham's letter about the abuses of charitable funds for education produces a great sensation.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Holland House, 15th October 1818.

Brougham's enquiry is making a sensation in this country, but his enemies are making a great effort to excite an alarm against his designs. His remarks on the great public schools have given them a handle for accusing him of a design to alter the general system of education in England, and they pretend to say that his enquiry is connected with a plan of education proposed some years ago by Bentham in a work called *Christomachia*. It was from an apprehension of this sort that Lord Grenville refused to be one of the honorary Commissioners under his Bill.

Mr. Allen to his Mother. Holland House, 1st December 1818.

Nothing has happened in France since the elections were over, except the fall of the French Funds, which seems to have been occasioned by the moneyed men on the Continent speculating beyond their means before the bargain with the Allies, and being compelled in consequence to bring too much stock to market. Baring's friends, I perceive, are alarmed for his safety. I should be sorry he suffered any loss of the fortune he possessed before he began to meddle in Continental finance, but if he were to lose what he had gained by his first two loans to the French King, I should think it no great misfortune. His credit and the confidence it gave, contributed materially to fix the Bourbons on their throne, and if he were to return to England without having gained a shilling by his speculation, it would be no bad lesson to moneyed men in future, not to be so hasty in advancing funds to foreign powers, which, for a time at least, make them independent of their subjects.

Mr. Allen to his Mother. Holland House, 21st June 1819.

There is said to be great distress in all parts of the country. The manufactured goods exported during the last two years have, in general, sold on the Continent at less than the prime cost, and the East India trade has proved ruinous to every one engaged in it. The vast importation of corn last year has sunk the price of agricultural produce so low that the farmers are unable to pay their rents, and the landlords must, of course, retrench their establishments and diminish their expenses. And this is the time chosen by Ministers to add three millions a year to our taxes in order to keep up the price of the Funds.

In the month of August 1819, while Lord and Lady Holland were residing at Amptill Park, they were thrown into extreme distress by the illness of their daughter Georgina, which terminated fatally at the end of October. The letters written by Mr. Allen at the time of her death show him to have been deeply affected by her loss. Twenty-three years afterwards, when in the seventy-second year of his age, he directed by his will that he might be buried in the churchyard at Millbrook, "as near as possible to the spot where the remains of my beloved Georgina and those of her lamented father are deposited," and that his tombstone should be inscribed with the words, "Buried at his own desire in this place close to the objects of his dearest affection."*

Mr. Allen to his Mother. Holland House, 12th October 1819.

It is not yet settled what will be proposed on Parliamentary Reform. My own opinion is that Opposition should bring forward specific measures of reform, and at the

* "When I said I had no anecdotes to tell you of Allen, I had forgotten that you might not have heard of his request to be buried at Amptill, and the motive of it. When the Hollands lost a very sweet young girl many years ago, Allen was very deeply afflicted, as she had always been a favourite and a sort of pupil, and never went afterwards with the family to Amptill without going and sitting alone for an hour in the vault where she was laid; and it was in an adjoining vault which he had constructed at the time that he ultimately directed his own body to be placed." (Lord Jeffrey to Mrs. Fletcher, 1847. Cockburn's *Life of Jeffrey*, vol. ii. p. 433.)

same time declare their decided hostility to the Radical reformers of every description, whether Spenceans, Huntites, or Burdetts. If any number of leading men in the kingdom were to ally themselves with the Radicals, or even to be suspected of an alliance with them, we should have the same alarm among men of property as in 1793, and the same Ministerial despotism established as that of Mr. Pitt. It is necessary to guard against this danger by open war against the Radicals; but no one can view the state of the country for the last seven years without being sensible that some extension of our present representation is necessary in favour of the manufacturing districts; and every other remedy against bribery at elections having failed, some law is necessary to disfranchise boroughs when gross and corrupt practices have been detected at elections.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Holland House, 18th October 1819.

I am sorry to say there is a great appearance of an alarm in this country such as appeared in 1793, and if any considerable part of the Opposition were to have the appearance even of being connected with the Radicals, I am persuaded it would spread like wildfire, and either end in civil war or in the establishment of Mr. Pitt's old despotism, which nothing but the bad success of the French war could ever have subverted. I am clear on that account that the Opposition should take a different line at present from what they adopted on that occasion. On the one hand, they ought to take a decided line against Radicals of all descriptions; and on the other hand, bring forward such specific measures of reform as they think suited to the state of the country. Between the ultras of both sides, the question at present is whether we shall have a civil war with the prospect of anarchy and military despotism if the ultra reformers prevail, or such alienation of the lower from the upper classes as gradually but rapidly to induce Mr. Hume's Euthanasia.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Holland House, 10th November 1819.

There is very great alarm in England among the proprietary classes, and the alarm would have been much greater and more fatal if the Whigs had followed the advice of some of their well-meaning but ill-advised friends, who urged them to put themselves at the head of the Radicals, or as they chuse to call themselves the People. There is a numerous party in the country for Parliamentary reform, but it is chiefly confined to the manufacturing districts. With very few exceptions, the agricultural districts are indifferent about the question, and ready to support ministers in any measures they propose.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Holland House, 14th August 1820.

I am going on as usual amusing myself with Anglo-Saxon antiquities, and collecting materials for a work which I may possibly never live to execute. But since last year I find the necessity of occupation to be greater than ever, and find no relief unless when my mind is occupied with some pursuit. I have had this summer more to do than formerly at Dulwich, but so far as I can judge I have been very fortunate in my new warden,* and hope to have little to do there in future, except to superintend and see that other people do their business.

* Jeffreys T. Allen.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. London, Friday, 9th March 1821.

The reason of my silence has been in the first place because I was busy in collecting and putting together materials for the review of a voluminous report presented to the House of Lords on the ancient constitution of the Legislature in England, and in the second place because I took very little interest in the business of the Queen, which for many months was the sole subject of consideration or political speculation. God be praised that disgusting topic is at an end, and already almost forgotten. She has taken her money, and they say means to pack off, bag and baggage, as soon as she decently can. It was a mean, base and vindictive persecution she was exposed to, and the interest the people took in her defence did credit to their hearts, whatever it might do to their judgment.

Mr. Allen to his Mother.

The revolt of the Greeks is the principal subject of political interest at present. It is said that the Russians are very eager to take part in their favour, and that Alexander will be compelled by his own subjects to give them assistance. Anything that would withdraw his attention from this part of the world is most desirable, and, besides, if he were to make conquests in Turkey the Austrians would naturally become jealous of him, which would break the present confederacy of despots.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Paris, 24th June 1821.

Bonaparte was right in saying that the French cared and knew nothing about liberty, but that they were jealous and alarmed at the slightest encroachment on the equality proclaimed by the revolution. They will allow a man to be imprisoned or persecuted without troubling their heads about him, but touch their favourite equality, restore to the ancient castes any of their privileges or immunities, and the whole country will be in a flame. This apprehension, and the fear of resuming the national property which has been sold, are the only principles that preserve anything of a spirit of constitutional liberty in France, or prevent them from being as arrant slaves as they were under Louis XIV. There are no doubt exceptions to be found in France, such as Lafayette, Voyer d'Argenson and others, but half the Liberals are in opposition only because they are not in place.

Mr. Allen to his Mother. Dover, 7th September 1821.

I hear that a general reduction of rents is taking place throughout England, voluntarily on the part of the Landlords where there are existing leases, and from necessity where there are none. It still remains to be seen whether, with such a reduction of prices as has taken place in all things, a sufficient sum can be raised by taxes to pay the interest of the National Debt.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Holland House, 12th September 1821.

We arrived here on Saturday in good health, and found all well whom we had left at home. I have been since that time at Dulwich.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. London, 4th January 1822.

The barbarity of the Greeks is quite horrible, and can only be surpassed by their perfidy. I am, however, decidedly for them against the Turks, a race of Barbarians utterly insusceptible of improvement, and as little civilized at the present day as when they first crossed the Hellespont, four centuries ago. . . .

The country gentlemen are in great distress, and mean to apply to Lord Liverpool for some measure or other calculated to afford them relief. In the meantime the taxes are most productive, and afford proof that the country may continue to pay its burthens though the landed interest is reduced to poverty. We shall hear a great deal in this session about economy and retrenchment, but unless Ireland or the Continent afford topics of a higher sort we shall have no discussions of any interest. I see no resource for the Squires but to quit their gentility, and go and live on their estates like the Squire Westerns of former times, cultivate their own lands, brew their own ale, fatten their pigs and poultry, and grow as stupid and lethargic (it will require little change) as their oxen and Leicestershire sheep! Did not they offer their lives and fortunes at the commencement of the war? and are not they obliged to the Government, which has only taken half of what they offered? Their worthless lives are spared and their fortunes divided between the King, the Church, and the Poor.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Old Burlington Street, 18th February 1822.

Some of the country gentlemen, such as Stuart Wortley, Gooch, and Chaplin are satisfied with the proposed reduction of the malt duty, and declare they think it as much as the Government can do for them. Lethbridge, Wodehouse and others of their supporters insist on more. All parties agree in rejecting the proposed loan to parishes unable to pay their rates, and that part of the plan will probably be abandoned. The holders of 5 per cents dislike the reduction of their interest, but it is not apprehended there will be any serious difficulty in the accomplishment of that measure. It is not yet known what terms will be given to those who take other stock in lieu of their 5 per cents.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. St. Anne's Hill, 6th September 1822.

I hear the King is very well satisfied with his reception, and those about him say he made greater exertions to render himself popular than they ever saw before. I hear also that he was very much bored by Sir Walter's long stories, and that he kept very much out of his way after having been once heartily tired with them. What I am anxious to know is, what passed between him and the Hamiltons, and what led the Duke to entertain the Edinburgh Tories with a speech on Whig principles.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. London, 10th October 1823.

I hear Brougham is very much delighted with his reception in Scotland. You have probably heard that he has been since at the York musical meeting. He happened to arrive unexpectedly at the moment they were beginning to perform the "Messiah," on which Sydney said to some one, "There's Brougham come to appear on the other side."

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Brighton, 4th December 1823.

Old Louis, who was said to be dying, is likely to guzzle and guttle for some time longer. Only the other day, when they remonstrated against his eating such an enormous quantity of Truffles, he replied, "Les Truffles ne sont pas ce q'un vain peuple pense," and, pleased with his parody, ate up the dish without inconvenience. Such a stomach will carry on a long war with a bad pair of legs.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Holland House, 21st January 1824.

The Anglo-Saxon studies have been interrupted, but I mean to return to them with fresh eagerness.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Holland House, 6th May 1824.

You see the High Church party have obtained another triumph on the Unitarian Bill, a very trifling measure in itself, but one on which they chose to show their strength, in order to convince Canning, Huskisson and Robinson that though they have the command of the House of Commons, their adversaries, with the Heir Presumptive at their head, have complete possession of the Lords.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Fletcher. 20 Saville Row, 27th October 1824.

Your letter gave me very sincere pleasure. It was a gratification to me to perceive that, notwithstanding the total disappointment of all the political prospects in which we indulged in youth, you still take the same interest in public affairs as you did when I had first the pleasure of forming your acquaintance, in going together to Redford to settle some business with old John Home, the Coachmaker. You have probably forgot the circumstance, but I remember it well. I was so much pleased with going in the same carriage with you, though acting for the adverse party, in preference to accompanying my guardian, Mr. Craigie, whose politics were anything but liberal.

How much has the whole world altered since that time. The United States had got the better of all their difficulties, and settled their Republican constitution. The French Revolution was in its first bloom, as yet untarnished with cruelty, and unstained with what is worse, because irremediable, selfishness and corruption. All classes at home were eager, or seemingly eager, for Reform; while its opponents, hooted and despised, dared hardly show themselves in public.

What have we now? Europe become the inheritance of two or three worthless families. Not an independant power on the Continent except the Muscovite. Three justifiable revolutions put down by foreign force or foreign agency. The people on the Continent best qualified by their courage and their talents to disseminate the principles of liberty, after disgracing themselves and disgusting mankind by their savage excesses, after sacrificing to their vanity and lust of power every principle [*MS. mutilated*] by their revolution, after shewing themselves unable under any form to enjoy the benefits of a free constitution, sunk into a herd of slaves, glorying in their shame and relapsing fast into the debasing superstition, which it was the boast of their fathers to have laughed out of the world.

It is mortifying to think that the French revolution has been only a Jacquerie of

twenty-five years' duration. The Noblesse have not yet recovered all the insulting superiority they had lost. But under the wings of the Priesthood, aided by the uncontrollable force of the Government, they cannot fail to obtain soon their former elevation. May they obtain it, and use it as the Commons deserve. If the fellows will hug their chains, let them be heavy; as they cannot be free, let them be, as heretofore, a divided people, Nobles and roturiers, caste domineering over caste.

To turn from the Continent to ourselves, we are at this moment far from being in an enviable condition, though in no degree to be compared to that of France. There is still much good spirit left in England, but at the recollections of the French revolution it grows pale. The slightest popular excess, and where the spirit of liberty is strong excesses are inevitable, frightens the rich, the timid, and the quiet, and makes them submit to whatever Government proposes, rather than join in resisting measures which they disapprove.

Party connexions have been maintained, on the whole, with wonderful fidelity, but party spirit is gone. This is partly the consequence of having no effective leader in the House of Commons, a want more easily deplored than supplied. There is no man, in fact, qualified in all respects for the situation. It is partly also the effect of so many repeated disappointments, both at home and abroad, and partly from the rash and violent conduct of some among us, which offends the moderate and deters the prudent from connection with a party where such men are admitted to have any influence.

In September of the year 1825, Lord and Lady Holland, accompanied by Mr. Allen, went to Paris. Lady Holland was at this time suffering much from bad health. In February 1826, Mr. Allen came for a few weeks to England on business, but returned to Paris in March. He came back with Lord and Lady Holland to England in June 1826.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Paris, 22nd January 1826.

The clergy here are making violent efforts to regain their ascendancy, but the general feeling I am told of the middle classes is decidedly hostile to them, so that notwithstanding the support of the Court they have made little way with the public. . . . There is nothing to be feared, except from the influence they have acquired over public education. . . . They tell me here that what the children learn at home from their parents counteracts effectually the bigoted lessons of their instructors. I am only afraid that between the two the next generation will neither be good Christians or honest infidels. It is a bad system where the father teaches his son to laugh at his schoolmaster; and where the schoolmaster in return tells the boy that his father most assuredly will be damned.

On the 25th February 1826 Mr. Allen addresses a letter to Mr. Thomson from Dulwich College. This was the first so addressed, but contains nothing of general interest.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Holland House, 29th June 1826.

This journey to Paris having thrown me quite out of my former occupations, I employed myself there in reading what I could find in the *Bibliothèque du Roi* about the

massacre of St. Bartholomew, on which I have written a long article in the *Edinburgh Review*.* I mean now to revert to English History.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Brighton, 12th November 1826.

There is a rumour that the Duchess of Clarence is with child. I cannot make out what degree of truth there is in the report, but I sincerely wish it may be true, and that she may have a son, as it will prevent the inconvenience of a female succession to the Crown.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. London, 27th February 1827.

We boast of our free constitution, and are as much king-ridden as the arrantest slaves on the Continent. Sardanapalus† does not pretend to conscience like his father, or to consistency like his brother,‡ but cries and says he is an old man, and cannot live long, and hopes that for the few years he has to last he may be spared making a concession which will be a reflection on their memories. In the meanwhile the Irish priests are becoming republicans, maintaining a correspondence with their brethren in the United States, and hoping to establish a sort of theocratic republic in Ireland, with Dr. Doyle, I suppose, for their president.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Holland House, 14th June 1828.
Upon the death of Mr. Dugald Stewart.

I do not know how it is with you, but as I grow old I find that the loss of any one to whom I have been accustomed to look up with affection and respect produces a much deeper and more lasting impression than it did formerly. It weakens one's attachment to life by snapping asunder one of the cords which bind us to existence, and diminishes the desire to do anything worthy of praise by removing those whose approbation would have given us the highest satisfaction.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. 11 Berkeley Square, 9th January 1829.

God knows I never had any love or esteem for that personage (Canning), but the hatred with which he was latterly pursued when living, and the rancour that has followed him to his grave, have tended more to alienate me from politics and politicians than all the misfortunes and mistakes of the last twenty years. I still see men acting in opposition to every principle of their youth, merely out of spite to his memory.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Holland House, 25th April 1829.

The Duke of Clarence has been suffering from a glandular swelling on the neck, but is said to be better. His death would be a loss, as the young Princess would then be the only person between the King and the Duke of Cumberland.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Brighton, 12th October 1829.

The total extinction of party has with me taken away in a great measure the interest I had in politics. What may happen when Parliament meets it is impossible to foresee, but at present I discern no symptoms of such a reunion of old friends as would give

* No. 87, Art. 4.

† Meaning George IV.

‡ The Duke of York.

me pleasure. The Duke and Peel deserve great credit from us for their conduct on the Catholic question, and if any attempts are made by the Duke of Cumberland and the Ultras to turn them out, I trust that all real Whigs will support them.

Mr. Allen to Mr. Thomson. Brighton, 5th November 1829.

I have been busy since I came here in revising a dissertation I wrote in the course of last summer on the history of the (Royal) Prerogative; and if Brougham and Mackintosh, to whom I mean to show it, do not dissuade me, I shall publish it in the course of the Spring.

The following are the clauses in the will of John Allen which are of public interest:—

Preamble: Having attained my 72^d year, feeling sensibly the approaches of old age, and warned by many sad examples of the uncertainty of life and health, I proceed to make a disposition of my personal property, the amount and particulars of which will be found in an account book marked A, kept in one of my drawers or in my writing desk.

1. I appoint Col^l Charles Richard Fox of Addison Road, Kensington, and M^r Benjamin Currey, solicitor, of Old Palace Yard, Westminster, to be my executors . . . and for the trouble this office will give them, I bequeath to each of them £100 sterling clear of legacy duty.

2. . . . In case I die any where in England I desire my body may be buried in the churchyard at Milbrook in the place enclosed for me with Iron Railing, being as near as possible to the spot where the remains of my beloved Georgina and those of her lamented father are deposited. And I desire that a stone may be placed over my body, and my name and age engraved on it, with these words added, "Buried at his own desire in this place close to the objects of his dearest affection." I know how vain it is to care how one's body is disposed of, but while alive it is a satisfaction for me to think that my mortal remains will be deposited near to those I most loved and esteemed.

3. Contains bequests to the families of his half-brothers.

4. I desire that within 3 months after my decease the sum of £1000 sterling be paid to my oldest and steadiest friend, D^r John Thomson, Emeritus Professor of Pathology in the University of Edinburgh, as a token of my remembrance of his long and undeviating friendship, and in case of his dying before me I desire that this sum may be divided equally among his children; I bequeath to him and them also all my medical books and MSS., whether at Edinburgh or in London or elsewhere. Also all letters from him or from his sons, all letters from my mother or other members of my family, also the portrait of my mother which hangs in my bed room at Holland House, and also a small miniature of my father, a mourning ring for my uncle who died in 1760, and a small locket containing some of the late M^r Cleghorn's hair. These Trifles will be found by my Executors tied together in one of my drawers. And in the event of D^r Thomson dying before me I desire they may be delivered, with the letters from my mother and relations, to D^r William Thomson, Professor of Medicine at Glasgow, as better acquainted than his brother Allen with the parties. These letters will be found with my other letters tied up in separate bundles.

5, 6, 7. Contain bequests to the Holland Family.

8. I bequeath to Col. Charles Richard Fox, already described as one of my executors, all my MSS. Journals, diaries and letters, with the exception of such as have been already devised to Dr Thomson of Edinburgh. I know that my MS. collections, which were made for purposes that I cannot hope now to execute, are of no value to any one but myself, but I am loth to destroy them while I am still alive; and having the same confidence in Colonel Fox which I had in his father, to whom I had formerly bequeathed them, I am sure he will take care that they fall into no hands after my death where they can be used to my discredit.

9. I bequeath all my Spanish and Italian Books to God's Gift College, Dulwich, and all my other books (those specifically devised being excepted) to the above-mentioned Colonel Charles Richard Fox.

10. I bequeath to the Right Honorable Henry Edward, Lord Holland, the bust made by Sir Richard Westmacott of his sister Georgina, and as a further memorial I request his acceptance of a snuff-box with a small medallion of his uncle on the lid, which formerly belonged to the late John Clerk of Eldin, and was given to me by Sir James G. Craig.

11. To Mary, Lady Lilford, I bequeath the picture of our Saviour as a Child, copied for me at Paris in 1821 from La Belle Jardinière of Rafaele in the Louvre, and request she will take care of it and preserve it on account of the resemblance it bears to her poor sister. I request also her acceptance of a Gold Locket containing her sister's hair, as also of a snuff-box given to me by my dear Gina a few days before her death, as also of two prints from the Dulwich Gallery framed and hanging in my bed room that also belonged to Gina. I request her also to accept of Lady Affleck's Gold Watch, given to me by Lady Affleck herself the day before her death, and make a present of it to one of her daughters.

12. To the Rev^d John Vane of Dulwich College I bequeath my copy of Leslie's picture of the late Lord Holland, which hangs in my sitting room at Dulwich. To my old friend, Lancelot Baugh Allen, I leave the Engraving of Tallyrand given to me by Tallyrand himself, and the Engraving of Napoleon's snuff-box, bequeathed to Lady Holland by Napoleon, both of which hang in the same room. To George John Allen, Warden of Dulwich College, I leave the proof impression of the print of the Flower Girl that hangs in my bed room there; and to Lieutenant-Colonel Henry Webster, the Engravings of Lord Brougham and Lord Dunfermline. To Sir Benjamin Brodie I bequeath the Engraving of Dr John Thomson in my bed room at Holland House. To Dr Holland my Engraving of Lord Jeffrey, and to the Honorable Adelaide Powys the Engraving of her mother, Lady Lilford. To Col^l Cha^s Rich^d Fox I bequeath the miniature of Oliver Cromwell left me by his father, the Engravings of the late Lord Ossory and General Fitzpatrick at Dulwich, and the Engraving of Georgina, Duchess of Bedford, given me by the late Duke, as also the drawings of Abbott's Oak by the Hon. M^{rs} Bennett, of the Mons Sacer by Lady Eliz^t Grey, and of Joan of Naples by Lady Mary Howard.

13. To Lady Mary Howard I bequeath a copy of Robertson's *History of Scotland*, that once belonged to my dear Georgina, and to Lady Elizabeth Grey a set of Rollin's *Ancient History*, that also had once belonged to her, and had been given to her by Lady Holland. To Lord John Russell I leave a set of the *Reports from the Lords' Committees on the Dignity of a Peer*, in 3 vols. folio. And to the Hon. Charles Howard O'Connor's *Scriptores Hibernica*, in 4 vol. 4^{to}, given to me by the late Duke of Buckingham.

14. To the Warden and to each of the Fellows of Dulwich College, to Charles Druce, Esq., Steward and Solicitor of the said College, and to Lancelot Baugh Allen I leave to each £10 for the purchase of a mourning ring. And I direct the same sum to be paid for the same purpose to D^r Richard Fowler of Salisbury, and to D^r W^m Thomson and to D^r Allen Thomson, sons of Professor Thomson of Edinburgh.

Original in his own hand dated and witnessed 29th October 1842.

Copy of a List of Contributions to the *Edinburgh Review* by John Allen, sent to Mr. Griffin, Glasgow, from Lord Brougham, and given him by General Fox.

1. Bourgoing. Tableau de l'Espagne moderne. No. 9. Oct. 1804. Art. ix.
2. Fischer. Voyage en Espagne. No. 9. Oct. 1804. Art. x.
3. Depons. Voyage dans l'Amerique Meridionale. No. 16. July 1806. Art. xi.
4. The itinerary of Archbishop Baldwin through Wales, A.D. 1188, by Giraldus de Barri, translated by Sir R. Colt Hoare, F.R.S. No. 16. July 1806. Art. xii.
5. A. Z. Helm's Travels from Buenos Ayres by Potosi to Sima. No. 17. Oct. 1806. Art. xi.
6. Mercurio Peruano de Historia, Literatura y Noticias Publicas. No. 18. Jan. 1807. Art. xii.
7. Capmany. Questiones Criticas sobre varios puntos de Historia Economica, Politica y Militar. No. 20. July 1807. Art. x.
8. The Geographical, Natural, and Civil History of Chili, by Abbé Don J. Ignatius Molina. No. 28. July 1809. Art. iv.
9. A View of Spain: comprising a descriptive Itinerary of each province and a general statistical account of the country. Translated from the French of Alex^r de Laborde. No. 29. Oct. 1809. Art. iv.
10. Humboldt's Essais Politiques sur le Nouvelle Espagne. No. 31. Apl. 1810. Art. x.
11. The Speech of John Leach, Esq., M.P., upon the question of Limitations to the Royal Authority in the hands of the Regent. No. 35. May 1811. Art. ii.
12. Humboldt's Essais Politiques sur le Royaume de la Nouvelle Espagne. No. 37. Nov. 1811. Art. vii.
13. Experiments to ascertain the state in which Spirit exists in Fermented Liquors; by W^m Thos. Brande, Esq., F.R.S. Philosophical Transactions, 1811. No. 37. Nov. 1811. Art. viii.
14. Marina on the ancient legislation of Spain. No. 43. Oct. 1813. Art. iii.
15. Guarinos on poor laws. No. 43. Oct. 1813. Art. xi.
16. Cortes of Spain. No. 46. Sep. 1814. Art. v.
17. The Antiquities of the Anglo-Saxon Church, by the Rev. John Lingard. No. 50. Oct. 1815. Art. iii.
18. Constitution of Parliament. No. 52. June 1816. Art. v.

19. Napoleon Bonaparte: Letters from St. Helena by William Warden, surgeon on board the *Northumberland*. No. 54. Dec. 1816. Art. ix.
20. Annual Parliaments and Universal Suffrage. No. 55. March 1817. Art. vi.
21. Hallam's Middle Ages. No. 59. June 1818. Art. v.
22. Gothic Laws of Spain. No. 61. Dec. 1818. Art. v.
23. History of English Literature. No. 69. Mch. 1821. Art. i.
24. Persecution of the Protestants. No. 71. Oct. 1821. Art. vii.
25. Memoirs of the reign of George II. No. 73. June 1822. Art. i.

N.B.—A list in Mr. Allen's own writing contains the above-mentioned articles, with the exception of Nos. 8, 13, 16, and 22, and ends here, but it is known that he wrote these as well as the following :—

26. Lingard's History of England. No. 83. April 1825. Art. i.
27. Lingard's Massacre of St. Bartholomew. No. 87. June 1826. Art. iv.
28. Record Commission. Palgrave's Rolls of Parliament. No. 92. Oct. 1827. Art. viii.
29. Ashburnham's narrative. No. 103. Oct. 1830. Art. ii.
30. Wiffen's Memoirs of the House of Russell. No. 118. Jan. 1834. Art. iii.
31. A letter to the Duke of Wellington on the propriety and legality of creating Peers for life. No. 121. Oct. 1834. Art. ii.
32. Memoirs of Lord Bolingbroke. No. 125. Oct. 1835. Art. i.
33. Capefigue's History of the Reformation and the League. No. 127. April 1836. Art. i.
34. Lord Mahon's History of England. Reform of the House of Lords. No. 129. Oct. 1836. Art. xii.
35. Palgrave's Illustrations of Scottish History. No. 133. Oct. 1837. Art. ii.
36. Church Revenues and Church Rates. No. 134. Jan. 1838. Art. ii.
37. Jardine on Torture. No. 135. April 1838. Art. iii.
38. Wood on the Revolution of 1688. No. 136. July 1838. Art. vii.
39. Lister's Life of Clarendon. No. 137. Oct. 1838. Art. i.
40. Charles I. and the Scottish Commissioners. No. 139. Apl. 1839. Art. iv.
41. Church Rates. No. 141. Oct. 1839. Art. ii.

INDEX.

- ABBEVILLE, in France, ii. 372, 374
 Abbot, Edward, assistant, i. 160, 163
 — Maurice, merchant, i. 28
 — Ralph, ii. 273, 278
 — Sarah, ii. 276
 Abbott, George, Archbishop of Canterbury, consecrates chapel, i. 23; sermon by, 27; consecrates cemetery, 27; appointed Visitor, 44; visitation by, 102.
 — John, ii. 315
 — Richard, ii. 314
 Abdy, —, gift of, ii. 198
 Abdy, Humphrey, ii. 307
 Abeck, Thomas, tenant, i. 13, ii. 306
 Abecke, Giles, ii. 298, 299
 Account books of College, ii. 339
 Acorns, sale of, prohibited, ii. 298
 Acreage of Dulwich estate, i. 14
 Actor, profession of Founder, ii. 49
 Adam of Usk, chronicle of, ii. 269
 Adams, Isabel, tenant, i. 328
 — John, assistant, i. 136
 — Mary, tenant, i. 328
 — Thomas, ii. 294
 Adcock, John, tenant, i. 324, 328; of pew, 355
 Addington's Meade, land at Dulwich, i. 13, 40, 42, 51, 54; ii. 312
 Additional MSS., ii. 339
 Adelaide, Queen (Duchess of Clarence), ii. 415
 Adene, ii. 267
 — William, ii. 280
 Adescomp, Phillip de, ii. 274, 277. *See* Hadrescompe
 "Adeste Fidelis," air, i. 213
 Adey, John, of Southwark, fee to, ii. 146; dinner with, 154; payment to, 156; dined, 217; visit to, 225, 226; fee to, 228, 229, 230; visit to, 233; fee to, 242; arbitrates, 246; dined, 250
 Adgore, John, ii. 281
 Adlane, ii. 267
 Adlington, Bonny Wench of, ballad, ii. 45
 Admiral, the Lord, his company, ii. 8; transferred to Prince of Wales, 28; his company, 258
 Adye, John, ii. 304
 Adysson, Edward, queen's waterman, ii. 13
 African, Royal, Company of England, ii. 325
 Agarde, Arthur, verses by, ii. 340, 342
 Alayn, ii. 271
 Alchymy, a metal, ii. 206
 Alcock, Alexander (schoolmaster 1690-1), i. 190, 428
 — Mr., M.P., i. 415
 Aldermen, court of, ii. 225
 Alderson, Thomas, of Stepney, "Sayler," ii. 262
 Aleconners, ii. 271
 Alemayne, the Queen's, a dance, ii. 340
 Alembic purchased, ii. 210
 Alexander, Mr., the prince's gentleman Usher, ii. 214
 Aleyn, John, ii. 286, 288
 — Richard, ii. 285, 288
 Allan, John (grandfather of John Allen), ii. 380
 — John (uncle of John Allen), ii. 380
 Allanbee, John, poor brother, expelled, i. 104
 Allayn, Richard, ii. 280, 285
 Alldridge, —, dined, ii. 123
 Allen, Alexander, schoolmaster, candidate for Wardenship, i. 278
 — Anis, visit of, ii. 159
 — Ann, poor sister, i. 32; buried, 33
 — August, soldier, candidate for Wardenship, i. 278, 435
 — Benjamin, hosier, candidate for Wardenship, i. 278
 — Benjamin Tuthill, solicitor, candidate for Wardenship, i. 387
 — Bennett, candidate for Wardenship, i. 352
 — Captain, dined, ii. 188
 — Charles, undergraduate, candidate for Wardenship, i. 387
 — Edmund, indigo broker, candidate for Wardenship, i. 387
 — Edward, aleconner, ii. 316
 — Edward, godson of Founder, comes to live, ii. 138; reaps, 147; visit of, 159; "came," 216
 — Edward, sheriff of London, ii. 205
 — Francis, Visiting Commissioner, i. 142.
 — Francis, payment to, ii. 98

- Allen, George John (Warden 1842, Master 1843-57), i. 387, 390; evidence of, 408; 427; bequest to, by John Allen, ii. 417
- Godfrey, candidate for Wardenship, i. 387
- Hans Wallace, civil engineer, candidate for Wardenship, i. 387
- Henry, cloth-drawer, candidate for Wardenship, i. 302
- Henry (Warden 1740-4), i. 273; died, 277, 427
- Henry George, barrister, candidate for Wardenship, i. 387
- Isaac, dined and stayed, ii. 205. *See* Alley
- James (Warden 1712, Master 1721-46), i. 220, 221; signs Allen, 231; 258; letter from, 276; allowed horse-keep, 276; died, 277; his girls' school, 277; 427, 446, 495
- James, of St. Paul's School, candidate for Wardenship, i. 278, 291
- James, malt factor (Warden 1746-52), i. 278; died, 291; 427, 435, 436
- or Allan, James, father of John Allen of Holland House, ii. 380.
- Jeffrys Thomas (Warden 1820-41), i. 351; illness of, 379; died, 387; 427
- John, dined, ii. 238
- John, timber merchant, candidate for Wardenship, i. 277
- John (Founder), candidate for Wardenship, i. 277, 278, 291, 435
- John, staymaker, candidate for Wardenship, i. 291
- John, cooper, candidate for Wardenship, i. 291
- John, surgeon, candidate for Wardenship, i. 291
- Rev. John, candidate for Wardenship, i. 302
- John, candidate for Wardenship, i. 302
- John (of Holland House, Warden 1811, Master 1820-43), i. 339, 349; gift of share in London University, 356; correspondence with George Grote, 376; died, 390; bequest by, 391; portrait of, 392; 427; correspondence with Blanco White, 438; bequest of books by, ii. 324; introduction to Mr. Collier, 333; life of, 380 *et seq.*; works by, 382, 383, 387, 418; personal description of, 383; Warden of Dulwich College, 384; death of, 384; contemporary notices of, 385; letters of, 388 *et seq.*; will of, 416; articles in *Edinburgh Review* by, 418
- John, Captain, candidate for Wardenship, i. 352
- John Hensleigh, candidate for Wardenship, i. 396
- Joseph (Warden 1745, Master 1746-75), i. 277, 278; petitions archbishop, 286; replication of, 288; illegal exercise of his power, 289, 290; 293; correspondence with archbishop, 297; resigns, 300; married, 300; death of, 300; bequest by, 300; thanks of College to, 303; picture of, 303; letter from, 303; arbitrates for College, 305; tenant, 328; 427; 435; charity of, 445
- Allen, Joseph Entisill, student, candidate for Wardenship, i. 387
- Joshua Julian, candidate for Wardenship, i. 352
- Lancelot Baugh (Warden 1805, Master 1811-20), i. 318, 320, 339; resigns, 349; tenant of pew, 357; fined, 378; 427; bequest to, by John Allen, ii. 417, 418
- Marshall, candidate for Wardenship, i. 352
- Mr., visited by Founder on journey to Winchester, ii. 97; dined, 120
- Mr., goldsmith, dined, ii. 122, 222; dinner with, 246
- Mr., preacher, ii. 161
- Mr., "of y^e gard," ii. 219
- Nathaniel, attorney, candidate for Wardenship, i. 302
- Peter, Captain, candidate for Wardenship, i. 387
- Richard William (Warden 1851-7), elected, i. 396; refused admission, 397; writ of mandamus, 397; judgment, 398; admitted, 401; 406; evidence of, 408; balances handed over by, 425; 427
- Robert, an Irish preacher, ii. 177
- Robert, Captain, candidate for Wardenship, i. 271
- Robert, linen merchant, candidate for Wardenship, i. 277
- Sergeant, ii. 171
- Rev. Stephen, candidate for Wardenship, i. 387
- Thomas (Warden 1735-40), i. 272; resigned, 273; 427
- Thomas, vintner, candidate for Wardenship, i. 277, 278, 291
- Thomas, perukemaker, candidate for Wardenship, i. 278, 291
- Thomas, linen draper (Warden 1752, Master 1775-1805), i. 217; candidate for Wardenship, 278; elected, 291; Master, 302; draws leases, 307; died, 317; 427, 435; mode of living, 444; ii. 348
- Thomas, barrister, candidate for Wardenship, i. 387
- Thomas Griffith, candidate for Wardenship, i. 339
- Thomas J., candidate for Wardenship, i. 352
- Thomas Walford, candidate for Wardenship, i. 396
- William, armiger, ii. 310
- William, reaps, ii. 217
- William, gentleman usher to Queen Charlotte, candidate for Wardenship, i. 302
- William (Warden 1775, Master 1805-11), i. 302; Master, 317; died, 339; 427, 435

Allen, William, of the Bank of England, candidate for Wardenship, i. 318, 339
 — William, of Doctors Commons, candidate for Wardenship, i. 302
 — William (Warden 1731-51), i. 271; complaint against, 271; died, 272; 427, 436
 — William Fernely, bookseller, candidate for Wardenship, i. 387
 — William Jeffrys, candidate for Wardenship, i. 358
 Alleyn, Anne (cousin and servant of Founder), i. 56; married, 57; legacy to, 94; ii. 74; payments to, 167, 174, 181; went away, 191.
 — Charles, candidate for Wardenship, i. 277.
 — Charles, loan from, i. 115, 116
 — Constance (second wife of Founder), legacy to, i. 93; married, ii. 35; remarried, 41; prayer of, 46; dined, 248. *See* Donne
 — Edward (father of Founder), i. 41, 52, 54; earliest mention of, ii. 2; styled innholder, 2; burial of, 2; her Majesty's porter, 2; "Poete to the Queen," 2; children of, 2
 — Edward (Founder), first connection with Dulwich, i. 7; agreement with Sir F. Calton, 7; deed of bargain and sale, 9; advances to Calton, 11; purchases of lands in Dulwich, 11; terrier by, 13; title to manor questioned, 14; bill against Calton, 15; tradition respecting, 18; contract with Benson, 18; consecration of chapel, 23; of cemetery, 27; letters patent, 39; deed of foundation, 45; deed of uses, 50; died, 62; statutes, 63; will of, 92; leases of Fortune, 114; 426; tomb of, 462; portrait of, 470; life of, ii. 1; his parents, 1; styled musician, 3; first mention of, as an actor, 3, 4; acts women's parts, 5; second mention, 5; buys wardrobe, 5; acts in Seven Deadly Sins, 5; his fame, 6; married, 6; tradition of previous marriage, 6; partnership with Henslowe, 8; plays Faustus, 8; goes on tour, 8; letters to his wife, 8, 9; letters from her, 10, 11; lessee of Paris Garden, 14; possessed of property, 14; sale of Parsonage of Firlie, 14; "Leafte Playing," 14; bear-baiting at Paris Garden, 17; purchase of patent of Master of the Games, 19; the patent, 20; petitions the king, 22; letter to Goffe, 23; commission from, 24; extra payment, 27; delivers city address as Genius, 28; plays at Fortune, 29; retires from stage, 29; acquires property at Dulwich, 29; churchwarden of Southwark, 29; papers as such, 29; presentment to, 31; diary of, 34; his wife's death, 34; journey to Winchester, 34; his second marriage, 35; angry letter to Dr. Donne, 36; said to regret his charity, 36; in need of money, 38; purchases estate of Symondston, 38; his wife's settlement, 39; wants "sum further dignitie," 39; illness, 39; paper by, 39; signs statutes, 40;

executes his will, 40; friend of Shakespeare, 41; his evening at the Globe, 41; his High Church views, 41; his hospitality, 42; personal piety of, 43; a buyer of books, 43; list of his books, 44; collection of scraps and medical recipes, 44; of ballads, 44; his professions, 49; his diary, 51; petition of, granted, 66; sickens at Lady Clark's, 82; recovers, 82; journey to Winchester, 97; journey to Cranbourn, 98; his birthday, 100; acts as arbitrator, 135; visits and dines with Archbishop, 146; dines with Lord Mayor, 187; with Master of the Rolls, 187; admitted tenant of Kennington Manor, 191; buys Manor of Lewisham, 195; dines with Archbishop, 219; purchase of lease of Fortune site, 256; purchase of freehold, 258, 259; of reversionary lease, 259; memorandum book, 259; grants leases of Fortune, 260; mentioned in Court Rolls, 310
 Alleyn, Edward, of Newport Pagnell, i. 33, 36
 — Edward, junior, of Newport Pagnell, legacy to, i. 94
 — Edward (cousin of Founder), visits Founder, ii. 97, 131; present to, 154; visit of, 234
 — Edward, "a poor fatherless child," i. 60, 122, ii. 201; clothes for, 251, 253
 — Edward (godson of Founder), legacy to, i. 94
 — Edward (son of Thomas, first Master), i. 102; affidavit by, 122
 — Edward, candidate for Wardenship, i. 121; claims as Founder's kin, 122
 — Elias, wine with, ii. 80; calls as to sun-dial, 85
 — Elias (Warden 1677-80), candidate for Wardenship, i. 121; petition to House of Lords, 121; complaint by, 143; candidate for Wardenship, 159; recommended by Charles II., 162; Warden, 169; fined, 172; election voided, 173; order on petition of, 177; reinstated, 177; order forged, 178; ejected by Royal order, 180; 427, 436
 — Elizabeth (wife of Mathias), i. 100
 — Elizabeth (daughter of John, ex-Fellow), baptized, i. 108
 — Frances (daughter of Matthias), baptized and buried, i. 45, ii. 124
 — George (Preacher 1670), resigns, i. 163; 428
 — Henry, candidate for Wardenship, i. 121
 — Isaac, visit of, ii. 69, 205; dined, 238. *See* Allen
 — James (Preacher 1677-9), i. 167; mandamus in favour of, 168; complaint against, 169; resigns, 169; 428
 — James (Warden 1712, Master 1721-46). *See* Allen
 — Joan (wife of Founder), died, i. 61; tombstone of, 462; portrait of, 471; married, ii. 6;

- her family, 6; letters to Founder, 9, 10, 11, 18; her death, 34; annuity to, 187
- Alleyn, Joan (daughter of Thomas, first Master), i. 97
- John (brother of Founder), ii. 2; partner in wardrobe, 5
- John, ii. 315
- John (nephew of Founder), ii. 2; burial of, 2 (note); witness to deed, 20
- John, visit of, ii. 248. *See* Allen
- John, D.C.L. (son of Matthias, Warden 1668, Master 1677-86), legacy to, i. 94; under age, 103; memo. by, 111; wife and son buried, 125; king's patent to, 125; lends money, 147; candidate for Wardenship, 159; mandamus in favour of, 159; elected, 160; wife died, 161; objection to, 162; D.C.L., 164; Master, 168; arms of, 168; 172; said to be married, 176; revives tithe suits, 180; lease of tithes to, 181; died, 181; 427
- John (organist 1631-4), married, i. 108
- John (Warden 1686, Master 1690-1712), document by, i. 183; Master, 190; 213; died, 220; 227; 427
- John (Warden 1723-31), i. 231; refuses payment of salaries, 260, 262, 263; died, 271; 427
- Joseph, coachmaker, i. 387
- Judith or Jude (daughter of Matthias), buried, i. 45, ii. 93
- Jugg, ii. 68, 71; dined, 86; dinner at her house, 95; married, 123
- Lucia (wife of John), died, i. 161
- Margaret (wife of Founder's brother), ii. 2
- Matthias (Warden 1619, Master 1631-42, cousin of Founder), fetches patent, i. 37, 38; daughters buried, 45; first Warden, 45, 47, 50; trustee for Constance Alleyn, 93; executor of Founder's will, 95; assumes office, 96; his first accounts, 97; wife's death, 100; wife's diet, 101; refuses dividend, 101; his second wife's diet, 103; Chancery suit against, 106; appears before Archbishop Laud, 108; signs, 119; death of, 120; 427; letter from, ii. 33; trustee to second wife, 39; payment to, 54; his bills, 67, 79; his daughter buried, 93; his bills paid, 94; goes to fetch patent, 95; payment to, 96; buys cloth at fair, 99; his bills, 105, 112; payment for a warrant, 112; sent to Kingston fair, 112; to London, 120; his daughter Frances buried, 124; arrests Lodge, 127; pays annuity, 130; his bill, 133; rides to court, 141; fetches patent, 143; his bills paid, 154; receives fees, 160; dines with Founder, 167; his bill paid, 168; pays rents, 177; his bill paid, 182; receives rents at Blackfriars, 185; gift of, 198; his bill paid, 200; dines, 201; pays rents, 201; a bottle of wine for, 202; his bill paid, 207, 218; buys coals, 218; goes to Croydon Sessions, 222; New Year's gift of, 229; dined, 229; his bill paid, 231; payment to, 234; his bills paid, 235, 245, 250; suit against, 263; mentioned in Court Rolls, 309
- Alleyn, Mrs. (wife of first Master), to have diet, i. 101
- Oliver (brother of Founder), ii. 2
- Perceval (brother of Founder), ii. 2
- Peter, candidate for Wardenship, i. 121
- Ralph (Warden 1642, Master 1668-77), i. 121; objects to Master's resignation, 126; order by, 127; arrested, 129; released, 130; receipt to, 135; signs order, 136; petition to Cromwell, 139; Master, 158; died, 168; 427
- Richard (Warden 1680, Master 1686-90), i. 174; 176; ejected, 177; petitions the king, 179; restored, 180; Master, 181; died, 190; 427
- Thomas (grandfather of Founder), ii. 1
- Thomas (first Master, 1619-31), i. 45, 47, 50, 56; executor of Founder's will, 95; assumes office, 96; signs accounts, 100; his wife's diet, 101; died, 103; 427; ii. 51, 52; dinner with, 71; wine with, 80; calls as to sun-dial, 85; dinner with, 93; visit from, 97; dines, 103; dinner with, 104; dines, 109; dinner with, 110; suit in Court of Requests, 112; dinner with, 113, 124; dines, 126, 138, 146, 148; Founder stays with, 161, 163; dines, 171, 186; dinner at his house, 194; his daughters dined, 201; Founder stays with, 202; dinner with, 205; came, 206; dined, 206; Founder sleeps at his house, 208; dines, 211, 222; visit to, 224; supper with, 224; dinner with, 224; wine at his house, 225; witness to engagement of servant, 226; supped, 229; Founder sleeps at his house, 237, 244; dines, 237; dinner with, 244; rents of Fortune paid to, 262; suit against, 263
- Thomas (Warden 1631, Master 1642-68), legacy to, i. 94; 103; Warden, 103; appears before Archbishop Laud, 108; memorandum by, 111; signs, 118; letter from, 119; Master, 120; 124; proposed resignation, 125; order by, 127; arrested, 129; released, 130; receipt to, 135; signs, 136; petition to Cromwell, 139; died, 158; cup presented by, 215; 427
- Thomas (Warden 1690, Master 1712-21), i. 190; fined, 191; Master, 220; died, 230; 427
- William (Warden 1721-3), i. 230; died, 230; 427, 434
- William (brother of Founder), ii. 2
- William, trustee to deed of uses, i. 50, 53, 55, 56, ii. 49
- Alleyne, Edward, witness to a gift, i. 93
- John Gay Newton (Warden 1843-51), i. 391; resigned, 396; 427
- Joseph Lowe, undergraduate, candidate for Wardenship, i. 387
- W. Percy, i. 126

- Almanack, purchase of, ii. 225
 Almshouses at Finsbury, first brick laid, ii. 185 ;
 occupied, 206 ; gowns for members, 218 ; pay-
 ments to members, 224, 235, 244
 Altome, Mr., dinner with, ii. 112
 Ambler, John, tenant, i. 12, 14 ; ii. 303, 304,
 305
 Amboise in France, ii. 363, 374
 Ambrook Hill at Dulwich, i. 158, 307, 451 ; ii.
 81
 Ambrose, land at Dulwich, i. 156
 Amelia, Princess, daughter of George III., ii.
 400
 Amelles, land at Dulwich, ii. 284
 Amiens in France, ii. 372
 Amynngtonsmede, land at Dulwich, ii. 297
 Amyels, land at Dulwich, ii. 303
 Amyott, Thomas, ii. 333
 Ancel, Salamon, ii. 283
 Ancenis in France, ii. 361, 373
 Anderson, Joseph, security for Warden, i. 402
 Andrewes, Richard, actor, ii. 4
 Andrews, Lancelot, Bishop of Winchester, ii. 169
 — Mary, tenant, i. 298
 — Thomas, tenant, i. 298, 304
 Andros, Dr., ii. 159, 167
 Angell, John, ii. 293
 — Thomas, dinner with, ii. 133 ; matters
 concluded with, 154 ; dinner with, 169 ; dined,
 175 ; dinner with, 185 ; visit of, 187 ; dinner
 with, 204, 222, 244
 Angers in France, ii. 361, 362, 374
 Anjou, Duke of, castle of, ii. 361
 — Province of, ii. 361
 Anne, Queen of James I., "herse of," ii. 133 ;
 funeral of, 134
 Annefield, land at Dulwich, i. 6, 13
 Annesdych at Dulwich, ii. 280
 Annesfield, land at Dulwich, ii. 267, 306
 Annesley Bryan, lord of the manor of Lewisham,
 ii. 188
 Annisfield, land at Dulwich, ii. 97, 138, 142
 Annual Register, anecdote of Shakespeare, ii. 41
 Ansell, Edmond, of St. Botolph's, i. 36
 Anthony, Edward, clerk of Privy Seal, payment
 to, i. 37 ; ii. 99
 — John, present at foundation, i. 45
 Ap Thomas, John, ii. 301
 Aphowell, John, ii. 298
 Apleton or Apletonne, John, ii. 312, 314
 Appleton, Mr., tenant, i. 98.
 Aps, land at Dulwich, ii. 261
 Apse, Le, at Dulwich, ii. 285, 291
 — Little, at Dulwich, ii. 303
 Arburrowe Hill at Dulwich, ii. 303
 Archar, John, ii. 300
 Archbishop of Canterbury, appointed Visitor, i.
 44
 Archer, John, ii. 319
 — Mr., supper with, ii. 59 ; dined, 218
 VOL. II.
- Archery enjoined, ii. 312, 313
 Argent, —, servant of Lady Clark, ii. 65, 117
 — Dr., dined, ii. 136
 Arlington, Earl of, signs mandamus, i. 159
 Armestronge, John, ii. 291
 Armour, the Founder's, scoured, ii. 126
 Arms of Founder, i. 291 ; embossed on bason, ii.
 184
 Arnold, Andrew, ii. 320
 — John, ii. 273, 279
 Arnolde, Rose, ii. 295
 Arnould, Richard, ii. 300
 Arthur, John, commissioner, i. 140, 141
 Arundel, Thomas, Earl of, letter from, i. 35 ;
 present at foundation, 45, 49 ; visit of Founder
 to, ii. 81 ; present at foundation, 149 ; visits
 to, 208, 238
 "As you like it," interpolated in Diary, ii. 79
 Ascough, William, present at consecration of
 cemetery, i. 28
 Ashby, William (servant of Founder), engaged,
 ii. 130 ; payment to, 141 ; reaps, 147 ; payments
 to, 158, 167 ; shoes for, 206 ; ran away, 206 ;
 gift to, 207 ; clothes for, 213
 Ashdon, William, ii. 316
 Ashley, Rev. John, Canon of Ely, security for
 Warden, i. 387
 — Rev. Thomas, security for Warden, i. 387
 Ashpoole, Ann, legacy to, i. 94
 — ende at Dulwich, ii. 312
 Ashton, Dr., of Beckenham, i. 194
 — Thomas, ii. 304
 Aspole, land at Dulwich, ii. 283, 294
 Assessments, book of, ii. 339
 — paid, ii. 159
 Asshpole, land at Dulwich, ii. 292
 Asshton, Katherine, ii. 290
 Assistants, oath of, i. 70 ; office of, 73 ; complaint
 of, 112 ; reduced in number, 234 ; protest by,
 236 ; case concerning, 237 ; opinion of Attor-
 ney-General Yorke, 237 ; suit at relation of,
 241 ; protest by, 249 ; petition to Archbishop
 Wake, 250 ; attend audit, 258 ; refuse to act,
 259 ; petition to Archbishop Herring, 278 ;
 replication, 281 ; refuse to act, 298 ; claims by,
 359, 372
 Asspoyll, land at Dulwich, ii. 280
 Astekill, Richard, ii. 282
 Astell, William, security for Warden, i. 352
 Atalanta, an opera, ii. 326
 Atkins, family of, i. 7
 Attilburgh, John, first Abbot of Bermondsey, i. 4
 Attorney-General v. Dulwich College, i. 217, 241,
 380
 Atwood, Samuel (schoolmaster 1662-3), i. 147,
 428
 Auber, Robert H. (usher 1814), i. 431
 Aubrey, John, author, ii. 330
 Audit, statutes of, i. 83 ; books, 429
 Augmentation Office, search in, ii. 243, 252
 3 H

- Aumont, Duke of, ii. 368
 Aunt Sally, game of, ii. 270
 Auray in France, ii. 360
 Austen, Mrs., wife of William, gift of, ii. 65 ;
 dined, 145
 — or Austin, William, of Southwark, trustee
 to deed of uses, i. 50, 53, 55, 56 ; ii. 49 ; his
 meditations, 50 ; trustee for college, 49 ; 51 ;
 supper with, 59, 60 ; gift to, 65 ; visit from,
 69 ; dines, 86 ; supper with, 92 ; dines, 97 ;
 dinner with, 101 ; supper with, 103 ; dinner
 with, 103, 112 ; dines, 115 ; his child christ-
 ened, 125 ; meeting with, 136 ; dines, 138,
 153 ; visit to, 159 ; dines, 159 ; dinner with,
 161 ; dines, 181, 205 ; dinner with, 230 ;
 dines, 248
 Austin, Laurence, ii. 302
 Austyn, Robert, ii. 320
 — Thomas, ii. 281, 282
 — William, ii. 286
 Avranche in France, ii. 356
 Awdley, Major L., commissioner, i. 140 ; visiting
 commissioner, 142
 Axell, Mr., dinner with, ii. 249
 Ayearst, John, tenant, i. 329
 Aylesham, Johanna, ii. 282
 — Thomas, ii. 280, 281, 282, 283, 284. *See*
 Aylsham
 Aylsham
 Aylife, Elizabeth, presented by sidesman, ii. 31
 Aylmer *alias* Goodson, Robert, ii. 268, 285
 Aylsham, Thomas, ii. 280, 281, 282. *See*
 Aylesham

 BABER, Edward, master of Grammar School, i.
 390 ; complaint against, 392 ; dismissal of, 392
 Babington, Abraham, visiting commissioner, i. 142
 Baby-farming, ii. 271, 302
 Back Lane at Dulwich, i. 328, 454
 Backer, Dr., of the Charterhouse, ii. 249
 Bacon, Francis, Lord Verulam, opposes patent, i.
 37 ; letter from, 37 ; present at foundation, 45 ;
 portrait of, 490
 — Nathaniel, Master of Requests, i. 139, 140
 — Robert, ii. 298
 Badger, John, ii. 297, 300, 303
 — John, payments to, ii. 57, 58
 — John, signs petition, i. 133
 — Nicholas, ii. 319
 — Nicholas, signs petition, i. 133 ; tenant, 156
 — Robert, ii. 300, 304, 309
 — Tom, recommended to succeed Alleyn, ii. 29
 Badgerson, John, ii. 301
 — Robert, ii. 301
 Bager, Robert, ii. 306
 Bagger, John, ii. 270, 299
 Baglye, Thomas, ii. 319
 Bailey, Roger (usher 1666-7), poor scholar sent
 to Oxford, i. 147 ; usher, 148 ; protest of, 165 ;
 429
 Bailiff, ii. 271
 Bailly, William, ii. 281, 283
 Baily, Rev. K. C., Vicar of Bradwell, Bucks., ii.
 347
 Baines, Right Hon. M. T., Chairman of Com-
 mittee on Dulwich College Bill, i. 415
 Baker, George (usher 1751-62), i. 293, 431
 — John, ii. 319
 — Lucy, ii. 288
 — Richard, ii. 290
 — Thomas (schoolmaster 1691-6 ; preacher
 1696-1701), i. 190 ; petition to Archbishop
 against, 192, 209 ; preacher, 212, 213 ; resigned,
 215 ; 428, 430
 — William, ii. 299
 Baldfeld, Reginald, ii. 267, 276
 Baldwin, —, sends cattle to pasture, ii. 214
 Ball, John, ii. 284
 — Mr., princes musician, ii. 174 ; dined, 217
 Balle, Johanna, ii. 288
 — John, ii. 284, 288, 289
 Ballett, Robert, ii. 315
 Ballinus (or Bailiff), Adam, ii. 276, 277
 Balne Oyle, recipe for, ii. 47
 Baly, Robert, dined, ii. 175
 Bandy Leg Walk in Southwark (now Guildford
 Street), ii. 29
 Bankside, rent received at, ii. 110
 Bannister, —, his bond, ii. 136, 139
 — Sir Robert, dined, ii. 175
 Barber, Surgeons' Hall, dinner at, ii. 153, 216
 — Anne, affidavit of, i. 176
 — William, ii. 318
 Barbour, Hugh, ii. 281
 Bard, John, ii. 280
 Barge, Bell, and Cock, tenement in Southwark,
 i. 93, 281, 369 ; ii. 39
 Baring, Mr., loan to French Government, ii. 409
 Barker, William Higgs (schoolmaster 1766-7),
 i. 430
 Barlow, Richard (of Newport Pagnell), offer of
 schoolmaster's place to, i. 33 ; letter from, 33
 Barly, —, bought a net, ii. 248
 Barnabee, John, ii. 311
 Barnard, William, ii. 305
 Barnston, John, ii. 290
 Baron, —, joyner, payments to, ii. 54, 56
 — Robert, ii. 290
 Barratt, Widow, her house repaired, ii. 69, 70, 76 ;
 gives day's work, 98 ; dines, 98 ; a poor sister,
 111 ; payment to, 124 ; reaps, 147
 Barratty, John, assistant, i. 279
 Barres, John, ii. 296
 Barret, Faver, tenant, i. 157, 213 ; ii. 318
 — George, ii. 305
 — John, ii. 310, 315, 316
 Barrett, Edward, letter to Alleyn, ii. 23
 — John, signs petition, i. 133
 — John, ii. 317
 — Margaret, poor sister, i. 48

- Barrett, Robert, ii. 308, 312
 Barron, Nathaniel, visiting commissioner, i. 142
 Barry, Sir Charles, surveyor, i. 358, 386, 407
 — Charles, surveyor, i. 493, 495
 — Charles Brent (usher 1804–6), tenant, i. 328, 431
 Bartholomew Fair, ii. 248
 Bartlett, James, tenant, i. 324, 327, 455
 — Thomas, writing master, i. 380
 Barton, Mr., purchaser of timber, i. 310
 — William, ii. 292
 Basham, Edith, ii. 293
 — Edward, ii. 293
 Basinghouse, relief of, i. 126
 Bassenden, Henry, ii. 294
 — Michael, ii. 295
 Bassington, Richard, ii. 305
 Bastile at Paris, ii. 369
 Bat, Robert, servant of Founder, comes and goes, ii. 126
 Bateman, —, poor scholar, i. 404, 411
 — Henry, ii. 298
 Bathurst, Dr., Bishop of Norwich, ii. 376
 Batt, —, of Sydenham, dined, ii. 230
 Battes, yeoman, ii. 312
 Baxter, —, dined, ii. 56; payments to, 74, 95, 109, 110; dinner with, 113; repairs to his house, 118; payment to, 134, 143; repairs to barn, 159; dined, 163; barn repaired, 165; “not her,” 177; a witness, 192; “gon,” 195; arrest of, 230, 234, 242; house repaired, 251
 — Captain, dined, ii. 115; his house repaired, 115; his maid buried, 124; dined, 170, 194
 — Paul, ii. 313
 — Robert, ii. 309
 Bayly, Edward, poor scholar, sent to Oxford, i. 286, 294
 Baynards Castle, ii. 244
 Beale, John, ii. 263
 — Mr. (clerk to Attorney-General 1618), i. 37; payment to, ii. 135
 Beamond, Mr., dined, ii. 81
 Bear, in Southwark, tavern, i. 128; ii. 42
 Bear bairer, profession of Founder, ii. 49
 Bear garden, placard of, ii. 26; fight there, 27; visited by Pepys, 28; wine at, 105; commission executed, 105, 188, 191; sealing of lease, 205
 Beard, William, security for Warden, i. 402
 Beards, land at Dulwich, ii. 306
 Beast, Robert, ii. 305, 309
 Beaven, William, tenant in London, i. 158; ii. 265
 Becatt, John, ii. 298, 299
 Beck, —, dined, ii. 54, 67, 105
 — Thomas, ii. 306
 — Widow, dined, ii. 119, 146, 197, 202
 Becke, Giles a, steward of the manor, ii. 268, 302
 — Thomas, ii. 268, 301
 Beckenham, road to, i. 310
 Becker, William, of Southwark, letter from, ii. 36
 Becket, ii. 268
 Beckett, John, ii. 298
 Beddington, seat of Sir Nicholas Carew, ii. 153
 Bedell, John, fine to, i. 5, 6
 — John, ii. 301, 303, 304
 — Richard, ii. 285
 Bedford, Earl of, letter from, ii. 24
 Bedrepe, ii. 269
 Bees, St., cause in star chamber, ii. 225
 Bekke, Walter, ii. 284
 Bekwell, W., ii. 280
 Belair, house at Dulwich, i. 326
 Bele, John, ii. 290
 Bell, Dr., educationalist, i. 345
 — Gate, i. 348
 — Rev. G. C. (undermaster 1865–9), i. 494
 — House, at Dulwich, i. 450
 — Inn, at Dulwich, i. 460
 — John, counsel, i. 491
 — the, Tavern, in Westminster, ii. 42, 92
 — the, tenement in Dulwich, i. 227, 243
 Belle Isle in France, ii. 373
 Belline, bailiff, fee to, ii. 234, 242
 Bendon, Richard, ii. 296
 Benedict, St., Order of, i. 2
 Benfield, William, of St. Saviour's, i. 32; tithes paid to, ii. 142; burial of, 161
 Bennet, Anthony, ii. 319
 — James, poor scholar, sent to Cambridge, i. 227
 Bennett, Edward, ii. 318
 — John, ii. 309
 — Sir John, ii. 69, 70, 77, 88
 Bennit, Edward, reaps, ii. 217
 Benson, John, bricklayer, of Westminster, contract with, i. 18; offer to glaze, 22
 Berdes, land at Dulwich, ii. 291, 293
 Beresford, John (usher 1709–12), i. 218, 431
 Berlynges, Roger, ii. 272, 273, 275
 Berlyngges, Emma, ii. 274
 — Oliva, ii. 274
 — Richard, ii. 272; elected bailiff, 272; 273, 274, 275, 276, 279; elected bailiff, 277; 278, 279
 Bermondsey, Abbot of, ii. 271
 — Priory, i. 1 *et seq.*; sequestered, 3; denizenized, 3; erected into an abbey, 4; attempt of foreigners to recover, 4; surrender of, 4; income of, 4
 Bernon, Abbot, of Gigni, i. 2
 Berri, Duke de, lying in state of, ii. 368
 Berry or Bury, John, land bought from, i. 11, 43, 52, 54
 Bery, John, ii. 306, 308
 Besborough, Earl of, picture collector, i. 487
 Besemer's bregge at Dulwich, i. 450; ii. 281
 Bess, —, clothing for, i. 62. *See* Cutler
 Besse, little, a bear, ii. 24
 Best, —, tenant, i. 13; dined, ii. 54

- Best or Beast, dined, ii. 120, 167, 194
 — Robert, ii. 306
 Beste, Richard, ii. 285
 Beston, Nicholas, ii. 290
 Bethewood or Bythewode, Roger, ii. 272, 273, 274, 275, 277, 278
 Bettesworth, Dr. John, archbishop's commissioner, i. 230, 235; letter to, 262; reply, 263; consulted by Archbishop Herring, 285; ii. 344
 Bews Corner at Dulwich, i. 456
 Bickersteth, Mr. (Lord Langdale), retained, i. 376
 Bicknell, Robert, opinion of, i. 284
 Bidreap, ii. 269, 289
 Billen, Sir William, i. 290
 Billington, Joseph (schoolmaster 1702-6, preacher 1706-24), i. 215, 430; ii. 344
 Billiter, William, tenant, i. 328
 Billson, Mr., payment of rent to, ii. 52, 63, 66, 76, 78, 90, 93, 107, 110, 117, 122, 129, 130, 141, 142; lease renewed, 142, 156; rent paid to, 157, 160, 164, 169, 173, 177, 180, 185, 189, 193, 196, 201, 203, 205, 212, 215, 221, 223, 234, 241, 244, 253
 Bine or Byne, Lady, dined, ii. 103
 Bingham, Mr., dined, ii. 218
 Biographia Britannica, ii. 330
 Birch, Mary Anne, i. 347
 Bird, Robert, payment to, ii. 186
 Birthday of Founder, ii. 100, 148, 187, 217, 248
 Bissick, John, ii. 311
 Bissington, —, tenant, i. 13
 Blacke, Ferdinando, petitions Lord High Admiral, ii. 13
 Blackburn, John (schoolmaster 1681-2), i. 176, 177, 428
 Blackden, Alice, ii. 31
 Blackfriars, buildings at, ii. 99, 107
 — Theatre, ii. 105
 Blackgill, land at Dulwich, i. 124
 Blackhill coppice, grubbing in, ii. 219, 220
 Black plaster, recipe for, ii. 47
 — Prince, picture of bought, ii. 188
 Blackstone, John (usher 1677-90), i. 172, 176, 177, 429
 Blackwell, Andrew, witness to deed, i. 131
 — John, visiting commissioner, i. 142
 Blake, Mr., tenant of Fortune, i. 99
 Blanche Maison in France, ii. 373
 Blanchesdownes, land at Dulwich, i. 9, 13, 124, 180, 450; ii. 297, 311
 Bland, James, ii. 319
 Blaquiere, Lt.-Col., map by, i. 316
 Blachysdoune, land at Dulwich, ii. 287, 289
 Blawnechepoyll, land at Dulwich, ii. 280
 Blechinden, Thomas, tenant, i. 157; ii. 318
 Blemell, John (preacher 1630-2), his pupil, i. 102; 428
 — Thomas (usher 1630-1), i. 429
 Blew House at Dulwich, bequeathed to St. Botolph's, i. 94; deeds delivered up, 108
 Blinckes, Mr., dined, ii. 115; meeting with, 136
 Blois in France, ii. 363, 374
 Blonchesdown, land at Dulwich, ii. 281
 Blood staying, recipe for, ii. 47
 Blow, John, musician, i. 212
 Blunt, Mr., counsel, i. 380
 Blyncko, Mr., dined, ii. 181, 205
 Boane, Goody, gift to, ii. 56; payment to, 124; payment by, 186; payment to, 194; dined, 197; gifts of, 198, 229
 — John, ii. 305
 — John, dined, ii. 54
 — Walter, the elder, ii. 305, 310
 — Walter, the younger, dined, ii. 201; sends cows to pasture, 209; shears sheep, 209; payment by, 216; takes away cattle, 219; dined, 224, 233; payment to, 238
 — Walter, poor brother, i. 48; fined, ii. 192; drunk, 214, 270. *See* Bone
 Bocher's close at Dulwich, i. 449
 Bochier, John, ii. 287, 290
 Bodger, Francis, ii. 308
 — John, ii. 302, 311
 — Nicholas, ii. 314, 315, 316, 318
 — Richard, ii. 304
 — Robert, ii. 310
 — Robert, tenant, i. 12, 97, 98, 99
 Bodgerson, Robert, tenant, i. 13, 14
 — Robert, jun., tenant, i. 14
 Bodley, Sir John, J.P., present at foundation, i. 45, 49; ii. 149
 Bodman, Dr., dined, ii. 146
 Boger, John, labourer, ii. 59, 61; his daughter baptized, 68; dined, 100, 119; pays for pasture, 191; dined, 197; at Croydon sessions, 222; dined, 229
 — Richard, dined, ii. 66; reaps, 217
 — Robert, gift of, ii. 65; dined, 66; gives a day's work, 98; dined, 98, 120; gift of, 120, 131; gift of, 166; dined, 167; reaps, 186; dined, 192, 195; gift of, 198; reaps, 217; lends team, 218; dined, 224, 229; gift of, 229; dined, 230
 Bogerson, John, ii. 301
 Bogg, Sir John, a poor knight, gratuity to, ii. 187
 Boheme, Anthony, tragedian, buried, i. 270
 Bohemia, Queen of, gift in aid of, ii. 187
 Boileau, Abbé, ii. 366
 Bologne, de, ii. 267
 — de (or Bolygne), John, ii. 272, 274, 276, 277
 Bolton, Hugh, ii. 314
 — John, ii. 317
 — Robert (preacher 1724-5), i. 430
 — Thomas, scrivener, i. 9, 10, 11; gift to, ii. 131
 — & Watt, engineers, i. 344
 Bonaparte, Napoleon, ii. 389, 394, 403, 411

- Bond, —, a registrar at Winchester, ii. 97
 — Benjamin, tenant, i. 354
 — Edward A., of the British Museum, letter from, ii. 329
 — Robert (preacher 1672-7), i. 164; resigns, 167; 428
 — Sarah, tenant, i. 328
 — Walter, ii. 311
 Bone, Humphrey, ii. 297
 — John; tenant, i. 13, ii. 306, 308
 — Nicholas, ii. 294
 — Walter, ii. 301, 306, 308. *See* Boane
 — Widow, tenant, i. 98
 — William, ii. 298
 Bonham, John, curator of picture gallery, i. 344
 Boniface IX., Pope, i. 4
 Bonner, —, his daughter's husband supped, ii. 88
 Books bought, ii. 323
 — and MSS. at Dulwich, ii. 321
 Booth, —, visit to, ii. 110
 Boothman, Henry, assistant, i. 136
 Borne, Mr., a surgeon, dined, ii. 142; dinner with, 202
 — William, actor, dined, 81, 142, 185, 204
 Bornes, Mr. Calton's, land at Dulwich, i. 14
 — Feerings, land at Dulwich, i. 14
 — Nic Foster, his, land at Dulwich, i. 14
 — Great, land at Dulwich, i. 11, 40, 42, 51, 54
 — Little, land at Dulwich, i. 9
 Borough Court, ii. 229
 Borsholders, ii. 271
 Bosgrave, Mr., tenant of Fortune, i. 99
 Bostok, Felitia, ii. 297
 Boswell, James, the younger, ii. 331
 Botanical and Horticultural Society, proposed, i. 468
 Botolph's, St., Bishopsgate, to nominate almsfolk, i. 30; letter from, 31; appoint poor scholars, 34; to have deed of foundation, 49; almshouses to be built in, 94; legacy of Blew House, 94; action by, 105; Chancery suit, 106; to keep poor during closing of College, 115; owners of Blew House, ii. 250
 Boulden, A., governor, i. 495
 Bourgeois, Sir Peter F., death and bequest of, i. 339, 340; collection of, 482; memoir of, 483; arms of, 483; catalogue of pictures, 492
 Bovey, Mr., payments to, ii. 184, 190, 194, 232
 Bowden, Hugh, ii. 314
 — John, ii. 317, 318
 Bowdler, Thomas, of Camberwell, i. 167
 Boweman, —, visit to, ii. 123
 Bowes, Mr., Master of the Games, ii. 15
 Bowker, Thomas, letter of, ii. 41
 Bowle, Richard, ii. 292
 — William, ii. 292
 Bowles, John, tenant, i. 324, 329, 345; of pew, 354
 Bowls, game of, ii. 270, 304, 305
 Bowlton, Mr., dined, ii. 175
 Bowmer, Thomas, ii. 295
 Bownsell, John, ii. 295
 Bowton, John, ii. 319
 Bowyar, Emma, ii. 307
 — John, ii. 307
 Bowyer, Anthony, i. 180, 213, 214; papers relating to, ii. 339
 — Edmund, ii. 303, 304
 — Sir Edmund, M.P., land purchased from, i. 12, 51, 53; present at consecration, 24; present at foundation, 49; impropiator of tithes, 122; charity of, 446; tithe paid to, ii. 57; dines the poor, 66; dined, 103; arbitrator, 113; present at foundation, 149; play at his house, 167; dinner with, 235, 247, 248; dined, 248
 — Sir Edmund (the younger), a minor, i. 123; agreement with, 123; papers relating to, ii. 339
 — John, land purchased from, i. 12, 54
 — Mr., counsel, ii. 83, 84, 91, 170
 — Mrs., dined, ii. 103
 Boxall, Robert, of Croydon, Commissioner under Enclosure Act, i. 319
 — Robert, tenant, i. 329, 460
 Boyer, Edward, ii. 305
 Boylston, John, candidate for Ushership, i. 108
 Bracy or Brasey, Richard, ii. 297, 298
 Bradford, John (schoolmaster 1658-61), a witness, i. 135; 142, 147, 428
 Bradley, Bryan, servant of Henslowe and Alleyn, ii. 24
 — Samuel, tenant, i. 327
 — Mr., preacher, dined, ii. 243
 Bradstrickt, John, actor, ii. 7
 Bradwell, Bucks, vicarage of, i. 216; ii. 344
 — Johanna, ii. 292
 — John, ii. 291, 292
 Brake, George, letter to Henslowe from, ii. 25
 Brambeel, Mr., payment to, ii. 64
 Brand, le, ii. 267
 — le, Richard, ii. 274
 — or Brond, le, Hugh, ii. 274, 279
 — le, Roger, ii. 272, 273, 275, 276, 278, 279
 Branson, Richard, indicted, i. 292
 Brasy, Walter, ii. 302
 Brazier, Edward, poor scholar, i. 35, 48; shoes for, ii. 121, 166, 175, 191, 216, 244, 246
 Brazil wood for red ink, ii. 96
 Bree Kill Mill at Dulwich, i. 455
 Bregge, atte, ii. 268
 — atte, John, ii. 280, 282, 283, 284
 Brent, Sir Nathaniel, Vicar-General, i. 109
 Brereton, Sir William, Bart., visiting commissioner, i. 142
 Brest in France, description of, ii. 359, 373
 Bretagne, Duke of, tomb at Nantes, ii. 361
 Brettell, Robert, tenant, i. 329

- Brewe, Patrick, goldsmith, ii. 256, 258; letters from, 258
- Brewer, John, assistant, i. 237
- Brewton, John, ii. 288
- Bridgeman, Henry, counsel, opinion of, i. 119
- Bridger, Robert, ii. 305
- Bridges, Mr., dined, ii. 178; payment to, 194; his case, 197; "bid, but came not," 225; dined, 229
- Bridget, queen of the gipsies, i. 460
- Briges, Samuel, ii. 311
- Briggs, —, ii. 268
- Briggs, Henry, poor brother, i. 33; died, ii. 114; goods of, purchased, 115, 117
- Mr., dined, ii. 119
- Brigham, Mark, ii. 260
- Brinckester, Thomas (apprentice to Founder), apprenticed, i. 56, ii. 113; shoes for, 126, 129; clothes for, 147, 156; shoes for, 166, 175; stockings dyed, 176; clothes for, 184; apprenticed to Thomas Alleyn, 185, 190; clothes for, 191, 194; shoes for, 196, 206; clothes for, 208, 213; shoes for, 216; clothes for, 218, 221, 231, 242, 245, 246, 251, 253
- Brindley, Laurence, bond to, i. 104; payment to, 109; tenant, 113, ii. 312
- Bringhurst, Thomas, a servant dismissed, i. 103
- Briscoe, Joseph, of St. Luke's, i. 416; evidence of, 420
- Bristo, Thomas, ii. 315
- Bristowe, John, ii. 311, 312
- Brockett, Francis (usher 1662, schoolmaster 1663–80), signs accounts with rider, i. 156; 160, 163, 165; protests, 167; warrant against, 167; 169; expelled, 170; submission of, 170; remains in College, 171; 172; died, 174; 190, 428, 429
- Job (preacher 1701–5), i. 215, 430; bequest of books, ii. 321; list of them, 321
- Brochholles Bridge at Dulwich, ii. 313
- Green at Dulwich, i. 450; ii. 313
- Brockwelles Green at Dulwich, ii. 311
- Brograve, Mr., dined, ii. 153; dinner with, 153; his son "came hether," 161; dinner with, 187; dined, 187; dinner with, 239; hop roots bought of, 241; dined, 247
- Brokere, le, Richard, ii. 279
- Brokesly, Robert, ii. 298, 299
- Broksby or Brookesbye, Robert, ii. 300, 302
- Brome, George, clerk to College, witness to deed of uses, i. 56; witness to statutes, 91, 92; witness to Founder's will, 95; appointed clerk, 100; witness to bond, 104; to act of closing College, 116; to expulsion, 118; letter to, 119; makes lease, ii. 142; dines, 146; his arrest, 175; his securities, 178; his arrest, 180; dinner for, 207; judgment against, 215; dined, 216
- Bromley, Kent, ii. 350
- Baron, ii. 201, 205, 213, 232, 239, 242, 243
- Brond or Brand, le, Roger, ii. 273, 276, 278
- Brond, de Somerhall, John, ii. 278
- Bronynges, William, ii. 272
- Brooke, John, poor scholar, sent to Cambridge, i. 135
- Thomas, Justice of Cheshire, ii. 24; letter from, 25
- Brookes, Mr., a drover, cattle bought of, ii. 225
- Broomfield, —, supper with, ii. 60; dinner with, 103, 104, 105; visit to, 146; dined, 218; dinner with, 230
- Brooxehye or Brokesby, Robert, ii. 300, 302
- Brosone, —, dined, ii. 130
- Brougham, Lord, i. 356; his opinion of John Allen, ii. 385; mention of, 405, 407, 408, 412
- Broun, William, ii. 289
- Brond or Brand, Hugo le, ii. 272; elected bailiff, 272; 273, 274, 275, 276
- John, ii. 285
- Broune, John, ii. 295
- Brounhead, Thomas, ii. 319
- Brounynges, Henry, i. 450
- Brounynges, Henry, ii. 274, 276
- Broweton, Richard, ii. 288
- Brown, —, of Lewisham, New Year's gift from, ii. 229; dined, 229, 232
- Thomas, poor scholar, i. 269
- William, gardener, i. 440
- Browne, —, tenant of mill, i. 97
- Edward, actor, ii. 4
- Edward, tenant, i. 324, 328
- Sir Humphrey, grant to and sale of Rygates Green, i. 4; money paid to, 10
- John, haberdasher (stepfather of Founder), ii. 2; said to be an actor, 2; confounded with Robert Browne, 2
- Mr., dined, ii. 146; a witness, 192; dined, 198
- Rev. Richard, vicar of Macroon, Cork, i. 122
- Robert, actor, ii. 4, 5; partner in wardrobe, 5; goes abroad, 6; passport of, 7
- Robert G. S. (organist 1831–4, usher 1834–36), i. 433, 438
- Samuel, tenant, i. 328
- William, ii. 299
- Browning, Robert, poor scholar, "entertained," ii. 234.
- Brownings, land at Dulwich, ii. 267
- Great, i. 13, 40, 42, 51, 54, 450
- Hunter's, i. 13
- Little, i. 12, 13, 40, 42, 51, 54, 450
- Broxton, —, tenant, i. 99
- Bruton, John, ii. 287, 288, 289, 290
- Walter, ii. 288
- Bryan, Albertus (organist 1671–4), i. 163, 429
- Sir Francis, paper of, ii. 340, 342
- R., of Peckham, ode by, ii. 327
- Bryce, James, M.P., governor, i. 494

- Bryght, William, ii. 288, 290
 Buchanan, George, M.D., governor, i. 494
 Buck, Clement, of St. Botolph's, i. 31
 Buckett, Mr., payment to, ii. 64, 114
 Buckham, Henry, ii. 303
 Buckingham, Countess of, her chaplain, ii. 194
 — Marquis of, ii. 42, 95, 171
 Buckland, Sir Richard, ii. 305
 Bucklee, David, tenant, i. 329
 Buckner, Thomas, D.D., chaplain to Archbishop
 Abbot, i. 102
 Buckyngham, Richard, ii. 285
 Budd, William, ii. 317, 318
 Budder, Old, dined, ii. 201
 — Robert, fined, ii. 271; 316, 317; refuses
 service, 317, 318
 — Robert, the younger, ii. 319, 320
 Bugbeard, William, ii. 268, 301
 Bugden, —, surveyor, i. 309
 Buggin, William, ii. 319
 Buhl, —, i. 491
 Bulkeley, Robert, tenant, i. 304
 — Thomas, executor of tenant, i. 305
 Bullen, Anne, picture of, bought, ii. 188
 Bullok, Roger, ii. 281, 283, 284
 Bull's Head Tavern, ii. 42, 105, 113, 218
 Burret, Mr., organ-builder, payment to, ii. 180
 Burgess, Elizabeth, poor sister, resigns, i. 273;
 died, 273
 Burgeys, Peter, ii. 286
 Burial fees at Dulwich, ii. 322
 Burnett, Mr., dined, ii. 216; payment to, 216,
 221
 Burr, Joseph, attorney for assistants, i. 285
 Burrell, Mr., preached in chapel, ii. 58
 Burridge, —, tenant, i. 157
 Burt, Andrew, notary, i. 142
 Burward, Mr., organ-tuner, ii. 85
 Bury, Fleetwood, tenant, i. 310, 329
 Bushie, Paul, clerk, ii. 305
 Bussh, William, ii. 272, 273, 274
 Butcher's Field at Dulwich, i. 13, ii. 311,
 313
 Bute, Earl of, picture collector, i. 487
 Butler, Thomas, assistant, i. 139
 Buttes, Daniel, ii. 315
 — The, ii. 305
 Buttesfield, Thomas, ii. 317, 318
 — Thomas, his share in Blew House bought,
 ii. 250, 252
 Butts, Mr., dined, ii. 247
 Byarde, Henry (preacher 1611-5), i. 147; re-
 signs, 148; 428
 Bygrove, —, dined, ii. 119
 Bynam, William, ii. 311
 Byne, Lady, dined, ii. 248
 Bynes, Benjamin (preacher 1689-90), poor
 scholar, sent to Cambridge, i. 164; preacher,
 188; expenses of, 188; expelled, 188, 190;
 428
 Byremares Brugg at Dulwich, i. 450, ii. 279
 Byrlyngesland at Dulwich, ii. 286
 Byron, Lord, his opinion of John Allen, ii.
 385
 Bythewode or Bethewode, Roger, ii. 272, 273, 274,
 275, 277, 278
 Bytterley, William, ii. 290
 CADE, William, ii. 320
 Cadwell, Edward, assistant, i. 118
 Cæsar, Dr. Julius, ii. 15
 Caen in France, ii. 355, 373
 Cakebread, William, poor scholar, i. 404, 408,
 411
 Calais in France, ii. 372, 374
 Calendar, alteration of, i. 291
 Caley, Jo., tenant, i. 157
 Calton, Dorothy (wife of Sir Francis), i. 7, 9
 — Duke (son of Sir Francis), ii. 115
 — Sir Francis, i. 4; note of his office, 5; sale
 of estate to Edward Alleyn, 7; deed for same,
 7; payments to, 9; deed, 10; money owing to,
 11; title of, 14, 15; bill in Chancery against,
 15; his answer, 16; legacy to, 94; letter to, ii.
 78; meeting with, 81; visit to, 110; payment
 to, 111; dinner with, 115; payment to, 115,
 118, 225, 228, 233; bond to, 233; interest
 paid to, 241; bond to, 242; interest paid to,
 248, 252
 — George (son of Thomas, the elder), i. 18
 — Henry, ii. 303
 — Henry, of Westcheap, clothworker (son of
 Thomas, the elder), i. 5, 18
 — Henry (son of Sir Francis), is sixteen years
 old, ii. 225
 — Joan (wife of Nicholas and mother of Sir
 Francis), witness to a deed, i. 9; married to
 Wightman, 17
 — Margaret (wife of Thomas, the elder), i. 4, 5,
 14, 17
 — Mr., dines, ii. 111; gift of, 120; dines, 121,
 135; visit of, 166; dines, 167, 169; gift of,
 198; dines, 198, 201, 224, 229; New Year's
 gift of, 229; dines, 233; dispute ended, 234;
 arbitrates, 244
 — Mr., his bornes, i. 14
 — Mrs., dines, ii. 237
 — Nicholas, of Grovelly and Kisbon (son of
 Thomas, the elder), i. 4; seized of Dulwich
 Manor, 15
 — Robert (son of Thomas, the elder), i. 18
 — Thomas, ii. 270, 295, 305, 306, 308, 309
 — Thomas (second son of Nicholas), i. 6; money
 paid to, 10, 11; purchase of land from, 11, 12,
 42, 51, 54; tenant, 13
 — Thomas, the elder, goldsmith, grant of Dul-
 wich Manor to, i. 4, 5, 14; provision for his
 sons, 17
 — William (son of Thomas, the elder), i. 5, 14

- Calvert, Sir George, clerk of council, ii. 101
 — Sam., dined, ii. 138
 Calverts, Mr., ii. 248
 Camberwell, advowson of, i. 3; sold to Alleyn, 9; value of rectory in 1538, 4; land in, bought, 14, 17
 — Church, repaired, ii. 126; pew in, 185
 — Rectory, i. 6
 — Vicarage, i. 6
 Came, Phillip, ii. 320
 Camerwellhyll, ii. 294
 Campbell, Sir John (afterwards Lord), Attorney-General, i. 380; Chief Justice, judgment of, 398
 Cane, Phillip, ii. 316
 Canelfield, land at Dulwich, i. 449
 Canell Acre at Dulwich, ii. 287
 Cannell, Hugh, ii. 259
 — Jane, ii. 259
 Cannon, William, churchwarden of St. Saviour's, i. 155
 Cantar, Francis, ii. 314
 Canterbury, Kent, ii. 372, 374
 Canterbury, Archbishop of, fee to mace-bearer of, ii. 51, 63; Alleyn dines with, 146; visit to, 148, 149; dinner with, 219, 249
 — Jo., reaps, ii. 217
 — Raph, tenant and wheelwright, ii. 53; dines, 54; payments to, 54, 70, 71, 81, 83; dines, 88; payments to, 88, 89, 90, 93, 96, 97; gives a day's work, 98; payments to, 98, 99, 104, 108; dines, 119, 122; payments to, 123, 126, 130, 136, 138, 143, 146, 147, 149, 153, 159; dines, 162; payments to, 162, 163; to his brother, 163; payments to, 177, 185; loan to, 185; payment to, 186; reaps, 186; payments to, 187, 188; dines, 193, 194; payment to, 201; dines, 202; reaps, 217; payments to, 232, 248; reaps, 248; payments to, 249, 250, 251; aleconner, 309
 Capitales Plegii, ii. 271
 Cardinal's Hat Tavern, ii. 42, 59, 60
 Cards, fines for playing at, ii. 270, 302
 Carew, Sir Nicholas, trustee for Constance Alleyn, i. 93, 95; ii. 39; visit to, 153
 Carleton, Sir Dudley, letter to, ii. 35, 225, 259
 Carman, Gregory, a painter, payments to, ii. 114, 115
 Carmes, convent of, ii. 359
 Caron, Noel de, Dutch Ambassador, visit of, ii. 141
 Caroone House, i. 144
 Carpenter, le Ralph, ii. 272
 Carry, Lord, letter from, ii. 244
 Carter, Johanna, ii. 285
 — or Cartere, John, ii. 280, 281, 283, 284, 285, 289, 290, 291
 — William, ii. 295
 — William (preacher 1658–70), i. 135, 143, 160, 163, 165, 428
 Cartere, le, ii. 267
 — Ingolph, ii. 275, 276, 277, 278, 279
 — Sabine, ii. 277, 278
 Carterscroft, land at Dulwich, ii. 292
 Carterscrofte, land at Dulwich, i. 449
 Carter's Garden, land at Dulwich, i. 12, 40, 42, 51, 54
 — Hall, land at Dulwich, i. 12, 14, 40, 42, 51, 54
 — Hawe, land at Dulwich, ii. 294
 Cartwright collection, ii. 321
 — William, the elder, i. 182; dined, ii. 73, 148, 174, 204, 247
 — William, actor, bequest of, i. 182; diamond rings received, 187; catalogue of pictures, 187; care of books, 204; 463; his catalogue, 472
 Carvell, Henry, assistant master of Grammar School, i. 391
 Carver, Rev. Canon, D.D., catalogue by, i. 472, 480, 492; Master, 493; retired, 494; ii. 332
 Casen, Mr., counsel, fee to, ii. 195
 Caser, John, ii. 300
 Casinghurst, Beathie, servant, ii. 51, 70, 77, 92
 — John, tenant, i. 13; witness to statutes, 91, 92; witness to a gift, 93; witness to Founder's will, 95; tenant of College, 98; ii. 39, 64; dines, 64, 72; payment to, 81; dines, 93; payments to, 96, 111, 115; gift of, 120; dines, 121, 123, 163; gift from, 166; dines, 171, 191, 195; gift from, 198; dines, 201; at Croydon session, 222; dines, 225; New Year's gift from, 229; dines, 229, 233, 244
 — Kester, ii. 52
 Casino, The, at Dulwich, i. 326, 354
 Cassenger, Christopher, ii. 303
 — John, ii. 303
 Cassingehurst, John, ii. 300, 305, 307, 311, 312
 Cassyngar. *See* Casyngherst
 Casyngherst, Edward, ii. 298
 — Johanna, ii. 291
 — John, ii. 285, 286, 287, 291, 292, 293
 — Michael, ii. 294, 297
 — Thomas, ii. 290
 Catholic emancipation, ii. 401, 402
 Cator, P., governor, i. 493
 Caulden, Richard, a boarder, i. 60; ii. 198; "gone," 204
 Caunterbury, William, ii. 280
 Cawdry, —, dined, ii. 223
 Cawode, Robert, ii. 289
 Cecil or Cecyll, Sir Edward (afterwards Lord Wimbledon), Lord-Lieutenant of Surrey, i. 45, 49; ii. 100; present at foundation, 149
 Ceeley, William, poor brother, i. 32
 Chabham, John, ii. 281
 Chaddesdon, co. Derby, lands in, i. 17
 Chafy, Rev. William Lucas (usher 1836–57), i. 319, 433
 Chalfont, Richard, poor scholar, i. 35, 48; shoes for, ii. 121, 166, 175, 191, 216, 244, 253
 Challyner, Thomas, ii. 328

- Challyner, William, ii. 293
 Chaloner, Thomas, ii. 328
 Chamberlain, John, letters from, ii. 35, 225, 259
 — Peter, i. 175
 Chamberlayne, William, clerk of the statutes
 staple, i. 302
 Champion, —, tenant, payment to, ii. 184
 — Hill, i. 329
 — Hill Road, i. 320
 Chapel, consecration of, i. 23; orders for, 76;
 enlargement of, 353, 468; furnished with
 bason and candle, ii. 174
 Chapman, —, purchase of timber, i. 203
 — George, verses by, ii. 340, 342
 — John, ii. 302
 — Margaret, poor sister, i. 31, 48
 — Thomas, ii. 284
 Charité sur Loire, monastery of, i. 2
 Charities of Dulwich, i. 444
 Charity Commission, report of, i. 360; order
 thereon, 375
 Charles II., King, letters of, i. 125, 159, 162, 168
 Charles, Prince of Wales, title, ii. 171
 Charlotte, Princess, death of, ii. 407
 Charlton Fair, ii. 223
 Charterhouse, brethren of, dine, ii. 135
 Chassinghurst bornes, lands at Dulwich, ii. 306
 Chastres in France, ii. 364, 374
 Chateau L'Audrain in France, ii. 357, 370
 Chattolin in France, ii. 359, 373
 Chaucer, Clerk's tale, quoted, ii. 267
 Chaulnes, Duc de, ii. 197
 Cheek, Mr., payment to, ii. 122; to his man, 176
 Cheete, George, commissioner, i. 165
 Cheetham, Rev. Samuel, chaplain, i. 494
 Cheney, Mr., dined, ii. 167; payment to, 167
 Cheriton, David (organist 1727–31), i. 258, 261,
 270, 431
 Chessaur, John, assistant, i. 136
 Chester, —, payment to for dyeing stockings,
 ii. 136; his daughter dines, 136
 Cheston, Thomas, assistant, i. 118
 Chibball, William, draper, fine levied to, i. 5, 15,
 18
 Chicheface, ii. 267
 Chichely, Dr., secretary to Archbishop Wake, i.
 246, 250
 Chichevache, a beast, ii. 267
 Child, Allwin, founder of Bermondsey Priory,
 i. 2
 Childbed, linen, ii. 37
 Chitty, Richard, ii. 320
 Chivaler, —, tenant, ii. 280
 Chobham, Phillip, ii. 280
Chronicle, Morning, advertisement in, i. 432
 Church, Joseph (preacher 1679–80), i. 172, 428
 Churchill, Rev. Cameron, governor, i. 494, 495
 Church paths, ii. 312
 Churchwarden, Alleyn a, ii. 49
 Churchwardens, protest by, i. 236; claim by, 359
 Citation on chapel door, i. 245
 Clapham, Mrs., dined, ii. 145
 — Thomas, ii. 290
 Clarence, Duke of. *See* William IV.
 Clark, James, magistrate of Leicester, ii. 4
 — Thomas (organist 1714–5), i. 226, 431
 Clarke, Charles, tenant, i. 326; of pew, 357
 — Lady, ii. 49, 51, 55, 56, 57; gift to, 64;
 dinner with, 69, 70; presents to, 71; dinner
 with, 78, 81; Founder ill at her house,
 82; dinner with, 84, 85; dines, 86; dinner with,
 86; dines with Jugg Alleyn, 95; 96; dines,
 97; dinner with, 99; supper with, 100; dinner
 with, 100, 108, 109, 111, 113; supper with,
 115; dinner with, 115; present to, 117; Mrs.
 Alleyn stays with, 124; dinner with, 124, 125;
 meeting with, 136; dines, 145; dinner with,
 149; dines, 153; Founder sleeps at her house,
 159; dinner with, 159; dines, 159; dinner
 with, 161, 163, 167; dines, 181; dinner with,
 187, 194, 202, 204, 208, 209; sends asparagus
 roots, 218; visit to, 224; dinner with, 225,
 226, 229, 233; money borrowed from, 238;
 interest paid to, 241; dinner with, 244, 247;
 dines, 248; hay sent to, 249; dinner with,
 249
 — Mrs., turnpike keeper, i. 339
 — Richard Henry, tenant, i. 324, 329; of pew,
 354
 — William, ii. 259
 Clave, Goodman, digger, ii. 232; payment to,
 233; in commons, 234; digs, 235; payments
 to, 237, 240
 — Thomas, ii. 303
 Clay Lane at Dulwich, ii. 320
 Cleghorn, Robert, stepfather of John Allen, ii.
 381
 Clement, Hampden, security for warden, i. 391
 Clementysfeld, land at Dulwich, i. 449; ii. 286
 Clermont in France, ii. 372, 374
 Clinck or Clink, liberty of, in Southwark, i. 18;
 letter from, 32; ii. 29; legacy paid to poor of,
 116, 117
 Cline, Mr., surgeon, ii. 382
 Clink, the Court of, ii. 132, 146
 Clive, George, M.P., i. 415
 — Lord, collector of pictures, i. 487
 Clock turret, i. 347
 Clopton, Robert, ii. 287
 Clotch, William, assistant, i. 127
 Cluni, monastery of, i. 2
 Cluniac order of monks, i. 2
 Coale, —, a registrar at Winchester, ii. 97, 108
 — Mr., tithes paid to, ii. 224
 Coals, allowance of, i. 338; bought, ii. 217; first
 burnt in kitchen, 223
 Coape, Hugh, ii. 315
 Coates, Mr., sells a horse, ii. 56
 Coats, Mr., of Gravel Lane, i. 186
 Cobham, Lord, ii. 244

- Cock, —, tenant, lends team, ii. 217
 Cock, The, tenement at Southwark, i. 93, 282
 Cockayne, Sir William (Lord Mayor 1620), dinner with, ii. 187
 Cockburn, Ralph, keeper of picture gallery, i. 344, 492
 Cockerell, Mr., counsel, i. 380
 Cockett, William, ii. 306
 Cockmans, land at Dulwich, i. 13
 Cockshutt Lane at Dulwich, i. 449
 Cogmannyscroft, land at Dulwich, ii. 286
 Coke, Richard, ii. 292, 297
 Cokers at Dulwich, i. 451; ditch in, ii. 116; mowed, 142; grubbed, 170; seed for, 178; reaped, 217
 — Little, grubbing in, ii. 219, 220, 233; reaped, 248
 Cokman, Johanna, ii. 280
 Colborne, —, payment to, ii. 134
 Cole, Dionisia, married, i. 108
 — George, purchase of land from, i. 95
 — George, counsel, opinion of, i. 100
 — Roger, of St. Saviour's, i. 32
 — William, ii. 297
 Colebrand, —, his daughters dined, ii. 155; gift of, 198; wine sent to, 201
 Colebrane, John, poor brother, i. 48
 Coleby, Edmond (schoolmaster 1645–58), i. 131; double diet refused, 132, 133; allowed, 134; slander against, 135, 137; 141; discharged, 143; 428
 Coleman, —, tenant, i. 327
 Coleridge, Mr. Justice, judgment of, i. 400
 Coles, Old, hide dresser, ii. 87
 Colinton, near Edinburgh, ii. 380
 Colkes, John, ii. 286
 Colkok, John, ii. 285, 286, 287, 288, 289
 College, Dulwich, closed, i. 115
 — New, cost of, i. 495
 — Place, i. 355
 — Road, i. 310, 450
 Collens, Richard, ii. 319
 Colles, Juliana, ii. 272
 Collett, Henry, assistant, i. 118
 Collgatt, —, payment to, ii. 207
 Collier, Jeremy, signature of, ii. 340, 342
 — John Payne, quoted, i. 182; his interlineations, ii. 41, 331; his errors, 332, 337, 341
 Collins, Edward, poor scholar, i. 35, 48; shoes for, ii. 166, 175, 191, 216; dined, 246
 — Henry, tenant, i. 98; payment to, ii. 79, 89, 116; dined, 119, 121; payment to, 138; dined, 162, 188, 197, 229; New Year's gift from, 229
 — Humphry, elected usher 1690, but refused oath, i. 190
 — Katherine, ii. 311
 — Mrs., dined, ii. 175; lends team, 217; dined, 223, 229
 Collins, Phillip, tenant, signs petition, i. 133; children of baptized, 145; ii. 315
 — or Collyns, Thomas, tenant, i. 124; ii. 317, 318
 Collman, Mr., dines, ii. 95
 Collyn, William, ii. 272, 276
 Collyns, Henry, ii. 306, 307, 308, 309. *See also* Collins
 — Richard, ii. 307, 308
 — or Collins, Thomas, ii. 317, 318
 Colook, John, ii. 284
 Colyn, Thomas, ii. 289
 Comeley, Dominick, churchwarden of St. Botolph's, i. 35, 36
 Comine, William, stockings for, ii. 233, 242; shoes for, 244
 Comingham, Mr., tenant of Fortune, i. 99
 Commission at the Bear Garden, ii. 105, 188
 Committee for Examinations, i. 129, 130
 — for plundered ministers, i. 127; orders from, 128, 129, 130, 131, 133
 — of safety, Surrey, i. 128; order from, 128
 Complaint, the, a song, ii. 325
 Compton, Sir Henry, ii. 313
 Coney Acre or Conny Ackre at Dulwich, i. 450; ii. 314
 Constable, the, ii. 271
 — Henry, ii. 317
 — Mr., solicitor, i. 307
 Conway, Viscount, ii. 263
 Cooe, William, ii. 303
 Cook, William, ii. 294
 — William the, clothes for, ii. 218, 221, 232, 242; shoes for, 244; steals provisions, 249; clothes for, 251, 253
 Cooke, Anthony, letter from, ii. 25
 — Lord, visit to, ii. 78
 — Mr., preacher, ii. 59
 — Thomas, actor, ii. 4
 — Timothy, ii. 306, 308
 Cooks Company, hall of, ii. 192
 Cooper, Astley, surgeon, ii. 382
 — C. P., counsel, i. 380
 — Elizabeth, ii. 319
 — Mr., gift of, ii. 65; dined, 66
 — William, ii. 319
 Cooper's Dictionary bought, ii. 209, 212
 Copeland, Alderman, M.P., i. 415
 — or Copland, John, poor scholar, i. 35, 48; shoes for, ii. 121, 166, 175, 191, 216, 244, 253
 Copper figures in porch, i. 187
 Corbet, John, visiting commissioner, i. 142
 Corbett, Miles, chairman of committee, i. 129, 130
 Corden, William, of St. Saviour's, i. 32; ii. 67; sends capons, 86; tithe paid to, 123
 Corn, price of, i. 347
 Corner, John, tenant, i. 327
 Cornish Mount at Dulwich, i. 227

- Cornwallis, Dr. Frederick, Archbishop of Canterbury, i. 297 ; died, 308
 Corone, Lord, dinner with, ii. 248 ; dined, 248
 Corpus Christi College, Cambridge, ii. 328
 Corry, Robert (usher 1806-12, schoolmaster 1812-13), i. 318, 430, 431, 482
 Cossens or Cozens, Edward, ii. 313, 314, 315
 Cosyn, Benjamin (organist 1622-4), i. 61, 430
 Cotgrave, quoted, ii. 267
 Cotlond or Cotlonde, Ralph, ii. 292, 293
 — William, ii. 291
 Cotton, Mr., dined, ii. 238
 — William, poor scholar, sent to Oxford, i. 296
 Cottons, land at Dulwich, i. 124
 Couchman, Stephen, ii. 302
 Counsell, John, ii. 295
 County Terrace at Dulwich, i. 335
 Couper, John, ii. 293
 Cournovaille, Bishop of, ii. 359
 Court, Baron, ii. 266
 — Leet, ii. 266
 — Manor, ii. 266
 — Mead, land at Dulwich, i. 14
 — Rolls, definition of, ii. 266
 — and Times of James I., quoted, ii. 226, 259
 Courteour, Richard, ii. 267, 280, 281, 283
 Coventry, Sir Francis, letter of, ii. 340
 — Henry, countersigns mandamus, i. 168
 — Lord, Lord Keeper, decree of, i. 106
 Cowleech, Jo., payment to, ii. 178
 Cowlay, Richard, of St. Botolph's, i. 36
 Cowling, Mr., counsel, opinion of, i. 397
 Cownsellor, ii. 268
 Cowper, Elizabeth, ii. 320
 — John, ii. 320
 — Thomas, ii. 291
 Cox, Charles, tenant, i. 124, 157
 — Francis, tenant, i. 307
 — John, ii. 320
 — Thomas, LL.D., master of Grammar School, i. 402
 — Thomas, petitions Lord High Admiral, ii. 13
 Coxe, Hugh, tenant, i. 124
 — John, ii. 299
 Cox's Walk at Dulwich, i. 451, 455
 Coynes, proclamation touching, ii. 325
 Cozens or Cossens, Edward, ii. 313, 314, 315
 Crabbes, les (*i.e.* crabapples), not to be collected, ii. 270
 Crafton, Robert, tenant of pew, i. 355
 Craie, John de, ii. 276
 Craig, Sir James Gibson, Bart., notice of John Allen, ii. 384 ; gift of, bequeathed to Lord Holland, 417
 Craigie, Laurence, Writer to the Signet, ii. 380
 Crumwell or Camberwell, ii. 311
 Crane, Mr., dined, ii. 83
 Crane, Ralph, miller, i. 157 ; ii. 317, 318
 — or Crayne, Richard, ii. 313, 314
 Cranfield, Thomas, ii. 304
 Cranwell, —, payment to, ii. 137 ; dined, 163, 188, 195 ; payment to, 205 ; dined, 224, 229 ; payment to, 234, 240
 — Daniel, tenant, i. 98 ; ii. 310
 — Thomas, tenant, i. 157 ; ii. 318, 320
 Crapwell, Julian, mother-in-law of John Alleyn, ii. 2
 Crawfordjohn in Scotland, i. 456
 Crawler, Thomas, of Cobham, i. 319
 Crayne or Crane, Richard, ii. 313, 314
 Crekestret in Dulwich, ii. 288
 Cremorne, Lord, collector of pictures, i. 487
 Crescent Road at Dulwich, i. 335
 Cresset, Edward, visiting commissioner, i. 142
 Crewe, Sir Ranulph, payment to, ii. 58 ; motion by, 58, 62
 — Sir Thomas, sergeant, opinion of, i. 100, 105
 Croft, Harry, ii. 295
 — Mr., of Lewisham, dined, ii. 229, 230 ; payment to, 234 ; leather bought of, 235
 — Thomas, ii. 298, 301
 Crofte, John, ii. 299, 301, 303
 Croftes, North, land at Dulwich, i. 11
 — Thomas, ii. 298, 301
 Crofts, John (preacher 1644-5), i. 128, 129 ; resigned, 130, 137 ; 140, 428
 — William, assistant, i. 139
 Croksted Lane at Dulwich, i. 449, 453
 Crongemageslond, land at Dulwich, ii. 281
 Crooked Billet at Dulwich, i. 304
 Crookmans, land at Dulwich, ii. 97
 Crosby, Richard, ii. 288
 — Robert, ii. 292
 Cross, Mr., M.P., i. 415
 Crosse, Edward, assistant, i. 139
 Croughton, Mr., tenant, i. 329
 Crowder, Thomas, assistant, i. 139
 Crowe, Sir Sackville, Bart., i. 123
 Crown Inn at Dulwich, i. 328, 460
 Crowther, Mr., loan from, i. 109, 115, 116, 120
 Croxted Lane at Dulwich, ii. 312, 313
 Croydon, ii. 304, 307
 — Fair, ii. 239, 249
 — Hospital, ii. 178
 — Sessions, ii. 222
 — William, ii. 297
 Cruff, Phillip, ii. 316
 Cruffe, William, ii. 313
 Crumwell, Daniel, ii. 309
 Cruses, Stone, beer sold in, ii. 299
 Crystal Palace Company, i. 407
 Cullen, Edward, poor brother, i. 36 ; died, ii. 121 ; his goods sold, 124, 129
 Cullis, —, dined, ii. 167
 Culpepper, —, dined, ii. 214
 Cummings, W. H., quoted, i. 212, 213
 Cure, Mr., ii. 235

"Currant of news" bought, ii. 194

Currey, Benjamin, executor of John Allen, ii. 416

— Robert, tenant of pew, i. 357

Curson, Christopher, ii. 270, 300

— Edmund, ii. 303, 308, 312

— Edward, ii. 306

Curtmead, land at Dulwich, ii. 298

Custance, Christopher, ii. 298

Cutler, Elizabeth or Bess (god-daughter of Joan Alleyn), legacy to, i. 94; clothes for, ii. 110; shoes for, 121, 166, 175; clothes for, 184, 201, 204; shoes for, 206; clothes for, 213; hat for, 217; clothes for, 218; hat for, 221; pattens mended, 224; shoes for, 230; clothes for, 231; stockings for, 232; clothes for, 236; gift to, 237; clothes for, 242; shoes for, 244; clothes for, 245, 246, 251, 253

Cutter, Sylvester, tenant, i. 157; ii. 316, 318

Cuxson, —, annuity or rent to, ii. 52, 63, 76, 78, 90, 94, 107, 110, 117, 122, 129, 130, 141, 143, 157, 161, 164, 169, 173, 177, 180, 185, 193, 197, 201, 203, 205, 212, 215, 221, 223, 232, 235, 241, 242, 246, 254

DABORNE, Robert, dramatist, ii. 331

Dacie, John (usher 1697–1702), i. 215, 431

Dagget, —, a messenger, ii. 60, 153

Dagine, Margaret, servant, payment to, ii. 120, 128, 141; reaps, 147; payment to, 158, 167, 174, 181, 192

— Richard, servant, payment to, ii. 120, 128, 141; mowed cokers, 142; reaps, 147; payment to, 158

Dallen, Mr., payment to, ii. 195; dined, 208, 222

Dalling, Bailiff, dined, ii. 204

Dally, John, ii. 301

Dalton, Jane, ii. 302

— Mr., collector of pictures, i. 487

— Thomas, ii. 298

— William, ii. 297, 298, 302

Daly or Dawly, bailiff at Lewisham, dined, ii. 211, 219, 223, 225, 229; cotton made by, 230; dined, 230, 232, 233, 236, 238; payment by, 239; dined, 244

— John, ii. 290

— Robert, ii. 291

Danby, William, ii. 304

Dancing, order against, i. 272

Dancing Bears Tavern, ii. 42, 133, 174

Daniel, —, a Scottishman, gift to, ii. 202

— Rev. G. W., chaplain, i. 494

— Mr., tenant, i. 311

Daniell, Justice, i. 10

— Valentine, ii. 315, 316, 318

Danson, Peter, payment of tithes to, ii. 137, 141; of rent to, 143, 157, 163, 164, 169, 173, 174, 180, 185, 190, 193, 196, 201, 203, 205, 212, 215, 221, 223, 232, 234, 241, 244, 253

Darbye, William, ii. 304

Darcy, —, gent., refuses his Christian name, ii. 313

— Mr., of the Privy Chamber, ii. 15

Dashwood, Richard, assistant, i. 139

Davenport, Humphrey, counsel, opinion of, i. 96, 100, 105

Davie, Margaret (wife of John Alleyn), ii. 2

Davies, Goody, ii. 64; gift of, 65; dined, 88

— John, ii. 318

— Mainwaring, tenant, i. 310

— v. Dulwich College, i. 311

Davis, Harman, notary public, ii. 20

— John, ii. 319, 320

— John, scullion, i. 275, 440

Davison, Mr., bondsman, sued, ii. 184; writ of execution against, 232; payment to sheriff, 232; execution against, 242

Davy, Walter, ii. 293, 394

Davys, John, ii. 318

Dawborne, John, ii. 293

Dawes, Robert, ii. 331

Dawlman, Richard, ii. 317

— Robert, copyholder at Dulwich, signs petition, i. 133; fined, 135; 156, 157; ii. 316

Dawson "Carnifex," ii. 299

— Thomas, of St. Saviour's, i. 32

Dawton, Thomas, ii. 299

Day, John, witness to seal, i. 264

— John, verses by, ii. 340, 341

Daysman (*i.e.* umpire), ii. 113

Deacon, James, ii. 314, 315

Dead Man's Fortune, plot of, ii. 331

Deasy Hill at Dulwich, ii. 313

Debull, Thomas, ii. 288

Debyleys' Crofte at Dulwich, i. 450

Debylle or Dybylle, Thomas, ii. 285, 287

Debylscroft, land at Dulwich, ii. 290

Decennarii, ii. 271

Decon, —, i. 56; apprentices his nephew to Alleyn, ii. 113

— John, aleconner, ii. 313

Deed of foundation, i. 45

— of uses, i. 50

Dekene, Thomas, ii. 286

Dekker, Thomas, dramatist, ii. 161; 333

De la Bere, H. T., governor, i. 494, 495

Dell, Henry (organist 1626–7), i. 62; witness to statutes, 91, 92; witness to Founder's will, 95; 429

Dellver, —, payment to, ii. 207

Delver, Henry, tenant, i. 157; ii. 319

Demayne, Charles, dined, ii. 206, 235

Dene, William, ii. 282, 284

—, atte, William, ii. 267, 280, 281, 282

Denewey, Agnes, ii. 289

— or Deneweys, John, ii. 281, 284

Deneweye, John, ii. 285, 289

Denmark Hall at Dulwich, i. 304

— Hill Tea Garden at Dulwich, i. 460

- Denmark, King of, baiting before, ii. 22
Dennen, R. J., clerk to governors, i. 493
Denney, Robert, ii. 280
Denning, Rev. Stephen, i. 492
Denning, Stephen Pointz, curator of gallery, i. 492
Dennis, Mr., dined, ii. 103, 248
— Thomas, mare bought of, ii. 239
Denny, Sir Robert, ii. 283, 284
Denshering, ii. 53, 220
Denshier, land at Dulwich, ii. 147, 217
Denton or Duntun, prior of Bermondsey, i. 3
Denweyes Croft at Dulwich, i. 449; ii. 292
Denys, William, ii. 296
Depeham or Depham, Richard, ii. 285, 287
Derby, Earl of, governor, i. 493
Derbyshire, land in, i. 17
Desenfans, Margaret, i. 339, 340, 342, 343, 482
— Noel Joseph, i. 482; family of, 484; catalogue of pictures by, 485
D'Estees, Cardinal, seat of, ii. 365
Devas, Thomas, governor, i. 493
Deville, Thomas, ii. 268
Devonshire, Duke of, collector of pictures, i. 487
— House, Alleyn born near, ii. 1
Deyricke, William, of Leicester, ii. 4
Deywerkas, measure of land, ii. 273
Diaper, Mr., tenant, i. 98
Diary of Alleyn, ii. 33, 51 *et seq.*; forgeries in, 336
Dibbells Croft, land at Dulwich, i. 450; ii. 285
Dicaridings, mowed, ii. 138, 142
Dickardinges, land at Dulwich, i. 13, 451
Dickardens, close at Dulwich, i. 5, 13
Dickaridinges, land at Dulwich, ii. 306
Dickenson, —, gown bought of, ii. 246
Dickerridings, land at Dulwich, i. 451
Dickinson, Mr., counsel, i. 395
— Thomas (usher 1627–8), death of, i. 101; 429
— Widow, dined, ii. 98, 185
Dieppe in France, description of, ii. 351; 373
Diet, order of, i. 81
Digby, George, king's letter signed by, i. 125
Dinar in France, ii. 357, 373
Dinner at foundation, ii. 149; charge of, 150, 158
— hours of, i. 319, 322
Dinners at elections of Wardens, i. 436
Dirty Lane at Southwark (now Suffolk Street), ii. 29
Dismawitts, Isaac (poor scholar sent to Oxford), i. 190, 213
Dives in France, ii. 354, 373
Dividend, first, i. 101; second, 226; omitted, 274
Divine service, order for, i. 76
Dobson, Sarah, buried, ii. 124
— William, Apparitor-General, i. 102
Docking, Thomas, ii. 285, 286
— William, ii. 285, 286, 289, 290
Dockyng, John, ii. 288
— Simon, ii. 285, 287, 288, 289
Dodd, Thomas, witness to signature, i. 273
Dodson, Sir John, assessor to Archbishop, i. 395
Doe, John, ii. 316
Dog dealer, profession of Alleyn, ii. 49
“Dolle,” married, ii. 87; ale at her house, 87; dinner at, 87, 92, 93; payment to, 158; dined, 237
Dolman, Robert, ii. 315
Dolo in France, ii. 359, 373
Domesday Book, notice of Bermondsey, i. 2
Done, Richard (preacher 1725–37), i. 258, 261, 430
Donne, Constance, second wife of Founder, i. 61; legacy to, 93; ii. 1; married to Alleyn, 35; mentioned in diary, 35; dined, 248
— Dr., Dean of St. Paul's, his daughter's marriage, ii. 35; letters from and to, 35; his own marriage, 35; preacher at Camberwell, 120, 187, 244; dinner with, 249
Dorret, William, master of Queen Elizabeth's barge, ii. 13
Dorrington, —, suit of, ii. 247; arrest of, 252
— Sir John, master of the games, ii. 15, 16; letter from, 17; death of, 19
Dorset, Earl of, ii. 249
Doubt or Dubte, Dick, payment to, ii. 248
Douglas, Isle of Man, will proved at, ii. 256; letters from, 258
— Richard, ii. 319
— R. K., governor, i. 494, 495; ii. 325, 327, 340
Douglass, Sir James N., governor, i. 494, 495
Doule, Thomas de, ii. 278
Dove, Henry, ii. 293, 294, 295, 301
— John, land purchased from, i. 6; ii. 291, 293, 294, 295, 299, 300, 301
— Margaret, ii. 294, 295
Dover, ii. 372, 374
Dowell, Richard (organist 1782–1816), i. 431
Downer, Bethia, ii. 315
— Henry, assistant, i. 279
— Thomas, tenant, i. 97, 98, 99; ii. 311, 313
Downes, Bethin, tenant, i. 156
— Henry, ii. 313
Downs, Robert, churchwarden of St. Saviour's, i. 395
Downton or Dowton, Thomas, actor, dined, ii. 247; proposed partnership with, 258
Drainage of Dulwich, i. 333
Drake, Francis, commissioner, i. 140; visiting commissioner, 142
Drank, a kind of corn, ii. 275
Draper, —, ii. 311
— Henry, petitions Lord High Admiral, ii. 13
— Matthew, ii. 298, 300, 301, 303
— Robert, ii. 295
Drewe, Mr., princes' musician, ii. 174

- Drews Rents, ii. 219, 221
 Dritting or Dicyling, Robert, poor scholar, ii. 233; shoes for, 244, 253
 Drolt, — Tyler, ii. 77
 Drout, John, poem by, ii. 336
 Druce, Alexander D., solicitor to governors, i. 495
 — Charles, steward and solicitor, i. 310, 316, 330, 341; presentation of plate to, 386; died, 394; portrait of, 394; bequest by John Allen to, ii. 418
 — Charles, the younger, steward and solicitor, i. 394, 407; evidence of, 412, 419, 424, 493
 — John, tenant, i. 324
 Drury Lane Theatre, ii. 375
 Drury, Mr., assistant, i. 136
 Drynkwater, John, ii. 286
 "Dwas Cruses" at Dulwich, ii. 288
 Dubte or Doubt, Dick, payment to, ii. 248
 Duelling at Dulwich, i. 451
 Duffell, John, ii. 314
 Duffin, John, ii. 312
 Dugelby, Thomas, surveyor of College, i. 314
 Duke, Edward, ii. 305
 — Sir Edward, land purchased from, i. 13, 41, 52, 54; ii. 313
 "Dulce Domum," Winchester song, i. 213
 Dulsien, John, ii. 313
 Dulwich, ancient forms of spelling, i. 1; grant of manor to Bermondsey Priory, 1; sale of manor, 9; lands in, 17, 40; drainage of, 333; Court Rolls of, ii. 266 *et seq.*
 — Club, i. 444
 — College, contract to build, i. 18; building of, 460; Act for granting leases, 322; Act of 1857, 413 *et seq.*; passed, 425; text of, 496
 — College Cemetery, consecration of, i. 27; dimension of, 27
 — College Chapel, consecration of, i. 23; dimension of, 24
 — College Library, ii. 321
 — College School Association, i. 392; reports of, 393, 394, 405, 412
 — Common sold to Alleyn, i. 9; 309, 345; Inclosure Act, 319, 454; ii. 309
 — Common Wood, i. 451, 454
 — Court sold to Alleyn, i. 9; 202
 — Court Farm, i. 346
 — Court Lane, i. 328, 453
 — Court Lodge, ii. 309
 — Free School, i. 446
 — Governor, i. 496
 — Grove, i. 458; school at, 458; Lord Byron at, 458
 — Hill House, i. 325
 — Park, i. 450
 — Picture Gallery, i. 339
 — Wood, i. 451
 Duncombe, Thomas, M.P., i. 415
 Dundas, Sir Thomas, picture collector, i. 487
 Dunn, John, ii. 315
 Dunnyng or Denning, Thomas, of St. Botolph's, i. 31, 35
 Durant, Robert, ii. 301
 Durnford, Mr., scrutineer at election, i. 434
 Durrance, Robert, assistant, i. 280
 Duscombe, Mr., dined, ii. 138
 Dutton, Edward, gift to his wife, ii. 162
 — Thomas, Justice of Cheshire, ii. 24
 Dwitt, —, dined, ii. 64
 Dybbyll or Debylle, Thomas, ii. 268, 285, 287
 Dylewyssh, ii. 272
 Dyllem, John, ii. 285
 EASON, John, ii. 317
 East, Gilbert, tenant, i. 156
 — Kent Railway, i. 413
 Easton, John, ii. 316
 — Thomas, ii. 301
 Eaton, Richard, ii. 317, 318
 Eccles, Peter, assistant, i. 139
 Edalle, Robert, ii. 293
 Eddy, John (usher 1836), i. 433
 Eden, Tobias, King's Remembrancer, i. 214
 Edgar, Mr., counsel, i. 137
 — Thomas, ii. 313
Edinburgh Review, articles contributed to, by John Allen, ii. 418
 Edmanson, Thomas, petitions Lord High Admiral, ii. 13
 Edmonds, Mr., dined, ii. 93, 103; dinner with, 104; dined, 216
 — Sir Thomas, visit to, ii. 161
 Edmunds, Lady, ii. 15
 Edward I., King, portrait of, purchased, ii. 188
 — II., King, portrait of, purchased, ii. 188
 — III., King, ii. 271
 — the Confessor, ii. 271
 Effra River, i. 450
 Egleton, John, player, i. 270
 Eighteen Acres, land at Dulwich, i. 14, 449; ii. 286, 288, 294. *See also* Hayteen Acres
 Elections, i. 432
 Ellary, —, dined, ii. 238
 Ellesmere, Lord, Lord Chancellor, i. 15
 Ellic, John, washes sheep, ii. 178
 Ellice, Mr., fee to, ii. 86, 91
 — Thomas, shears sheep, ii. 87; clothes for, 94, 105; shoes for, 121; clothes for, 133, 137, 140; stockings dyed, 143; clothes for, 155; payment to, 158; butcher's knife for, 164; payments to, 167, 174, 181, 192, 198, 205; married, 209; payments to, 214, 222; out of commons, 223; reaps, 248
 Ellis, Bernard, poor brother, i. 347
 — Goody, reaps, ii. 217
 — Isaac, tenant, i. 328
 — Thomas, tenant, i. 98, 99; ii. 311, 312
 — Welbore, collector of pictures, i. 487
 Ellys, Mr., magistrate of Leicester, ii. 4

- Elm Lodge at Dulwich, i. 325
 Elms, The, at Dulwich, i. 326
 Elson, Elizabeth, ii. 297
 — John, ii. 297
 Ely, Bishop of, security for Warden, i. 387
 Elyphangias, pills of, ii. 223
 Elys, John, ii. 283, 284, 285
 — Richard, ii. 289
 Embleton, Luke, assistant, i. 395
 Emerson, Humfrey, ii. 305
 Emmerson, —, reaps, ii. 248
 — Thomas, land bought of, i. 11, 43, 52
 England, George, organ-builder, i. 292
 English village community, ii. 272
 Epping Fair, ii. 193
 Erwine, —, dined, ii. 201
 Eson, William, ii. 318
 Essex, Walter de, ii. 276
 Estampes in France, ii. 364, 374
 Eston, John, ii. 301
 — Richard, ii. 301, 304
 — Thomas, ii. 301
 Estowe, —, tenant, i. 97
 Etheroppe, Robert, ii. 299
 Ethersall, Walter, ii. 305, 308, 309. *See* Hether-
 sall
 Eton College, suggestions asked from by Alleyn, i. 18
 Europe, state of, ii. 413
 Evans, —, payment to, for mowing, ii. 210
 — David, poor scholar, i. 316
 — Thomas, tenant, i. 304
 Evelyn's Diary quoted, i. 461
 Ever, Richard, ii. 314
 Everard or Everatt, Henry, ii. 314
 — Richard, ii. 289
 Everatt, Henry, ii. 314
 Everedge, Nicholas, ii. 303
 Ewart, William, M.P., i. 415
 Ewen, Elizabeth, ii. 306
 — John, ii. 305
 Ewine, John, purchase of land from, i. 12, 41, 52,
 54; rent paid to, ii. 108, 117, 159, 164, 191,
 194, 230, 241
 Exchange, setting up bills in, ii. 146, 157
 Exeat Book, i. 276, 307
- FAIR, Our Lady, at Southward, ii. 103, 187
 Faireman, Robert, ii. 320
 Fairfax, Bryan, LL.D., secretary of Archbishop,
 i. 210
 — Sir Thomas, i. 126
 Faldo, Charles (usher 1626-7, schoolmaster
 1627-30), i. 61; signs accounts, 100; receives
 dividend, 101; 428, 429
 Falkland, Lady, bequest of, i. 305, 444
 Fallowe, le, land at Dulwich, ii. 305
 Farmer, Robert, poor scholar, evidence of, i. 411,
 424
 Farnehall, —, dined, ii. 214
- Farr, Henry, land bought of, i. 12, 42, 51, 54
 Farrant, Richard, ii. 301
 Farren, William, fine levied to, i. 5, 6
 Farrer, Rev. M. T., governor, i. 493
 Faubourg St. Germain, at Paris, ii. 366
 Faulkener, Thomas, ii. 262
 Faunt, Sir William, of Forton, letter from, re-
 specting bulls, ii. 26
 Fawcett, J., poor scholar, i. 414
 — or Fawssett, Mr., dined, ii. 155
 Fawke, Rebecca, tenant, i. 328
 Fawkes, Walter, tenant of pew, i. 358
 Fayles, Benjamin, tenant, i. 354
 ffayrehere, Juliana, ii. 288
 — William, ii. 288
 Fearinge, Thomas, ii. 300, 303, 305
 Fearynge, Thomas, ii. 298
 Feathers, The, Tavern, ii. 42, 71
 Feer *alias* Veyre, John, ii. 271, 291
 feereinge, Francis, ii. 315
 Feerings, land at Dulwich, i. 124
 Feild, Goody, gift to, ii. 56; dined, 146
 Fellowes, William (schoolmaster 1848-57), evi-
 dence of, i. 409; 432
 Fellows, oath of, i. 69; office of, 71; salaries of,
 increased, 153, 233; petition of, 260; election
 of, 437
 Felmonger, Richard, ii. 284
 Felons' goods, ii. 224, 286, 300
 Fergusson, James, governor, i. 493
 Fering, Jo., tenant, i. 12, 14
 Feringe, Henry, ii. 299
 Fering's Coppice, grubbed, ii. 249
 Ferrers, William, dinner with, ii. 131, 135; rent
 paid to, 142; dinner with, 143; receives rent,
 160; dinner with, 161; rent paid to, 164, 185,
 190; his bond, 194; dinner with, 214
 Ferringe, John, ii. 304, 306, 309
 Ferris, Mr., bondsman, sued, ii. 184. *See* Ferrers
 Field, Matthew, dined, ii. 185
 — Nicholas, tenant, i. 14
 Fielde, Anne, ii. 313
 Fiennes, Nathaniel, visiting commissioner, i. 141
 Fifty Acres Coppice at Dulwich, i. 158, 307; ii.
 81, 89, 176; grubbing in, 219, 220
 Fillcocks, Goody, dined, ii. 216
 Finch, Erasmus, writ for, ii. 83, 91
 — John (afterwards Lord Finch), present at
 foundation, i. 45, 49; at foundation, ii. 149;
 fee to, 211
 — Margaret, Queen of the Gipsies, i. 460
 Fine, acknowledgment of (*see* Deed of uses), ii.
 177; exemplified on all Alleyn's lands, 182
 Finger post at Dulwich, i. 339
 Finsbury, address of inhabitants of, ii. 257
 — Liberty, almshouses at, l. 60
 Firlle, parsonage of, ii. 14
 Fisher, James, tenant of pew, i. 354
 — John, lessee of Fortune, i. 99; ii. 261
 — R., governor, i. 493

- Fisher's Folly, old name of Devonshire House, ii. 1
 — Oak, near Bromley, ii. 350
 Fishing, illegal, ii. 271, 301
 Fitzherbert, Sir Henry, Bart., security for Warden, i. 391
 Fitzwater, William, ii. 289
 Five days' work, land at Dulwich, i. 450
 Flanagan, Mr., ii. 352
 Fleming, Mr., payment to, ii. 171
 — Thomas, tenant of pew, i. 354
 Flesh, inflamed, recipe for, ii. 48
 Fletcher, David (preacher 1632-4), i. 109; case concerning, 109; left, 109; 428
 — William, ii. 304
 Flood or Flud, dinner with, ii. 113; gift from, 121; payment to, 136, 174; dined, 175, 185, 247
 Florens, Nicholas, ii. 291
 Flower, Franc, stone-cutter, dined, ii. 206
 — Ro., payment to, ii. 186
 Floyd, Mr., money paid to, i. 10
 Font in Dulwich College chapel, i. 217; ii. 346
 Foorde, Maudlyn, complaint of, ii. 31
 — Samuel, of St. Botolph's, i. 36
 Foote, —, lends team, ii. 217
 Footpath Ditch, ii. 312
 Forant, Richard, ii. 302
 Forcer, Francis (organist 1669-74), i. 161, 163; resigns, 163; 429
 Ford, —, fee to, ii. 210
 Forgeries in diary, ii. 79, 100, 105, 112, 138, 161, 333
 Foringe, Thomas, ii. 300
 Formans, Francis, ii. 304
 Forster, Phillippa, ii. 314
 Fortune Company, ii. 104; Alleyn dines with, 111; 262
 — Theatre, i. 30, 41, 43, 52, 54, 113, 114, 115, 116, 147; built, ii. 17; mentioned in diary, 42; quit rent paid, 111; sealing leases of, 112; quit rent, 117, 197; tithe paid, 212; burnt, 225; visit to, 247; leases sealed, 249; history of, 256; lease of site, 256; contract for building, 257; objections to building, 257; opening of in 1601, 257; reversionary lease of site, 257; negotiations to purchase freehold, 258; a partner contemplated, 258; freehold purchased, 258, 259; burnt, 259; leased to Edward Jubye and others, 260; rebuilding of, 260; leases granted, 260; riot at, 261; prohibition of performances, 262; Company at Canterbury, 262; actors fined, 263; total suppression of plays, 263; seizure of players' clothes, 263; materials sold, 264; survey of, 264; papers relating to, 339
 Forty Acres Coppice at Dulwich, i. 158; grubbed, ii. 249
 Foster, —, lends team, ii. 218; dined, 233, 238
 — Alice, poor sister, i. 31; died, ii. 72; her goods, 79
 — Elizabeth, ii. 303
 Foster, Professor G. C., governor, i. 494
 — James, ii. 295
 — Captain John, of Dulwich, ii. 347
 — Mr., dinner with ii. 154; "fayld," 167; his horse standing paid, 211; fee to, 218, 221; dispute with ended, 234
 — Nicholas, ii. 303, 307
 — Nicholas, tenant, i. 14, 98
 — Nick his bornes, land at Dulwich, i. 14, 449
 — William, ii. 303
 Fouks, Jo., cattle bought of, ii. 193
 Foul Lane, Southwark, now York Street, ii. 29
 Fowle, Edward, ii. 305
 Foundation of College, i. 45; dinner at, 45; deed of, 45; ii. 149; dinner at, 149; cost of, 150, 158
 Fountain Road at Dulwich, i. 310
 Four, in France, ii. 359, 373
 Fowler, Sir Edmund, horse bought of, ii. 205
 Fowles, Mr., dined, ii. 223, 229
 Fox, Major-General Charles, ii. 383; executor of John Allen, 416; bequest of John Allen to, 417
 — Hon. Georgina, ii. 409, 417
 — or Foxe, Faver, tenant, i. 98; reaps, ii. 186; 217, 248, 313
 — James, ii. 319
 Foxe, Thomas, ii. 311, 312
 Francis, —, tenant, gift to his men, ii. 166; reaps, 186; grease bought of, 211, 212
 Franck, —, a bricklayer, ii. 177
 Francklyn, Gregory, saddler, ii. 260
 —, William, ii. 312, 313
 Frankpledge, view of, ii. 266, 271
 Frederick and Basilea, plot of, ii. 331
 Freelove, Richard, ii. 308
 Freer, John, ii. 281
 French, —, payment to, ii. 113
 — Horn, inn at Dulwich, i. 460
 — Nathaniel Bogle, tenant, i. 324, 329, 354
 — William, security for Warden, i. 402
 Frenchfield, land at Dulwich, ii. 267, 288
 Frend, Nicholas, ii. 304
 Frerham Courte, near Dulwich, ii. 298
 Fresby, Richard, ii. 293
 Freseyinfelde, Stephen, of St. Botolph's, i. 31
 Freynsfield, land at Dulwich, ii. 281
 Freynsshe, le, ii. 267
 Freynnyngham, ii. 281
 Frisby, Thomas, ii. 320
 Frith, Mr., dined, ii. 209
 — Mr., a preacher, dined, ii. 248
 — Thomas (schoolmaster 1631-2), i. 428
 Fromand, Benetta, ii. 303
 — John, ii. 303
 Frutour, La apud la freren, house in Dulwich, ii. 279
 Fryse, Andrew, ii. 295
 Fuller, Francis, tenant, i. 407, 412
 — Mr., dinner with, ii. 223

- Funder, Stephen, ii. 304
 Furlong, —, ale with, ii. 108; dined, 185; a witness, 192
 — Mrs., dined, ii. 127; her depositions, 243; law expenses paid, 252
 Futrell, Edward, servant, payment to, ii. 158; left, 160
 Furzie Field, land at Dulwich, grubbed, ii. 53; reaped, 97; grubbing in, 255
 — Hills, land in Dulwich, i. 450
- GAINSBOROUGH, Thomas, R.A., pictures by, ii. 375
 Galerus, a hat, ii. 270
 Galfredo and Bernardo, a play, ii. 336
 Gallery Road at Dulwich, i. 450, 452
 Galyardo, Cæsar, dined, ii. 153, 246
 Gamon, Barnabas, ii. 315
 Gardiner, —, a painter, ii. 83, 148; dined, 218, 225
 Gardner, Sir Thomas, ii. 167
 Gardynar, John, ii. 294
 Garell, —, dined, ii. 167
 Garman, Mr., dined, ii. 247
 Garratt, Nicholas, actor, wine with, ii. 78; dined, 186
 Garraway, Charles (organist 1678–96), i. 169, 172, 176, 180; signs order fining Warden, 191; petition to Archbishop against, 192; articles of complaint by, 209; suspended, 211; petition to Archbishop, 212; 429
 Garret, Agnes, ii. 304
 — John, ii. 304
 Garrett, John, reversionary lessee of Fortune Theatre, ii. 257; offers for freehold, 258; sells his lease, 259
 — Thomas, servant, in commons, ii. 236; payment to, 244
 Gasceynes Pytte at Dulwich, ii. 295
 Gascoignes Pytte, ii. 303
 Gasconys Pytte, i. 449; ii. 291
 Gashyngherst, Johanna, ii. 291
 Gaudes, Mr., drawing-master, i. 410
 Gaunt, Elizabeth, ii. 31
 Gawayn, —, ii. 268
 — Gay, ii. 290
 — or Gaweyn, William, ii. 280, 284, 285
 George III., King, ii. 396, 400, 401
 — IV., King, Prince Regent, ii. 388, 400, 402, 405, 406, 411, 415
 — The, Tavern, ii. 42, 101, 103; wine at, 110; 127, 214
 George or Gorge, Mr., meeting with, ii. 113; dinner with, 143; payment to, 137; dinner with, 161, 247
 — William, ii. 305
 — William (preacher 1623–4), i. 61, 428
 Geratt, Mr., counsel, ii. 60, 62, 71, 77, 88, 91, 146
 Geronticonium at Amsterdam, i. 18
- Gibb, Henry, groom of the bedchamber, letters from, ii. 39
 Gibbon, Fayerer, memorial of, i. 298; 304
 Gibbons, Mr., his ground at Dulwich, ii. 313
 Gibbs, George, i. 213, 214
 — Mr., of "Powles," sells organ, ii. 82; dinner with, 93
 — Mr., architect, i. 217
 — Walter (organist 1625–6), i. 61; 429
 Gibkin, Mr., heads of apostles bought of, ii. 193; Sybils changed with, 193; payment to, 194
 Gibson, Dr., chaplain to Archbishop, i. 217
 Giffard, Robert, ii. 273, 279
 Gifford, John (preacher 1621–3), i. 61; left, 61; 428; in commons, ii. 230; payment to, 243
 Gigni, Abbey in Burgundy, i. 2
 Gilborne, —, tenant of Fortune, i. 99
 Gilcockes, land at Dulwich, ii. 306
 Gilcot, land at Dulwich, i. 14
 Gilder, John, assistant, i. 249, 252, 266
 Giles, St., Cripplegate, to nominate almsfolk, i. 30; letter from, 30; to have deed of foundation, 49; almshouses at, 60; action by, 105; donation book of, 105; action by, 106; to keep poor during closing of College, 115
 Giles, coppice at Dulwich, i. 158
 Gilkes, Arthur H., headmaster of Dulwich College, i. 494
 Gill, Daniel, of the Isle of Man, site of Fortune Theatre bought from, i. 41, 52, 54; ii. 256, 259
 — Daniel, the younger, clerk, ii. 256; his will disputed, 256; case arbitrated, 256; his widow's husband, 258; her death, 258
 — Edmund, ii. 256, 259
 — Elizabeth, ii. 259
 — James, payment for care of pictures, i. 344
 — Jane, ii. 259
 — Katherine, ii. 259
 — Margaret, ii. 259
 — William, ii. 256, 259
 Gilpin or Gilpyn, John, Apparitor-General to Archbishop Abbott, i. 29; ii. 51
 Ginell, John, ii. 294
 Gipsy House at Dulwich, i. 460
 Giraud, Rev. Edward Augustus (organist 1834–57), his MSS., i. 318; evidence of, 409; 433; ii. 348
 Girdleston, Mr., counsel, i. 380
 Girls' School (James Allen's), i. 277, 446, 495; cost of, 495
 Glascock, Mr., bailiff, dined, ii. 145; payment to, 215, 221
 Glasse House, The, in London, ii. 216
 Gleadhill, Edward, tenant, i. 310
 Glenlea at Dulwich, i. 324
 Glennie, Alexander, tenant, i. 328; school of, 458
 Globe, The, Playhouse, ii. 257
 Globos or Bowls, game of, ii. 270
 Gloucester, Earl of, i. 3
 Glover, Mr., payment to his man, ii. 137, 140

- Glover, Robert, ii. 313, 315, 316
 Glue Manufactory at Dulwich, i. 313
 Goade, Thomas, M.D., present at consecration of cemetery, i. 28
 Goare, John, ii. 305
 Goddard, Thomas, assistant, i. 127
 — William, ii. 297
 Goddinge, James, ii. 314
 Godeman, ii. 267
 Godfry, Thomas, ii. 316
 Godley, J. A., C.B., governor, i. 494, 495
 Godman, John, ii. 318, 320
 — Walter, ii. 280
 Godsenthimus, John, ii. 268
 Goffe, Christopher, deputy to Henslowe and Alleyn, ii. 23
 Golden or Goulding Lane, St. Luke's, i. 329; ii. 256
 — Tun, The, Tavern, ii. 42, 160, 161
 Goldman, Allan, ii. 268, 282
 Gondonar, Conde de, Spanish Ambassador, dinner with, ii. 235
 Gonell, Robert, ii. 285
 — William, ii. 285
 Gonne, Mr., tenant, i. 329
 Gonnell, Mr., tenant of Fortune, i. 99
 Gonnell's Lands at Dulwich, i. 449; ii. 293
 Gonnuld, Robert, ii. 281
 — or Gonylde, William, ii. 280, 283, 284, 285
 Gonyld, Johanna, ii. 286
 Goodenough, John, tenant, i. 13
 Goodhere, Sir Henry, of Polesworth, letter to, ii. 35
 Goodlack, Mr., dinner with, ii. 206
 Goodman, family of, tenants, i. 460
 Goodson, Elys, ii. 290
 Goodson, Robert, ii. 268, 285, 287
 Goodworth, John, ii. 305
 Goodynough, John, ii. 305
 Googe, Barnaby, author of *Art of Husbandry*, ii. 176
 Goore, Atte, John, ii. 281
 Gooson, Robert, ii. 287
 Gordon, David, tenant, i. 325, 354
 Gore, William, counsel, opinion of, i. 114
 Gorges, Sir Edmund, came to Dulwich, ii. 163
 Goringe, co. Oxon., manor of, i. 17
 Goryeland at Dulwich, ii. 299, 300
 Goryland or Gorylande at Dulwich, i. 450; ii. 297
 Gosens, Mr., goldsmith, ii. 161
 Gosson, —, ii. 268
 — Rev. Stephen, D.D., rector of St. Botolph's, i. 31; letters from, 31, 35, 36
 Gotermede, land at Dulwich, i. 450; ii. 282
 Goudies, land at Dulwich, i. 124
 Gough, Richard, ii. 330
 Governors (1857), i. 493; College, 494; estates, 495
 Gowan, Phillip, tenant, i. 355
 Gowins, land at Dulwich, mowed, ii. 217; grubbing in, 219, 220, 232, 240; produce of, 249
 Gowns for the poor, ii. 248
 Grafton, Edward, assistant, i. 237
 Grammar School at Dulwich, i. 386, 390
 Grandnom, Mr., French master, i. 410
 Grant, Jacob, assistant, i. 237
 Gravenor, Mr., attorney of the Star Chamber, ii. 84
 Graves, Jonathan, assistant, i. 279
 Gravesend Fair, ii. 223
 Gray, Margaret, lessee of Fortune, i. 99; suit against, ii. 262; suit by her, 263
 — Mr., Alleyn arbitrates for, ii. 135
 Gray's Inn, ii. 134; dinner at, 194
 Great Bornes, land at Dulwich, i. 11, 40, 42, 51, 54
 — Brownings, land at Dulwich, i. 13, 40, 42, 51, 54
 — Spilmans, land at Dulwich, i. 14
 — Woodsyer, land at Dulwich, i. 13
 Greece, revolution in, ii. 411, 412
 Green, —, arrested, ii. 116, 118; his bond, 136, 139
 — Robert, servant of Lady Clark, ii. 65, 117
 Greenfield, Rev. W. F., master of Lower School, i. 493, 494
 Green Man Tavern at Dulwich, i. 307, 458, 460
 Greenhill, John, assistant, i. 139
 Green Street at Dulwich, ii. 320
 Greenstrete at Dulwich, ii. 307
 Greenwell, R. M., executor of Sir P. F. Bourgeois, i. 340
 Greenwich Alms House, ii. 209
 Greenwood, Mr., counsel, i. 398
 — Phillip, servant to Master, i. 440
 Gregorie, Alexander, witness to deed, i. 131
 Gregory, Mr., barber, payment to, ii. 233
 — Thomas (schoolmaster 1741–52), i. 274; resigned, 291; 430
 Grene, Dulwich, ii. 292
 — John, ii. 304
 Greneford, John, ii. 290
 Greneslade, Simon, ii. 284
 Gresham, — (Lord Mayor of London 1538), i. 3
 — Mr., law writer, ii. 84, 91
 — Sir William, present at consecration of chapel, i. 24
 Gressam. *See* Gresham
 Greteborne, land at Dulwich, ii. 294. *See* Great Bornes
 Greyhound, pinnace, i. 111
 — The, inn at Dulwich, i. 452, 460
 Griffen, Richard, dines, ii. 114, 119
 — Christopher, ii. 204
 Griffin, Mr., debt due by Henslowe paid to, ii. 84, 90, 113, 118; arrest of, 187, 190
 — Rowland, servant, payment to, ii. 120, 128, 141; reaps, 147; payment to, 158; gone, 159; "came again," 161; "went away," 162

- Griffin, of Molestrand, repairs to house, ii. 207, 246, 252
 — William, shoes for, ii. 224; boots for, 226, 228
 Grifflne, Edward, of St. Saviour's, i. 32
 Griffith, Thomas, tenant, i. 325, 327, 328
 Grimble, Margaret, ii. 316
 Grimston, Har., signs order, i. 133
 Grinsel, Richard, poor scholar, i. 226
 Gritton, payment to, ii. 55, 57; dined, 64, 127, 197; payment to, 219
 — Widow, dined, ii. 166
 Grosvenor, Earl, collector of pictures, i. 487
 Grote, Sir George, correspondence with, i. 376; fined, 378
 Grove Tavern at Dulwich, i. 307, 460
 — William, of London, fustian dresser, seller of a lion, ii. 24
 Grym, Thomas, ii. 285
 Grymes, Sir Thomas, J.P. for Surrey, present at consecration of chapel, i. 24; at foundation, 45, 49; trustee for Constance Donne, 93, 95; case before, 111; uncle of Constance Alleyn, ii. 35; letter from, 38; trustee for Founder's second wife, 39; fees to his clerk, 83, 90; arbitrates, 113; brief for, 113; dinner with, 120; dined, 145; dinner at, 146; present at foundation, 149; dinner at, 187; dined, 248; dinner at, 249
 Guildford Street, Southwark, formerly Bandy Leg Walk, ii. 29
 Guildo in France, ii. 373
 Guingam in France, ii. 357, 373
 Gullis, Annis, a witness, ii. 32
 — Richard, a witness, ii. 32
 Gulson, Dr., fee to, ii. 126; prescription of, 132
 Gunnell, Richard, dined, ii. 73, 147, 174; dinner with, 202; dined, 204; meeting of workmen at his house, 236; dined, 237, 247, 249; lessee of Fortune, 261
 Gustator Cervisiæ, ii. 271
 Gwalter, William, lessee of Fortune, dined, ii. 247; 261
 Gwynne, Dr., dined, ii. 186
 Gyles, Thomas, ii. 304
- HADDON, Thomas, "came," ii. 208
 Hadrescope *alias* Adrescomp, ii. 276
 Hale, Sir Matthew, Chief Justice, visiting commissioner, i. 142; opinion of, ii. 339
 — Thomas, ii. 291, 292
 Half Acre, The, land at Dulwich, ii. 307
 Half-moon Tavern at Dulwich, i. 329, 393, 460
 — Lane, i. 450
 Halfpenny, John, ii. 271, 317
 Hall, —, tenant, i. 14
 — Bishop, works of, i. 187
 — David, security for Warden, i. 391
 — Doctor, i. 292
 — John, tenant, i. 13; ii. 306, 307, 308, 315
- Hall Lane at Dulwich, i. 334, 453
 — Mrs., tenant, i. 358
 — Place at Dulwich, sold to Alleyn, i. 9; named in letters patent, 40, 42; in deed of uses, 51, 53; tithes of, 124; in terrier, 157; 311; access to, 312; lease put up for sale, 312; road to, 312; 354, 451; pulled down, 452; bought by Alleyn, ii. 29; residence of Alleyn, 32
 — Place Grove, at Dulwich, i. 9
 — Stephen, tenant, i. 355
 — The, at Dulwich, i. 325
 — Thomas, churchwarden of St. Botolph's, evidence of, i. 424
 Halliwell, J. O., ii. 332
 Hallsey, Mr., dined, ii. 175
 Haly, Mr., tutor at Orleans, ii. 364
 Hamden, Mr., organ-builder, payment to, ii. 250
 — Robert, ii. 304
 Hame or Hamme, Le, land at Dulwich, ii. 280, 288
 Hamilton, Marquess of, ii. 171
 — N. E. S. A., ii. 333
 Hamlet, speech in, taken from Alleyn, ii. 41
 Hamme or Hame, Le, land at Dulwich, ii. 280, 288
 Hammond, John, merchant tailor, ii. 260
 — John, ii. 319
 — Michael, ii. 319
 — Thomas, tenant, i. 156; ii. 305
 Hamon, John, ii. 304
 — Roger, ii. 302
 Hamon's coppice at Dulwich, i. 124
 Hamond, —, tenant, i. 13; gift from, ii. 166; dined, 167, 170, 194; reaps, 217; payment to, 219; dined, 229; payment to, 249
 — John, ii. 286
 — John, ii. 317, 319, 320
 — Roger, ii. 298, 303, 304, 320
 — Thomas, ii. 56; dined, 64; 311, 314
 Hamond's coppice, grubbed, ii. 70, 75; gate to, 98; 319
 Hampden, Lord, collector of pictures, i. 487
 — Renn, security for Warden, i. 391
 Hampstead, manor of, i. 230
 Hancock, Anthony, ii. 315
 Hand in Hand Fire Insurance Office, insurance in, i. 274, 316
 Hanford, —, reaps, ii. 248
 Hannen, Mrs., tenant of pew, i. 358
 Hanwell, Mr., scrutineer at election, i. 434
 Harding or Hardinge, John, ii. 308, 311
 — John, tenant, i. 299, 304
 Hardwick, Colonel, i. 136
 Hardwicke, Earl of, collector of pictures, i. 487
 — John, visiting commissioner, i. 142
 — John, assistant, i. 139
 — Thomas, surveyor, i. 308
 Hare, Mr., charity commissioners' inspector, i. 407
 Hare and Hounds, inn at Dulwich, i. 460
 Harlegys, Tristans, ii. 298
 Harp and Hoboy Music Shop, ii. 326
 Harper, John (usher 1663-6), i. 148; 429

- Harres, Thomas, ii. 298
 Harris, Bess, servant, payment to, ii. 234
 — George, tenant, i. 325, 328
 — Henry, affidavit of, i. 111, 117
 — Mr., tenant at Bishopsgate, i. 99; dined, ii. 54; dinner with, 127; dined, 133
 — Mr., fees paid to, ii. 171, 176, 180, 208, 210, 213, 223
 — John, ii. 316
 — William, scrivener, letter to, i. 8; money paid to, 10, 11
 — William Joseph, assistant master of Grammar School, i. 392
 Harrison, Dame, i. 440
 — John (usher 1617–18, schoolmaster 1618–20), appointed usher, i. 36; promoted, 44; fined, 45; named in foundation deed, 48; in diary, 50; “gon,” 56; married to Founder’s cousin, 57; letters from, 57, 58, 59; 428, 429; ii. 60, 74, 76, 92, 105, 109, 110, 112, 119, 120; buys book, 123; payments to, 130, 140; rides to Court, 141; payment to, 141; dines out, 153; outstays his leave, 153; payments to, 157, 160; “fayld,” 163; payments to, 164, 167; absent without leave, 170; payments to, 174, 185, 191
 — John (preacher 1658–60), i. 135, 143, 147; 428
 — joiner, payment to, ii. 73, 96, 148; purse for his daughter, 162
 — shoemaker, payments to, ii. 137, 175
 Harryes, John, ii. 305
 Harryson, Elizabeth (formerly Henley), ii. 296
 — John, ii. 296
 — Thomas, ii. 293
 — William, actor, ii. 4
 Harsnet, Roger, ii. 316
 Hart, The, Inn at Smithfield, ii. 234
 — —, his answer to a bill of complaint, ii. 93, 107
 — Michael, assistant, i. 163
 — Richard (usher 1731–40), i. 270; 431
 — William, i. 118
 Hart’s Ordinary, ii. 42, 56, 57, 68, 69, 82, 86, 146, 177
 Hartley, —, poor scholar, i. 412
 Hartmet, Robert, ii. 316
 Hartridge, Mr., dined, ii. 146, 161
 Harvie, Bess, servant, payment to, ii. 244
 Harwood, —, ii. 320
 Harysdene, West Ende de, ditch at, ii. 287
 Haspole, land at Dulwich, i. 449; ii. 279
 Hat, fine for wearing on Sunday, ii. 270, 302, 305
 Hathorne Field at Dulwich, ii. 306, 307
 Hathway or Hathwaye, John, copyholder at Dulwich, i. 157; ii. 317
 Hatton, —, dinner with, ii. 108, 153
 — William, ii. 309
 Haukyn, Thomas, ii. 286
 — William, ii. 285, 289
 Haule, John, ii. 304
 Hauledone, de, William, ii. 276
 Hautoinere, Count, ii. 357
 Havall, Mrs., a witness, ii. 192
 Havas, Mrs., wine with, ii. 80
 Havering, Phillip, ii. 280, 284
 — de, William, ii. 274, 275
 Hawkes, Samuel Tanfield (organist 1731–62), i. 270; certificate from, 288; 431
 Hawkyns, —, ii. 308
 Hawthorn, Avery, ii. 320
 Hay, J., letters to, ii. 349
 — Sir George, sale of library of, i. 217; ii. 348
 Hayman, Roger, ii. 311
 Hayne, —, payments to, ii. 102
 Haynes, Goodman, dined, ii. 100
 — Walter, servant, ii. 51; payments to, 52, 54, 57, 58, 60; affidavit by, 60; payments to, 62, 64; sent to pay rent, 66; payments to, 67, 68, 69, 70, 77, 92; leaves, 110; payment to, 111; dines, 137; waits at dinner, 146; oath of, 201
 Haysell, George, of Wisbech, actor, ii. 3
 Hayteenacres, land at Dulwich, ii. 288
 Hayteneacres, land at Dulwich, i. 450
 Hayward, William, ii. 277, 278
 Head or Hed, Sir John, dinner at, ii. 194
 Headboroughs, ii. 271
 Headlam, T. E., M.P., i. 415
 Hearne, Benjamin, ii. 310
 — George, ii. 229
 — Mr., counsel, opinion of, i. 105
 Heath, George, assistant, i. 352, 434
 — John, ii. 298, 299, 303
 Heather, George, ii. 316
 Heber, Richard, ii. 331
 Hed or Head, Sir John. *See* Head
 — Walter, ii. 289
 Hedewene, John, ii. 294
 Hedly, —, ii. 312
 Heginbothom, George, assistant, i. 160
 Hench, Morgan, payments to, ii. 134, 166
 Henden, Sergeant, opinion of, i. 105
 Henham or Henhom, de, Richard, ii. 276, 277
 Henley, Henry, ii. 299, 300, 301
 — Philippa, ii. 303
 — Thomas, ii. 292, 293, 294, 295
 — or Henlay, William, ii. 299
 Hennebon in France, ii. 360, 373
 Hennings, Charles Frederick, tenant, i. 325; of pew, 355
 Henrick, Richard, ii. 305
 Henry I., King, picture of, bought, ii. 188
 — II., King, picture of, bought, ii. 188
 — III., King, picture of, bought, ii. 188
 — IV., King of France, statue of, at Paris, ii. 366
 — VIII., King, sale of Dulwich Manor by, i. 14; his children’s nursery, ii. 256
 Henslowe, Agnes, wife of Phillip (mother of Founder’s wife), ii. 6; deeds concerning her estate, 130; legacy left by, 146; 259

- Henslowe, John, suit of, ii. 122, 130
 — Phillip, his diary, i. 348; stepfather of Founder's wife, ii. 6; his diary, 6; origin of, 7; trades of, 7; groom of chamber to Queen Elizabeth, 7; proprietor of Rose Theatre, 7; partner with Alleyn, 8; letters to Alleyn, 9, 10, 11; petitions Lord High Admiral, 13; letters to Alleyn, 15, 16; purchases patent of Master of Games with Alleyn, 19; the patent, 20; letter to Goffe, 23; commission from, 24; churchwarden of the Clink, 29; payment of a debt, 98; death of, 259; letters of attorney to, 328; his diary, 331; forgeries in diary, 335
 — William, brother of Phillip, ii. 55; subpoena for, 57; petition of, 58, 62; answer to Alleyn's bill, 66; his suit, 70, 71; wine with, 71; his suit, 77, 84, 87, 88; dinner with, 93; visit to, 110; bond with, 111; to London with, 113; meeting with, 113; fails to meet, 114; dinner with, 115; dines, 115; his case, 116; meeting with, 121; dines, 121; visit to, 125; writing of peace sealed, 125; visit to, 127; meeting with, 134; jurors' names for, 210; suit with, 223, 228, 244, 252
 Henstringe, James (organist 1698–1703), i. 215; 431
 Herber, Le, land at Dulwich, ii. 293
 Herewards, ditches at, ii. 282
 Herewardys, land at Dulwich, ii. 286
 Hering —, a bricklayer's labourer, payment to, ii. 95
 Heriots, ii. 285, 299
 Herne, Benjamin, servant, engaged, ii. 170; payment to, 174; washes sheep, 178; payment to, 181; "longe bill" for, 185; payment to, 192; dined, 194; payments to, 198, 205, 214, 222, 228
 — Hill, church at, i. 388
 Herring, Dr., Archbishop of Canterbury, i. 269, 278; letter to assistants, 285; died, 292
 Hervey, Mrs., mistress of Lord Thurlow, i. 459
 Heryngham, John, ii. 293
 Hethe, John, ii. 300, 301
 Hethersall, Walter, lessee of land at Dulwich, i. 10; lease bought of, 12; dined, ii. 64; gift of, 65; dined, 66; payments to, 79, 89; dined, 120; gift of, 120; payments to, 136, 144; dined, 167, 195; payment by, 226; dined, 229; New Year's gift of, 229; payments to, 246, 247, 251; mentioned in Court Rolls, 305
 Hewitt, William, of St. Giles, Cripplegate, i. 31; dinner with, ii. 71, 120; meeting with, 123; dinner with, 131; dines, 138; dinner with, 174; dines, 175; dinner with, 178, 182, 202, 205; meeting with, 233
 Hewyt, Robert, ii. 309
 Heyricke, John, magistrate of Leicester, ii. 4
 — Robert, magistrate of Leicester, ii. 4
 Hichinson, —, labourer, ii. 53
 Hicks, Mr., banker, money borrowed from, ii. 225; interest paid to, 233; principal repaid, 237, 241; arbitrates, 246
 Hicks or Hix, William, ii. 319, 320
 Hieth, James, his cause, ii. 86, 91, 93
 Higges, John, ii. 303
 Higgs, Samuel, assistant, i. 237
 Highlands, Samuel, visiting commissioner, i. 142
 Highmore, Mr., inhabitant, i. 346; *Pietas Londonensis* by, 466
 Hilary, John (usher 1714–30, schoolmaster 1730–41, preacher 1741–66), i. 258, 261; preacher, 270; certificate from, 288; 293; died, 296; 430, 431, 440
 Hill, Thomas, ii. 318, 319
 Hillcroftes, land at Dulwich, i. 13; mowed, ii. 138
 Hill, Hunters at Dulwich, i. 14
 — Lodge at Dulwich, i. 325
 Hille, atte, Alice, ii. 285
 Hills, the two, at Dulwich, i. 13
 Hillyard, Mr., dined, ii. 111
 Hirsnett, Roger, tenant, i. 156
 Hoadly, Bishop, ii. 376
 Hoath, Richard, poor brother, expelled, i. 136
 Hobbes, Thomas, letters of, ii. 340, 342
 Hobbs, Thomas, actor, dined, ii. 100, 148
 Hobday, Jo., Sergeant, Privy Seal for, ii. 131; visit to, 132, 139; suit with, 141, 156
 Hockly Hill at Dulwich, ii. 313
 Hodges, Captain, tenant, i. 355
 Hodgkins, T. P., i. 492
 — Mr., dinner with, ii. 85; dines, 86
 Hodgyes, William, petitions Lord High Admiral, ii. 13
 Hogekeyn, John, ii. 289
 Hogs, orders as to, ii. 317
 Hokkelle, de, Thomas, ii. 274
 Holbery, Mark (usher 1774), refuses oath, i. 300; 431
 Holby, Mrs., visit to, ii. 96
 Holden, John, ii. 301
 — Mr., a trustee under a tenant's will, i. 228
 Holford, Mr., Master in Chancery, i. 248
 Holland, Lord, ii. 382; his daughter, 409, 417
 — Lord, bequest by John Allen to, ii. 417
 — William, assistant, i. 249, 252, 266
 Hollit, Goodwife, a witness, ii. 32
 Holloway, Judith, tenant, i. 327
 Holman, Mr., fee to, ii. 223, 228
 — Thomas, ii. 312
 Holmes, Francis, poor scholar and pensioner, i. 409
 — Henry, ii. 307
 — John, ii. 298
 — Mr., of Lewisham, auctioneer, i. 347
 — Robert, ii. 315
 — William (organist 1634–43), i. 108, 118; 429
 Holond or Holland, Robert, ii. 291, 292, 293
 Holt or Hoult, William, ii. 318, 319

- Homes, Robert, ii. 318
 Hook, W., dinner with, ii. 205
 Hooke, Francis (preacher 1639-44), i. 126; left, 127; 428
 Hookes, Elizabeth, a witness, ii. 192
 Hookle, John, ii. 281
 — Mattilda, ii. 281
 Hope, —, labourer, ii. 52
 Hopgood, M., governor, i. 493
 Hopkins, Giles, & Co., wine merchants, i. 320
 — Thomas (organist 1618-22), i. 36, 45, 48; left, 61; 429; ii. 74, 92, 105, 109, 119, 120, 130, 140, 141; dines out, 153; payments to, 157, 160, 165, 167, 174, 185, 191, 199, 204, 214, 224, 227; New Year's gift from, 229; payments to, 229, 243, 248, 253
 Hoppkyns —, ii. 305
 Hops grown at Dulwich, ii. 230
 Hordappel, William, ii. 267, 278
 Horle, John, ii. 284
 Horley, Cecilia, ii. 287, 289
 Horne, —, dinner with, ii. 146; New Year's gift from, 229; dined, 185, 229
 Horneby, Thomas, ii. 291
 Horn, The, Tavern, ii. 42, 56
 Horse, The, Tavern, ii. 74
 Horsebrook, Christopher, complaint against, ii. 31
 Horse Croft at Dulwich, i. 13
 Hosewood, Phillipa, ii. 277
 — William, ii. 271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 277, 278, 279
 Hoswodescrofte at Dulwich, ii. 280
 Hotel Dieu at Paris, ii. 366
 Houchon, Thomas, ii. 288
 Houlst or Holt, William, ii. 318, 319
 Houndeshute at Dulwich, i. 450; ii. 281
 Hour of meals at Dulwich College, i. 441
 — School at Dulwich College, i. 78, 441
 Hovenden, Frederick, governor, i. 495
 How, John, ii. 306
 Howard, —, tenant, i. 243
 — Mr., caterer for Wardens' dinner, i. 436
 Howe, Mr., dined, ii. 208
 Howell, —, dined, ii. 197; payment to, 217, 220; dined, 229
 — William, i. 311
 — William (organist 1703-13), i. 215; 431
 Howes, Edward, chronicler, present at foundation, i. 49
 — Rev. Charles (preacher 1841-57), i. 318, 390, 402; evidence of, 411; letter to select committee, 417; evidence of, 418; 432; ii. 332
 Howland, Sir John, High Sheriff of Surrey, present at foundation, i. 49
 Howlett Brydge, ii. 298, 299
 Howlettes, land at Dulwich, ii. 291, 305
 — Bridge, ii. 302
 — Green or Grene, i. 450; ii. 296
 — Meade, ii. 296
 Howletts, land at Dulwich, i. 13, 40, 42, 51, 53, 158, 450
 — Bridge, i. 450
 — Little, mowed, ii. 99
 — Meade, i. 450
 Howley, William, Archbishop of Canterbury, i. 357; indemnity to, 386; died, 395
 Howlotesdych at Dulwich, i. 450
 Howson, Thomas, i. 142
 Hoy, Thomas, ii. 316
 Hoyle, John, clerk of College, i. 176, 180
 Huckle, Yeoman, dined, ii. 175
 Hucks, Sarah, tenant, i. 325, 328
 — William, tenant, i. 354
 Hucster, a common, fined, ii. 280
 Hudson, —, ale at his house, ii. 94; gift of, 121; dines, 135; his house repaired, 143; dines, 147; payment for repairs, 156
 — Goody, gift of, ii. 166; dined, 193, 236
 — William, tenant, i. 329
 Hue and Cry, ii. 274
 Huett, Symon, ii. 318
 Hughes, John, witness to deed of uses, i. 56
 — Mr., payments to, ii. 182, 190
 — Mrs., tenant, i. 329
 Hullah, Captain, tenant, i. 355
 Hulotes or Hulottes, land at Dulwich, i. 450; ii. 283
 Hulse, Mr., collector of pictures, i. 487
 Hume, Rev. James (schoolmaster 1706-30), i. 215; inscription on porch by, 216; font presented by, 217; common place book, 217; papers by, 218, 221; 227, 229; letters from, 230, 235; minutes for answer to bill, 241; letters from, 246, 250; objected to by assistants, 251; reply to assistant's petition, 252; 258; minutes concerning assistants, 258; statement of expenses, 259; letter to Master, 261; letter to Dr. Bettesworth, 262; letter to Archbishop Wake, 266; thanks of College to, 270; resigns, 270; 430; remarks on open table, 441; memoir of, and travels in France, ii. 343 *et seq.*
 Humfrey, John, assistant, i. 118
 Hunger Hill at Dulwich, i. 13, 450
 Hunt, Guy, ii. 290, 292, 293
 — John, ii. 292, 304
 — John (sergeant-at-arms 1644), i. 129
 — Mr., dined, ii. 186; dinner with, 201; dined, 204
 — Mr., charity of, i. 446
 — Nicholas, lease to, i. 118, 119; witness to deed, 126
 — Richard, ii. 317
 — Sir Thomas, present at consecration of chapel, i. 24
 — William, ii. 328
 Hunte, Elizabeth, ii. 296
 — Harry, ii. 296, 297
 — Henry, ii. 294, 295
 — Isabel, ii. 296

- Hunte, John, ii. 294, 299, 300, 301
 — Nicholas, ii. 287
 — Thomas, ii. 299
 Hunter, Henry, tenant, i. 13, 14, 450; ii. 301, 302
 — Joseph, genealogist, ii. 1, 332
 — Mr., tenant, i. 230, 235, 243
 Hunters, killed a lamb, ii. 97
 — Hill at Dulwich, i. 14
 — Nepps at Dulwich, i. 14
Husbandry, Art of, by Gooze, purchased, ii. 176
 Huscrofte, Henry, ii. 299, 300, 301, 302
 Hussey, Ambrose, ii. 316
 — Dr., ii. 55
 Hutchins, Henry, ii. 312
 Hutchinson, Henry, ii. 313
 Hutton, Dr. Matthew, Archbishop of Canterbury,
 i. 292; died, 292
 — Robert, present at consecration of cemetery,
 i. 28
 — William, ii. 316
 Hyde, —, interrogatories, ii. 111, 112; his suit,
 112, 113; bond of arbitrament, 113; dinner
 with, 113; replication, 116, 117; 185
 — Mrs. Lucy, lady of Queen Elizabeth, ii. 17
 Hylde, Thomas, ii. 278
 Hyll or atte Hyll, Richard, ii. 285, 286, 289, 290
 — Richard, junior, ii. 288
 Hyndefot, John, ii. 271
- IMAGE, Rev. John (preacher 1830–41), i. 358,
 432; ii. 332
 Infant School at Dulwich, i. 378, 495
 Infanta Maria, The, ii. 34
 Ingham, Mr., M.P., i. 415
 Ingholf or Ingolf, Thomas, ii. 286, 288
 Ingleby, Dr. C. M., ii. 334, 335
 Inglis & Dewar, surgeons at Edinburgh, ii. 381
 Inglysshe, Walter, ii. 267, 282
 Injosa, Marquis of, Spanish Ambassador, ii. 235
 Ingolf, Elias, ii. 289
 — John, ii. 287
 Ingram, —, colt sold to, ii. 239
 — Sir Arthur, cofferer of the household, visit
 to, ii. 246
 Ingrand in France, ii. 361, 374
 Inquirour, Ida, ii. 268
 Inscription over porch, i. 216; on statue of Louis
 XIV. at Paris, ii. 366
 Inthelan, Robert, ii. 278
 Invalides at Paris, ii. 366
 Inwen, Thomas, assistant, i. 249, 252, 266; father
 of Lady Falkland, 305
 Inwood, T., gardener, i. 440
 Ireland, James, ii. 318
 — Green at Dulwich, i. 329, 450
 Islipp, Adam, lessee of Fortune, ii. 261
 Iveson, Mr., tenant, i. 99
 Ivetot in France, ii. 361
 Ivy House at Dulwich, i. 460
- JACK DAW's prognostications, ii. 261
 Jack line bought, ii. 187, 238
 Jackey, Christopher, poor scholar, i. 35, 48; shoes
 for, ii. 63, 121, 166, 175, 191, 216; "gon," 234;
 his successor, 234
 Jackson, Edward, lessee of Fortune, ii. 261
 — George, assistant, i. 139
 — Henry, ii. 304
 — Sir John, counsel, fees to, ii. 83, 87, 88, 91,
 136, 139, 182, 190
 — Mr., solicitor of College, i. 297, 302, 304,
 308
 — Mr., tenant of Fortune, i. 99
 — William, ii. 303
 Jacsons, a smith, payments to, ii. 52, 55, 66, 73
 James II., King, ii. 364
 — VI., King of Scotland, proclamation by, ii.
 324; his succession to the Crown of England,
 324
 — Henry, D.D., president of Queen's College,
 Cambridge, i. 188
 — H., bailiff, i. 440
 — Jeremiah, ii. 315
 — Peter (usher 1762–3), i. 431
 — Thomas, ii. 318
 — William, surveyor, i. 321; report of, 330,
 337; offer of loan by, 337
 James Street, Westminster, ii. 219
 Jane, Mrs., dined, ii. 103
 Jannikin, —, dined, ii. 81
 Japnett, Widow, tenant, i. 98
 Jarman, Anthony, citizen and carpenter, contract
 to rebuild Fortune, ii. 260, 261
 Jarmonger, Thomas, Queen's waterman, ii. 13
 Javes or Jaues, Thomas, ii. 319, 320
 Jeaves, William, ii. 320
 Jeffes, Antony, actor, dined, ii. 192
 Jemmett, Mr., counsel, i. 380
 Jenkins, David, clerk of College, i. 180
 — William, witness to deed of uses, i. 56;
 witness, 135, 143; clerk of College, 161
 — William, tenant, i. 327
 Jenkinson, Richard, ii. 304
 Jenks, Dorothy, poor sister, expelled, i. 135
 Jennings, —, poor scholar, i. 404, 411
 — Mr., churchwarden of Camberwell, payment
 to, ii. 202
 Jephson, John, tenant, i. 328
 Jerman, Edward, surveyor, i. 146; ii. 264
 Jinks, Edward, poor scholar, i. 215
 Joace, Robert, dined, ii. 54
 Joas, —, tenant, dined, ii. 167, 185, 199, 230
 Joce, Mrs., dined, ii. 145
 John, King of England, portrait of, bought, ii. 188
 Johnes, Richard, actor. *See* Jones
 Johns, Rev. B. G., master of Grammar School, i.
 395
 Johnson, —, cousin to Founder, sends cheese, ii.
 100
 — Elias, ii. 293

- Johnson, Edward Benjamin (usher 1812-14; schoolmaster 1814-18), i. 430, 431
 — Francis, servant to Cartwright, i. 182; bill against, 184
 — James, ii. 304
 — Jane, wife of Francis, i. 182, 184
 — John, assistant, i. 139
 — Lancelot, ii. 319
 — Mr., tenant, i. 99
 — Richard, ii. 301
 — Robert, sheriff of London, ii. 100
 Johnston, Sir Nathaniel, governor of Carolina, ii. 325
 Joinville, Prince de, baiting before, ii. 23
 Jones, —, shoemaker, payments to, ii. 55, 68, 84, 104; shares a purchase of leather, 104; payment to, 115; gift of, 121; payment to, 130; gift of, 166; buys leather, 215; dined, 246
 — Barnard, ii. 303
 — David, poor scholar, i. 412
 — Goody, a witness, ii. 32; dined, 57; gift of, 65; dined, 119, 164; gift of, 166; payments by, 184, 185, 187, 192; dined, 197; gift from, 198; "put in her cow," 208; payments by, 210, 214, 216; dined, 229, 233
 — Henry, presented by sidesman, ii. 31
 — Inigo, surveyor to King James I., present at foundation, i. 45, 49; 461; travels with Alleyn, ii. 34; at foundation, 149
 — Jane, a witness, ii. 32
 — John, poor brother, i. 31, 48
 — Mr., creditor of College, i. 130
 — Mr., wine with, ii. 131; dined, 148; payment to, 206; meets in arbitration, 246, 252
 — Richard, secretary to Lord Chancellor, present at foundation, i. 45, 49; ii. 149
 — Widow, tenant, i. 98; gift of, ii. 166
 — William, ii. 304, 305
 — William (schoolmaster 1638-44), i. 126; left, 127; 428
 — William, assistant, i. 127
 Jonson, Ben, works of, i. 187; kills Spencer, ii. 17; companion of Alleyn, 41; 138
 — William, ii. 290
 Jonsone, Mr., table bought of, ii. 177
 Jorevin de Richefort, quoted, ii. 27
 Jorden, Richard, ii. 308
 Joyce, Mr., dines, ii. 97, 142
 — Walter, ii. 291
 Joye, Jeremiah, tenant, i. 311
 Juby, Edward, actor, dined, ii. 103; lease of Fortune to, 260
 — or Jubye, Mrs. Frances, dined, ii. 236; lessee of Fortune, 261
 Judas Tree at Dulwich College, i. 467
 Judgment in case, Attorney-General v. Dulwich College, i. 380
 Judson, Robert, ii. 295
 Juke, Robert, presented by sidesman, ii. 31
 Jullian, Peter (schoolmaster 1810-12), i. 344, 430
 Jury, fined, ii. 271, 284
 Juxe, Nicholas, ii. 299
 KACHEVACHE, Juliana, ii. 267, 277, 278
 Kasynghurst. *See* Casinghurst
 Kawkwell, Arthur, tenant, i. 124
 Kay, William, tenant, memorial of, i. 297, 311; apology from, 313
 Kayes. *See* Keyes
 Kekewich, ii. 267, 268
 Kelly, Sir Fitzroy, counsel, i. 398, 414; opinion of, ii. 339
 — William, of Leicester, quoted, ii. 19
 Kelsey, Thomas, visiting commissioner, i. 142
 Kembestre, La, Margaret, ii. 267, 274
 Kemp, Thomas, tenant, i. 347
 Kempshall, Goody, sow bought of, ii. 250
 — John, ii. 315, 316
 — Matthew, ii. 304
 Kempster, ii. 267
 Kempton, Mr., tenant of Fortune, i. 99
 Kemsall, —, dined, ii. 64; payment to, 170
 Kemson, John, ii. 298
 Kendall, —, labourer, ii. 134, 176; "gone," 194; gift of, 198; in commons, 234
 — Nicholas, poor brother, i. 48
 Kenisill, Richard, ii. 315
 Kennalls or Kennalls, land at Dulwich, i. 11, 41, 43, 52, 54
 Kennelles or Kennels, land at Dulwich, i. 449; ii. 300
 Kennoldes, land at Dulwich, i. 14, 449
 Kennington, manor of, quit rent paid, ii. 173; Alleyn admitted tenant, 191; quit rent paid, 230
 Kensington Gravel Pits, houses in, bequeathed by James Allen, i. 277
 Kentish, Mr., assistant, i. 174
 Kenyon, Lord, opinion of, ii. 339
 Kepyn, William, ii. 298
 Kerton, Ann, poor sister, i. 33, 48; fined, ii. 185; payment to, 201
 Kester, —, a smith, dined, ii. 56; payment to, 113
 Kete, Reynoldes, ii. 306
 Ketill, Robert, ii. 280, 285
 — Sibil, ii. 280
 Keyes, Mr., ii. 328
 — or Kayes, Thomas, poor scholar, i. 35, 48; shoes for, ii. 166, 175, 191, 216, 244, 253
 Kichin, Mr., dined, ii. 52; buried at Camberwell, 77
 — Mr., gift of, ii. 121; dined, 121, 194; alembic bought of, 210
 — Mrs., dined, ii. 123, 161; gift of, 166; dined, 170
 Kicky Wicky, ii. 268
 Kilby, Edmund, affidavit of, i. 111, 117

- Kildare, Countess of, dinner with, ii. 244
 — Place National School, Dublin, i. 394
 Killick, James, bailiff, i. 440
 Kinder, James, assistant, i. 237
 Kindersley, Mr., counsel, i. 380
 King (James I.), rent paid to, ii. 160, 164, 177, 180, 193, 197, 205, 223, 234, 241
 — Lord, Lord Chancellor, i. 247
 — Nicholas, assistant, i. 118
 — Richard (preacher 1733-8), i. 272; resigns, 273; married, 273; 430
 — William, presented by sidesman, ii. 31
 Kingston, Henry, ii. 300
 Kingloll, Elizeus, ii. 288
 King's Arms Tavern, ii. 125
 — Coppice at Dulwich, i. 158, 451; cut, ii. 58; hedged, 81; 303
 — Cross Tavern, ii. 42
 — Head Inn at Dulwich, i. 304
 — Tavern at Greenwich, ii. 136
 Kings, pictures of, ii. 108, 109, 188
 — wood, hither and further, i. 450
 Kingsland, Arthur, dined, ii. 57; gift of, 65; dined, 66; gives a day's work, 98; dined, 98, 120; gift of, 120; dined, 122, 165, 197, 226, 229; 307, 308, 309
 — Robert, ii. 306, 308, 314
 — Widow, dined, ii. 164; gift of, 166
 Kingsley, Charles, tenant of pew, i. 357
 Kingston, Henry, reaps, ii. 217; 311
 — Fair, ii. 224
 — Sessions, ii. 227
 Kingswood House at Dulwich, i. 355
 Kippin or Kipping, Edward, tenant of Blew House, i. 94; ii. 305, 312, 313
 Kippit, Mr., dines, ii. 103
 Kirke Lonan in Isle of Man, ii. 256
 Kirkmichael, ii. 380
 Kitchen, Anthony, ii. 307, 308
 Knight, Mr., counsel retained, i. 376
 — —, tenant, i. 14; his napps, 14; his wife dined, ii. 170, 192; lends team, 217
 — —, M.P., i. 415
 — Nicholas, ii. 305
 Knighteshill Pound, ii. 307
 Knight's Hill, i. 459
 Knoll at Dulwich, ii. 290
 Knolles, Robert, ii. 280
 Knott, —, labourer, ii. 70
 Knowles, William, privy councillor, ii. 29
 Knowlis or Hall Place at Dulwich, i. 5, 40, 42, 51, 53, 451
 — John, tenant, i. 6
 Knox, Andrew, of Camberwell, evidence of, i. 423
 — —, meeting with, ii. 230
 Knyght, Henry, ii. 291, 300
 — John, ii. 291
 — Richard, ii. 284
 — Thomas, ii. 291, 292, 293
 — William, ii. 280, 281, 282, 284
 Knytele, William, ii. 294
 Knygh, William, ii. 280, 281, 282
 Kynge, Edward, ii. 295
 Kynges Coppice, ii. 303
 Kynsman, Robert, ii. 303
 Kypkinge, William, ii. 299, 301
 Kyrbrygge, William, ii. 287
 Kytchin, John, ii. 303
 LABORER, Mr., dined, ii. 247
 Lacche, Agnes, ii. 290
 — Thomas, ii. 290
 Lacy, W., ii. 291
 Ladds, Mr., purchase of rents from, ii. 195, 196
 Laighton, Edward, servant, clothes for, ii. 94, 105; shoes for, 121, 140; clothes for, 147, 154; hat for, 161, 165; shoes for, 166; shirts for, 169, 173; shoes for, 175, 191, 196, 206; his mother-in-law dines, 215; hat dressed, 218; clothes for, 221, 222; shoes for, 224, 228; clothes for, 231; went away, 233; "gon," 238; clothes for, 242; shoes for, 244; clothes for, 245; gift to, 249, 252; clothes for, 253
 — Henry, poor scholar, i. 35, 48; shoes for, ii. 121, 166, 175, 191, 216, 244, 253. *See Layton*
 — William, ii. 309
 Lake, Edith, ii. 287
 — Henry, ii. 287
 — William, ii. 287
 Lamb, John Taylor (usher 1751), i. 431
 — Mr., dinner with, ii. 178, 182
 Lambe, Alice, poor sister, i. 135
 — Sir John, arbitrator, i. 123
 Lambert, —, reaps, ii. 248
 — Major-General John, visiting commissioner, i. 141
 Lambeth Commissioners, i. 334
 — Sowth, ii. 301
 Lammes Pond at Dulwich, ii. 301
 Lancaster, Mr., his system of education, i. 345
 — Samuel, tenant, i. 329
 — Sergeant, dined, ii. 175
 Land, —, dined, ii. 229
 — jobber, Alleyn, a, ii. 49
 — owner, Alleyn, a, ii. 49
 Landevan in France, ii. 360, 373
 Landman, Robert, ii. 303
 Lands, statute concerning, i. 86
 Lansdowne, Marquis of, collector of statuary, i. 487
 Lane, —, servant, payments to, ii. 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58; dined, 58; payments to, 61, 64; gift of, 65; his child baptized, 96; dined, 99; payment to, 102; on behalf of, 113; dined, 119; payment to, 120; gift of, 120; payment to, 122; dined, 130, 166; gift of, 166; reaps, 186; dined, 198; payment to, 198
 — Charles, ii. 318

- Lane, John, ii. 269, 281, 282, 285, 288, 291, 293, 294
 — Mr., fee to, ii. 91
 — Mr., M.P., counsel, i. 137
 — Richard, ii. 269, 284, 288, 291, 292, 293, 294, 297
 — Thomas, ii. 287, 306, 308, 309, 311
 — William, ii. 280, 282, 283, 284, 285
 — in the, John, ii. 267, 268, 280
 Lanes land, at Dulwich, i. 449; ii. 304
 — pond at Dulwich, ii. 308, 315
 Langdale, Lord, Master of the Rolls, i. 380
 Langeais in France, ii. 363, 374
 Langebourne at Dulwich, ii. 282, 287, 290
 Langham, Thomas, ii. 256
 Langley, Edward, ii. 290
 — William, ii. 291, 292, 293
 Langworth, Arthur, buys parsonage of Firle, ii. 14; visit of Founder to, 15; letter of, 15; 328
 Lapsewood at Dulwich, i. 451
 Larder Tavern, ii. 42, 205
 Large, —, bailiff, bribe to, ii. 60; 62, 79, 90, 122, 130
 Larke, John, ii. 281, 284, 285
 Larking, Susan, ii. 31
 Latham, Ralph, ii. 314
 Laud, Archbishop, visitation by, i. 108
 Lauderdale, Lord, ii. 382, 388
 Laughton, William, tenant, i. 98, 99; ii. 313
 Launce, John, ii. 292
 Laurence, Henrietta, tenant, i. 325
 Laweman, Walter, ii. 268, 287
 Lawes, Isabell, ii. 31
 Lawton, Mr., ii. 238
 — William, tenant, i. 451
 — —, ii. 311, 312
 Layton, Henry, creditor of College, i. 130
 — or Lighton, Henry, poor scholar, i. 35, 48
 — Nicholas (usher 1774-6), i. 300, 306, 431
 Leases, order as to, i. 188, 314, 315
 Le Apps or le Aspe, land at Dulwich, i. 449
 Ledes, Elena, ii. 280, 281, 282, 284
 Lee, James, officer of St. Saviour's parish, i. 155
 — —, tenant, i. 327
 — John A., ii. 291
 — —, sidesman of the Clink, presentment by, ii. 31; dined, 57, 59; 62
 — Luke, his suit, ii. 69; payments to, 88, 90; payment in respect of, 98
 — Mawde, poor sister, i. 31, 32, 48
 — Mr., tenant, i. 298
 — Richard, ii. 292
 — Sir Robert, Lord Mayor of London, mortgage of manor to, i. 7, 9, 10; tenant, 451; proclamation by, ii. 324
 — William, ii. 316, 317
 Leech, Mr., payments to, ii. 156, 185, 209, 213; visit to, 214
 Legg, —, gift of, ii. 121
 Leicester, Earl of, ii. 120
 — — borough of, hall papers quoted, ii. 3
 Leigh, Sir Urian, ii. 45
 Le Marlepyte, land at Dulwich, i. 449
 Lentford, Mrs., dined, ii. 127
 Lenthall, Sir John, lease to, i. 113; gift from, 113, 215
 Lepar, Johanna, ii. 297
 — Thomas, ii. 295
 Le Peythill at Dulwich, i. 449; ii. 280
 Le Pigthill at Dulwich, i. 449; ii. 280
 Le Pitele at Dulwich, i. 449
 Le Pond apud Sponde ende at Dulwich, i. 450; ii. 299
 Leslie, Richard, brickmaker, ii. 60
 Letbitter, Edward, ii. 315
 Lett, —, money paid through, i. 10
 — Thomas, tenant, i. 330, 345; of pew, 354, 355
 Letters Patent, expenses of, i. 38; text of, 39
 Leunts, "y^e Sargaant," fee to, ii. 58
 Leventhorpe, Edward, present at consecration of cemetery, i. 29
 Lewes, John, tenant, i. 12; ii. 270, 295, 299, 301, 304, 307, 308, 309
 — monastery at, i. 2
 — Walter, ii. 301
 — William, ii. 310
 Lewis, Alice, servant, payments to, ii. 135, 167, 174, 181; "gone," 184; "here," 185; payment to, 192
 — Goody, payment to, ii. 135; payment by, 185
 — Grevill, tenant, i. 176, 202, 227; ii. 320
 — Jacob (usher 1690-2), i. 190; signs order fining Warden, 191; 198, 429
 — John, ii. 318
 — Joshua, tenant, dined, ii. 53; gift of, 65; dined, 68, 95; gives a day's work, 98; dined, 98, 119; gift of, 120; dined, 165; gift of, 166; dined, 170, 178, 193; gift of, 198; dined, 201; payment to, 233
 — Mary, i. 176
 — William, constable, at Croydon Sessions, ii. 222; payment to, 223; dined, 223; payment to, 226; gift of, 229; 310
 Lewisham or Lewsham, Kent, i. 5, 17; manor of, ii. 188, 195; bailiff dines, 201, 204; first court at, 205; court dinner, 213; court at, 223; rent paid for, 223, 234, 241; 292, 305, 307
 Lewys, Robert, ii. 300, 304
 — Widow, ii. 308
 Leygh, John, ii. 292
 — Thomas, ii. 292
 Leyham, Sarah, ii. 281
 — William, ii. 281
 Leyton, Henry, ii. 315
 Library, College, ii. 321
 Lichfield, Bishop of, security for Warden, i. 387
 Lightfoot, John, counsel, opinion of, i. 112
 — Luke, tenant, i. 298, 299, 460

- Lightfoot, Theophilus, tenant, i. 329
 Lillebourne, John, ii. 280
 Lindfield, co. Sussex, ii. 328
 Lindsay, Charles R., governor, i. 495
 — John (usher 1814-34), i. 358; bay window of, 359, 433, 467; ii. 375, 378
 Linen, child-bed, ii. 36
 Linges or Lings, coppice at Dulwich, i. 451; grubbed, ii. 176, 179; reaping in, 248
 Linley, Eliza Ann, ii. 375
 — Rev. Ozius Thurston (organist 1816-31), i. 433; died, 438; pictures given by, 489; memoir of, ii. 375 *et seq.*
 — Samuel, ii. 375
 — Thomas, of Bath, ii. 375
 — Thomas, the younger, ii. 375
 — William, ii. 375
 Linton, William, assistant, i. 139
 Listaye, Richard, bricks received from, ii. 60
 Lisle, John, visiting commissioner, i. 141
 — Tobias, suit against, ii. 263
 Lister, Dr., consulted, ii. 82; visit of, 82; fee to, 89
 Lither, —, labourer, ii. 58
 Little Bornes, land at Dulwich, i. 9
 — Brownings, land at Dulwich, i. 12, 40, 42, 51, 54
 — Spilmans, land at Dulwich, i. 14
 — Woodsier, land at Dulwich, i. 13
 Littleton, Edward, counsel, opinion of, i. 112
 — Lord, opinion of, ii. 339
 Livelord, Adam, ii. 271, 287
 Livings, dealer in, Alleyn a, ii. 49
 Lloyd, William, ii. 320
 Locke, John, M.P., i. 415
 Lodge, Thomas, dramatist, ii. 42; arrested, 127; his bond, 136; 139, 140, 335
 Lodgings in College, statutes of, i. 85
 Lodginge, ii. 305
 Logget, ii. 270
 Loggettes, game of, ii. 270
 London, Bishop of, dinner with, ii. 237
 — John, ii. 294
 — map of, by Norden, i. 465
 — University, share in, i. 356
 — William, ii. 303
 "Londina Illustrata" quoted, ii. 265
 Long, George, poor scholar sent to Oxford, i. 297
 — John, poor scholar, ii. 56; died, 73
 — Mr., Master of Requests, i. 138
 Longdytch in Westminster, i. 328
 Longe, Henry, ii. 305
 — John, ii. 287, 288, 289, 305, 307, 308
 — Thomas, ii. 300, 301, 302
 Longeborne, land at Dulwich, ii. 294
 Longemeau in France, ii. 364, 374
 Long Hills at Dulwich, i. 450
 Longswete, Thomas, ii. 268, 284
 Lookes, —, dinner with, ii. 71
 Loone, Olde, field at Dulwich, ii. 292
 Loplye, George, ii. 315
 Loppes, The, ii. 303
 Loraine, Duke of, ii. 197
 Lorchon, John, ii. 281
 — Mary, ii. 281
 Lord Mayor's Show, ii. 161, 330
 — Protector, petition to, i. 138, 139; appoints visitation, 141; report to, 144
 Lorden, Awdrian, ii. 302
 Lordinge Grene at Dulwich, i. 450
 Lordscrofte, land at Dulwich, i. 449; ii. 294
 Lordship, The Little, land at Dulwich, i. 13
 Lordshipp Hills at Dulwich, ii. 311
 Losely Hall, Surrey, i. 491
 Lossingham, Edmund, ii. 263
 Lothar, Lawrence, ii. 314
 Louis XIII. of France, statue of, at Paris, ii. 369
 — XIV. of France, statues of, at Paris, ii. 366, 368
 — XVI. of France, ii. 413
 Loume, Mr., preached, ii. 135
 Louvre, The, at Paris, ii. 365
 Love Green, lock to, ii. 90
 — Admiral H. O., presents picture, i. 490
 — Miss, of Yarmouth, I. W., i. 490
 — William, assistant, i. 280
 Lovely, Robert, ii. 316
 Low Cross Coppice at Dulwich, i. 158; ii. 307
 — Lane at Dulwich, i. 453; ii. 81
 — Wood at Dulwich, i. 451
 Lowe, Anthony, arbitrator, i. 123
 Lowen, John, actor, dined, ii. 186
 Lowgoone, —, lock for his house, ii. 82
 Loxele, Margery, ii. 287
 — Richard, ii. 287
 Loxle, Richard, ii. 280
 Lubbardes, ii. 268
 Lucas, Adam, ii. 280, 281, 283, 284, 285
 — Andrew, ale with, ii. 125; suit with, 132; arrest of, 139; suit prolonged, 148, 157, 180; compromised, 186, 190
 Luders, Alexander, tenant, i. 330
 Lumbardes, ii. 268, 280
 Luntley, —, payment of rent to, ii. 57, 63, 64, 76, 81, 90, 95, 107, 108, 117, 122, 127, 129, 141, 142, 157, 160, 164, 173, 177, 180, 185, 190, 193; forward rents purchased, 195, 196; rent paid to, 201, 203, 205, 212; arbitration for, 230
 Lutwyche, Sergeant, opinion of, i. 239, 241
 Lux, William (schoolmaster 1682-90), i. 428
 Luxembourg at Paris, ii. 371
 Lyall, John, ii. 292
 Lydall, —, payments to, ii. 81, 82, 89; dined, 167
 Lydcoate, Leonora, ii. 318
 Lyle, —, "fell out," ii. 167; "flew out in terms," 178; payment of, 184
 Lymar, Cornelius (preacher 1616-7), letter from

- i. 22; appointed, 23; officiates at consecration, 27; chaplain of Christ Church, Oxford, 33; negotiates with Barlow, 33; resigns, 36; 428; "came not," ii. 52; payments to, 52, 63
- Lynder, Rodelond, ii. 281
- Lynge, John, ii. 296
- Lynn, Captain, tenant, i. 451
- Lynvyld, co. Sussex, ii. 328
- Lyon, David, tenant, i. 325, 327, 354
- Lysons, Daniel, quoted, i. 126; ii. 331
- Lytelcrot at Dulwich, ii. 288
- Lytrott, Colonel, died of plague, i. 147
- Lytte Myddlefalde, land at Dulwich, i. 450
- Lytelcrot at Dulwich, i. 450
- MACAULAY, Lord, his opinion of John Allen, ii. 385
- Mace, Simon (preacher 1635-9), i. 111; leave of absence, 111; expelled, 116; 428
- Madox, William, assistant, i. 100, 118
- Maine, Sir H. J. S., K.C.S.I., governor, i. 494
- Malone, Edmund, quoted, ii. 29; 326, 330
- Man, Abraham, a witness, i. 117
- Alice, poor sister, i. 33, 48; refused the communion, 50; fined, 56; refused communion, 60; expelled, 60; reaps, ii. 147; in charity of, 174; payment to, 170; refused communion, 177; pension stopped, 185, 187; not in charity, 207; "expulsed," 214, 216; reaps, 217
- Robert, ii. 280, 284, 285
- Robert, poor scholar, i. 35, 48; shoes for, ii. 96, 105, 121, 166, 175, 191, 244, 253
- Manager and Owner of Theatres, Alleyn a, ii. 49
- Manchester, town of, agreement with, ii. 25
- Mand in France, ii. 373
- Mandeville, Viscount, Lord Treasurer, ii. 209
- Mandy, Robert, ii. 294
- Manners Sutton, Dr., Archbishop of Canterbury, i. 348; died, 357
- Manning, Mr., coals bought of, ii. 246, 249
- Manninge, John, ii. 302
- William, ii. 302
- Mansell, Dorothea, servant, ii. 51, 70, 77
- Thomas, of St. Saviour's, i. 32
- Mansfield, James, counsel, opinion of, i. 308
- Lord, trial before, i. 305; opinion of, ii. 339
- Map of London, by Norden, i. 465
- Marburie, Thomas, Justice of Cheshire, ii. 24
- Marshall, land at Dulwich, ii. 282, 285
- Mareschal Le, Richard, ii. 267, 276, 277
- le, Hugh, ii. 273
- Margaret, a servant, ii. 111
- Margery, William, ii. 300
- Marie, a servant, engaged, ii. 142
- Market Place, publishing banns of marriage in, i. 145
- Markham, Tobias, assistant, i. 100
- Marksted, Robert, ii. 320
- Marle, —, letter to, from G. Peel, ii. 41
- William, ii. 320
- Marlepyte, Le, land at Dulwich, ii. 285
- Marli, near Paris, ii. 369
- Marlow, Christopher, dramatist, ii. 335
- William, ii. 320
- Marrant, Edward, lessee of Fortune, suit against, ii. 262
- Marriage Act 1753, i. 440
- before Justices, i. 146
- Marsden, Mr., vestry clerk of Camberwell, i. 413
- Marsh, Mr., dined, ii. 237
- Marshall, Christopher, churchwarden of St. Saviour's, i. 155
- James, assistant, i. 100
- James, tenant, i. 328, 339
- James M'Call, under master, i. 494
- Mr., meeting with, ii. 136
- Richard (usher 1797-1804), i. 431
- Marshe, Peter, ii. 303, 305
- Marston, John, dramatist, ii. 334
- Widow, tenant, i. 203
- Marten, Sir Henry, petition referred to by Archbishop, i. 112
- Martin, St., des Champs, monastery at Paris, i. 2
- Thomas, witness to deed of uses, i. 56
- Martineau, Peter, tenant, i. 325, 327
- Martinot, —, creditor of Matthias Alleyn, ii. 182
- Martyn, John, F.R.S., report on Dulwich Wells, i. 456
- Martyns, Mr., payment to, for engrossing deed of uses, ii. 176
- Marylle at Dulwich, ii. 280
- Marys, Walter, ii. 288, 289
- Mason, Goody, dined, ii. 64; gift of, 65; dined, 72; dresses hat, 87; dined, 88
- John, ii. 303
- Mr., fee to, ii. 229
- Masone, —, ale at, ii. 111; a witness, 242
- Massey, Charles, actor, letter from, ii. 32; dined, 104, 202, 204, 216; "given at his playe," 224; dined, 246; lessee of Fortune, 261
- Mr., clockmaker, i. 347
- Massiliac in France, ii. 360, 373
- Massy, —, servant to Richard Penkith, ii. 25
- Massye, George, tenant of Fortune, i. 99
- Mrs., tenant of Fortune, i. 99
- Master of College, his oath, i. 68; office of, 70; list of, 427
- Fellows, etc., of Dulwich College, mentioned in Court Rolls, ii. 316, 319
- of the Barge, cloth bought of, ii. 162
- of the Revels, company of, ii. 3
- of the Royal Games, Alleyn, ii. 49
- Masters Field, ii. 313

- Mathew, John, dined, ii. 64; payment to, 79; dined, 81; payment to, 111; repairs to his barn, 118; payment to, 137; dined, 198; shears sheep, 209; dined, 229; payment to, 238
 — Widow, dined, ii. 84; payments to, 88, 90; dined, 112, 119, 166; poor sister, 223, 224
 — William, tenant, i. 98, 156; dined, ii. 59; payment to, 59; dined, 208; New Year's gift, 229
- Mathewe, John, ii. 299, 301, 302, 304, 308
 — William, ii. 308, 311
- Mathews, —, his house repaired, ii. 69, 76; Queen's barge bought of, 116
- Mathurin in France, ii. 362
- Mathye, Henry, ii. 303
 — Richard, ii. 303
- Matignan in France, ii. 373
- Mathew, Henry, ii. 303, 305, 306
 — John, tenant, i. 14
- Matthewe or Matthews, Henry, tenant, i. 14, 98; reaps, ii. 248; 314, 315
 — William, ii. 314, 315
- Matthewes Bornes, land at Dulwich, ii. 306
- Maund, Mr., dined, ii. 192, 199
- Maunsell, Mr., wine merchant, ii. 68
- Mawde, John (preacher 1680-6), i. 175, 176, 177, 428
- Maxwell, Charles, tenant, i. 300, 307
 — v. Dulwich College, i. 307, 308
 — Robert, ii. 320
- Maye, Reading, payment to, for weeding, ii. 135
 — Thomas, ii. 303
- Maylard, M., governor, i. 493
- Maynard, Sergeant, opinion of, i. 171
- Maynell, John, ii. 289
- Maynerd, Mr., dinner with, ii. 113
- Mazarin, Cardinal, ii. 366
- Mead, Joseph, letter to, ii. 34
- Meade, Jacob, joint-lessee of Paris Garden, ii. 17, 26; wine with, 71; visit to, 127; dinner with, 130; visit to, 131; dinner with, 132, 143; advice about, 146; matters concluded with, 154; sends bulls to graze, 162; dinner with, 167; visit to, 167; dinner with, 169; bulls taken from grass, 170; dinner with, 174; meeting with, 201; suit with, 206; charge of trial, 210; dinner with, 214; arbitration with, 218; his articles, 218; his arrest, 225, 228; his answer, 230; payment for suit, 230; answer acknowledged, 232; visit to, 233; payment by, 236; dined, 238; to Baynard's Castle with, 244
 — James (usher 1643-4, schoolmaster 1644-5), i. 127, 128, 129, 428, 429
- Meakin, John, assistant, i. 280
- Meals, hours of, i. 441
- Mearestones, ii. 300
- Mecop, Peter, carpenter, payment to, ii. 95
- Meddus, Dr., letter from, ii. 34
- Medical recipes, ii. 47
- Medowe, le Newe, land at Dulwich, ii. 30
- Meleward, le, or Muleward, Henry, ii. 267, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 277
- Melville, David, tenant of pew, i. 354
- "Mercurius Politicus" newspaper, ii. 264
- Mermaid Tavern, ii. 42, 104, 182
- Merridall, Richard, poor scholar, i. 34, 35, 48; shoes for, ii. 121, 166, 175, 191, 216; "gon," 233
- Merrill, William, ii. 320
- Merriton, John, ii. 314
- Mesham, co. Bedford, residence of Alleyn's grandfather, ii. 1
- Metropolitan Board of Works, i. 338
- Mew, Dr. Peter, Bishop of Bath and Wells, letter from, i. 167
- Michaelson, John (usher 1659-61, schoolmaster 1661-2), i. 147; schoolmaster, 147; 428, 429
- Michelborne, Sir Richard, sheriff of Surrey, ii. 205
- Michell, —, of St. Giles, Cripplegate, i. 31
 — Sir John, visit to, ii. 177; fee to, 180
 — John, ii. 291
 — Mr., drink with, ii. 70; dined, 138, 146; dinner with, 161, 173; dined, 175; dinner with, 178, 182; dined, 236
 — or Mitchell, Nicholas, ii. 312, 313, 314, 315
 — Oliva, ii. 291
- Middlecot, William, tenant, i. 460; family of, 460
- Middlesex County Records, quoted, ii. 262
- Middleton, Thomas, dramatist, ii. 42; brought a book, 208
- Milberry, Mr., his gowns bought, ii. 246
- Milestone at Dulwich, i. 468
- Miles, Mr., M.P., i. 415
- Mill at Dulwich, i. 347
 — Mr., fee to, ii. 243
- Millar, Abel, married in chapel, i. 145
- Millayne, Mrs., dined, ii. 186
- Millbrook, burial-place of John Allen, ii. 384, 416
- Miller, A. K., his catalogue of Dulwich Library, ii. 321
 — Dorothy, poor sister, i. 292
- Miller, Taverner, M.P., i. 415
- Millin or Miller, Mr., lease from, ii. 182, 190
- Millington, Gilbert, chairman of committee for plundered ministers, i. 130
- Mill Pond, lease of, i. 295
- Mills, Mr., of Seaham Hall, presents picture, 490
 — Nathaniel, assistant, i. 163
- Mingay, —, counsel, i. 123
- Minsheu, John, author, ii. 123
- Minutius Felix, ii. 355
- Mold Strand, tenements at, ii. 227
- Molyneux, Nicholas, ii. 287
- Money-lender, Alleyn a, ii. 49

- Monk, Baker, master of Grammar School, i. 392
 Montagu, Duke of, picture collector, i. 487
 Montague, James, Bishop of Winchester, ii. 64
 — Edward, visiting commissioner, i. 141
 Moody, Captain, picture presented by, i. 489
 Moore, Dr. John, Archbishop of Canterbury, i. 308; died, 348
 — Katheryn, ii. 259
 — Phillip, ii. 259
 More, Goody, dined, ii. 308
 — Sir George, of Losely, grandfather of Constance Alleyn, ii. 35
 Moreton, John, ii. 314
 Morgan, Davyd, ii. 294
 — Felicia, ii. 291
 — George, of St. Giles, Cripplegate, i. 31
 — John, deputy of Henslowe and Alleyn, ii. 24; dined, 59
 — John, tenant, makes road, i. 309
 — Meredith, letter from, ii. 26
 Morgan's Road at Dulwich, i. 339
 Morkyn, land at Dulwich, ii. 287
 — Reginald, ii. 274
 — Robert, ii. 272, 275, 277
 — Roger, ii. 274, 276, 277
 Morkyns, a tenement, ii. 299
 Morlaix in France, ii. 358, 373
 Morley, Charles, countersigns Royal order, i. 177
 — John, ii. 291
 — Robert, ii. 288, 290
 Morris, Sir John, brother of Mrs. Desenfans, i. 485
 — Mr., ii. 52
 — Richard, "came," ii. 248
 — Robert, ii. 304
 — Thomas, of London, gent., sells a lion, ii. 24
 Mortelake, Richard, ii. 280
 Morter, Ranulph, ii. 304
 Morton, Mr., magistrate of Leicester, ii. 3, 4
 — Mr., of Swallow Street, to remove pictures, i. 344
 Mortone, —, payment of tithes to, ii. 86; waits at consecration dinner, 86; tithes paid to, 174
 Mortymer, George, ii. 305
 Morys, John, ii. 286
 Moses, —, trees bought of, ii. 233, 240
 Mossyer, John, ii. 296
 Moulsey, widow, ii. 319
 Muggleton, —, poor brother, i. 31; expelled, 35; married, 60
 Muleward, le Henry, ii. 267, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 277
 Mullyng, William, ii. 287
 Munday, Anthony, dramatist, ii. 42; dined, 175
 Muse, —, payment to, ii. 95; dined, 114
 Musgrove, —, payment to, ii. 137
 Musician, Alleyn a, ii. 49
 Musicians, itinerant, gift to, ii. 57, 166
 Myddelfield, land at Dulwich, i. 450; ii. 287
 Myddlefold, land at Dulwich, i. 450
 — Little, at Dulwich, ii. 299
 Myetone, William, marries Jugg Alleyn, ii. 123
 Myhill, Mr., poor scholar apprenticed to, i. 316
 Myller, Robert, *alias* Smyth, ii. 304
 Myllewardeslond at Dulwich, ii. 288
 Mylyon, Mr., dined, ii. 192
 NAG'S HEAD TAVERN, in Thames Street, ii. 42, 100, 131
 Nantes in France, ii. 360, 373
 Nappes, land at Dulwich, ii. 293
 — Little, ii. 299
 — Stony, ii. 299
 Napps, land at Dulwich, i. 9, 40, 42, 51, 53, 156; ii. 267
 — Hunter's, at Dulwich, i. 14
 — Mr. Knight's, at Dulwich, i. 14
 — Savage's, at Dulwich, i. 14
 Nappsse Lyttell, at Dulwich, ii. 294
 Nappys Grete, at Dulwich, ii. 294
 Napse Le, at Dulwich, ii. 289
 Nash, Thomas, dramatist, ii. 335
 Naspe, land at Dulwich, i. 12
 Natt, Dr., dined, ii. 54; gift of, 65; dined, 104
 Naysshe, atte, ii. 267
 Nedham, —, poor scholar, indentures for, ii. 139
 Nelham, James, ii. 313
 — Nathaniel, ii. 320
 Nellum, Edmund, ii. 318
 Nelson, —, tenant, i. 355
 — Robert, ii. 303, 305
 Neumannes feld at Dulwich, ii. 275
 Neuwmán, Golda, ii. 278
 — or Nyweman, William, ii. 272, 273, 276
 Nevett or Newett, William, ii. 303, 304
 Newbande, Edmund, ii. 298
 Newcom, Mr., magistrate of Leicester, ii. 4
 Newgate Market, dinner in, ii. 194
 Newington Butts, theatre at, ii. 14
 Newlandes or Newlands, at Dulwich, i. 9, 14; ii. 294
 Newman, —, supper with, ii. 60
 — Elizabeth, legacy by Alleyn to, i. 94
 — John, ii. 280
 — Thomas, poor scholar, i. 414
 Newmead, land at Dulwich, i. 14
 Newton, Hugh, assistant, i. 100
 — Mrs., wine sent to, ii. 238
 — Mrs., collector of pictures, i. 487
 New York Coffee-house, sale at, i. 311
 Nicholes, Thomas, of St. Giles, Cripplegate, i. 31
 Nicholl, John, security for Warden, i. 402
 Nicholson, Michael, assistant, i. 100
 Nicolls, Mr., tenant of Dulwich Court, i. 97
 Nicolson, Thomas, ii. 295
 Nightingale, E. L., governor, i. 495

- Nixon & Rhodes, repaired Buhl furniture, i. 491
 Noailles, Cardinal de, ii. 372
 Noble, John, presented by sidesman, ii. 31
 Norcroftes, land at Dulwich, i. 14; ii. 299
 Norman, C. L., governor, i. 493
 Norris, William, Vicar-General of the Isle of Man,
 letter from, ii. 258; his wife's death, 258
 North, Chief Justice, statute entered into
 before, i. 169
 — Mr., tenant, i. 310
 — Percival, tenant, i. 328
 Northcroftes, land at Dulwich, i. 11, 40, 42, 51,
 54; ii. 282, 289
 Northop, —, his man, ii. 160
 Norton, John, ii. 294
 Norwood Common, i. 451
 Noryce, Mr., magistrate of Leicester, ii. 4
 Nott, John, ii. 309
 Nottingham, Earl of, Privy Councillor, ii. 29
 Notre Dame at Paris, ii. 365
 Nowleboy, W., dined, ii. 52
 Noxe. *See* Knox
 Noyes, Edmund, charity of, i. 445
 Nuett, Michael, ii. 300
 Nye, Mrs. Sarah, said to be married to Dr. John
 Alleyn, i. 175, 176
 Nyweman, William, ii. 272, 273, 276
- OADE, Cotton, tenant in London, i. 157
 Oakfield House at Dulwich, i. 454
 Oates, Titus, tracts concerning, ii. 325
 Oath of assistants, i. 70
 — of Fellows, i. 69
 — of Master, i. 68
 — of poor brethren and sisters, i. 70
 — of Warden, i. 68
 Obedience, statute concerning, i. 75
 Ockeland, Christopher, ii. 300
 Ode, Harry, ii. 296
 — Richard, ii. 288, 290, 291
 — Thomas, ii. 300
 Odo, Abbot of Cluni, i. 2
 Offey, —, payment to, ii. 216
 Office of assistants, i. 73
 — Fellows, i. 71
 — Master, i. 70
 — poor brethren and sisters, i. 72
 — porter, i. 72
 — thirty members, i. 73
 — Warden, i. 71
 Okey, John, a barber, ii. 51, 88, 99
 "Old Times and Distant Places," quoted, ii. 375
 Oldham, Mr., recommended by Archbishop as
 schoolmaster, i. 174
 Oldham, Rev. J. R., chaplain, i. 493, 494
 — Mrs., founder of infant school, i. 495
 Oldys, William, ii. 330
 Oliver, Thomas (usher 1692), i. 209, 431
 Ollyffe, John, ii. 296
- Olyver, Henry, ii. 298
 — John, ii. 295
 — Richard, ii. 293
 — Robert, ii. 295
 Onley, Mr., of Sydenham, dined, ii. 201
 Orange, Prince of, admitted D.C.L. at Oxford, i.
 164
 Orchard, The Little, at Dulwich, mowed, ii. 98
 Order made by Fellows, i. 191
 Orders for poor and their goods, i. 74
 — for the school, i. 77
 Organ for chapel purchased, ii. 82, 92
 Orleans in France, best French spoken at, ii. 362;
 description of, 363; 374
 — Duke of, his palace, ii. 366, 369
 Orme, Humphrey, present at consecration of
 cemetery, i. 29
 — William, tenant, i. 328
 Orphanconium at Amsterdam, i. 18
 Orrery belonging to Alleyn, ii. 176
 Ortford, Robert, engaged as servant, ii. 226; shirt
 for, 228; payment to, 234
 Osbertus, one of the first monks of Bermondsey, i. 2
 Osborne, —, dined, ii. 88; answer to bill, 93;
 107
 Osburne, Thomas, ii. 320
 Otefield, le, at Dulwich, ii. 305
 Ottey, —, dined, ii. 119, 165, 198, 229
 Otway, Laurence, ii. 304
 Oudon in France, ii. 361
 Out-members. *See* Thirty Members
 Outram, J. E., poor scholar, i. 414
 Overman, Mr., tithes paid to, ii. 202
 Owen, John, tenant of pew, i. 354
 — Margarie, gift from, ii. 121
 — Sergeant, dined, ii. 175; dinner with, 195;
 appraisement of his goods, 216
 Owld, Mr., counsel, fee to, ii. 242
 Owle, Theodore, ii. 270, 310
 Oxenden, George, LL.D., Vicar-General of Arch-
 bishop, i. 210, 212
 Oxlade, William, tenant, i. 313, 328
 Oxley, Elizabeth, witness, i. 169
 — or Oxeley, Thomas, ii. 315, 316
 — John, ii. 316, 318
 — Samuel, ii. 316
 Oxlye, Thomas, signs petition, i. 133
- PACE, John, assistant, i. 136
 — William, ii. 304
 Paddy, Samuel (usher 1661-2), i. 147, 429
 Padgett, Widow, tenant, i. 98, 99
 Padmore, Mr., ii. 115; visit to, 115; supped, 115;
 purchase from, 116; writ against, 146, 157
 Page, —, a carpenter, payment to, ii. 95;
 dined, 219
 — Mr., wine with, ii. 78
 — Roger, ii. 276
 — Samuel, tenant of pew, i. 358

- Page, William, ii. 320
 Paget, Goodman, dined, ii. 119, 167, 195, 229
 — Goody, payment to, ii. 135
 — Lord, came to Dulwich, ii. 163
 Pagett, John, ii. 309
 Paire, Richard, ii. 306, 308
 Palmer, Clarkson, tenant, i. 327
 — John, ii. 290
 — Mr., dinner with, ii. 83
 — Roundell, counsel, i. 414
 — William, ii. 303
 Palsy, recipe for, ii. 48
 Pamphlets at Dulwich, ii. 324
 Pannage, ii. 274
 Panton, Hugh (usher 1766 and 1781-3), i. 306, 431
 Paper, Royal, *i.e.* lined for music, ii. 209, 212
 Paradys, Hoesia N., foundress of Geronticonium, i. 461
 Pare or Peare, Francis, ii. 310, 316
 — Goody, dined, ii. 225
 — Richard, tenant, i. 13, 97, 98, 99; ii. 309, 315
 — Richard, clothes for, ii. 218, 221; shoes for, 244; clothes for, 245
 — William, payment to, ii. 104; dined, 104; payment to, 106; dined, 119, 134, 186, 198, 209
 Parfew or Wharton, last Abbot of Bermondsey, i. 4
 Paris, description of, ii. 365 *et seq.*; 374, 388, 389
 — Garden, leased by Alleyn, ii. 14; bear-baiting at, 17; fights at, 27; visited by Pepys, 28; right of way suit, 193
 Park, The, coppice at Dulwich, i. 158
 Parke Coppice at Dulwich, i. 451
 Parker, K., counsel, i. 380
 — Lord, Lord Chancellor, judgment of, i. 228
 — Sergeant, witness, i. 136
 Parkins, Sir Charles, visit to, ii. 86, 91
 — Edward, servant of Earl of Bedford, ii. 24
 Parks, John, payment to, ii. 176
 Parley, John Benjamin, tenant of pew, i. 355
 Parr, Thomas, ii. 305
 Parre, William, actor, dined, ii. 57, 73, 86, 174
 Parrie, Parrye, or Parry, Ellis, land bought from, i. 12, 42, 52, 54; ii. 303
 Parrot Court, St. Luke's, i. 329
 Parry, Francis, cook to College, i. 440
 — Thomas, tenant, i. 13, 450; ii. 305
 — Thomas, notary, i. 275
 — Thomas, servant, mowes cokers, ii. 142; engaged, 148; payments to, 158, 167, 174; washes sheep, 178; payments to, 181, 198
 — William, tenant, i. 327, 354
 Parson, John, vestry clerk of St. Luke's, i. 413; evidence of, 422
 Partridge, John, creditor of College, i. 130
 Parnter, Robert, solicitor to College, i. 308, 310, 316
 — & Druce, solicitors to College, i. 305, 313, 316
 Paschall, William, gentleman sewer to Queen Elizabeth, ii. 16
 Passage Progestel in France, ii. 359, 373
 Past, George, witness, i. 212
 Patchinge, James, ii. 304
 Patent, letters, of incorporation, cost of, i. 38; text of, 39; drawn up, ii. 93; Matthias Alleyn sent for it, 95; at Whitehall, 96; stayed by Lord Chancellor, 99; received from Attorney-General, 135; the king's hand, 135; paid the Privy Seal for, 136; fetched, 143; cost of, 144
 — of office of Master of the Games, ii. 20
 Pateson, William, abuses Mayor of Leicester, ii. 4
 Patteson, Justice, assessor to Archbishop, i. 395; judgment of, 400
 Paul's Cross, sermon at, i. 3
 Paupelyn, Thomas, ii. 291
 Pawlett, Lord Giles, fine levied to, i. 5, 14, 15, 18
 Pawnbroker, Alleyn a, ii. 49
 Payer, Thomas, ii. 317
 Payn, David, tenant, action against, i. 213; ii. 318, 319
 Payre, Richard, ii. 309, 315
 Peace, William, payment to, ii. 167, 236
 Peacock, John, ii. 317
 Peadle, William, of London, armourer, purchaser of a lion, ii. 24
 Peare, Francis, ii. 310, 316
 Pease, Arthur, ii. 316
 Peckaman's or Peckherman's Coppice at Dulwich, i. 158, 451; digging ponds in, ii. 235
 Peekeham, co. Surrey, ii. 298
 Pecoock, a carpenter, payment to, ii. 95
 Pedigree signed by Alleyn, ii. 1
 Peek, Francis, governor, i. 495
 Peel, George, poet, letter from, ii. 41
 Peere, Thomas (usher 1661), i. 429
 Pegg, S., governor, i. 493
 Peirce, Martha, ii. 317
 Pemberton, Mr., counsel, i. 376, 380
 Pender, Richard, ii. 298
 Penge Road at Dulwich, i. 339
 Penkith, Richard, ii. 25
 Pennington, John, of Chigwell, security for Warden, i. 174
 Pennors Leas, land at Dulwich, ii. 311
 Penton, Edward, assistant, i. 249, 252, 266
 Pepper, Arthur, ii. 305
 Pepyr or Peper, John, ii. 292, 293
 Perine, Mr., arbitration for, ii. 135
 Perkins, —, lawsuit with, ii. 130, 139
 — folio Shakespeare, ii. 334
 Perpignan, hotel in Paris, ii. 365
 Perrie, Goody, payment to, ii. 135
 Perrie Field, land at Dulwich, i. 12, 13, 41, 42, 51, 54
 Perrou, Henry, ii. 290
 Perry, Abigail, ii. 316
 — Abijah, tenant, i. 157
 — John, ii. 320

- Perry, Richard, ii. 248, 312, 318, 319, 320
 — Richard R., signs petition, i. 133
 — William, dined, ii. 119; payment to, 125; dined, 167, 197, 198; pigs bought of, 201; reaps, 217; payment to, 225; dined, 229; payment to, 232; cuffs for, 237; payment by, 238; 309
- Person, Mr., a witness, ii. 192; dined, 194; at Croydon Sessions, 222; dined, 224; gift of, 229; dined, 229, 233, 235; rabbits bought of, 238, 240
 — John, ii. 292
- Pert, Captain, meeting with, ii. 123
- Peters, Dr., Notable Things by, quoted, i. 456
 — Pence, ii. 269, 271
- Petreus, first prior of Bermondsey, i. 2
- Petre, Father, ii. 364
- Pettifor, Richard, poor scholar, i. 35, 48; shoes for, ii. 121, 166, 175, 191, 216, 244, 253
- Petty, Henry, recommended as almsman, ii. 36
- Peuer, William, ii. 284
- Pew in Camberwell Church, ii. 185
 — rents, i. 354
- Pew, J., governor, i. 493
- Pews leased, i. 353, 357
- Peythill, Le, land at Dulwich, ii. 280
- Phelps, James, ii. 320
- Phelyp, Anabel, ii. 279
- Phelyp, John, ii. 272; elected bailiff, 272; 274, 279
- Phillcocks, —, dined, ii. 201
- Phillipes, Henry, poor brother, i. 31, 48
- Phillipp, Alice, ii. 278
- Phillipps, J. O. Halliwell, MSS. returned by, ii. 327
- Phillips, James, hon. sec. Dulwich School Association, i. 394
 — R., governor, i. 493
- Physick, general practice of, ii. 58
- Pickerley, Hannah, legacy to, by Alleyn, i. 94
- Picture Gallery, first mention of, i. 147; Bourgeois Collection, 340; history of, 470; fell down, 471
- Pictures, catalogue of, i. 472; Cartwright catalogue of, 472
- Pie, The, Alleyn born near, ii. 1
- Piebaker, John, ii. 284
- Pierce, Mr., beer with, ii. 109; fetched, 109, 117
- Pieres, John, ii. 279
 — Phillip, ii. 279
- Piers, John, ii. 287
- Pierson, Samuel (organist 1676-7), i. 429
- Pierys or Pyeres, Hugh, ii. 272, 273, 274, 275, 277
- Pig, guests bringing a, ii. 226, 230, 234, 237, 249
- Pigeon, Edmund, ii. 307, 308
- Pigthill, Le, land at Dulwich, ii. 283
- Pim, Admiral Bedford C. T., governor, i. 494, 495
- Pinder, Raphe, deputy of St. Botolph, i. 35, 36
- Pingle, The, land at Dulwich, ii. 307
- Pinkard, Mr., tenant, i. 298
- Piper, T., governor, i. 493
- Pirifeld, land at Dulwich, ii. 284
- Pitsligo, Lady, bond to, i. 273
- Pitt, Rt. Hon. William, death of, ii. 397
- Pittis, Katherine, married in chapel, i. 145
- Pitts, Mr., counsel, ii. 60, 192; fee to, 229, 242
- Placard exhibited at Bear Garden, ii. 26
- Place, Mr., dinner with, ii. 246
- Plague, The, at Dulwich, i. 147
- Plan for improvement of estate, i. 332
- Plate, College, pawned, i. 130; bequest of, 345; particulars of, 443
- Play, acted by boys, ii. 229
- Playfair, Sir Lyon, governor, i. 493
- Playhouse Yard, St. Luke's, i. 329
- Playne, Parker, petitions Lord High Admiral, ii. 13
- Plogge, Richard, ii. 293
- Plough, The, Tavern, ii. 42
- Podesev, Arthur, ii. 293
- Poe, Anthony, ii. 316
- Poland, King of, i. 482
- Pole, Goodman, dined, ii. 59; payment to, 69; dined, 163; payment to, 186
 — Mary, dined, ii. 237
- Polle, John, ii. 285
- Pols, —, dinner at, ii. 142
- Pollez, Lez, land at Dulwich, ii. 295
- Pond, The Mill, at Dulwich, lease of, i. 295
- Pont Audemer in France, ii. 353, 373
 — Chateau in France, ii. 360
 — Eau in France, ii. 373
 — Farein in France, ii. 373
 — L'Evesque in France, ii. 354, 373
 — Orson in France, ii. 356, 373
- Pontanus' *History of Amsterdam*, 1611, i. 18, 461
- Poole, Tom, ii. 185
 — William, brewer, i. 100; ii. 307
- Poor brethren and sisters, office of, i. 72; dividends of, 229; goods of, 74, 346
 — and their goods, orders for, i. 74, 346
 — scholars, waiting at table, i. 338; donations to, 355; mode of election, 361; donations to, 388, 439
 — sent to universities, i. 135, 142, 147, 148, 164, 190, 226, 227, 286, 296, 297
- Pope, N. Q., of Brooklyn, U.S., restoration of MSS. by, ii. 327, 328
 — Sir Thomas, purchase of land from, i. 4; purchase of land by, 4
- Popish plot, tracts concerning, ii. 325
- Poply, Widow, payments for, ii. 234, 242
- Porch, College, fall of, i. 215; inscription over, 216
- Porkamans, land at Dulwich, i. 124. *See* Peckamans
- Port Louis in France, ii. 360
- Porter, office of, i. 72
 — Laurence, ii. 292
 — Samuel (usher 1631-2, schoolmaster 1632-8), i. 108, 428, 429

- Portland, Duke of, picture collector, i. 487
 Portman, George, ii. 315, 316, 317
 Potter, Dr. John, Archbishop of Canterbury, i. 275; injunction of, 275; died, 279
 Pottesblode, John, ii. 268, 280, 282, 283, 284, 285
 Potts, fee to, ii. 210
 — "ye cook," dined, ii. 229
 Povah, Rev. Alfred, under master, i. 493
 Powell, Dr., dined, ii. 138
 — Thomas (organist 1715-27), i. 431
 Powlett, Earl, collector of pictures, i. 487
 Powlsted, Henry, survey of his lands, ii. 72
 Powlter, Thomas, abuses Mayor of Leicester, ii. 4
 Poynter, E. J., R.A., governor, i. 494
 Prat, William, ii. 272, 274, 276
 Prepositus or bailiff, ii. 271
 Prescoat, —, copyholder at Dulwich, i. 157
 Price, Dr., preached, ii. 188
 — Mr., College "Solicitor in Chancery," i. 228, 229
 — Richard, "King of Bohemes Man," ii. 174; lessee of Fortune, 261
 Prichard, Richard (preacher 1690-6), i. 105, 189; signs order fining Warden, 191; petition to Archbishop against, 192; letters to Archbishop, 194; articles of, 195; suspended, 211; expelled, 212; 428
 Pride, Sir Thomas, visiting commissioner, i. 142
 Priest, a, burnt at Paris for sacrilege, ii. 365
 Prince of Wales Theatrical Company, ii. 138; settlement with, 216
 Priour, William, ii. 288
 Pristeleye, William, ii. 300
 Private sittings, i. 83
 — book, i. 439
 Privy Council, petition to, ii. 13; warrant of, 14; letter of, to the Lord Mayor, 28; warrant of, 257
 Proclamations at Dulwich, ii. 321, 324
 Pronbelay in France, ii. 373
 Property of felons, ii. 224, 286, 300
 Provident Club at Dulwich, i. 378
 Pryme, Mr., of Cambridge, preached, ii. 191
 Puddicombe, John Newell (usher 1785-97), i. 310, 431
 Pullman, Bess, servant, ii. 111, 120, 128, 141; left, 141
 Purling, Mr., collector of pictures, i. 487
 Pursell, Benjamin, ii. 316, 317
 Puttick & Simpson, sale by, ii. 327
 Pycard, Walter, ii. 267, 279
 Pye Alley in Bishopsgate, ii. 1
 — Mr., ii. 69; his bill paid, 98, 107, 146, 157
 Pyebaker or Piebaker, John, ii. 268, 284
 Pyeres, Hugh, ii. 272, 273, 274, 275, 277
 Pyke, Henry, ii. 298
 Pyne, Simon, ii. 304
 — William, of Lyme, security for Warden, i. 352
 Pynfold, James, ii. 305
 Pynners Mead, land at Dulwich, i. 14
 Pynsfowell, Johanna, ii. 285
 Pynson, Henry, assistant, i. 100
 Pytte, Henry, ii. 286
 QUALTROUGH, Donald, ii. 259
 — Margaret, ii. 259
 Quarrell, George, servant of Alleyn, payments to, ii. 51, 70, 77; shears sheep, 87; payments, 92, 111, 120; seed bought, 125; payment, 128; goes to Worcestershire, 132; payment, 141; reaps, 147; payments to, 158, 167; went away, 170; payments to, 192, 198, 205, 222, 228, 234, 244; married, 244; headborough, 311
 — Widow, tenant, i. 98, 99; ii. 312
 Queen Anne (wife of James I.), died, ii. 133; funeral of, 134
 — Elizabeth's barge, i. 470
 Quimper Corantain in France, ii. 359, 373
 Quimperlay in France, ii. 360, 373
 RABBITS purchased, ii. 238
 Radford, Thomas, deputy of Henslowe and Alleyn, ii. 25
 Radyng or Reading, ii. 286
 Raincock, George D., tenant of pew, i. 357
 — William, tenant of pew, i. 354
 Raison, Henry, tenant, i. 157
 Rame, —, gelder, payment to, ii. 219
 Rand, Thomas, ii. 315
 Randall, Richard (organist 1763-82), i. 296; quarrel with Master, 296; appeal to audit, 297; 431
 Randall, Nicholas, ii. 305
 Ranken, Charles, governor, i. 493
 Rankins, goodwife, ii. 31
 Ranscroft, Mr., dined, ii. 237
 Ransome or Ransum, Old, payment to, ii. 56; dined, 67; payment to, 202; helps at digging, 232; payment to, 233
 Ratcliffe, Dr., Master of Brasenose Coll. Oxford, preached, ii. 133; visit of, 137
 Ratcliffe, John, gift to, ii. 178
 Ratlin, Mr., in commons, ii. 230
 Raulyn, Ralph, ii. 276
 Rawson, Henry, ii. 302
 Raye, Ralph, letter from, ii. 328
 Raymond, Richard, ii. 301
 Raynsford, Richard, magistrate for Surrey, i. 167
 Read, James, payment to, ii. 130, 139
 Reade, Mr., arbitrator, i. 304, 305
 Reading or Radyng (Berks.), ii. 286
 — Abraham, reaps, ii. 217; dined, 226, 229
 — Charles, butler of College, i. 440
 — Edward, dined, ii. 58; his son baptized, 60
 — John, commissioner, i. 165
 — John (acting organist 1696-8), i. 212, 431; gift of musical works, ii. 325

- Reason, —, bailiff, payment to, ii. 214, 221
 Recommendams, i. 113, 119, 227, 230, 231, 314
 Recipes, medical, ii. 47
 Red Bull Theatre, ii. 42, 51
 — Cross Tavern, ii. 42, 70, 71, 92, 93, 112, 224
 Redcrosse Street, ii. 257
 Redfoord, near Edinburgh, birthplace of John Allen, ii. 380
 Redhead, —, reaps, ii. 248
 Redhedd, —, ii. 311
 Reding, —, a carpenter, payment to, ii. 230; to his maid, 248
 — Joseph (preacher 1626–8), i. 61; witness to statutes, 91, 92; witness to Alleyn's will, 95; signs accounts, 100; receives dividend, 101; 428
 Redman, Dennis, ii. 316
 — Edmond, tenant, i. 98; dined, ii. 73, 119; gift of, 121; dined, 127, 163, 198; gift of, 198; reaps, 217; at Croydon Sessions, 222; gift of, 229; dined, 229; 311, 317
 — Edward, ii. 309, 314
 — John, ii. 315, 316
 — John, signs petition, i. 133
 Reeves, Mr., dinner with, ii. 73, 74
 Reform, Parliamentary, ii. 406, 409
 Register-book, i. 23
 Rench, Thomas, ii. 318
 Renewal of leases, i. 314
 Rental of College, i. 88, 292, 371
 Repairing fund, i. 233, 273
 Report of Charity Commissioners, i. 360
 — of Mr. James, i. 330
 Requests, Master of, payment to, ii. 210
 Requisition of dogs and bears, ii. 23
 Residence, statute of, i. 73
 Restorative, recipe for a, ii. 48
 "Return from Parnassus," a poem, i. 9
 Reuthen, Christopher (usher 1621–3), i. 61; left, 61; 429; payment to, ii. 243
 Revefield, John, ii. 288
 Revenues, statute concerning, i. 86
 Reygate, John, i. 450; ii. 280
 Reygates at Dulwich, ii. 303
 Reynold or Reynolds, Edward, ii. 305
 Reynolds, John, helps to dig, ii. 232
 — Sir Joshua, picture by, ii. 375
 Reynolds, George, ii. 318
 Rhodes, John, tenant, suit against, ii. 262
 — John (usher 1692–6, schoolmaster 1696–1701), i. 209; schoolmaster, 212, 213; died, 215; 430, 431
 Ricardus, one of the first monks of Bermondsey, i. 2
 Riccio, Prince del, ii. 364
 Rice, Mr., dined, ii. 83
 Rich, Peter, commissioner, i. 165
 Richard I., King, picture of, bought, ii. 188
 — a servant, hired, ii. 101; payment to, 111; sent to Kingston Fair, 112. *See* Dagine
 Richardson, Mr., a preacher, ii. 56
 — Thomas, ii. 315
 — Thomas, poor scholar sent to Cambridge, i. 164
 Richine, Anthony, tenant, i. 12
 Richter, Jean Paul, Ph.D., catalogue of pictures by, i. 340, 492
 Ricotes, Rigates, or Rygates, land at Dulwich, i. 13, 40, 42, 51, 324, 329, 450, 451, 454; mowed, ii. 97, 138, 142
 Ridley, —, tenant, i. 455
 — Robert, tenant, i. 347
 Righton, George, ii. 320
 Rimmer, William, assistant, i. 136
 Ringwode, Juetta, ii. 276
 Riot at Fortune Theatre, ii. 261
 Risbury, Adam, reaps, ii. 217
 Rivers, Dr., opinion of, i. 105
 — Mr., commoner, i. 102
 Rives, Thomas, LL.D., i. 115; arbitrator, 123
 Rix, Mrs., tenant, i. 329
 Roades, John, presented by sidesman, ii. 31
 Roads at Dulwich, i. 333, 452
 — proposed new, at Dulwich, i. 334
 Robartes, Edward, Queen's waterman, ii. 13
 Robarts, Mr., dined, ii. 175
 Roberson, Edward, ii. 317
 Robertes, John, ii. 305
 Roberts, Cadwallader (preacher 1639–43), i. 126; absent, 127; 429
 — Gylles, ii. 296, 297
 — Mawde, ii. 296
 Robertson, Mr., master of Grammar School, i. 394; resigned, 395
 Robertsone, Mr., his business, ii. 177
 Robin Goodfellow, play, ii. 336
 Robinson, John, tenant, i. 157; ii. 318
 — Matthew, tenant, i. 355
 — Mr., brazier, payments to, ii. 132, 178
 — Mr., "came hether," ii. 161; went to London, 170; "came home," 171; receives communion, 174; "gone," 185; rides to Streatham, 187; "went away," 192
 Roby, H. J. (under master 1861–5), i. 494
 Robynmannysfeld, land at Dulwich, i. 449; ii. 286
 Roche Bernard in France, ii. 360, 373
 Rochester, Bishop of, preacher at Paul's Cross, i. 3; College preacher preaches for, 194; governor, 494
 — Earl of, letter to, ii. 29
 Roche, John, ii. 301
 Rockett, Gilbert, Queen's waterman, ii. 13
 Rodwell, John, ii. 290
 Roe, Richard, ii. 316
 Roger, —, a brewer, ii. 176
 Rogers, Dr., ii. 167
 — Mr., his sons as boarders, i. 56; they left, 60; ii. 178, 192
 — Thorold, Professor, quoted, ii. 275

- Rogers, Rev. William, governor, i. 493; chairman, 493, 494; letter to, ii. 329
- Roggesby, Stephen, ii. 280, 283
- Rolf, Editha, ii. 277, 278
- Richard, ii. 271, 274, 277, 278
- Rolfe, Anne, poor sister, ii. 224
- William, visiting commissioner, i. 142
- Roll, definition of, ii. 266
- "Romeo," ii. 112
- Romepans, ii. 282
- Rome Pence, ii. 269, 295
- Romilly, Sir Samuel, opinion of, i. 491
- Rompans, ii. 269
- Rompeny, ii. 269, 285
- Rompepence, ii. 303
- Romppenes, ii. 269, 293
- Romppeny, ii. 269
- Romseluer, ii. 269, 271, 282, 283, 284, 297
- Romsey, John, ii. 314, 315
- Rooke or Rookere, William, ii. 304
- Roper, Henry, payment to, ii. 174
- Humfrey, ii. 305
- Rosce, Olive, ii. 276, 277
- Rose Cottage, house at Dulwich, i. 324
- Theatre, ii. 14, 42; tithes of, paid, 234, 241; 331
- Rosendale Road at Dulwich, i. 454
- Roses, purchase of, ii. 124, 194, 196
- Rosington, John, ii. 320
- Rospardan in France, ii. 360, 373
- Ross, Bishop of, i. 110
- Rothmeale, Arthur, ii. 314
- Rotholf, Richard, ii. 279
- Rouen in France, description of, ii. 352; 373
- Rougemont, Francis, tenant, i. 355
- Round Grene at Dulwich, i. 450
- Roundell, C. S., governor, i. 494
- Rowbottom, John, a witness, ii. 32
- Rowland, —, servant, payment to, ii. 111. *See* Griffin
- Rowles, James, memorial of, i. 297, 307
- Rowncevale, John, ii. 271, 292
- Royal Academy of Music, possessed of music originally at Dulwich College, i. 213
- Roydon, Matthew, poet, ii. 42, 53; gift to, 247
- Rude, The, land lying in, i. 450; ii. 276
- Rudman, John, ii. 317
- Rudmond, Edward, ii. 317
- Rules of Life, book bought, ii. 176
- Rumpens, ii. 294
- Rumpeny, ii. 292
- Rumpepeni, ii. 288
- Rumpepeny, ii. 269
- Rumppenys, ii. 269, 288
- Rumsey, John, ii. 316
- Rushell, John, ii. 293
- Rushworth, Mr., elected usher, but refused oath, i. 270, 431
- Ruskin, John James, tenant, i. 468
- Russel, Edward, lessee of Mill Pond, i. 295
- Russell, Elizabeth, bequest by Alleyn to, i. 94; clothes for, ii. 236, 242, 246, 253
- James, petitions Lord High Admiral, ii. 13
- John, ii. 292, 320
- John, bottle of ale with, ii. 93; dined, 134; legacy paid to, 146; payment to, 147, 155; rent due from, 260
- Lord John, ii. 383, 397, 399; bequest of John Allen to, 417
- Widow, dined, ii. 235
- Russel's rents, ii. 224
- Rutherford, Dr., ii. 381
- Rutland, Duke of, picture collector, i. 487
- Rydal Mount, Champion Hill, i. 326
- Rye, Sussex, ii. 350, 373
- Ryecotes at Dulwich. *See* Ricotes
- Ryngwode, John, ii. 276
- Rytter, William, ii. 294
- SACHEVERELL, Dr., ii. 350
- Sackville, Sir Edward, dinner with, ii. 249
- Thomas, actor, ii. 7
- Sadler, John, visiting commissioner, i. 142
- St. Alban in France, ii. 373
- St. Austins, house at Dulwich, i. 324
- St. Bees, cause in Star Chamber, ii. 225
- St. Botoph's. *See* Botoph's.
- St. Brieux in France, ii. 357, 373
- St. Christopher, statue of, ii. 362
- St. Cloud, near Paris, ii. 369
- St. Dunstan's in the West, organist of, i. 212
- St. Eustache, church in Paris, ii. 368
- St. Gervaise, church in Paris, ii. 368
- St. John, Chief Justice, visiting commissioner, i. 142
- F., governor, i. 493
- Walter, visiting commissioner, i. 142
- St. John's, Hackney, organist of, i. 212
- St. Laurence de L'Eau in France, ii. 374
- St. Malo in France, description of, ii. 356; 373
- St. Margaret's, Rochester, residence of John Alleyn, i. 126
- St. Mary, Woolnoth, organist of, i. 212
- St. Mathurin in France, ii. 374
- St. Michel in France, ii. 356
- St. Paul's Head Tavern, ii. 42, 59, 202
- School, ii. 57
- St. Saviour's, cross or rood of, i. 2; church of, 2; rood destroyed, 3
- Southwark, to appoint almsfolk, i. 30; to have deed of foundation, 49; almshouses to be built in, 94; Chancery suit by, 106; arrangement with, 113; to keep poor during closing of College, 115; debt to, 116; paid, 118; communion at, ii. 78
- St. Thomas Street, Southwark, formerly Thieves Lane, ii. 29
- Saleman, John, ii. 279
- Sall, Stephen, ii. 298

- Sally, Aunt, game of, ii. 270
 Salter, Sir Edward, Master in Chancery, i. 117
 — Thomas, ii. 304
 Sampson, Thomas, ii. 280
 Sancroft, William, Archbishop of Canterbury, i. 167, 173; order from, 175; 191
 Sanders, James, poor brother, i. 32, 47, 48; repairs to his chamber, ii. 134
 — John, tenant, i. 98; payment to, ii. 194; gift of, 198
 Sandford, John, witness to a gift, i. 93
 Sandon, Francis, payment to, ii. 246
 Sandone, Peter, ii. 280
 Sandys, Sir Edward, proposes to found lecture, i. 38
 Sannum, John, ii. 320
 Sare, Stephen, ii. 297
 Sargeants Inn, ii. 232
 Saumur in France, ii. 362, 374
 Saunders, C. B., governor, i. 494, 495
 Savage, Christopher, tenant, i. 13; ii. 306, 308
 — Christopher, junior, ii. 308
 — Christopher, poor scholar, ii. 72, 90
 — Roger, ii. 304
 — his napps, i. 14
 Saville, Sir Henry, proposes to found lecture, i. 38
 Sawall or Sewale, John, ii. 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279
 Sawyer, Rupert (usher 1702-5), i. 215, 218, 431
 Scaldwell, Henry, ii. 317
 Scheme of Charity Commissioners, 1882, i. 415, 512; proposed alteration of, 533
 — for school, i. 395, 413
 Scholars. *See* Poor Scholars
 School, hours of, i. 78, 319, 411
 — infant, i. 495
 Schirlockes, Adam, ii. 273, 375
 Schroder, John Frederick, tenant of pew, i. 354
 Sciatica, recipe for, ii. 47
 Scot, William, ii. 267, 274, 276
 — Clemence, ii. 276
 — Johanna, ii. 276
 — Margaret, ii. 274, 275, 276
 — Richard, ii. 290
 Scotsone, Richard, ii. 318
 Scott, John, Baron of the Exchequer, lease of Dulwich Manor to, i. 4, 180
 — John, ii. 303
 — John, of Penge, i. 328, 338, 354
 — John, ii. 56, 167; his colts pounded, 246
 — Sir Peter, supper with, ii. 236
 — Ralp, beadle of St. Saviour's, i. 32
 — Sir Walter, ii. 381
 Scotte, John, ii. 296
 — William, bearer of a letter, ii. 33
 Scrivener, Daniel, tenant, i. 157; ii. 314, 315
 — John, tenant, i. 97, 98
 — John, presented for keeping a disorderly house, ii. 312; 313, 320
 Scrivener, John, servant, ii. 52; payments to, 70, 77, 92, 99, 111, 120, 128, 141, 143, 147, 158, 167, 174, 181, 192, 198, 205, 214, 222; buys a felon's horse, 224; payments to, 228, 234, 244
 Scruff, Phillip, ii. 314
 Seagood, William, witness to signature, i. 273
 Seal, Common, of College, i. 93, 202, 230
 Seal ring of Founder, bequeathed to College, i. 93
 Secker, Thomas, Archbishop of Canterbury, i. 292; letters from, 294, 295; died, 297
 Security given by Wardens, changed, i. 302, 350
 Sedley, Mr., rent paid to, ii. 205, 212, 223, 234
 Seebohm, F., quoted, ii. 272
 Seeley, William, poor brother, i. 32; died, ii. 105; goods of, purchased, 115, 117
 Sely, Alexander, ii. 301
 Seminary priest, gift to, ii. 71
 Seneschal or Steward, ii. 271
 Sephurde, Le, ii. 267
 Sergeant, Arthur, ii. 303
 — Solomon, ii. 303
 — Thomas, ii. 303
 Servants, appointment of, i. 274; wages of, 440
 Serviens, Adam, ii. 272
 Seven Deadly Sins, plot of, ii. 5, 331
 Sewale or Sawall, John, ii. 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279
 Sewell, Thomas, ii. 298
 Sewer, William, purchaser of wood, i. 97; tenant, 98; loan from, 115; seed bought of, ii. 239
 Seymour, Robert, quoted, i. 481
 Shakespeare, a companion of Alleyn, ii. 41
 — first folio of, ii. 321
 — plays of, bequeathed by Cartwright, i. 187
 — sonnets bought by Alleyn, ii. 41
 Sharp, Miss, mistress of Infant School, i. 495
 — —, a tanner, dined, ii. 229
 — Mr., dined, ii. 135, 226, 229; gift of, 229
 — W., grubber, dined, ii. 167; reaps, 217
 Sharparowe, Robert, ii. 268, 295
 Sharpe, George, purchase of hay from, ii. 68; 306
 — George, tenant, i. 326, 329
 — William, ii. 311
 Sharpowe, William, ii. 298
 Shawe, Gabriel, ii. 303
 — Mrs., tenant, i. 329
 — Richard, tenant, i. 326, 327; of pew, 354
 Sheapard, Robert, ii. 314
 Shearmarez, land at Dulwich, ii. 283
 Sheldon, Gilbert, Archbishop of Canterbury, injunction of, i. 150; letters from, 161, 166; signs accounts, 166; died, 167
 Shellstone, —, dinner with, ii. 86
 Shelton, Mr., steward of manor of Kennington, ii. 194
 Shephhead, Ambrose, ii. 304
 Sheppard, —, poor scholar, i. 412
 — Elis, ii. 280
 — John, *locum tenens* for preacher, i. 111

- Sheppard, Matthew, signs petition, i. 133; ii. 314, 315, 317
 — Mr., payment to, ii. 69
 — Sarah, poor sister, i. 33; contracted in marriage, 35, 60; went away, ii. 105; her successor, 111
 Sheppey or Shippey, Thomas, poor scholar, i. 34, 35, 48; ii. 104; shoes for, 121, 122, 129, 166, 175, 191; his father dined, 198; shoes for, 216; his parents dined, 234; shoes for, 244, 253
 Sheridan, Mrs., picture of, ii. 375
 — R. Brinsley, ii. 375
 Sherlock, Mr., a witness, i. 136
 Sherman, Mr., a preacher, dined, ii. 237; visit of, 238, 239; "not here," 243; "come again," 244, 247
 Sherwood, —, payment to, ii. 235
 Shillingford, —, payment to, ii. 238
 Shingleton, Mr., dined, ii. 96; fails to come, 96; dined and preached, 110; dined, 126
 Shippey, Thomas, poor scholar. *See* Sheppey
 Short, Alice, ii. 287
 — Charles, security for Warden, i. 352
 — John, ii. 280
 — John, butler, i. 440
 — Robert, ii. 280
 — Thomas, ii. 281, 282, 283
 Shorrie, Gabriel, ii. 304
 Shott, Henry, ii. 304
 — John, tenant, i. 14; ii. 301
 — Richard, ii. 301
 — Thomas, ii. 303
 Show by boys, ii. 199
 Shrewsbury, Earl of, Privy Councillor, ii. 29
 Shrousbury, Alice, ii. 281
 — John, ii. 281
 Shrowesbury, ii. 267
 Shuttleworth, Dr. Kay, recommends schoolmaster, i. 391
 Shyngler, Thomas, ii. 293
 Sidon, Mr., dinner with, ii. 161
 Signet Office at Whitehall, ii. 95
 Silver, John (organist 1627–31), signs accounts, i. 100; receives dividend, 101; 429
 — Thomas, payment to, ii. 95, 207
 Simon, William, ii. 289
 Simondstone in Aysgarth, land purchased by Alelyn, ii. 38
 Simpson, Giles, goldsmith, deed relating to Dulwich, i. 7
 — Mrs., tenant, i. 388
 — William, tenant, i. 355
 Sinclair, John, Archdeacon, candidate for preachership, i. 358; work of, quoted, ii. 375
 Sinews, oil to comfort, ii. 48
 Singleton, Mr. *See* Shingleton
 Siston, John, ii. 320
 Skales, John, keeper of Bear Garden, ii. 25
 Skelton, Robert, tenant, i. 355
 Skingle, John (acting preacher 1649), i. 134; died, 134; inventory of goods of, 134; 137, 141, 143
 — Richard, executor of John, i. 135
 — William, executor of John, i. 135
 Skinner, John, shearer, ii. 87
 Skirbigge, Nicholas, ii. 293
 Skragg, Mr., dinner with, ii. 93; dined, 97, 185, 239
 Skynner, Richard, ii. 290, 291, 292
 — Walter, ii. 316
 Slade, Mr., of Rochester, collector of pictures, i. 487
 Small, John, poor scholar sent to Oxford, i. 148
 Smart, Richard, assistant, i. 139
 Smedley, Rev. Edward, tenant of pew, i. 357; bequest of books by, ii. 323
 Smelte, John, constable, ii. 32
 Smith, Ann, married to preacher, i. 273
 — Bernard, or "Father," organ-builder, i. 292
 — "y" cooke, payment to, ii. 146
 — Harriet, charity of, i. 445
 — Henry, assistant, i. 127
 — Henry, charities of, i. 444
 — Rev. John Henry, master of Lower School, i. 494
 — Miles, secretary to Archbishop Sheldon, i. 155, 161, 163
 — Mr., tenant of Fortune, i. 99; dined, ii. 85; respite of homage to, 110; meeting with, 194; gifts to his man, 230, 242; payment to, 243; dined, 216; dinner with, 239
 — Mrs., tenant, i. 99
 — Newman, tenant of pew, i. 358
 — Sir Richard, dinner with, ii. 197
 — Rev. Sydney, ii. 382
 — Rev. Thomas Jenyns (usher 1782–5, preacher 1785–1830), i. 352, 358, 430, 431, 465; ii. 377
 — W., of Clapham, collector of pictures, i. 487
 Smyth, Agnes, ii. 304
 — Benedict, ii. 303
 — Robert, *alias* Myller, ii. 304
 — Thomas, ii. 319
 — William, ii. 294, 295
 Snell, —, dined, ii. 54
 Snellgar, Sir Harry, ii. 239
 Snider, Raphe, of St. Botolph's, i. 31
 Snowe, Ralph, a witness, i. 212
 Soane, John, architect, i. 340, 341, 342
 Sodor and Man, Bishop of, arbitrates, ii. 256
 Soil at Dulwich, i. 331
 Solas, John, ii. 280
 Somershall, Brond de, John, ii. 278
 Somerset House, visit to, ii. 123, 133
 Soudyford, John, ii. 285
 Sones, Edward, ii. 318
 Song books for the boys, ii. 116
 Sorbonne at Paris, ii. 371
 Soubise, Prince, ii. 369

- South Lamby (Lambeth), ii. 286
 Southwark, residence of Alleyn, i. 18
 Spademan, John, ii. 303, 304
 Spain, situation of, ii. 393, 395, 398
 Spalatro, Archbishop of, ii. 64
 Sparke or Sparkes, Thomas, tenant of Fortune, i. 99; ii. 261
 Sparkes, John C. L., catalogue of pictures by, i. 340, 472, 492
 Sparrowe, Robert, ii. 292
 — Thomas, ii. 293
 Speaker's Chamber, dinner at, ii. 82
 Spelmans, land at Dulwich, ii. 316
 Spencer, Mr., dined, ii. 181
 Spendelmanfeld, land at Dulwich, i. 450; ii. 283
 Spenser, Agnes, ii. 290
 — Gabriel, actor, killed by Ben Jonson, ii. 17
 — William, ii. 290
 Spilmans, Great, land at Dulwich, i. 14
 — Little, land at Dulwich, i. 14
 Spilsted, Nicholas, ii. 302
 Sponde Ende, pond at Dulwich, i. 450; ii. 299
 Sports, proclamation on, ii. 325
 Sportsman, Alleyn a, ii. 49
 Spring, John, tenant, i. 98; of Brownings, ii. 148
 Springfield, house at Dulwich, i. 325, 354
 Springs at Dulwich, i. 331
 Sprot, Thomas, witness to deed, i. 126
 Spyleman, ii. 268
 Spydelman, Reginald, ii. 272, 273, 274
 Stacie, John, servant, payment to, ii. 211
 — Thomas, servant, engaged, ii. 202; went away, 206
 Stacy, John, ii. 292
 Stafford, Earl of, ii. 287
 Stak, John, dined, ii. 219
 Stanes, William, M.D., visiting commissioner, i. 142
 Stanhope, J., Privy Councillor, ii. 29
 — Mr., of Lewisham, preacher preaches for, i. 194
 Stanislaus, King of Poland, i. 482
 Stanley, Lord (Earl of Derby), chairman of governors, i. 493
 — Thomasin, poor sister, i. 48; ii. 72
 Stanton, Mr., payment to, ii. 198; his maid reaps, 217
 Staple, John, tenant, his napps, i. 14; dined, ii. 57; gift of, 65; dined, 66; his wife churched, 70; dined, 113, 119; gift of, 120; dined, 132; payment to, 137; exchange of cattle with, 163; gift of, 166; dined, 197; gift of, 198; dined, 201; shears sheep, 209; lends team, 218; at Croydon Sessions, 222; dined, 224, 229; gift of, 229; dined, 233; payment to, 238; 304, 305, 306, 307, 311
 — William, tenant, i. 14, 97; ii. 311, 314
 Staples, Godly, ii. 317
 — Nicholas, copyholder of Dulwich, i. 157; ii. 316, 317
 Stapleton, R., governor, i. 495
 Stapley, Drewe, grocer, ii. 260
 — William, money paid to Sir F. Calton through, i. 11; drunk on jury, ii. 312
 Star Chamber, ii. 82, 160, 162
 Starkey, John, tenant, action against, by A. Bowyer, i. 180; ii. 305, 314
 — Richard, ii. 320
 Starkie or Starkey, John, ii. 318, 319, 320
 Starkye or Starkey, Robert, tenant, i. 97; dined, ii. 64, 119, 181; wine with, 185; exchange of gelding for a table, 188; dined, 195; reaps, 217; dined, 229; payment to, 234; dined, 234; payment to, 240; dined "with a pig," 249; 306, 307, 308, 309, 310
 Stats, The, dinner with, ii. 237
 Statutes, signed, i. 62; additional clause, 62; preamble, 63; printed *in extenso*, 65 *et seq.*; Master's oath, 68; Warden's oath, 68; Fellow's oath, 69; poor brethren and sisters' oath, 70; assistants' oath, 70; office of Master, 70; office of Warden, 71; office of Fellows, 71; office of poor brethren and sisters, 72; office of porter, 72; office of assistants, 73; office of thirty members, 73; residence, 73; orders for poor and their goods, 74; obedience, 75; orders for chapel, 76; orders for school, 77; hours of school, 78; order of diet, 81; audit, 83; treasure chamber, 85; lodgings, 85; lands and revenue, 86; additional articles, 91
 Staughton or Stawton, Richard, dined, ii. 56, 57; gift of, 65; dined, 67, 72, 93; gift of, 120; dined, 121, 124, 161; gift of, 166; dined, 170; payment to, 171; gift of, 198; payment to, 198; dined, 198, 201; wine bought of, 211; dined, 224; gift of, 229; dined, 229, 233; 309
 Staunton, Henry, ii. 334
 Stedhall, Sir Francis, dinner with, ii. 112; "rode to," 159
 Stedman, Mr., tenant, i. 328
 Steele, Mr., tenant, i. 98; dined, ii. 185, 201; dinner with, 202; dined, 223; buys cattle, 225; cattle bought of, 225; gift of, 229; dined, 229; ordered to hang his dog, 311
 Steevens, Thomas, i. 312
 Stephen, King, picture of, bought, ii. 188
 Stephens, John, ii. 308, 309
 — Thomas, ii. 314, 315
 Stephenson, R., governor, i. 493
 — William, confession of, ii. 340
 Sterry, Anthony, tenant, i. 326
 Stevens, —, servant, purchaser of hay, i. 97; dined, ii. 57; payment to, 71, 72, 73, 81, 82, 84, 86, 87, 88, 90, 93, 94, 96; dined, 96; payment to, 97, 98, 106; dined, 119; payment to, 123; dined, 165
 — B., bookseller, ii. 327, 328
 — Goody, payment to, ii. 135; dined, 197; gift to, 233
 — Mr., proctor for College, i. 286

- Stevyns, William, ii. 291
 Steward, Dr., magistrate of Hampshire, ii. 24
 — Sir William, master of games, ii. 19; sells his patent, 19
 Stighele, atte, Roger, ii. 273
 Stile, atte, Christina. *See* Style
 — Roger, ii. 275
 Stock, Mr., gift of, ii. 121
 Stocke, John, ii. 310
 Stoddard, Sir Nicholas, dinner with, ii. 202
 Stoferd, Mr., ii. 178; payment by, 184.
 Stokes, —, servant of Lady Clark, ii. 65, 117
 — Goody, dined, ii. 216
 Stone cruses, beer sold in, ii. 299
 — Edward, ii. 320
 — John, sergeant-at-law, arbitrator, i. 123
 — Mr., counsel, opinion of, i. 100, 105
 — Walter, of St. Botolph's, i. 36
 — William H., of the Casino, Dulwich, tenant, i. 468; governor, 494, 495
 Stonehouse, Nicholas, ii. 319
 Stonestreet, Henry, ii. 317
 Stony Napps, land at Dulwich, i. 9, 40, 42, 51
 Stoughton, Mr., tenant, i. 14, 98
 — Reginald, ii. 305
 — Richard, ii. 309
 Stow, Nevill (usher 1776–81, schoolmaster 1781–1810), i. 217, 306, 307, 430, 431; ii. 348
 Stowe, Daniel, tenant, i. 328; of pew, 354
 Stowell, Thomas, ii. 287
 Strange, Edward, ii. 305
 — Lord, his theatrical company, ii. 8; petition to Privy Council, 13
 — Richard, ii. 320
 Strangwish, Mr., visit to, ii. 222
 Streatham, Alleyn rides to, ii. 187
 Street, Stephen (preacher 1645–6), i. 130; double diet refused, 132; left, 134, 137, 141; 428
 Strode, de, John, ii. 274, 276
 — William, tenant, i. 156; ii. 318
 Strong, Robert, M.P., chairman of Estates Governors, i. 495
 Stuart, William, poor scholar sent to Cambridge, i. 164
 Stuckey, —, wages to, ii. 170
 — Vincent, security for Warden, i. 352
 Stukdove, Richard, ii. 305
 Sturmy, Herbert, vestry clerk of St. Saviour's, evidence of, i. 424
 — John, ii. 287, 290
 Styghele, atte, Roger, ii. 267, 273
 Stygele or Styghele, atte, Sabina, ii. 272, 274, 277
 Style, atte, Christina, ii. 267, 274, 275, 278
 — Hugh, ii. 278
 Subwarden, appointment of, i. 379
 Suffolk, Earl of, first husband of Lady Falkland, i. 305
 Suffolk, Earl of, Lord Chamberlain, petition to, ii. 25; letter from, 25; Privy Councillor, 29
 — House, ii. 64
 — Lady, gift to, ii. 114
 — Street, Southwark, formerly Dirty Lane, ii. 29
 Sugden, Sir Edward, retained by College, i. 376
 Sumner, Dr. John Bird, Archbishop of Canterbury, i. 395; letter from, 395; injunction of, 403
 Surplices for Fellows and boys, ordered by Archbishop Laud, i. 109; ii. 174
 Surrey, History and Antiquities of, ii. 330
 Survey Book kept at College, i. 109
 Sutton, Dr. Charles Manners, Archbishop of Canterbury, i. 348; died, 357
 — William (usher 1632–9), i. 108, 111, 429
 Swaine, —, tenant, i. 243
 Swallow Alley, St. Luke's, i. 329
 Swanne, William (schoolmaster 1752–66, preacher 1766–85), poor scholar sent to Oxford, i. 286; schoolmaster, 291; 293, 294; correspondence with Archbishop, 295; preacher, 296; 430
 Swayne, Thomas, ii. 301
 Sweetser, Matthew (schoolmaster 1624–7), i. 61; witness to statutes, 91, 92; witness to a gift, 93; witness to Founder's will, 95; signs accounts, 100; 428; ii. 40
 Swift, —, labourer, ii. 52
 — Mr., dined, ii. 142
 Sybils, changed, ii. 193
 Sycamore Cottage at Dulwich, i. 444
 Sydenham, William, visiting commissioner, i. 141
 — Wells, i. 455
 Sym, —, poor scholar, shoes for, ii. 244, 253
 Symmes, —, tenant, i. 13
 Symon, Walter, ii. 297, 298, 299
 Symonds or Symons, Martin (usher 1618–20, schoolmaster 1620–3), i. 45, 48, 56; schoolmaster, 59; left, 61; 428, 429; dined, ii. 56; payment to, 109, 120; loan to, 124; payments to, 130, 140, 157, 160, 165, 167; absent without leave, 178; payments to, 185, 191, 199, 204, 214, 224, 227, 229, 243; his brother dined, 247
 — Nicholas, ii. 293, 295
 — Peter (usher 1620–1), i. 59, 60; "gon," 60; married, 61; 429; on approbation, ii. 199; payment to, 224; "gon," 224; 226; "gon," 229
 Symonds, Rafe, ii. 256
 — Yeoman, preached his first sermon, i. 61; ii. 232
 Symson, Nicholas, ii. 293
 Sythen, Mr., tenant at Golden Lane, dinner with, ii. 215
 TABOR, ii. 267
 Taburer, le, Robert Giffard, ii. 267, 274, 279
 Tabye, Mr., tenant of Fortune, i. 99

- Tagg, —, surveyor, i. 309
 Tague, Thomas, cook, i. 440
 Tailboys, Taleboyce, or Talboys, Richard, present at foundation, i. 45, 49; dined, ii. 111, 121; payment to, 141, 146; present at foundation, 149; payment to, 156; dined, 163, 195; at Croydon Sessions, 222; dined, 223; visit to, 239; 309
 Tamar Cam, plot of, ii. 331
 Tanner MSS., at the Bodleian Library, Oxford, quoted, i. 111; 192
 — John, surveyor, i. 146; ii. 264
 — Dr., Bishop of St. Asaph's, i. 192
 Tannere, John, ii. 281
 Tapley, John, dined, ii. 197, 229
 Tapnett, Widow, tenant, i. 97
 Tapnut, John, ii. 311
 Tappen, George, surveyor to College, i. 318, 320; tenant, 330, 346, 353; died, 358
 Tarrant, Benjamin, ii. 320
 Tart, Robert, ii. 283, 284
 Tastator Cervisiae, ii. 271
 Tatham, George, magistrate of Leicester, ii. 4
 — John, magistrate of Leicester, ii. 3, 4
 Taverns mentioned in diary, ii. 42
 Tayle, Benjamin, tenant, i. 328
 Taylor, —, wine with, ii. 80; payment to, 148; dined, 185; a witness, 192; payments to, 239, 243
 — Arabella, i. 228
 — Edward, witness to a deed, ii. 20
 — John, the water poet, ii. 42; subscription to his poem, 115
 — John, of Westminster, tailor, tenant, i. 227
 — Joseph, actor, dined, ii. 109, 147
 — Richard (usher 1766–74), resigns, i. 300, 306; 431
 — Thomas, payment to, ii. 246
 — Colonel Thomas, secretary to estates governors, i. 495
 — Thomas, butler, i. 440
 — v. Dulwich College, i. 217, 227; judgment, 228; ii. 344
 Taylour, Richard, ii. 298
 Tearsheet, Doll, ii. 268
 Tedder, Catherine, ii. 299
 Teed, Mr., counsel, i. 380
 Temple in France, ii. 373
 Tenant hanged, ii. 286
 Tenison, Edward, steward of Archbishop, i. 210
 — Dr. Thomas, Archbishop of Canterbury, i. 192; register of, 209; visits the College, 210
 Tenolio, Peter de, prior of Bermondsey, i. 3
 Tenor viol, bought, ii. 177
 Terrey, William, ii. 318, 319
 Terrier, Edward Alleyn's, i. 13; of 1668, 156
 Terry, —, baker, arrest of, ii. 137, 140
 — Edmund, ii. 320
 — Edward, ii. 320
 Tertullian's Apology, ii. 355
- Test, Thomas, of Dulwich, i. 468
 Tether, Thomas, ii. 298
 Theobalds, residence of King James I., i. 37; ii. 95, 193
 Thesiger, Sir Frederick, counsel, i. 398
 Thickness, Mr., meeting with, ii. 247
 Thieves Lane, Southwark, now St. Thomas Street, ii. 29
 Thirty members, office of, i. 73; reinstated by Archbishop Sheldon, 154; 251, 279, 286, 297, 346, 359; gowns for, ii. 155
 Thomas, David, ii. 289
 — George, ii. 298
 — Richard, ii. 308
 Thomond, Marquis of, catalogue purchased at sale of, i. 486
 Thompson, E. M., of the British Museum, ii. 334
 — Robert, ii. 319
 — Robert, LL.D., secretary to Archbishop, i. 164, 165, 171, 178
 Thomson, John, of Edinburgh, ii. 381
 — Ninian Hill, ii. 387
 Thorman or Thurman, Nicholas, tenant, i. 157, 451; ii. 318
 Thornton, John, ii. 293
 Thorp, Elizabeth, tenant, i. 329
 — George (preacher 1738–41), i. 273; died, 274; 430
 Three Acres Close, land at Dulwich, i. 13
 Three Tuns Tavern, ii. 42, 130
 Thumbleond, Richard, ii. 305
 Thurlow, Lord, opinion of, i. 306; residence of, 459; opinion of, ii. 339
 — Park Road at Dulwich, i. 452, 454
 Tichborne, Robert, visiting commissioner, i. 142
 Tickell, Mrs., picture of, ii. 375
 Tiger, a, sent by the king, ii. 178
 Tighton, Widow, dined, ii. 98
 Tilley, Henry (usher 1658–9), i. 142; resigned, 147; 429
 Tillotson, Dr., Archbishop of Canterbury, i. 191; died, 192
 Tilting at Whitehall, ii. 171
 Timber, cutting of, i. 296, 306, 308, 309, 332, 376
 Times, The, newspaper, i. 432
 Tithes of Dulwich, suit as to, i. 122; compromised, 123; revival of snit, 180, 181; again renewed, 213; ii. 110
 Tobye, —, payment to, ii. 82, 84, 85, 144
 Toksown House at Dulwich, i. 325
 Tomb of Founder, i. 347
 Tombstone of Founder, i. 393
 Tomkins, Margaret, i. 31
 Tomson, —, payment to, ii. 144; arrest of, 206, 213; gown bought of, 246
 Tooke, History of Prices, quoted, i. 347
 Topen, Christopher, petitions Lord High Admiral, ii. 13
 Topham, Dr. Francis, letters to Archbishop Herring, i. 282, 283

- Topplyff, John, ii. 297
 Torpyn, John, ii. 292, 293
 Totes in France, ii. 351, 373
 Tourie in France, ii. 374
 Tours, road to, ii. 363; 374
 Towell, Isaac, petitions Lord High Admiral, ii. 13
 Tower of London, search in, ii. 160
 Towne, Thomas, witness to deed, i. 9
 Townley, John, grandfather of Alleyn, ii. 1
 — John, tenant, i. 41, 52, 54; ii. 1, 309
 — Margaret, mother of Alleyn, ii. 1
 — Mr., collector of statues, i. 487
 — Road at Dulwich, i. 454
 Townly, Widow, gift to, ii. 249
 Townsend, Thomas, ii. 308
 Townshey, E., dined, ii. 66; supped, 66
 Trapney, John, ii. 309
 Trattorn, Mr., his funeral, ii. 113
 Traughton, —, tenant, i. 13
 Travis or Travise, Mr., rent paid to, ii. 54, 63, 68, 76, 81, 90; meeting with, 95; rent paid to, 95; ride with, 100; rent paid to, 107; visit to, 110, 112, 113; rent paid to, 117, 122; visit to, 123; rent paid to, 129, 131, 141, 143, 157, 160; "Orace" bought of, 162; rent paid to, 164, 169, 173; meeting with, 174; rent paid to, 177, 180, 185, 189, 193, 196, 201, 203, 205, 212, 215, 221, 223; meeting with, 230; rent paid to, 232, 236, 241, 242; dinner with, 246; rent paid to, 247, 254; 338
 Treasure Chamber, i. 85; fell down, 215
 Treasurer, Lord, dinner with, ii. 209; petition to, 246; visit to, 246; petition to, 252
 Trebick, Mr., payment to, ii. 142
 Treby, Sir George, opinion of, ii. 339
 Tredgould, Richard, ii. 313
 Trevor, J., countersigns mandamus, i. 162
 — Lord, consulted by Archbishop, i. 265
 Trewe, —, ii. 311
 Trianon at Versailles, ii. 371
 Trott, Mr., constable, ii. 31; payments to, 64, 76
 Trowmans, land at Dulwich, ii. 300
 Trumpeters, gift to, ii. 163
 Tuchborne, Lionel, scrivener, i. 37; witness to deed of uses, 56; ii. 58, 59; payment to 65; wine with, 66; dinner with, 70, 71; wine with, 72; dinner with, 73, 74; his bill, 91, 93; draws patent, 93; visit to, 103; dined, 104; dinner with, 104, 105; visit to, 109, 112, 113; his bill, 116, 117; dinner with, 121; dined, 121; visit to, 124, 125; dines, 125, 126; visit to, 131; dinner with, 131; dined, 135; supped, 142; sack with, 162; wine with, 174; dinner with, 176, 201, 205, 209, 224, 225, 230, 232; dined, 233
 Tuchenner, William, Queen Elizabeth's waterman, ii. 13
 Tucker, Stephen, Rouge Croix, letters from, i. 484
 Tuckey, Richard, ii. 301
 Tuileries at Paris, ii. 365
 Tuke, Francis, tenant of pew, i. 358
 Tumber, —, his son and daughter dined, ii. 202
 Tun Tavern. *See* Golden Tun
 Tunstall, James, actor, ii. 4
 — Sir John, J.P. for Surrey, present at foundation, i. 45, 49; ii. 149
 Turk, Thomas, tenant, i. 328
 Turke, Mr., tenant, i. 99
 Turner, George, counsel, i. 380, 395
 — Sir Jeremiah, present at consecration of chapel, i. 24; dined, ii. 95; 133, 181; goes to Isle of Man, 258
 — Matthias (preacher 1629–30), i. 428
 — Robert, tenant, i. 13
 — Thomas, land bought of, i. 12, 42, 51, 54; ii. 314
 — William, L.L.D., visiting commissioner, i. 142
 Turney, L. J., governor, i. 495
 — Road at Dulwich, i. 454
 Turnour, Dunstan, ii. 302, 303
 — Roger, ii. 287
 — Thomas, ii. 305
 Turnpikes at Dulwich, i. 339
 Turton, Benjamin, assistant, i. 249, 252, 266
 Tutty, William (usher 1740–4), i. 274; resigns, 276; 431
 Twaycrockyn, land at Dulwich, i. 450
 Two Hills, land at Dulwich, i. 13
 Tyler, Andrew, ii. 285
 — Richard, servant of Henslowe and Alleyn, ii. 24
 Tylkiln at Dulwich, i. 156
 Tylley, —, labourer, ii. 53, 54, 55, 56, 60
 — Bess, gift to, ii. 64; dined, 197
 Tyllo, Thomas, notary public, i. 165, 192, 212
 Tylsley, Thomas, dined, ii. 111; his daughter baptized, 115; dined, 121; sends a buck, 145
 Tymber, Cecilia, ii. 292
 — Thomas, ii. 292
 Tynlney, Edmund, master of the revels, ii. 3
 Tyreconnell, Earl of, ii. 325
 Tyrone, Earl of, ii. 325
 Tyrwhitt, T., quoted, ii. 267
 Tyse, Mr., silk weaver, dined, ii. 160, 187
 Tysley, Thomas, ii. 309
 UDNEY, Mr., collector of pictures, i. 487
 Umbaldus, one of the first monks of Bermondsey, i. 2
 Underwode, John, ii. 288
 — Roger, ii. 286
 Underwood, Edward, assistant, i. 160, 163
 — Henry, ii. 311
 — John, tenant, i. 98, 99; ii. 53, 54, 55; dined, 56; payment to, 56; dined, 56; receipt for, 57; payments to, 58, 59; rent from, 59; his daughter baptized, 59; payments to, 66, 95, 96, 97, 98; dined, 98; payments to, 99, 104;

- rent received from, 104 ; payments to, 106, 116 ;
dined, 119 ; payments to, 142, 146, 148, 149,
153, 155, 159, 160, 161, 162 ; dined, 165 ; pay-
ment to, 186 ; dined, 197 ; payment to, 202 ;
reaps, 217 ; dined, 225, 229 ; payment to, 232,
233, 240 ; beer with, 244 ; reaps, 248 ; 309
Underwood, John, first baptism and burial, i. 33
— Mr., leases sealed at his house, ii. 249 ;
dined, 250
— Toby, payments to, ii. 144, 247
Unicorn Inn, i. 93, 282 ; lease of, ii. 39
Universities, poor scholars sent to, i. 135, 142,
147, 148, 164, 190, 226, 227, 286, 296, 297
University of London, i. 356
— College, i. 356
Upper Crofte, land at Dulwich, ii. 294
Urinals, ii. 82
Ursula, —, servant of Lady Clark, ii. 65, 117
Usborne, William (usher 1668-77), i. 160, 429
Uses, Deed of, i. 50 ; ii. 177
Uvedale, Sir W., Treasurer of the Chamber, ii.
121, 145.
- VAN DER GUCHT, sale of his pictures, i. 490
Van der Plant, Samuel, bond to, i. 273
Van Sprangen, Mr., artist, i. 217
Vance, Robert (preacher 1620-1), i. 59 ; gone,
61 ; 428 ; ii. 192 ; entered into commons, 192 ;
payments to, 199, 204, 214, 224 ; "gon," 225 ;
payments to, 227, 229
Vane, John (schoolmaster 1818-48), i. 432, 440 ;
bequest of John Allen to, ii. 417
Varney, Ralph, payment to, ii. 72
Vaughan, Mr., supper with, ii. 87 ; visit to, 225
— Mawdlin, servant, ii. 128, 141 ; reaps, 147 ;
payment to, 158 ; went away, 159
Vauxhall, ii. 249, 250
Veale, R., ii. 335
Venables, John, of Agdon, ii. 25
— Mr., counsel, i. 413, 414, 424
Vendome Place in Paris, ii. 366
Vennes in France, ii. 360, 373
Vereor, Thomas, ii. 320
Vernon, John, solicitor, i. 307
Versailles in France, description of, ii. 370
Verulam, Francis Bacon, Lord, present at founda-
tion, i. 49 ; ii. 99, 100 ; visit to, 143 ; present
at foundation, 149 ; visit to, 160
Veyre *alias* Feer, John, ii. 271, 291
Vicars Oak Woods, i. 158, 451
Victoires, Place des, in Paris, ii. 368
Viell, John (usher 1628-30, schoolmaster
1630-1), i. 428, 429
Village in the Valley, i. 1
Ville Dieu in France, ii. 356, 373
Vincent, Mr., visit to, ii. 146
Vine, The, Inn at Vauxhall, i. 144
Vinter, Thomas, assistant, i. 237
Violin, a, bought, ii. 142
- Virgam, Per, ii. 269
Virgo, Richard, ii. 304
Visitations, by Archbishop Abbot, i. 102 ; by
Laud, 108, 111 ; by Cromwell's visitors, 141,
142, 144 ; by Sheldon, 147, 148, 175 ; by
Wake, 217
Vizard, Mr., tenant, i. 339 ; of pew, 355
Vox Græculi, quoted, ii. 261
- WADDUP, Simon, poor scholar, i. 34, 35, 48 ;
shoes for, ii. 121, 166, 175 ; shirts for, 186 ;
shoes for, 191, 216
Wade, Henry, ii. 320
— John, ii. 293
Wages of cook, i. 380 ; of servants generally, 440
Waine, William, tenant, i. 299
Waite, Moses, mortgagee of lease, i. 299
— William, poor scholar sent to Oxford, i. 148
Wake, William, D.D., Archbishop of Canterbury,
i. 217, 230 ; injunction of, 231 ; letter from,
238 ; minute by, 247 ; indemnity to, 263 ;
letter from, 265 ; answer to assistants, 266 ;
suspends Archbishop Sheldon's injunctions,
268 ; died, 275 ; visitation by, ii. 344
Wakefield, Thomas, ii. 287, 288
Wakeham, Elizabeth, bond to, i. 273
Wakerley, Matthew, payment to, ii. 215
Walcardyscrofte, land at Dulwich, i. 450
Waldene, de, Walden, or Waledow, William, ii.
267, 272, 273, 274, 275
Waldock, Jane, legacy to, from E. Alleyn, i. 94
Wales, Prince of, his company, ii. 8, 28
— —, Albert Edward, opens New College,
i. 495
Walkenscroft or Walkeynscroft, land at Dulwich,
i. 450 ; ii. 287
Walker, Thomas, dined, ii. 64, 249 ; 306, 309
— Mr., iron house builder, i. 408
Walkerscroft, land at Dulwich, i. 450 ; ii. 299
Wall, Robert, ii. 310
Walpole's letters quoted, i. 465
Walshe, I. musicseller, ii. 326
— le, Richard, ii. 272, 277
Walters, Thomas, servant, payment to, ii. 214,
222, 228 ; went away, 234 ; came again, 243
Walthian, Mr., dinner with, ii. 237
Wandesfield, land at Dulwich, ii. 303
Wanstead, residence of Marquis of Buckingham,
i. 37 ; visit to, ii. 210
Ward, Goody, payment to, for weeding, ii. 135
— Richard, dined, ii. 119, 165, 198, 229 ; 306, 308
Warde, Thomas, ii. 303
Warden, his oath, i. 68 ; office of, 71 ; security
for, 302, 350 ; proceedings at election of, 159,
432 ; dinner given by, 436
Wardens, a kind of pear, ii. 120
Ware, John, ii. 294, 295
Waren, or Waryng, John, ii. 280, 287,
290, 291

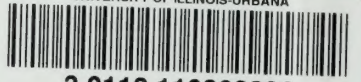
- Waring, Mr., brewer, i. 312
 Warner, G. F., of the British Museum, ii. 267 ;
 quoted, 328, 329 ; letter from, 341
 — Mr., official at court, ii. 85
 — Mrs., tenant of pew, i. 354
 — Richard, ii. 311
 Warren, Earl of, i. 2
 Watchhurst, James, secretary to College govern-
 ors, i. 494
 Waterhouse, Mr., attendance of master on, i. 144
 — Richard, ii. 314
 — Thomas (usher 1744-51), i. 276 ; complaint
 against, 286 ; reply of, 287 ; his interest in
 MSS., 291 ; 431 ; ii. 330
 Wateringes or Waterynges, land at Dulwich,
 i. 450 ; mowed, ii. 99, 142 ; 305, 306, 307
 Waterlow, James, governor, i. 493
 Watford, Edward, reaps, ii. 248
 — Richard, ii. 303, 305
 Watkins, John, purchaser of wood, i. 213 ; ii.
 319, 320
 Watson, Lady, rent paid to, ii. 234
 Watson, Sir Thomas, rent paid to, ii. 205, 212, 223
 — William Wood, tenant, i. 326
 Wattescroft, land at Dulwich, i. 449 ; ii. 299, 301
 Watts, William, assistant, i. 160
 Watty, Hall, presented by sidesman, ii. 31
 Waulcardiscroft, land at Dulwich, ii. 301
 Weathered, Thomas, servant engaged, ii. 120 ;
 left, 127
 Webb, —, constable at Eltham, cattle bought
 from, ii. 239
 — Michael, tenant, i. 156, 202 ; ii. 317
 Webbe, Le, Elias, ii. 267, 276
 — John, of St. Giles, Cripplegate, i. 31
 Webbestor, Robert, ii. 290
 Webster, John, land purchased from, i. 6
 — Dr., of Dulwich, complaint as to his son
 being flogged, i. 392
 — or Webstar, John, ii. 293, 294, 296, 297, 298
 — John, dramatist, ii. 335
 — Mr., of Shoreditch, i. 186
 — Thomas, ii. 291, 292, 293
 Wedding Day, Alleyn's, ii. 6, 54, 111, 192
 Wedon, Richard, ii. 281, 286
 — William, ii. 280, 282, 283, 284, 286
 Weekes, Nathaniel, died of plague, i. 148
 Weekly Account Books, i. 439
 — — Newspaper, ii. 263
 Weeks, William, ii. 318
 Weightman, Mr. Justice, judgment of, i. 398 ;
 opinion of, ii. 339
 Welch, George, ii. 314
 Weldon, Thomas, ii. 303
 Welldon, J. E. C., master of Dulwich College,
 i. 494 ; ii. 340
 Welle, atte, Johanna, ii. 267, 285
 Welles, Robert (preacher 1628-9), expelled, i.
 101 ; 428
 Wellington, Duke of, chairman of governors, i. 493
 Wells, John, servant, i. 310
 — Mr., tenant, i. 202
 — Richard, tenant, i. 157 ; ii. 315, 318
 — Stephen, ii. 314
 — Thomas, assistant, i. 160
 — Dulwich, i. 455 ; report on, 456
 — Sydenham, i. 456
 Wellys, John, ii. 289
 Welsche, Le, ii. 267
 West, —, warrant for, ii. 117 ; reaps, 248 ;
 grubs in Furziefeld, 255
 — Robert, ii. 317
 — Thomas, ii. 309
 Westende de Harrysdene, at Dulwich, i. 449 ; ii.
 287
 Westlyn, Robert, ii. 298
 Weston, —, counsel, i. 123
 — William, ii. 280, 285, 286
 Westrete, at Dulwich, ii. 282
 Westwood, —, land at Dulwich, i. 6
 — Mrs., dined, ii. 175
 Wetherby, George, ii. 320
 Weyer, John, ii. 290
 Whaley or Whalery, attorney, bill paid, ii. 136,
 215, 221
 Whalley, Edward, Commissary General, visiting
 commissioner, i. 142
 Wharton, Robert, last Abbot of Bermondsey, i.
 4 ; Bishop of St. Asaph, 4 ; of Hereford, 4
 Whatefore, John, ii. 294
 Wheatfeild, le, land at Dulwich, ii. 305
 Wheeler, Isaac, tenant, i. 327
 Wheler, Johanna, ii. 284
 Whelme, ii. 317
 Whippe, Thomas, ii. 299
 Whishaw, J., solicitor to College, i. 248
 Whitaker, Serjeant, opinion of, i. 264
 White, Le, John, ii. 267, 272, 275
 — John, chairman of Committee for Plundered
 Ministers, i. 128, 129
 — Rev. J. Blanco, candidate for Fellowship, i.
 437 ; correspondence with, 438
 — Mr., scrivener, payment to, ii. 182
 White Hart Inn at Dulwich, i. 304, 460
 — House, The, at Dulwich, i. 324
 Whitecross Street, St. Luke's, i. 329 ; ii. 256
 Whitehall, burnt, ii. 122
 Whitehand, Thomas, ii. 318, 319
 Whitehead, J., assistant, i. 249, 252, 266
 Whitelæg or Whiteleg, Alice, ii. 267, 274
 Whitelock, Sir Bulstrode, visiting commissioner,
 i. 141
 Whitesfield, land at Dulwich, i. 13
 Whitfield, George, tenant, i. 329
 — John, tenant of pew, i. 355 ; bequest by,
 356
 Whittaker, Laurence, dined, ii. 135
 Whittwell, William, churchwarden of St. Botolph's,
 i. 35, 36
 Whyatt, Thomas, organ-builder, i. 292

- Whyte, le, John, ii. 275
 Whytyter, Robert, ii. 297
 Wicherley, Mawdlyn, servant, ii. 71, 77, 92, 111, 120
 Wickers Oake, coppice at Dulwich, ii. 306
 Wickham, Mr., M.P., i. 415
 Widdrington, Sir Thomas, visiting commissioner, i. 141
 Wie, Mr., High Constable of Southwark, ii. 193
 Wiggington, Mr., gift of, ii. 65; payment to, 247, 253
 — Richard, assistant, i. 118
 Wight, Beatrix, mother of John Allen, ii. 380
 Wightman, Thomas, husband of Sir Francis Calton's mother, bill in Chancery against, i. 17; deeds received from, 17; letter from, ii. 72; 303
 Wiggitt, Thomas, dined, ii. 247; contract to rebuild Fortune, 260, 261
 — or Wiggitt, Mrs., tenant of Fortune, i. 99
 Wilder, John (usher 1763-5), i. 431
 Wildgoose, Sir John, dined, ii. 188; dinner with, 194; went to town about, 194; dinner with, 194; at London with, 195; dined, 204; meeting with, 204
 Wilkins, Samuel, assistant, i. 136
 Wilkyns, William, ii. 302, 303
 Wilkynson, William, ii. 302
 Will, Welch, went away, ii. 237
 Willcokes, John, ii. 293, 294
 Willen, co. Bucks., residence of Alleyn's father, ii. 1
 Willes, John, tenant, i. 299, 326; of pew, 354, 355
 — Ann, copyholder, i. 355
 Willet, —, a smith, payments to, ii. 71, 79, 83, 214, 215, 216, 217, 219, 220, 222, 224, 225, 226; dined, 229; payments to, 230, 233, 235; dined, 235; payments to, 237, 240, 247, 249, 250
 Willey, co. Herts., rectory of, i. 18
 Willford, Henry, servant, payments to, ii. 70, 77, 92, 93
 William I., King, picture of, bought, ii. 188; epitaph on his tomb, 355
 — II., King, i. 2; picture of, bought, ii. 188
 — IV., King (Duke of Clarence), ii. 405, 415
 Williams, Anthony, witness to a deed, i. 21
 — Elizabeth, ii. 31
 — Maurice, Warden's servant, i. 193
 — Thomas (schoolmaster 1767-81), i. 306, 430
 Willis, Ralph, servant of Master, i. 180
 Willson, —, ii. 292
 — Mr., rent paid to, ii. 54, 63, 66, 76, 78, 90, 95, 107, 110, 117
 — Samuel (preacher 1618-20), i. 44, 45, 48, 50, 56, 428; ii. 108, 120; "came nott," 127; payment to, 130; "fayld," 132; came, 133; payment to, 140, 141; "came nott," 142; "fayld," 145; payments to, 157, 160; "nott in," 164; payment to, 164; "came nott," 167; payment to, 167; "fayld," 169; "mist," 170; "came not," 170, 171, 173; payment to, 174, 185, 191
 Willson, —, a baker, wine with, ii. 86
 Willsons or Wilson, Edward, vicar of Camberwell, i. 29, 44; preaches, ii. 87; dines, 95, 96; preaches, 110
 — Mr., sends barley, ii. 202; visit to, 214
 Wilson, —, ii. 306
 — Joseph, scullion, i. 440
 — Mr., his man, i. 10
 — Simon, ii. 299
 — William, assistant, i. 163
 Wimbledon, the king at, ii. 210
 Wimonsell, Richard, ii. 319
 Winchelsea, Sussex, fortifications of, ii. 350
 Winchester, Bishop of, letter from, i. 389; dinner with, ii. 64; visit to, 71, 135; action with, 169, 170, 177; visit to, 177; suit with, 191; dinner with, 193; visit to, 194
 — journey to, i. 37; ii. 97
 — Parliament held at, i. 3
 — School, suggestions asked from, i. 18
 Windsor, George, dined, ii. 98
 — Lord, came to Dulwich, ii. 163
 Wine, consumption of, i. 346, 442; price of, 491
 Wing, East, repaired in 1738, i. 273, 359
 — West, Fund, i. 296, 297, 309, 339, 340, 344, 348, 353, 359
 Wingfield, Thomas, tenant, i. 156; ii. 315, 316, 317
 With or Withe, Robert, ii. 301, 303
 Withers, Matthew, dined, ii. 53; gift of, 65; dined, 66; payment to, 70; "old woman at," 98; payment to, 102; dined, 113, 120; gift of, 120, 166; dined, 170; gift of, 198, dined, 198; payment to, 207; lends team, 218; dined, 229; 307, 308, 309
 Wode, atte, Thomas, ii. 267, 298, 299
 — by the, ii. 267
 Woderofe, Robert, ii. 283
 Wodesere, Arnold, ii. 280
 —, Wodeshere, or Wodesure, William, ii. 272, 273, 276, 279
 Woldeve, William, ii. 279
 Wolfe, Richard, servant, engaged, ii. 160; gone, 161
 Wolton, Thomas, witness to seal, i. 264
 Wood, a, Anthony, letter to, ii. 340
 — Daniel, ii. 319, 320
 — Joseph, surgeon at Dulwich, i. 235
 — Mr., of Croydon, payments to, ii. 130, 139
 — Randall, payments to, ii. 109, 117; dined, 135, 185
 — Richard, his son baptized, ii. 72
 — atte, Roger, ii. 276
 — Thomas, ii. 301
 — William, ii. 290

- Woodall, Thomas, poor scholar sent to Oxford, i. 142
- Woodden, John, ii. 295
- Woode, Thomas, ii. 298
- Woodhouse, John, rejected as poor brother, i. 36
- Woodine, William, apprenticed to Founder, ii. 192, 195; clothes for, 200, 201
- Woodlawn at Dulwich, i. 325
- Woodmantye, Thomas, ii. 318
- Woods, the College, i. 158, 331
- Richard, tenant, i. 354
- Woodsire or Woodsyer, Great and Little, land at Dulwich, i. 9, 13, 451; ii. 312
- Woodward, Joan, married to E. Alleyn, ii. 6. *See* Alleyn
- John, ii. 309
- Mr., his son a boarder, i. 56; left, 60; dined, ii. 135; his son a boarder, 188; dined, 188; his son gone, 199
- Woodward Road at Dulwich, i. 454
- Woodyell, Henry, poor scholar, i. 414
- Wooller, Mr., dinner with, ii. 206
- Woolridge, John, Master in Chancery, ii. 55, 58
- Worcester, Earl of, his company of actors, ii. 3; privy councillor, 29
- House, Strand, i. 144
- Worrall, Stephen, D.D., rector of St. Botolph's, i. 106
- v. Alleyn, suit in Chancery, i. 106
- Worseley, Robert, ii. 315
- Worsup or Worship, Mr., ale with, ii. 108; dined, 121; searches records, 160; dined, 161; payments to, 163, 165; dined, 170, 198, 224; 229
- Wounds, recipe for, ii. 48
- Wrangham, Sergeant, counsel, i. 413
- Wrath, John, of Lowton, security for Warden, i. 174
- Wreckduds, ii. 268
- Wrekedod, or Wrekedoddys, Alice, ii. 267, 274, 277
- Wrench, Thomas, tenant, i. 156; ii. 318
- Wrethesacre, land at Dulwich, i. 449; ii. 294
- Wright, Richard, assistant, i. 118, 127
- —, ii. 298, 300
- Thomas, alderman, tenant of Mill Pond, i. 308; tenant, 328, 354
- Wrighte, Jasper, ii. 300
- Wryghelotes, Alicia, ii. 272
- Wryghte, Agnes, ii. 304
- Wy, de, John, ii. 278
- Wycan, Mr., of Leicester, ii. 4
- Wygmer, William, ii. 287
- Wylby, George, ii. 290
- Wylde, John, ii. 291
- Henry, ii. 295
- Wylkokes, John, ii. 269
- Wylliams, John, a witness, ii. 32
- Wyllson, Mr., singer, dined, ii. 192
- William, ii. 292, 296
- Wynne, Peter, tenant of pew, i. 354
- Sir W. W., collector of pictures, i. 487
- Wynter, John, ii. 287
- Roger, ii. 287
- Wynterbourn, de, Henry, ii. 274
- Wyse, la, Agnes, ii. 276
- —, Margaret, ii. 267
- Wyseman, Sir Robert, statement of, i. 162; commissioner, 165
- Wythemedede, William, ii. 286
- Wythes, Mr., tenant, i. 407, 412
- Wytherby, Charles, ii. 317
- Wythers, Matthew. *See* Withers
- Wythy, William, ii. 285, 286
- Wythyr, Lucy, ii. 288
- Richard, ii. 288, 289
- YARWOOD, Mr., meeting with, ii. 113; dinner with, 113, 135
- Yelverton, Sir Henry, Attorney-General, ii. 93
- Yeo, —, poor brother, i. 193, 206
- Yeomans, —, dined, ii. 64; payments to, 81, 82, 89; dined, 114; payments to, 120, 130; dined, 225, 229, 230, 233, 240; reaps, 248
- Yepeswich, William, ii. 281
- Yonge, Sir George, collector of pictures, i. 487
- Thomas, letter from, ii. 26
- Walter, ii. 301
- York, Archbishop of, abused by Mace, i. 111
- Duke of, ii. 415
- House, visit to, ii. 142
- Street, Southwark, formerly Foul Lane, ii. 29
- Yorke, Sir Phillip, Attorney-General, opinion of, i. 237; suit by, 241
- Young, Edward (schoolmaster 1617-18), i. 34, 36; leaves, 44; 428; ii. 51, 63, 65, 75, 76, 92, 105
- Margaret, grandmother of John Allen, ii. 380
- Mr., dined, ii. 147
- William, governor, i. 494, 495; Dulwich governor, 496; letter to, ii. 328; from, 340
- Young's Ordinary, ii. 42
- Younge, —, ii. 306
- Younger Brother, a play, ii. 51

MORRISON AND GIBB, PRINTERS, EDINBURGH.

UNIVERSITY OF ILLINOIS-URBANA



3 0112 110868996